



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### **Usage guidelines**

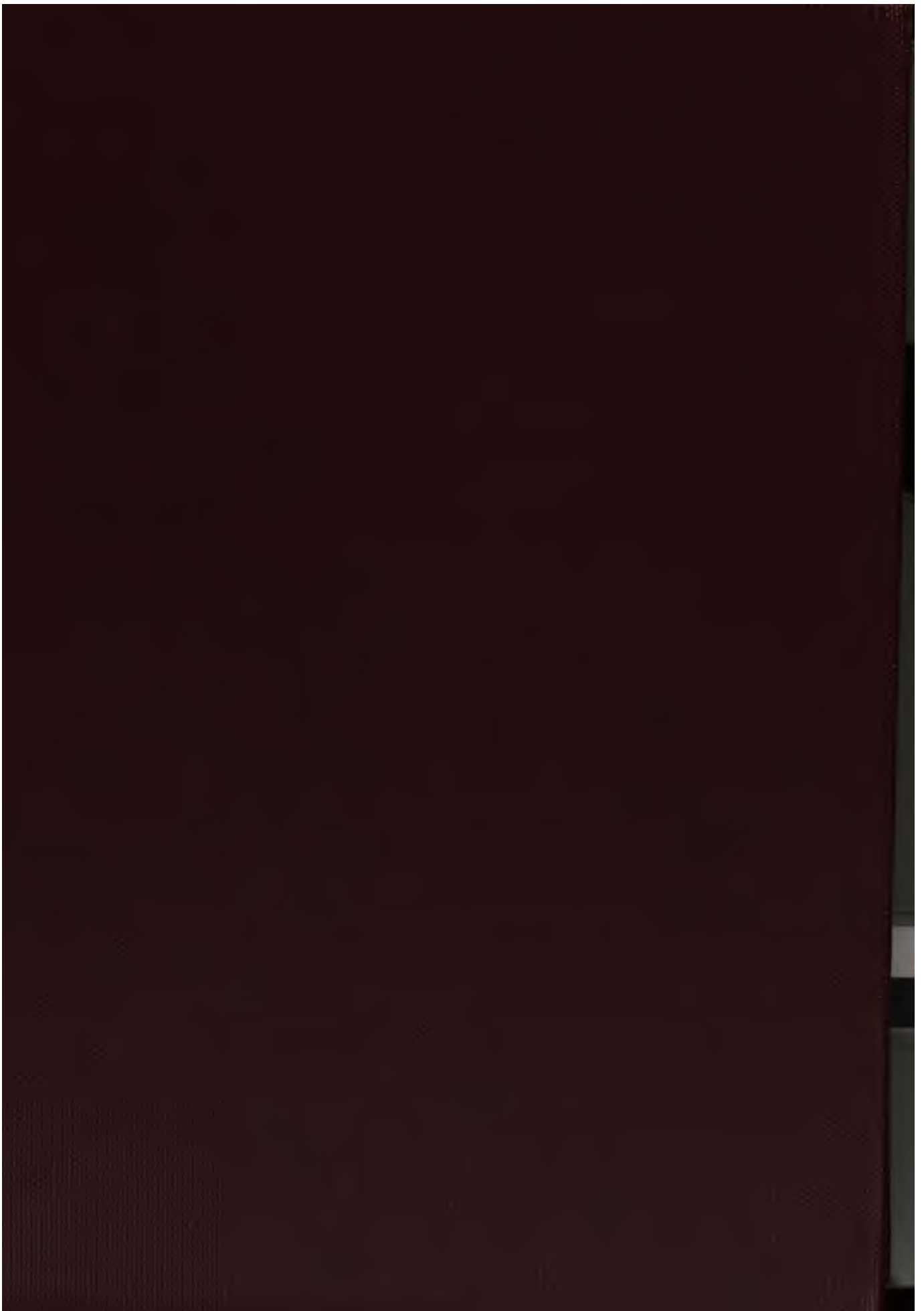
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

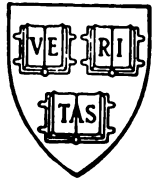
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### **About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





HARVARD  
COLLEGE  
LIBRARY

2











THE ORIGINAL LISTS.





# The Original Lists

OF

PERSONS OF QUALITY;

EMIGRANTS; RELIGIOUS EXILES; POLITICAL REBELS;  
SERVING MEN SOLD FOR A TERM OF YEARS; APPRENTICES;  
—CHILDREN STOLEN; MAIDENS PRESSED; AND OTHERS  
WHO WENT FROM GREAT BRITAIN TO THE  
AMERICAN PLANTATIONS

1600-1700.

WITH THEIR AGES, THE  
LOCALITIES WHERE THEY FORMERLY LIVED IN THE MOTHER COUNTRY,  
THE NAMES OF THE SHIPS IN WHICH THEY EMBARKED,  
AND OTHER INTERESTING PARTICULARS.

*FROM MSS. PRESERVED IN THE STATE PAPER DEPARTMENT OF HER  
MAYESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, ENGLAND.*

EDITED BY

JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN.

---

JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN : LONDON, 1874

*Reprinted* : EMPIRE STATE BOOK CO.

NEW YORK

2

US 41198.17.5

✓



To the Members of the  
GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL SOCIETIES  
OF THE  
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,  
THIS COLLECTION OF THE NAMES OF THE EMIGRANT  
ANCESTORS OF MANY THOUSANDS OF AMERICAN FAMILIES,  
IS RESPECTFULLY DEDICATED  
BY THE EDITOR,  
JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN.



# CONTENTS.

| REGISTER OF THE NAMES OF ALL THE PASSENGERS FROM |                              |     |                               |     |                         | PAGE                    |
|--------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|-----|-------------------------------|-----|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| LONDON DURING ONE WHOLE YEAR, ENDING CHRISTMAS,  |                              |     |                               |     |                         |                         |
| 1635                                             | ...                          | ... | ...                           | ... | ...                     | 33, 145                 |
| In the Ship                                      | <i>Bonaventure</i>           | ... | J. Ricrofte, Master           | ... | ...                     | 35                      |
| "                                                | " "                          | ... | J. Romsey, Master             | ... | ...                     | 38                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Hopewell</i>            | ... | I. Wood, Master               | ... | ...                     | 39                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Christian</i>           | ... | J. White, Master              | ... | ...                     | 42                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Planter</i>             | ... | N. Trarice, Master            | ... | 43, 45, 47, 48, 50, 53, | 55, 56                  |
| "                                                | " <i>Peter Bonaventure</i>   | ... | I. Harman, Master             | ... | ...                     | 43, 47, 51              |
| "                                                | " <i>Hopewell</i>            | ... | W. Bundocke, Master           | ... | ...                     | 44, 46, 49              |
| "                                                | " <i>Elizabeth</i>           | ... | W. Stagg, Master              | ... | 48, 53, 53, 56, 57, 60, | 61, 68                  |
| "                                                | " <i>Rebecca</i>             | ... | Hodges, Master                | ... | ...                     | 50, 54                  |
| "                                                | " <i>Paul</i>                | ... | Acklin, Master                | ... | ...                     | 50                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Eliza &amp; Ann</i>     | ... | R. Cowper [or Cooper], Master | ... | 54, 57, 58,             | 61, 69, 72, 76, 77, 78  |
| "                                                | " <i>Encrease</i>            | ... | R. Lea, Master                | ... | 55, 57, 58, 60, 61, 64  |                         |
| "                                                | " <i>Susan &amp; Ellen</i>   | ... | E. Payne, Master              | ... | ...                     | 59, 62, 76              |
| "                                                | " <i>Falcon</i>              | ... | T. Irish, Master              | ... | ...                     | 63, 142                 |
| "                                                | " <i>Expectation</i>         | ... | C. Billinge, Master           | ... | ...                     | 67, 69                  |
| "                                                | " <i>Ann &amp; Elizabeth</i> | ... | J. Brookhaven, Master         | ... | ...                     | 70                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Abigail</i>             | ... | R. Hackwell, Master           | ... | 73, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, | 92, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100 |
| "                                                | " <i>Alexander</i>           | ... | Burche & G. Grimes, Masters   | ... | ...                     | 73                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Plain Joane</i>         | ... | R. Buckam, Master             | ... | ...                     | 78                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Matthew</i>             | ... | R. Goodladd, Master           | ... | ...                     | 80                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Speedwell</i>           | ... | J. Chappell, Master           | ... | ...                     | 82                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Thomas &amp; John</i>   | ... | R. Lambard, Master            | ... | ...                     | 83                      |
| "                                                | " <i>Truelove</i>            | ... | R. Dennis, Master             | ... | ...                     | 85                      |
| "                                                | " <i>James</i>               | ... | J. May, Master                | ... | ...                     | 88, 107                 |
| "                                                | " <i>Defence</i>             | ... | —, Pearce, Master             | ... | ...                     | 89, 90                  |

|                                                                                                                                    | PAGE                                                      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|
| In the Ship <i>Defence</i> ...                                                                                                     | E. Bostocke, Master 89, 91, 98, 99, 100, 101,<br>105, 106 |
| " " <i>Blessing</i> ..                                                                                                             | J. Lester, Master ... 93, 108                             |
| " " <i>Philip</i> ...                                                                                                              | R. Morgan, Master ... 94                                  |
| " " <i>America</i> ...                                                                                                             | W. Barker, Master ... 95                                  |
| " " <i>Transport</i>                                                                                                               | E. Walker, Master ... 101                                 |
| " " <i>Paul</i> ...                                                                                                                | L. Betts, Master ... 103                                  |
| " " <i>Pied Cow</i>                                                                                                                | Ashley, Master ... 106, 110                               |
| " " <i>Love</i> ...                                                                                                                | J. Young, Master . . . 109                                |
| " " <i>Alice</i> ...                                                                                                               | R. Orchard, Master ... 109                                |
| " " <i>Hopewell</i>                                                                                                                | T. Babb, Master ... 110, 123, 130, 144                    |
| " " <i>Assurance</i>                                                                                                               | I. Bromwell & I. Pewsie, Masters ... 110                  |
| " " <i>Primrose</i>                                                                                                                | Douglass, Master ... 114                                  |
| " " <i>Merchant's Hope</i> ..                                                                                                      | H. Weston, Master ... 116                                 |
| " " <i>Elizabeth</i>                                                                                                               | C. Browne, Master ... 117                                 |
| " " <i>Bachelor</i> ...                                                                                                            | T. Webb, Master ... 118                                   |
| " " <i>Globe</i> ...                                                                                                               | J. Blackman, Master ... 119                               |
| " " <i>Safety</i> ...                                                                                                              | J. Graunt, Master ... 121                                 |
| " " <i>George</i> ...                                                                                                              | J. Severne, Master ... 124                                |
| " " <i>Thomas</i> ...                                                                                                              | H. Taverner, Master ... 126                               |
| " " <i>William &amp; John</i> ...                                                                                                  | R. Langram, Master ... 127                                |
| " " <i>David</i> ...                                                                                                               | J. Hogg, Master ... 129                                   |
| " " <i>Truelove</i> ...                                                                                                            | J. Gibbs, Master ... 131                                  |
| " " <i>Dorset</i> ...                                                                                                              | J. Flower, Master ... 132                                 |
| " " <i>John</i> ...                                                                                                                | J. Waymoth, Master ... 134                                |
| " " <i>Amity</i> ...                                                                                                               | G. Downes, Master ... 134                                 |
| " " <i>Constance</i>                                                                                                               | C. Champion, Master ... 136                               |
| " " <i>Abraham</i>                                                                                                                 | J. Barker, Master ... 138                                 |
| " " <i>Expedition</i>                                                                                                              | P. Blackley, Master ... 139                               |
| " " <i>Friendship</i>                                                                                                              | ———, Master ... 145                                       |
| <br>PASSENGERS BY THE COMMISSION AND SOLDIERS ACCORD-<br>ING TO THE STATUTE, CHRISTMAS, 1631, TO CHRISTMAS,<br>1632 ... .. 147-154 |                                                           |
| ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, FROM THE PATENT<br>ROLLS ... .. 155-168                                                               |                                                           |
| LISTS OF THE LIVING AND DEAD IN VIRGINIA, 16 FEBY.,<br>1623 ... .. 169-196                                                         |                                                           |
| WALLOONS AND FRENCH EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA ... 197-199                                                                              |                                                           |
| MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS OF VIRGINIA ... 201-265                                                                                 |                                                           |

|                                                                                      | PAGE          |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| PATENTS GRANTED TO SETTLERS IN VIRGINIA (CIRCA)                                      |               |
| 1626 ... ..                                                                          | 266-274       |
| RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED FROM IPSWICH AND                                       |               |
| WEYMOUTH FOR NEW ENGLAND, 1634 TO 1637 ...                                           | 275-286       |
| From Ipswich, in the Ship <i>Francis</i> ... J. Cuttinge, Master ...                 | 277, 279      |
| "    "    "    " <i>Elisabeth</i> ... W. Andrewes, Master ...                        | 277, 280, 281 |
| "    Weymouth, in the Ship ——— [1635] ... ———, Master ...                            | 283-286       |
| REGISTER OF PERSONS ABOUT TO PASS INTO FOREIGN                                       |               |
| PARTS, FROM MARCH TO SEPT., 1637 ... ..                                              | 287-298       |
| From Ipswich, in the <i>John &amp; Dorothy</i> ... W. Andrewes, Master ...           | 289           |
| "    Yarmouth, in the <i>Rose</i> ... W. Andrewes, Junr. Master ...                  | 289           |
| "    Southampton, in the <i>Virgin</i> [1639] ... J. Weare & J. Delahay, Masters ... | 296           |
| "    "    " <i>Bevis</i> [1638] ... .. R. Batten, Master ...                         | 298           |
| THE SUMMER ISLANDS, 1673 TO 1679 ... ..                                              | 301-314       |
| Names of the Governor and Council of the Assembly, Aug., 1673 ...                    | 301           |
| Account of the Lands belonging to the Summer Islands Company, taken                  |               |
| out of Mr. Richard Norwood's Survey Book, made in 1662-3 ...                         | 304           |
| MONMOUTH REBELLION OF 1685 :—LISTS OF CONVICTED                                      |               |
| REBELS SENT TO THE BARBADOES AND OTHER PLANTA-                                       |               |
| TIONS IN AMERICA... ..                                                               | 315           |
| Receipt for 100 Prisoners to be transported from TAUNTON, by John                    |               |
| Rose, of London, Merchant ... ..                                                     | 316           |
| Invoice of 68 Men-servants shipped on Board the <i>Jamaica Merchant</i> ,            |               |
| Capt. Chas. Gardner, for Account of John Rose & Compy., they being                   |               |
| to be sold for 10 Years ... ..                                                       | 317           |
| Receipt for 100 Prisoners on Mr. Nepho's Account, to be sent to Barba-               |               |
| does. [Prisoners in DORCHESTER Gaol to be transported.] ... ..                       | 317*          |
| Prisoners in EXETER Gaol to be transported ... ..                                    | 319           |
| Prisoners at WELLS to be transported ... ..                                          | 319           |
| List of the Convicted Rebels on Board the <i>Betty</i> , of London, at the Port      |               |
| of WEYMOUTH ... ..                                                                   | 320           |
| List of 72 Rebels Granted by his Majesty to Gerome Nepho, with the                   |               |
| Names of their Masters in Barbadoes ... ..                                           | 322           |
| Sir Wm. Booth's Receipt for 100 Prisoners, on Account of James Kendall               |               |
| [Prisoners in DORCHESTER Gaol to be transported.] ... ..                             | 326           |



|                                                                                                                                                                           | PAGE    |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------|
| Certificate of the Disposal of Capt. Kendall's Rebels.—A List of 90 Rebels by the <i>Happy Return</i> , with the Names of their Masters to whom they were disposed ... .. | 328     |
| Sir Wm. Booth's List of Prisoners sent to Barbadoes, with the Names of the Towns in Somersetshire and Devonshire from whence they came ...                                | 332     |
| A List of 77 Convicted Rebels, imported from BRISTOL in the <i>John frigate</i> ...                                                                                       | 336     |
| Sir Wm. Booth's Receipt for 100 Prisoners—56 from the Bridewell at TAUNTON, 33 from BRIDGEWATER Prison at TAUNTON, and 11 from EXETER ...                                 | 341     |
| The Sale of 67 Rebels, delivered by Capt. Charles Gardner, of the <i>Jamaica Merchant</i> ... ..                                                                          | 342     |
| <br>                                                                                                                                                                      |         |
| TICKETS GRANTED TO EMIGRANTS FROM BARBADOES TO NEW ENGLAND, CAROLINA, VIRGINIA, NEW YORK, ANTIGUA, JAMAICA, NEWFOUNDLAND, AND OTHER PLACES, 1678-9 ... ..                 | 345-418 |
| <br>                                                                                                                                                                      |         |
| BARBADOES :—PARISH REGISTERS—BIRTHS AND DEATHS — LISTS OF INHABITANTS — LANDED PROPRIETORS — SERVANTS, &C., 1678-9 ... ..                                                 | 418     |
| Parish Registers of ST. MICHAEL'S—Baptisms ... ..                                                                                                                         | 421     |
| " " " " Burials... ..                                                                                                                                                     | 425     |
| List of Inhabitants of ST. MICHAEL'S, with their Hired Servants, 'Prentices, Bought Servants, and Negroes ... ..                                                          | 438     |
| List of the Jews of ST. MICHAEL'S ... ..                                                                                                                                  | 449-50  |
| Alphabetical List of Landowners in ST. MICHAEL'S, with the Number of their Acres, Hired Servants, Bought Servants, and Negroes ...                                        | 451-459 |
| Owners of Land in the Parish of ST. GEORGE, Number of Acres, White Servants, and Negroes [1679] ... ..                                                                    | 460-464 |
| Parish Registers of ST. GEORGE—Baptisms [1678-9] ... ..                                                                                                                   | 465-6   |
| " " " " Burials ... ..                                                                                                                                                    | 466-8   |
| " " " ST. ANDREWS—Owners of Lands, Number of Acres, Servants, Negroes, Christenings, Burials ... ..                                                                       | 469-472 |
| Parish Registers of CHRISTCHURCH—Landowners, Acres, Servants, Negroes ... ..                                                                                              | 473-488 |
| Parish Registers of CHRISTCHURCH—Baptisms [1678-9] ... ..                                                                                                                 | 489-93  |
| " " " " Burials [1678-9] ... ..                                                                                                                                           | 493-6   |
| " " " ST. JAMES'—Baptisms ... ..                                                                                                                                          | 496-7   |
| " " " " Burials ... ..                                                                                                                                                    | 497-9   |
| " " " " Landowners, Servants, Negroes [1678-9] ... ..                                                                                                                     | 500-507 |
| Parish Registers of ST. JOHN'S—Baptisms [1678-9] ... ..                                                                                                                   | 507-8   |

| LIST OF SHIPS CONVEYING EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA BE- |                   |                  | PAGE    |
|---------------------------------------------------|-------------------|------------------|---------|
| FORE 1625-6, MENTIONED IN                         | ...               | ...              | 201-265 |
| Abigail                                           | George            | Phoenix          |         |
| Ambrose                                           | Gift              | Prosperous       |         |
| Ann                                               | Great Hopewell    | Return           |         |
| Blessing                                          | God's Gift        | Sampson          |         |
| Bona Nova                                         | God Speed         | Samuel           |         |
| Bonaventure                                       | Hercules          | Sarah            |         |
| Bonny Bessie                                      | Hopewell          | Seaflower        |         |
| Charity                                           | Jacob             | Sea Venture      |         |
| Charles                                           | James             | Southampton      |         |
| Concord                                           | Jonathan          | Star             |         |
| Delaware                                          | John & Francis    | Supply           |         |
| Deliverance                                       | London Merchant   | Susan            |         |
| Diana                                             | Margaret          | Swallow          |         |
| Discovery                                         | Margaret & John   | Swan             |         |
| Due Return                                        | Marmaduke         | Temperance       |         |
| Duty                                              | Mary Ann Margaret | Tiger            |         |
| Edwin                                             | Mary & James      | Treasurer        |         |
| Elleanor                                          | Mary Margaret     | Trial            |         |
| Elizabeth                                         | Marygold          | Truelove         |         |
| Falcon                                            | Mary Providence   | Unity            |         |
| Flying Hart                                       | Neptune           | Warwick          |         |
| Francis Bonaventure                               | Noah              | William & John   |         |
| Furtherance                                       | Patience          | William & Thomas |         |





## INTRODUCTION.

**L**ITTLE could even the most sanguine of the early emigrants to America have contemplated the subsequent effect which their action would work upon the world's history. Some of them, it is true, were men of position at home, with wealth and all its concomitant advantages at their disposal, but by far the greater number was composed of comparatively obscure men—men of little means, but possessed of hearts and consciences of too honest a nature to permit them quietly to submit to the intolerance which was forced upon them at home. But those whose names are recorded in the following pages, with many others of whom no such minute particulars have come down to us, were the seed-grains from which the mighty Republic has sprung—the rapid growth of which has no parallel in the world's history. Colonization was but imperfectly developed in those early days, and many attempted settlements proved abortive; but the first settlers in Virginia, and subsequently those in New England, carried with them the elements of success, resulting in permanent establishments.

Of the history of the Colonies, and the eventual establishment of Independence, I have nothing to say. My object is simply and briefly to point out some of the causes which contributed to the early emigration of English families to America; and then to estimate the practical value of the contents of the present volume as a means of assistance in making genealogical researches in the mother country.

One of the earliest acts of Charles the First,—an act which raised a storm of indignation throughout the country,—was the imposition of a

forced loan without the grant of Parliament. The manner in which this unconstitutional measure was treated by those called upon to contribute towards the assessment, is well illustrated by the events which took place in Lincolnshire; and a relation of the part taken by the leading men of that locality, some of whom were related to, or intimately associated with, the principal agents in the subsequent emigration to Massachusetts, under JOHN WINTHROP, in 1630, will be of some interest to the descendants of the New England emigrants.

One of the richest men in the county of Lincoln, who strenuously opposed the forced loan, was ISAAC JOHNSON, who, as is well known, married the Lady ARABELLA FYNES, sister to THEOPHILUS, Earl of LINCOLN, who himself married a sister of the Lord SAY and SELE. These two noblemen took a very active part in denouncing the loan as dangerous and unconstitutional. Lord SAY and SELE, who, during the civil war, some years later, commanded a Parliamentary regiment, openly asserted that he would rather lose half his estate than risk the impoverishment of his posterity by the establishment of so dangerous a precedent as a loan without the sanction of Parliament. But Lord LINCOLN'S opposition to the loan was more immediately productive of dissatisfaction. As soon as it was proposed he took upon himself to have an Abridgment of the Statutes prepared for distribution; and it is not unlikely that in the compilation of this document he was aided by his former steward, THOMAS DUDLEY, who subsequently went over to New England, and became Governor of Massachusetts. DUDLEY had received a legal education, under his relative, Sir AUGUSTINE NICHOL, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and was therefore peculiarly fitted for the work. The immediate result of this act on the part of Lord LINCOLN, was to bring down upon himself and his servants the resentment of the King and his party, and the Abridgment was rigorously suppressed. Not only was his lordship proceeded against in the Star Chamber, but more completely to crush out the attempts made to incense the people, a proclamation was issued for the apprehension of JOHN HOLLAND, Steward to the Earl, and ROBERT BLOW, the Clerk of his kitchen; and further, a Groom in the household of his lordship was condemned in the Star

Chamber to pay a fine of £3000 for his share in distributing the obnoxious work. The Earl was soon after committed a close prisoner to the Tower, where he remained in custody for some years. I have not found any evidence of what was the result of the attempts made to apprehend HOLLAND and BLOW, but there are reasons for supposing that both escaped detection. A ROBERT BLOW, in all probability the same person, was subsequently an ensign in the regiment of Lord SAY and SELE, the nobleman before mentioned. The only trace of HOLLAND we have met with brings out some information respecting the residence, at Boston, of THOMAS DUDLEY, and the estimated value of his yearly income.

Letter from Sir EDWARD HERON, addressed to Sir HUMPHREY MAY, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster:—

“ Cressyc, 28 July, 1627.

“ RIGHT HONORABLE,

“ I had rather offende in too much officiousnes, then negligence, especially to the king's matie. I have hearde that Mr. HOLLANDE who attended the earle of Lincolne, hath been in quest by the state; yf it be soe, I doe heare for certeine, that he was seene dyvers tymes, about a month or six weekes past vpon the terras-walkes at Sempringham; but since that tyme it is privatly whispered that he is now removed to the house of one Mr. THOMAS DUDLYE, in Boston, whoe did allsoe of late tymes wayte vpon the sayde earle; and it is very p'bable, because Mr. HOLLANDS wyfe is observed to make often viages frome Sempringham vnto Boston, and there to abide sometyme 2 or 3 dayes, sometyme a weeke together. \* \* \*

“ EDWARD HERON.

“ Yet maye you please further to vnderstande, that this Mr. DUDLYE beyng reported to have 300li p. an., some saye 400li, refused vpon our earnest request to beare 30s. towards the loane with a neyghbourgh that was deeply charged as we have informed in our certificatts vnto the lords of the councell, whereof I beseech your honor to direct the delyverye.

“Since the writinge hereof, I vnderstande that one ADDAM RESTON’ brother in law vnto the s<sup>l</sup> Mr. HOLLANDE, came ridinge through our strecte on fridaye in the nyght, the 20th of this month, with a gentlewoman behinde him, supposed to be the wyfe of Mr. HOLLANDE goeynge towards Boston ; and an other gent, seeminge vnwillinge to be knowne.

“You maye allsoe please to take into your consideration that one BENIAMINE DICKOSON of Boston adviseth, that the toune of Boston is able and ought to contribute to the charge and expence of theyre late mayor & EDW. TILLSON, or anye else, that suffer trouble in cause of the loanc ; and to helpe towards theyre losses. p JOIHAN HOBSON, Collector.

“The same DYKCONSON was 3li lands, yet sett vnto ili by the lords at Lincoln.”\*

A long list of Lincolnshire men who refused to contribute to the loan, has been preserved. Ten of the principal of them were immediately committed to prison :—Sir JOHN WRAY, Sir THOMAS GRANTHAM, and Sir EDWARD ASCOUGH, to the Gate House ; Sir WILLIAM ARMYN, Sir THOMAS DARNELL, WILLIAM ANDERSON, Esq., the Mayor of Boston, and Alderman (EDWARD) TILSON of that town, to the Fleet ; and WILLIAM TAROLD (THOROLD), Esq., and —. HORWOOD, Esq., to the Marshalsea. The Boston men who refused to lend, or to enter into bond for their appearance before his Majesty’s Privy Council, beside the Mayor, and Alderman TILSON, were ATTERTON HOWGHE (ATHERTON HOUGH), EDMOND JACKSON, BENJAMIN DICONSON, THOMAS LEVERETT, THOMAS LOWE, THOMAS TOOLY, JOHN COPPIN, WILLIAM COTTINGTON (CODDINGTON), WILLIAM CONDY, and RICHARD WESTLAND. Of these, LEVERETT, CODDINGTON, and HOUGH subsequently went out to New England, and there attained positions of eminence. The London prisons were soon filled with the more important of the objects, from various parts of the country, but chiefly from the city of London, Lincolnshire, Northamptonshire, Essex, and Gloucestershire. The

\* State Papers, Chas. I., Domestic Series, Vol. 72, No. 36, Record Office.

gaols being filled to repletion, and moreover the expense of maintaining the prisoners proving a heavy charge upon the State—already impoverished—the great majority were liberated from confinement, but were not allowed, however, to return to their own homes for fear of their stirring up fresh disaffection among their neighbours. Thus a delinquent belonging to Essex would be sent, perhaps, to Wiltshire, or Yorkshire, and under pain of severe punishment, forbidden to leave the town in which he was located, where, by-the-way, under the semblance of being a free man, he was compelled to earn, or at least procure, his own living.

This was a very ill-advised proceeding on the part of the Government, for each man thus removed to a distant town soon formed a focus of discontent. One of the most energetic of these prisoners, in free custody, as it was termed, was RICHARD KNIGHTLEY, a gentleman belonging to Northamptonshire, an intimate friend of the leaders of the Massachusetts Colony, and connected by marriage with JOHN HAMPDEN, in conjunction with whom he was named as executor to the will of ISAAC JOHNSON.

Most of the proceedings against the remonstrants were taken in the Star Chamber, the decree-books of which are unfortunately lost, or we might readily have traced many, if not all the suits, citations, fines and censures instituted in, or imposed by, the Court. The Star Chamber was a tribunal taking cognizance of all kind of delinquencies, and there still remains in the Record Office an immense mass of documents appertaining to suits before the Court, in which, when they can be sorted, arranged, and made available to the public, we may hope to find some important information respecting the personal histories of some of the original settlers in New England.

The proceedings, which were taken chiefly against the Nonconformists, caused many English families to leave their homes. Unfortunately, the records of the High Court of Commission, which has been not inaptly called "The English Inquisition," are very imperfect, but enough remains to show that proceedings were taken in it against many of the ministers and public men who afterwards became eminent in the New England States. It was not until the Rev. JOHN COTTON, RICHARD BELLINGHAM, recorder, and WILLIAM CODDINGTON, a member of the corpo-



ration of the town of Boston (co. Lincoln), had been fined for nonconformity, that they gave up their English preferments and places to join their friends in Massachusetts. Other instances might be adduced of the same result attending prosecutions in that Court.

The imposition of Ship Money was the culminating measure that drove hundreds from England to find homes in America, and among other causes, was that which most of all contributed to bring about the war between the King and the Parliament. Though, after a long and tedious struggle, the levy of ship money was declared to be illegal, enough had been effected to make far-sighted men tremble for impending troubles, and no doubt the stand made by men of great influence and high position, such as HAMPDEN (who was intimately associated with the leaders of the Massachusetts settlement), had an immense weight with persons of an inferior standing in worldly wealth. By the Act of Parliament, which declared the illegality of the tax, it was ordered that all proceedings which had been taken should be cancelled, and in consequence a wholesale destruction of documents must have taken place, which, had they been preserved, would have been of great value to the topographer and genealogist, as the rolls of assessments were very minute. One volume of assessments only appears to have escaped the general fate, and this contains the names of all the persons assessed in the county of Essex (with the exception of four towns), numbering about 18,000, and, without doubt, includes many of the subsequent emigrants who went out from that county to New England, in the years 1637 and 1638. A copy of this very interesting document has been prepared for publication.

In 1860, Mr. SAMUEL GARDNER DRAKE, of Boston (Mass.), published his "*Result of some Researches among the British Archives, for information relative to the Founders of New England.*"

That work first suggested the desirability of making a systematic collection of authentic documents relating to the early settlers in America, not only to those who removed to the New England States but to those also who settled in Virginia, the Summer Islands, Barbadoes, Carolina, Jamaica, and other places. It is impossible to overestimate the value of these records, and it is a matter of the deepest

regret that comparatively so few have survived to the present time. Those that we have, therefore, of undoubted authenticity, are all the more to be prized. It is a transcript of some of these documents which is here submitted. The aim of the transcriber has been to present an absolute copy of the originals. He has not even ventured to correct palpable mistakes in the spelling of names, or other clerical errors. Where such occur, and they are by no means infrequent, he has called attention to the fact, either by inserting the correct word in brackets, or by adding a foot-note, but the text is a faithful reproduction of the originals.

There are some papers included in Mr. DRAKE'S volume, which have not been deemed admissible in the body of this work, inasmuch as they are not in themselves official documents, but they may not inaptly be quoted here. The first to be noticed are the following lists, taken from the History of Sandwich, being transcripts of records belonging to the corporations of that port.

#### A LIST OR REGISTER

Of all such persons as embarked themselves in the good ship called the *Hercules*, of Sandwich, of the burthen of 200 tons, John Witherley, master, and therein transported from Sandwich to the plantation called New England in America; with the certificates from the ministers where they last dwelt of their conversation, and conformity to the orders and discipline of the church, and that they had taken the oath of allegiance and supremacy. (The certificates, all dated February and March, 1634, are here omitted.)

| Masters of Families.                                           | Children.        | Servants.        |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------------------|
| NATHANL. TILDEN of Tenterden yeoman and<br>LYDIA his wife      | Seven<br>by name | Seven<br>by name |
| JONAS AUSTEN of Tenterden and<br>wife                          | Four.            |                  |
| ROB. BROOK of Maidstone mercer and<br>wife                     | Seven.           |                  |
| THO. HEYWARD of Aylesford taylor and<br>his wife               | Five.            |                  |
| WILL. WITHERELL of Maidstone schoolmaster<br>and MARY his wife | Three            | One              |

| Masters of Families.                                                      | Children. | Servants   |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|------------|
| FANNET ..... of Ashford hemp-dresser.                                     |           |            |
| THO BONEY and HEN. EWELL of Sandwich, shoe-makers                         |           |            |
| WILL. HATCH of Sandwich merchant and JANE his wife                        | } Five    | Six        |
| SAM. HINKLEY of Tenterden and SARAH his wife                              |           |            |
| ISAAC COLE of Sandwich carpenter and JOAN his wife                        | } Four.   | Two.       |
|                                                                           |           |            |
|                                                                           |           | A Servant. |
| THO. CHAMPION of Ashford                                                  |           |            |
| THO. BESBEECH of Sandwich                                                 | Six       | three      |
| JNO. LEWIS of Tenterden and SARAH his wife                                | One       |            |
| PARNEL HARRIS of Bow London                                               |           |            |
| JAMES SAYERS of Northbourn taylor                                         |           |            |
| COMFORT STARRE of Ashford chirurgion                                      | Three     | Three      |
| JOS. ROOTES of Great Chart.                                               |           |            |
| EM. MASON of Eastwell wid.                                                |           |            |
| MARGT. wife of Will. Johnes late of Sandwich, now of New England, painter | }         |            |
| JNO. BEST of the said parish taylor.                                      |           |            |
| THO. BRIDGEN of Faversham husbandman and ..... his wife.                  | }         |            |
|                                                                           |           |            |

*History of Sandwich*, by W. BOYS, 1792, pp. 750-1.

### A TRUE ROLL OR LIST

Of the names, surnames, and qualities of all such persons who have taken passage from the town and port of Sandwich for the American plantations, since the last certificate of such passengers returned into the office of Dover Castle.

|                                                        |                       |
|--------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|
| THOMAS STARR of Canterbury yeoman and SARAH his wife   | 1 child               |
| EDWARD JOHNSON of Canterbury joiner and SUSAN his wife | 7 children 3 servants |

---

|                                                                |                    |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|
| NICHOLAS BUTLER of Eastwell yeoman and<br>JOICE his wife       | 3 children 5 serv. |
| SAMUEL HALL of Canterbury yeoman and JOAN<br>his wife.         | 3 serv.            |
| HENRY BACHELOR of Dover brewer and<br>MARTHA his wife          | 4 serv.            |
| JOSEPH BACHELOR of Canterbury taylor and<br>ELIZABETH his wife | 1 child 3 serv.    |
| HENRY RICHARDSON of Canterbury carpenter<br>and MARY his wife  | 5 children 1 serv. |
| JARVIS BOYKETT of Chanington carpenter                         |                    |
| JOHN BACHELOR of Canterbury taylor                             |                    |
| NATHANIEL OVELL of Dover cordwinder                            | 1 serv.            |
| THOMAS CALLE of Faversham husbandman and<br>BENNET his wife    | 3 children         |
| WILLIAM EATON of Staple husbandman and<br>MARTHA his wife      | 3 children 1 serv  |
| JOSEPH COLEMAN of Sandwich shoemaker and<br>SARA his wife      | 4 children         |
| MATTHEW SMITH of Sandwich cordwinder and<br>JANE his wife      | 4 children         |
| MARMADUKE PEERCE of Sandwich taylor and<br>MARY his wife       | 1 serv.            |

Certified under the seal of office of mayoralty 9<sup>th</sup> June, 1637.

*History of Sandwich*, by W. BOYS, 1792, p. 752.

---

We have next to notice the record compiled by Mr. DANIEL CUSHING, first printed in Mr. SOLOMAN LINCOLN'S Centennial Address, at Hingham, September 28, 1835. It contains the names of one hundred and seventy-five emigrants from the county of Norfolk, who emigrated between the years 1633 and 1638, almost wholly from Hingham, Windham, and other neighbouring parishes, and who consequently called their new settlement Hingham. But there is something to be said about this emigration, which it is believed has hitherto escaped notice—that is,

---

that the movement was largely fostered by, if not directly traceable to, the influence of JOHN HAYNES, who was subsequently Governor of Connecticut.

The first name on the list referred to, is that of THEOPHILUS CUSHING, from Hingham, who lived several years upon the farm of Mr. HAINS, as he is described in the original. Hitherto, Governor HAYNES has always been regarded as an Essex man, and he is said to have married MARY, daughter of ROBERT THORNTON, of Nottingham. This is not in accordance with the facts of the case, for JOHN HAYNES was the son of another JOHN HAYNES, who lived at Great Hadham, and afterwards at Codicote, both in the county of Hertford, but inherited an estate in Essex, which had been purchased by his father. He married MARY, one of the three daughters and co-heirs of ROBERT THORNTON, who possessed a good estate in Hingham, Windham, and Wrampingham. Mr. THORNTON died when his daughter, who was afterwards Mrs. HAYNES, was very young, and there are reasons for the belief that after the marriage, JOHN HAYNES went to reside at Hingham, and that their first child, called JOHN (whose name is not recorded by any genealogist either in England or America), was born there. But, before he left England, Mr. HAYNES certainly took up his abode in Essex, on a newly-acquired property, called Copford. Taking then the residence at Hingham of a man of the character of HAYNES, it is easy to account for the emigration from that place, especially as the first portion of the company went out in the same year; indeed, there is every reason to suppose that they sailed in the same ship. There can be but little doubt that THEOPHILUS CUSHING was a trusted servant of JOHN HAYNES, and probably a family connection on his wife's side, her maternal grandmother being the heiress of EDMUND CUSHING, by which marriage the THORNTON family acquired the estates at Hingham, Windham, and Wrampingham, which they enjoyed at the time Mr. HAYNES married into that family.

This list of Mr. CUSHING's is undoubtedly of great value, tending, as it does, to confirm other statements and unofficial lists, but as it is only a compilation made by a private individual, it is not inserted in this work.

There is another very interesting paper included in Mr. DRAKE'S work, which may be briefly noticed. It consists of extracts from the municipal records of Leyden, in Holland, made by the Hon. HENRY C. MURPHY. Many English families took refuge in Leyden, and the list referred to is a register of the births, marriages, and deaths which occurred there among the exiles. It was from Leyden that many of the first settlers in New England, popularly known as the Pilgrim Fathers, came, and embarking from English ports, sailed on board the ships *Mayflower*, *Fortune*, *Ann*, and *Little James*.

Among other notices contained in this list, are the following :—

WILLIAM BRADFORD, of Austerfield, Eng., m. Nov. 30, 1613,

DOROTHY MAY, of Witzbuts, Eng.\*

EDWARD WINSLOW, of London, m. 16 May, 1618, ELIZABETH BARKER, of Chetsum, Eng.\*

JOHN JENNE, of Norwich, Eng., m. 1 Nov., 1614, SARAH CAREY, of Moncksoon.†

The three places here mentioned may be traced as Wisbeach, in Cambridgeshire; Chesham, in Buckinghamshire; and Monk Soham, in Suffolk. A family of the name of MAY certainly lived at Wisbeach at the time referred to, as did one of the name of BARKER at Chesham.

The foregoing extracts sufficiently demonstrate the nature of the Leyden records. Further notices are unnecessary, but the list of those who embarked in the before-mentioned ships is of sufficient value to entitle its insertion in this place, though it must be remembered that it is not absolutely official. It is taken from the interesting work of the Rev. Ashbel Steele, A.M., entitled "*Chief of the Pilgrims, or the Life and Times of William Brewster*." Philadelphia, 1857, pp. 401—410.

---

\* Both Bradford and Winslow sailed in the *Mayflower*.

† His wife probably died shortly afterwards, as the name of John Jenny is given alone in the following list as coming over in the *Ann*, or *Little James*.

---

**LIST OF PASSENGERS IN THE *MAYFLOWER* ;**

Being the *names* of those who came over first, in the year 1620, and were the founders of New Plymouth, which led to the planting of the other New England Colonies. This list of their "names" and families, was preserved by Governor Bradford at the close of his History, and is here presented in the order in which he placed them. The value of such an accurate list cannot be too highly estimated.

Mr. JOHN CARVER ; who was chosen their first Governor on their arrival at Cape Cod. He died the first spring. KATHERINE, his wife ; she died a few weeks after her husband, in the beginning of summer.

DESIRE MINTER ; afterwards returned to her friends, in poor health, and died in England.

JOHN HOWLAND ; man servant, afterwards married the daughter of John Tillie, and had ten children.

ROGER WILDER ; man servant, died in the first sickness.

WILLIAM LATHAM ; a boy, after more than twenty years visited England, and died at the Bahama Islands.

A maid servant ; who married, and died one or two years after.

JASPER MOORE ; who died the first season.

Mr. WILLIAM BREWSTER ; their Ruling Elder, lived some twenty-three or four years after his arrival. MARY, his wife ; died between 1623 and 1627. LOVE BREWSTER ; a son, married, lived to the year 1650, had four children. WRESTLING BREWSTER ; youngest son.

RICHARD MORE and Brother ; two boys placed with the Elder. Richard afterwards married, and had four or more children. His brother died the first winter.

Mr. EDWARD WINSLOW ; Mr. W. afterwards chosen Governor, died in 1655, when on a commission to the West Indies. ELIZABETH, his wife ; died the first winter. Mr. W. left two children by a second marriage.

GEORGE SOULE and ELIAS STORY ; two men in Winslow's family. G. Soule married and had eight children. E. Story died in the first sickness.

---

ELLEN MORE ; a little girl placed in Mr. Winslow's family, sister of Richard More, died soon after their arrival.

Mr. WILLIAM BRADFORD ; their second Governor, author of the history of the Plymouth Colony, lived to the year 1657. DOROTHY, his wife ; who died soon after their arrival. Governor Bradford left a son in England to come afterwards—had four children by a second marriage.

Mr. ISAAC ALLERTON ; chosen first assistant to the Governor. MARY, his wife ; who died in the first sickness. BARTHOLOMEW ; son, married in England. REMEMBER and MARY, daughters. Remember married in Salem, had three or four children. Mary married in Plymouth, had four children.

JOHN HOOK ; servant boy, died in the first sickness.

Mr. SAMUEL FULLER ; their physician. His wife and child remained, and came over afterwards ; they had two more children.

WILLIAM BUTTEN ; servant, died on the passage.

JOHN CRACKSTON ; who died in the first sickness. JOHN CRACKSTON, his son ; who died some five or six years after.

Capt. MYLES STANDISH ; who lived to the year 1656 ; chief in military affairs. ROSE, his wife ; died in the first sickness. Capt. Standish had four sons living in 1650, by a second marriage.

Mr. CHRISTOPHER MARTIN and his wife ; SOLOMON PROWER and JOHN LANGEMORE, servants ; all died soon after their arrival.

Mr. WILLIAM MULLINS, his wife, JOSEPH, a son ; these three died the first winter. PRISCILLA, a daughter ; survived and married John Alden. ROBERT CARTER, servant ; died the first winter.

Mr. WILLIAM WHITE ; died soon after landing. SUSANNA, his wife ; afterwards married to Mr. E. Winslow. RESOLVED, a son ; married and had five children. PEREGRINE, a son ; was born after their arrival at Cape Cod, he cannot therefore be numbered among the passengers proper ; married, and had two children before 1650.

WILLIAM HOLBECK and EDWARD THOMSON, servants ; both died soon after landing.

Mr. STEPHEN HOPKINS, and ELIZABETH, his wife ; both lived over



twenty years after their arrival, and had a son and four daughters born in this country. GILES, and CONSTANTIA, by a former marriage. Giles married; had four children. Constantia married; had twelve children. DAMARIS, a son, and OCEANUS, born at sea; children by the present marriage.

EDWARD DOTY, and EDWARD LITSTER, servants. E. Doty by a second marriage had seven children; after his term of service went to Virginia.

Mr. RICHARD WARREN; his wife and five daughters were left, and came over afterwards. They also had two sons; and the daughters married here.

JOHN BILLINGTON; he was not from Leyden, or of the Leyden Company, but from London. ELLEN, his wife. JOHN, his son; who died in a few years. FRANCIS, the second son; married and had eight children.

EDWARD TILLIE, and ANN, his wife; both died soon after their arrival. HENRY SAMSON and HUMILITY COOPER, two children, their cousins. Henry lived, married, had seven children. Humility returned to England.

JOHN TILLIE, and his wife; both died soon after they came on shore. ELIZABETH, their daughter; afterwards married John Howland.

FRANCIS COOKE; who lived until after 1650; his wife and other children came afterwards; they had six or more children. JOHN, his son; afterwards married; had four children.

THOMAS ROGERS; died in the first sickness. JOSEPH, his son; was living in 1650, married and had six children. Mr. Rogers' other children came afterwards, and had families.

THOMAS TINKER, wife and son; all died in the first sickness.

JOHN RIGDALE, ALICE, his wife; both died in the first sickness.

JAMES CHILTON, his wife; both died in the first sickness. MARY, their daughter; lived, married, and had nine children. Another married daughter came afterwards.

EDWARD FULLER, his wife; both died in the first sickness. SAMUEL, their son; married; had four children.

JOHN TURNER, two sons; names not given; all three died in the

first sickness. A daughter came some years afterwards to Salem and there married.

FRANCIS EATON, SARAH, his wife ; she died the first winter ; by a third marriage he left three children. SAMUEL, a son ; married and had one child.

MOSES FLETCHER, JOHN GOODMAN, THOMAS WILLIAMS, DIGERIE PRIEST, EDMOND MARGESON, RICHARD BRITTERIGE, RICHARD CLARKE ; these seven died in the general sickness. The wife of D. Priest, and children, came afterwards, she being the sister of Mr. Allerton.

PETER BROWN ; lived some fourteen years after, was twice married, and left four children.

RICHARD GARDINER ; became a seaman, and died abroad.

GILBERT WINSLOW ; after living here a number of years, returned to England.

JOHN ALDEN ; "a hopeful young man," hired at Southampton, married Priscilla Mullens, as mentioned, and had eleven children.

JOHN ALLERTON.

THOMAS ENGLISH.

WILLIAM TREVORE, and — ELY ; two seamen ; are commonly, but incorrectly reckoned in the number of the first company of passengers for the Colony ; Bradford himself says : "Two other seamen were hired to stay a year ; \* \* when their time was out they both returned." Accordingly he says of the *Mayflower* company : "These being about a hundred souls, came over in the first ship." Afterwards he adds : "Of these one hundred persons who came over in this first ship together, the greatest half died in the general mortality, and most of them in two or three months' time." Omitting those two hired sailors who returned, and counting the person that died and the child that was born while on the passage as one passenger, we have the exact number—*one hundred* of the Pilgrim Company, "who came over in the first ship." And, as *fifty-one* died the first season, this enumeration makes good those other words of the historian, that, "the greater half died in the general mortality."

---

LIST OF PASSENGERS THAT ARRIVED, AFTER ONE  
YEAR, IN THE SECOND SMALL SHIP *FORTUNE*;

Being parts of families, with others, left in England or Holland the year before. They arrived  
at New Plymouth, on the 11th of Nov., 1621.

JOHN ADAMS.

WILLIAM BASSITE (Bassett, probably two in his family).

WILLIAM BEALE.

EDWARD BOMPASSE.

JONATHAN BREWSTER ; the oldest son of Elder Brewster.

CLEMENT BRIGGES.

JOHN CANNON.

WILLIAM CONER.

ROBERT CUSHMAN ; for several years the Leyden Company's agent in  
England. He returned in the *Fortune* to act still further as  
agent for the Company ; was of great service in various ways ;  
but died before coming again to settle in the Colony. THOMAS  
CUSHMAN, son of Robert, about twelve years old ; came with  
his father in the *Fortune*, became an exemplary man in the  
Colony, and succeeded Elder Brewster in the eldership, in 1649.

STEPHEN DEAN.

PHILIP DE LA NOYE.

THOMAS FLAVELL and son.

WIDOW FORD and three children, WILLIAM, MARTHA, and JOHN.

ROBERT HICKES.

WILLIAM HILTON.

BENNET MORGAN.

THOMAS MORTON.

AUSTIN NICHOLAS.

WILLIAM PALMER (probably two in his family).

WILLIAM PITT.

THOMAS PRINCE, or PRENCE ; married the Elder's daughter, Patience ;  
was afterwards Governor.

MOSES SIMONSON.

---

HUGH STATIE.  
JAMES STEWARD.  
WILLIAM TENCH.  
JOHN WINSLOW ; brother of Mr. Edward Winslow.  
WILLIAM WRIGHT.

---

LIST OF THOSE WHO CAME OVER IN THE *ANN* AND  
*LITTLE JAMES*.

The vessels parted company at sea ; the *Ann* arrived the latter part of June, and the *Little James* some week or ten days later ; part of the number were the wives and children of persons already in the Colony.

ANTHONY ANNABAL ; afterwards settled in Scituate.  
EDWARD BANGS ; settled in Eastham.  
ROBERT BARTLETT.  
FEAK BREWSTER and PATIENCE BREWSTER ; daughters of Elder Brewster.  
MARY BUCKET.  
EDWARD BURCHER.  
THOMAS CLARKE. This Thomas Clarke's grave-stone is the oldest on the Plymouth Burial Hill.  
CHRISTOPHER CONANT.  
CUTHBERT CUTHBERTSON ; was a Hollander.  
ANTHONY DIX.  
JOHN FAUNCE.  
MANASSEH FAUNCE.  
GOODWIFE FLAVELL ; probaby the wife of Thomas Flavell, who came in the *Fortune*.  
EDMUND FLOOD.  
BRIDGET FULLER ; apparently the wife of Samuel Fuller, the physician.  
TIMOTHY HATHERLY.  
WILLIAM HEARD.  
MARGARET HICKES and her children ; the wife of Robert Hickes, who came in the *Fortune*.

---

William Hilton's wife and two children. He had sent for them before his death.

EDWARD HOLMAN.

JOHN JENNY ; had "liberty, in 1636, to erect a mill for grinding and beating of corn upon the brook of Plymouth."

ROBERT LONG.

EXPERIENCE MITCHELL.

GEORGE MORTON ; he brought with him his son, Nathaniel, and four other children. NATHANIEL MORTON ; son of George Morton, and afterwards Secretary of the Colony.

THOMAS MORTON, jr. ; son of Thomas Morton, who came in the *Fortune*.

ELLEN NEWTON.

JOHN OLDHAM ; a man of some note afterwards.

FRANCES PALMER ; wife of William Palmer, who came in the *Fortune*.

CHRISTIAN PENN.

Mr. Perce's two servants.

JOSIUA PRATT.

JAMES RAND.

ROBERT RATTLIFFE.

NICHOLAS SNOW ; settled in Eastham.

ALICE SOUTHWORTH ; widow, afterwards the second wife of Governor Bradford.

FRANCIS SPRAGUE ; settled in Duxbury..

BARBARA STANDISH ; *i.e.*, second wife of Captain Standish, married after her arrival.

THOMAS TILDEN.

STEPHEN TRACY.

RALPH WALLEN.

---

It must not be imagined that the following pages furnish by any means a complete list of the early settlers in America. In 1637 Thomas

Mayhew was appointed, for a term of twenty-one years, to keep a record of all those persons who left England "to passe into forraigne partes," but of Mayhew's lists nothing is to be found but the fragment commencing at page 287, and that continues but for a few months. It cannot be doubted but that other lists were made, but they are either lost, or are among the mass of papers still uncatalogued at the Record Office. We learn incidentally that ships left England almost daily for America, but no records of them, or of their passengers, remain. Thus among the registers of deaths in the parish of Deal, co. Kent, we find that on the 4th of May, 1639, Margaret, wife of Thomas Waldigrauc, bound for New England, was buried. Who was Thomas Waldigrauc, and with what company did he sail?

We know that many ships sailed from Bristol, among others *The Angel Gabriel* and *The James*, conveying the Revd. Richard Mather and the Revd. Daniel Maude, but no records of departures from that port remain. Again, who were the companions who sailed in 1633 in the *The Griffin*, with John Haynes and the Revd. Thomas Hooker? Where are the lists of *The Arabella*, and other ships, in which John Winthrop and the founders of Massachusetts embarked? Who went out with the Revd. Ezekiel Rogers from Rowley, and with Fenwick, and the Revd. Henry Whitfield? These are but a few instances, to show how very imperfect are our records of the early settlers.

Further, it should be borne in mind that only the names of those were taken who legally left the shores of England. At page 142, for example, and elsewhere throughout the book, we find that the passengers were examined by the minister touching their conformity to the church discipline of England, and that they had taken the oaths of allegiance and supremacy; elsewhere (p. 106, &c.) we find it certified that they are no subsidy men, that is, men liable to the payment of a subsidy to the crown. Among the thousands who emigrated to New England, it cannot be doubted but that a very large number left to avoid payment of the hateful subsidy, and that they would not take the oaths of allegiance and supremacy. These, therefore, must have left secretly, and of such no record would exist.

It is perhaps hardly necessary to say, that where, in the following

lists, it is stated that so many people were *transported* to New England, it does not mean that they were sent as felons, as the word, at the present time, usually implies. It simply means that they were conveyed. Those persons, however, who were convicted for upholding the cause of the Duke of Monmouth (pp. 315—342), were undoubtedly *transported*, as we now understand the word.

The Summer Islands, mentioned at pages 301—314, and elsewhere, are now called the Bermudas. In 1609, Sir GEORGE SOMERS, or SUMERS, was driven on the islands in the course of a voyage to Virginia, and from him the islands derived their name. The Virginia Company, who claimed the islands by the right of having discovered them, sold them to a company of a hundred and twenty persons, who, having obtained a charter for their settlement in 1612, sent out sixty settlers, with a governor. During and immediately after the civil war in England, many persons of eminence took refuge in the Bermudas, among others the poet WALLER, who celebrated their beauty in a poem, entitled "*The Battle of the Summer Islands.*"

Enough has been said to show the great value of the lists here given, and I trust that others may be induced to make further search among the documents in the Record Office, to bring to light the treasures there hidden.

J. C. H.

May, 1873.

[Regi]ster of the names  
of all y<sup>e</sup> Passinger w<sup>ch</sup>  
Passed from y<sup>e</sup> Port of  
London for on whole  
yeare Endinge at  
Xp<sup>mas</sup> 1635.







## Passinger w<sup>ch</sup> Passed from y<sup>o</sup> Port of London.

---

*Post festum Natalis Christi 1634. vsq ad festum Na: Christi  
1635*

*Secundo Januarij 1634*

**T**HEIS vnder written are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued  
in y<sup>e</sup> Merch<sup>t</sup> *bonaventure* JAMES RICROFTE M<sup>r</sup> bound thither  
have taken y<sup>e</sup> oath of Allegiance.

|                              | yeres |                              | yeres |
|------------------------------|-------|------------------------------|-------|
| W <sup>thm</sup> SAYER ..... | 58    | ANDREW JEFFERIES .....       | 24    |
| BAZILL BROOKE .....          | 20    | W <sup>m</sup> MUNDAY .....  | 22    |
| ROBERT PERCY .....           | 40    | ARTHUR HOWELL .....          | 20    |
| CHARLES HILLIARD .....       | 22    | JO: ABBY .....               | 22    |
| EDWARD CLARK .....           | 30    | JAMES MOYSER .....           | 28    |
| JO: OGELL .....              | 18    | MATHEW MARSHALL .....        | 30    |
| RICHARD HARGRAVE .....       | 20    | W <sup>m</sup> SMITH .....   | 20    |
| JO: ANDERSON. ....           | 20    | GARRETT RILEY .....          | 24    |
| FRANCIS SPENCER .....        | 23    | MILES RILEY .....            | 20    |
| JOHN LEWES .....             | 23    | W <sup>thm</sup> BURCH ..... | 19    |
| RICHARD HUGHES .....         | 19    | PETER DOLE .....             | 20    |
| JOHN CLARK .....             | 19    | JAMES METCALF .....          | 22    |
| W <sup>m</sup> GUY .....     | 18    | JO: VNDERWOOD .....          | 23    |
| JOHN BURD .....              | 18    | ROBERT LUCK.....             | 25    |
| JAMES REDDING .....          | 19    | JOHN WOOD.....               | 26    |
| RICHARD COOPER .....         | 18    | WALTER MORGAN .....          | 23    |

|    |                                |    |
|----|--------------------------------|----|
|    | FRUNTAINE .....                | 18 |
|    | REDDING .....                  | 22 |
|    | STON BOSTOCK .....             | 16 |
|    | RUSSELL .....                  | 19 |
|    | RIDGLEY.....                   | 23 |
|    | ROBERT HARRIS.....             | 19 |
|    | W <sup>m</sup> MASON .....     | 19 |
|    | DORR DERRICK .....             | 23 |
|    | JOHN BAMFORD .....             | 28 |
|    | GEN: SESSION .....             | 40 |
| 8  | JO: COOKE .....                | 47 |
| 13 | THO: TOWNSON .....             | 26 |
| 20 | THO: PARSON .....              | 30 |
| 22 | MICHELL HOPKINSON .....        | 27 |
| 20 | W <sup>m</sup> SURGISSON ..... | 25 |
| 24 | EDWARD FISHER .....            | 35 |
| 18 | ROBERT FISHER .....            | 34 |
| 17 | RICHARD ELLIS .....            | 29 |
| 20 | JO: ATKINSON .....             | 24 |
| 18 | JO. HICKCOMBOTTOM .....        | 24 |
| 21 | JOSEPH WASHBORN .....          | 22 |
| 22 | RICHARD PITT.....              | 19 |
| 18 | EDWARD MAIOR .....             | 19 |
| 18 | JO: FAVOR .....                | 18 |
| 42 | HENRY ANMER .....              | 16 |
| 24 | ELLEN JONES .....              | 18 |
| 24 | W <sup>m</sup> RIDGDELL.....   | 24 |
| 10 | CHRISTOPHER CARNOLL .....      | 23 |
| 20 | JO: FEELHOUSE.....             | 19 |
| 18 | THO: TAYLOR .....              | 19 |
| 24 | JO: GRIMSCROFT .....           | 27 |
| 20 | JESPER WESTON .....            | 27 |
| 18 | JOHN LEE .....                 | 17 |
| 20 | JOHN SKORIE .....              | 16 |

... .. has been altered : it, however, looks like a 3 followed  
 ... ..

|                                 |    |                                    |    |
|---------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|----|
| JO: MOSELY .....                | 18 | HENRY ROGERS .....                 | 30 |
| JEREEMY REDDING.....            | 18 | ROBERT SMITHSON.....               | 23 |
| RICHARD AST .....               | 30 | NIC <sup>A</sup> : HARVY .....     | 30 |
| JOHN ROLINSON .....             | 26 | JAMES GRASTON [ <i>or</i> GRAFTON] | 22 |
| RICHARD GLAISTER .....          | 31 | DANIELL DANIELL.....               | 18 |
| PROTHEROCK ALIS.....            | 24 | REGINOLL HAWES .....               | 25 |
| JOHN TOWSE .....                | 26 | GEO: BURLINGHAM* .....             | 20 |
| RICHARD CAVE .....              | 28 | JO: HUTCHINSON.....                | 22 |
| THO: GOODMAN .....              | 25 | JAMES GRAME † .....                | 17 |
| PHILLIPP CONNER .....           | 21 | RICHARD HARMAN.....                | 20 |
| LAUNCELOT PRYCE.....            | 21 | SAM: ASHLEY .....                  | 19 |
| <i>Vxor</i> THOMAZIN .....      | 18 | GEO: BURLINGHAM .....              | 20 |
| KAT: YATES.....                 | 19 | ELIZABETH JACKSON .....            | 17 |
| AVERYN COWPER .....             | 20 | SARA TURNER.....                   | 20 |
| JO: DUNN.....                   | 26 | MARY ASHLEY .....                  | 24 |
| LEONARD EVANS .....             | 22 | MARGERIE FURBREDD .....            | 20 |
| THO: ANDERSON.....              | 18 | MARGARET HUNTLEY .....             | 20 |
| EDWARD CRANFIELD .....          | 24 | RICHARD DOLL .....                 | 25 |
| <i>vxor</i> ANN CRANFIELD ..... | 18 | THO: PERRY.....                    | 34 |
| JO: BAGGLEY .....               | 14 | <i>vxor</i> DOROTHY.....           | 26 |
| THO: SMITH.....                 | 14 | BEN: PERRY .....                   | 4  |
| WILM WESTON .....               | 30 | MARY CARLTON .....                 | 23 |
| THO: TOWNSEND.....              | 14 | ABRAM SILVESTER .....              | 40 |
| EDWARD DAVIES .....             | 25 | THO: BOLTON .....                  | 18 |
| MARY SAUND <sup>RS</sup> .....  | 26 | RICHARD CHAMPION .....             | 19 |
| JANE CHAMBERS.....              | 23 | RICHARD CHAMPION .....             | 18 |
| MARGARET MADDOCK'S.....         | 21 | ABRAM SILVESTER .....              | 14 |
| ROGER STURDEVANT.....           | 21 | ELIZABETH NUÑICK .....             | 20 |
| JOHN WIGG .....                 | 24 | JO: ATKINSON.....                  | 30 |
| JOHN GREENWOOD.....             | 16 | RIC <sup>S</sup> HORE .....        | 24 |
| ANDREW DUNTON .....             | 38 | RALPH NICHOLSON .....              | 20 |
| JOHN WISE .....                 | 30 | ROBERT MORE.....                   | 19 |
| W <sup>M</sup> HUDSON .....     | 32 | JOAN NUBOLD .....                  | 20 |
| THO: EDENBURROW .....           | 37 | THO: HEBDEN .....                  | 20 |
| JOHN HILL .....                 | 50 |                                    |    |

\* [It will be observed that this name is repeated five lines below.]

† [It is possible that this name may be intended for GRAND; the last two letters are very badly written.]

*vj<sup>r</sup> Januarij 1634.*

**I** HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to St Christophers  
 of the Barbadoes, JAMES ROMSEY Mr bound thither have taken  
 y<sup>e</sup> oath of Allegiance.

|                                 | yeres |                                  |    |
|---------------------------------|-------|----------------------------------|----|
| JOHN PHILLIPPS .....            | 21    | JOHN BOWES .....                 | 23 |
| JOHN ALLIN .....                | 23    | HENRY CUPPLEDIKE .....           | 20 |
| DAVID JOHNES .....              | 24    | ROB <sup>t</sup> STRATFORD ..... | 16 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WHITE .....      | 30    | ROBERT HOLLAND .....             | 19 |
| HUMFREY DAVIES .....            | 22    | THO: BORNE .....                 | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> CANNION .....    | 21    | EDWARD ROBERT'S.....             | 25 |
| EDWARD LAMPEUGH .....           | 35    | JOHN CARTER .....                | 26 |
| GEORGE CLIFFE .....             | 26    | GEORGE SUTTON.....               | 19 |
| ABRAM J <sup>no</sup> SON ..... | 27    | EDWARD JENNOR .....              | 24 |
| HENRIE WELLS .....              | 23    | JOSEPH GLADE.....                | 20 |
| JOHN VSHER .....                | 26    | PETER MONK .....                 | 29 |
| EDMOND KNIGHT .....             | 21    | RICHARD COKE .....               | 38 |
| THO: RASBOTTOM .....            | 23    | ISACK PETER .....                | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> GRIGGSON .....   | 14    | PHILLIPP SQUIER .....            | 20 |
| RICHARD JONES .....             | 23    | BARTHOLMEW FLUDE .....           | 24 |
| MICHELL WHITE .....             | 18    | RICHARD LAWRENCE.....            | 20 |
| RICHARD BORNE.....              | 24    | DANIELL SMITH .....              | 20 |
| EDWARD FLETCHER .....           | 20    | JOHN SYMES .....                 | 17 |
| FRANCIS SOWTH.....              | 19    | ROBERT KETT.....                 | 22 |
| JOHN CONNY .....                | 20    | SUZAN HUDSON .....               | 20 |
| ROBERT SKARVILL.....            | 21    | MARY SEA .....                   | 16 |
| EDWARD ROBINSON .....           | 18    | JOHN SHETTLEWORTH .....          | 28 |
| JOHN HOLLAND .....              | 15    | RICHARD FRYME .....              | 26 |
| EDWARD ASH .....                | 20    | ROB <sup>t</sup> HOLME .....     | 22 |
| THO: SANDBY .....               | 17    | JOHN MORE .....                  | 28 |
| THO: GREENE .....               | 24    | RICHARD PERCE .....              | 45 |
| MARK THEODY .....               | 18    | EDWARD JONES .....               | 21 |
| W <sup>illm</sup> BURT.....     | 22    | MARK ELLVYN .....                | 20 |

|                                   |    |                                  |    |
|-----------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| HENRY PURSTYNN .....              | 18 | JOHN HIGGINS.....                | 20 |
| RICHARD CHITTING .....            | 23 | WILLM HODGSON.....               | 20 |
| THO: MARFUTT .....                | 22 | THO: JENKYNNS .....              | 23 |
| RICHARD EDMOND'S .....            | 18 | JN <sup>o</sup> GREENEWOOD ..... | 26 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PRICHARD .....     | 25 | JOHN PLACE.....                  | 22 |
| THO: ARNOLD.....                  | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> HAYMAN .....      | 36 |
| RICHARD CHAMBLIS .....            | 19 | EDWARD SAVAGE .....              | 20 |
| EDWARD BRUNT.....                 | 25 | JO: CONNIERS .....               | 21 |
| GEORGE STOKES .....               | 23 | JOHN MORE .....                  | 30 |
| HENRY FOOKES .....                | 21 | ROB <sup>t</sup> GROUND.....     | 22 |
| ROBERT GRANGER .....              | 21 | WILLIAM BRUTON .....             | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WALTER.....        | 26 | WILLIAM WALTON .....             | 22 |
| JOHN RODS .....                   | 20 | WILLM SEWARD .....               | 26 |
| EZEHELL CLEMENT'S .....           | 20 | HENRY RYMES .....                | 40 |
| THO: CARPENTER .....              | 20 | HENRY ILES .....                 | 17 |
| THO: SMITH.....                   | 17 | BRYAN ERLE .....                 | 21 |
| JOHN WHITE .....                  | 27 | JOHN FOX .....                   | 19 |
| JOHN WATKINSON .....              | 22 | ROBERT GILBY .....               | 18 |
| JOSEPH PARDY.....                 | 23 | ROBERT BAKER .....               | 50 |
| ROBERT LANGRIDGE .....            | 20 | THO: PECK .....                  | 20 |
| JN <sup>o</sup> ETHERINGTON ..... | 17 | WILLM HARRIS.....                | 35 |
| GEORGE WHITE .....                | 27 | JOHN TOWNE .....                 | 27 |
| THO: COCKEY .....                 | 25 | CHRISTIAN MYNNIKYN .....         | 19 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> BLACKGROVE.....  | 24 |                                  |    |

17 Februarij 1634.

**I** HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> *Hopewell* Capten THO: WOOD M<sup>r</sup> bound thither. the passenges have taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

|                                |                     |                               |                     |
|--------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| WILLM VSHER .....              | <sup>yeres</sup> 22 | JOHN HILL .....               | <sup>yeres</sup> 19 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : HANBY ..... | 23                  | RICHARD CLYNTON .....         | 23                  |
| RICHARD JACKSON .....          | 17                  | JN <sup>o</sup> HARRISON..... | 45                  |

|                                |    |                                |    |
|--------------------------------|----|--------------------------------|----|
| JAMES READ .....               | 19 | JARVICE DODDERIDGE .....       | 21 |
| DUNSTON KEMBER.....            | 20 | JOHN DECBORN .....             | 22 |
| W <sup>n</sup> OWEN.....       | 23 | W <sup>th</sup> M SERIFF ..... | 19 |
| J <sup>n</sup> ° FREE .....    | 25 | JOHN OFFWORD .....             | 24 |
| RICHARD GANE .....             | 19 | THO: LEE .....                 | 20 |
| THOMAS RICHARD'S .....         | 19 | ROBERT RICHARD'S.....          | 18 |
| JOHN NICKS.....                | 23 | GEORGE HITER .....             | 18 |
| MARTIN PERKYNN .....           | 20 | JOHN DREADD.....               | 17 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> BLADES* ..... | 24 | ARTHUR W <sup>v</sup> ND ..... | 17 |
| ROBERT DYMOND .....            | 29 | RICHARD OSBORN .....           | 22 |
| THO: DAYES.....                | 20 | JOHN PHILLIPPS .....           | 37 |
| W <sup>n</sup> WALKER .....    | 21 | JOHN STEEVENS .....            | 13 |
| RALPH HARWOOD .....            | 23 | JOHN REDDHEDD .....            | 28 |
| PHILLIPP PHILPOTT .....        | 30 | W <sup>n</sup> GIBSON .....    | 18 |
| JAMES PALLISTER .....          | 28 | THO: WATERMAN .....            | 27 |
| RICHARD CLARK.....             | 21 | THO: JONES .....               | 19 |
| DANIELL BAKER.....             | 20 | JO: NISOM.....                 | 23 |
| JOHN TAYLER .....              | 23 | EDWARD LAYTON .....            | 30 |
| THOMAS PROSSER .....           | 20 | W <sup>th</sup> M BENSON ..... | 28 |
| JOHN EATON .....               | 20 | JOHN WHITEHEDD.....            | 23 |
| THO: SMITH.....                | 21 | RICHARD BARNARD .....          | 23 |
| JOHN JOHNSON .....             | 18 | HENRY LONG .....               | 21 |
| RICHARD HOLMES .....           | 24 | JOHN WILKS .....               | 22 |
| RALPH TERRETT.....             | 24 | THO: WELLMAN .....             | 21 |
| HENRY TATNUM.....              | 20 | THO: GATON .....               | 25 |
| ALEXANDER SMITH .....          | 18 | W <sup>th</sup> M ALLIN .....  | 25 |
| JOHN CRAPP .....               | 37 | THO: LETTENY .....             | 20 |
| JOHN FAUX .....                | 36 | ROBERT PORTER.....             | 20 |
| JOSEPH BRYAN .....             | 20 | JOHN HUGHES.....               | 20 |
| NEVILL HUTCHINS.....           | 20 | HENRY ATKYNS .....             | 22 |
| W <sup>n</sup> WALTERS .....   | 22 | ROBERT KEMBER .....            | 21 |
| W <sup>th</sup> M PUTTEX.....  | 20 | ROBERT MILLS ...               | 19 |
| ARCHIBALD WEYER .....          | 18 | JOHN DAVIES .....              | 25 |
| NATHANIELL COBHAM .....        | 17 | THOMAS CROWDER.....            | 21 |

\* [This name is very faintly written, but I do not think there can be any doubt about it.]

|                                |    |                                  |    |
|--------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| RICHARD PURNELL .....          | 21 | THO: EVERIE .....                | 19 |
| ROBERT LYNLEY.....             | 20 | THO: MEDWELL .....               | 31 |
| HENRY HOLMES .....             | 44 | JO: BASHER .....                 | 20 |
| JOHN KEY .....                 | 30 | JAMES ELLERTON .....             | 18 |
| JOHN WILLIAMS .....            | 21 | RICHARD HANDS .....              | 19 |
| JOHN FOWLER.....               | 24 | MEDUSALA WATT'S.....             | 20 |
| JOHN OWEN.....                 | 20 | THO: HAMES .....                 | 19 |
| OWEN WILLIAMS .....            | 21 | PHILLIPP CARTWRITE .....         | 20 |
| THO: DREW .....                | 26 | JOHN LOFTIS .....                | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> BUMSTEDD .....  | 21 | MICHELL ROCKS.....               | 21 |
| EDWARD J <sup>n</sup> SON..... | 20 | JO: LING .....                   | 45 |
| JOHN BOWND .....               | 20 | THO: SHERMAN .....               | 26 |
| JOHN HAIES.....                | 30 | W <sup>m</sup> JACKSON .....     | 30 |
| JOHN LYON .....                | 18 | JAMES GOLDINGHAM .....           | 32 |
| With <sup>m</sup> CORSER.....  | 24 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : RAINOLDS..... | 19 |
| THOMAS TRIGG .....             | 21 | JO: NOKES .....                  | 20 |
| ROBERT NISBETT .....           | 19 | FRANC'S [FRANCIS] SYMOND'S       | 21 |
| With <sup>m</sup> CADDY .....  | 21 | THOMAS LURTING .....             | 21 |
| JOHN CASSEDY .....             | 20 | JAMES ANDERSON .....             | 19 |
| ALEXANDER MORE .....           | 24 | WALTER JAGO.....                 | 20 |
| RICHARD WELLYN.....            | 25 | JOHN BEAD .....                  | 22 |
| RICHARD GRIFF'S [GRIFFITHS]    | 24 | JOHN YOUNG .....                 | 19 |
| ARTHUR YEOMANS.....            | 24 | THO: HUBBARD .....               | 20 |
| NICHOLAS HOBSON.....           | 23 | EDWARD BROWNE .....              | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> MARROW .....    | 25 | W <sup>m</sup> SEERE .....       | 22 |
| FRANCIS DENE .....             | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> LEVYNS .....      | 22 |
| JOHN PHILPOTT .....            | 16 | JO: HAMOND .....                 | 17 |
| JOHN STRATTERGOOD .....        | 18 | EDWARD PULLIN .....              | 27 |
| W <sup>m</sup> CANT .....      | 19 | JAMES CULLIMOR .....             | 22 |
| HENRIE SPECKMAN .....          | 27 | JO: DE PARK .....                | 28 |
| JOHN YAT'S.....                | 19 | RICHARD WALTON.....              | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> RANSE .....     | 27 | ROBERT COLLIE .....              | 20 |
| GEORGE SELMAN .....            | 16 | JOSEPH HEPWORTH .....            | 33 |
| NICHOLAS BLADES .....          | 21 | With <sup>m</sup> WALTERS.....   | 32 |
| JOHN CLARK .....               | 24 | DANIELL SMITH.....               | 33 |



|                              |    |                     |    |
|------------------------------|----|---------------------|----|
| RICHARD TRUEMAN .....        | 24 | RANDALL OGDEN ..... | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> MASTERS ..... | 21 | THO: BROWNE.....    | 11 |
| JO: CLERE .....              | 26 |                     |    |

*xj<sup>o</sup> Marcij 1634*

de pochia Sci }  
Egiddij [Giles] }  
Cripplegate. } **I** HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to  
New England having brought Certificate from the  
Justices of the peace & Minister of the pish the pte hath taken the oaths  
of Allegiance & Supremacie.

PETER HOWSON xxxj yeres & his Wife ELLIN HOWSON 39 yeres old.

Turris }  
Londof } **I** HEIS vnder written names are are (*sic*) to be transported  
to New-England having brought attestacōn & Certific  
from the Justices of peace & Minister of the pish according to the LLs  
[Lords] of the Councells order the pte hath taken the oaths of Allegiance  
& Supremacie.

|                     |       |
|---------------------|-------|
|                     | yeres |
| THOMAS STARES ..... | 31    |
| SUZAN JOHNSON ..... | 12    |

*16 Marcij 1634*

Mildred }  
Bredstret } **I** HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-  
England imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> *Christian* de Lo: JO: WHITE.  
Mr bound thither, the Men have taken y<sup>e</sup> oath of Allegiance & Su-  
premacie.

|                      |       |                     |       |
|----------------------|-------|---------------------|-------|
|                      | yeres |                     | yeres |
| FRANCIS STILES ..... | 35    | JO: HARRIS .....    | 28    |
| THO: BASSETT .....   | 37    | JAMES HORWOOD ..... | 30    |
| THO: STILES .....    | 20    | JO: REEVES .....    | 19    |
| THO: BARBER .....    | 21    | THO: FOULFOOT ..... | 22    |
| JO: DYER .....       | 28    | JAMES BUSKET .....  | 28    |

|                                    |                         |
|------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| THO: COOP [COOPER]..... 18         | THO: HAUKEWORTH..... 23 |
| EDWARD PRESTON ..... 13            | JO: STILES ..... 35     |
| JO: CRIBB ..... 30                 | HENRIE STILES ..... 40  |
| GEORGE CHAPPELL..... 20            | JANE WORDEN ..... 30    |
| ROBERT ROBINSON..... 45            | JOAN STILES ..... 35    |
| EDWARD PATTESON ..... 33           | HENRY STILES ..... 3    |
| FRANCIS MARSHALL ..... 30          | JO: STILES ..... 9. Mo: |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : HEYLEI ..... 22 | RACHELL STILES ..... 28 |
| THO: HALFORD ..... 20              |                         |

---

22<sup>o</sup> *Marcij* 1634

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> *Planter* NIC<sup>o</sup>: TRARICE M<sup>r</sup> bound for New-England p Certificat from Stepney pish, and Attestacōn from S<sup>r</sup> THO: JAY, & M<sup>r</sup> SIMON MUSKETT 2 Justices of the Peace. the Men have taken the oaths of Supremacie & Allegiance.

|                          |                                            |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------------------|
| NICHOLAS DAVIES ..... 40 | W <sup>m</sup> LOCK ..... 6                |
| SARA DAVIES ..... 48     | A Sawyer JO: MADDOX ..... 43               |
| JOSEPH DAVIES ..... 13   | Glover JAMES LONNIN ..... 26               |
| ROBERT STEVENS ..... 22  | } A Sawyer<br>} A Labourer<br>} 4 servants |
| JOHN MORE ..... 24       |                                            |
| JAMES HAIEWARD ..... 22  |                                            |
| JUDITH PHIPPIN ..... 16  |                                            |


---

26 *Marcij* 1635

**T**HIS vnder written name is to be imbarqued in the *Peter Bonaven-* *ture*. THO: HARMAN M<sup>r</sup> bound for y<sup>e</sup> Barbadoes & S<sup>t</sup> Christophers p Certificate from S<sup>t</sup> Androwes pish Holborne: And Attestacōn from Justice GRIMSTON & Justice SHEPPARD hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLM BANKS..... 21 yeeres.

*Primo Aprill 1635*

N the *Hopewell* of Lond m' W<sup>m</sup> BUNDOCKE v<sup>r</sup>s New Engtd

|                                  |                     |                                                   |                                                            |
|----------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| JO <sup>n</sup> COOPER.....      | 41 yers             | } of oney [Olney]*<br>} in Buckingham-<br>} sher  | } theis haue taken<br>} the othe of Alleg<br>} e supremcie |
| EDMOND FARRINGTON                | 47 yers             |                                                   |                                                            |
| W <sup>m</sup> PARRYER .....     | 36                  |                                                   |                                                            |
| GEO: GRIGG'S .....               | 42                  | } of Landen<br>} [? Lavenden]*<br>} of Sherington | } in Bucking-<br>} hāsher                                  |
| PHILLIP KYRTLAND ...             | 21                  |                                                   |                                                            |
| NA <sup>th</sup> KYRTLAND .....  | 19                  |                                                   |                                                            |
| THO. GRIGG'S .....               | 15 yers             | } Children of GEO: GRIGGS aforsaid                |                                                            |
| W <sup>m</sup> GRIGG'S.....      | 14                  |                                                   |                                                            |
| ELISA. GRIGG'S .....             | 10                  |                                                   |                                                            |
| MARY GRIGG'S .....               | 6                   |                                                   |                                                            |
| JAMES GRIGG'S .....              | 2                   |                                                   |                                                            |
| WIBROE .....                     | 42 y <sup>r</sup> s | wife of JO <sup>n</sup> COOPER                    |                                                            |
| ELIZA: .....                     | 49 yers             | wife of EDMOND FARRINGTON                         |                                                            |
| ALYCE .....                      | 37 yers             | wife of W <sup>m</sup> PURRYER†                   |                                                            |
| ALYCE .....                      | 42 yers             | wife of GEO. GRIGG'S                              |                                                            |
| MARY COOPER .....                | 13                  | } Children of JO <sup>n</sup> COOPER aforsaid     |                                                            |
| JO <sup>n</sup> COOPER.....      | 10                  |                                                   |                                                            |
| THO. COOPER .....                | 7                   |                                                   |                                                            |
| MARTHA COOPER .....              | 5                   |                                                   |                                                            |
| PHILLIP PHILLIPP .....           | 15 yers             | seru <sup>t</sup> to JO <sup>n</sup> COOPER       |                                                            |
| SARRA FARRINGTON...              | 14                  | } Children of EDW. ‡ FARRINGTON,                  |                                                            |
| MATHEW FARRINGTON                | 12                  |                                                   |                                                            |
| JO <sup>n</sup> FARRINGTON ..... | 11                  |                                                   |                                                            |
| ELIZA. FARRINGTON...             | 8                   |                                                   |                                                            |

\* [I have no doubt that Olney and Lavenden are meant ; both which places, as well as Sherington, are in the Hundred of Newport.]

† [It is probable that this is intended for PARRYER, a name which appears above ; it is however, clearly written PURRYER.]

‡ [So in the original ; but doubtless intended for EDMOND, which name occurs above.]

|                             |   |                                        |
|-----------------------------|---|----------------------------------------|
| MARY PURRYER* .....         | 7 | } Children of W <sup>m</sup> PURRYER.* |
| SARRA PURRYER* .....        | 5 |                                        |
| KATHREN PURRYER* 18 monthes |   |                                        |

---

27 psons

---

2<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635

**I** HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Planter* NIC<sup>o</sup>: TRARICE M<sup>r</sup> bound thither the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of St St (*sic*) Albons in Hertfordshier & Attestacon from the Justices of peace according to the Lords order.

|                               |       |                                        |        |
|-------------------------------|-------|----------------------------------------|--------|
|                               | yeres |                                        |        |
| A Mercer JO: TUTTELL .....    | 39    | Husbandman GEO: GIDDINS ...            | 25     |
| JOAN TUTTELL .....            | 42    | JANE GIDDINS .....                     | 20     |
| JOHN LAWRENCE .....           | 17    | THO: SAVAGE, a Tayler .....            | 27     |
| W <sup>m</sup> LAWRENCE ..... | 12    | A Tayl <sup>r</sup> RICHARD HARVIE ... | 22     |
| MARIE LAWRENCE .....          | 9     | Husb:man FRANC'S [FRANCIS]             |        |
| ABIGALL TUTTELL .....         | 6     | PEBODDY .....                          | 21     |
| SYMON TUTTELL .....           | 4     | Lynnen wever W <sup>m</sup> WILCOCK-   |        |
| SARA TUTTELL .....            | 2     | SON .....                              | 34     |
| JO: TUTTELL .....             | 1     | MARGARET WILCOCKSON .....              | 24     |
| JOAN ANTROBUSS .....          | 65    | JO: WILLCOCKSON .....                  | 2      |
| MARIE WRAST .....             | 24    | ANN HARVIE .....                       | 22     |
| THO: GREENE .....             | 15    | A Mason W <sup>m</sup> BEARDSLEY ..... | 30     |
| NATHAN HEFORD† .....          | 16    | MARIE BEADSLEY .....                   | 26     |
| servant to JO: TUTTELL        |       | MARIE BEADSLIE ... ..                  | 4      |
| MARIE CHITTWOOD .....         | 24    | JOHN BEADSLIE .....                    | 2      |
| Shoemaker. THO: OLNEY .....   | 35    | JOSEPH BEADSLIE .....                  | 6. mo: |
| MARIE OLNEY .....             | 30    | Husbandman ALLIN PERLEY .              | 27     |
| THO: OLNEY .....              | 3     | Shoemaker WITHM FELLOE ...             | 24     |
| EPENETUS OLNEY .....          | 1     | A Taylor FRANCIS BAKER ...             | 24     |

\* [See note † on previous page.]

† [This name is very difficult to decipher.]

|                                          |    |                                 |
|------------------------------------------|----|---------------------------------|
| THO: CARTER .....                        | 25 | } servant's to GEO: GIDDINS prd |
| MICHELL WILLMSON [WIL-<br>LIAMSON] ..... | 30 |                                 |
| ELIZABETH MORRISON .....                 | 12 |                                 |

3<sup>d</sup> *Aprill* 1635

Statinor JAMES WEAUER..... 23 yers e  
 Husbandman dwelge in } EDMOND WEAVER ... 28 yers e his wife  
 Auckstrey in herefordsher } MARGRETT aged 30 yers.

**II** HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Hopewell* M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> BUNDICK. the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister e Justices of peace, that they are no Subsedy men. they have taken the oath of alleg: e Supremacie.

|                                   |    |                               |
|-----------------------------------|----|-------------------------------|
| Husbandman JO: ASTWOOD ...        | 26 | p Cert: from Stanstedd Abbey† |
| JO: RUGGELS .....                 | 10 | in com Hert.                  |
| MARTHA CARTER .....               | 27 | Husb:man LAWRENCE WHITTI-     |
| MARIE ELLIOTT .....               | 13 | MOR .....                     |
| <hr/>                             |    | ELIZABETH WHITTIMOR .         |
| Nazing in Essex.                  |    | ELIZABETH TURNER .....        |
| Shoemaker JO: RUGGELS.....        | 44 | SARA ELLIOTT .....            |
| <i>wor</i> BARBARIE RUGGELS... .. | 30 | ROBERT DAY .....              |
| JO: RUGGELS .....                 | 2  | W <sup>m</sup> PEACOCK .....  |
| ELIZABETH ELLIOT .....            | 8  | <hr/>                         |
| GILES PAYSON .....                | 26 | Husbandman ISACK DISBROUGH 18 |
| ISACK MORRIS.....                 | 9  | of Ell-Tisley† in com         |
| <hr/>                             |    | Cambridge.                    |
| Husbandman. JO: PEAT .....        | 38 | ELIZ: ELLIOTT .....           |
| of Duffill* pish                  |    | LYDDIA ELLIOT .....           |
| in Derbieshier.                   |    | PHILLIP ELLIOT .....          |
| <hr/>                             |    | <hr/>                         |
| EDWARD KEELE .....                | 14 | Husbandman ROBERT TITUS       |
| JO: GOADBY .....                  | 16 | of St. Katherins .....        |
| JO: BILL .....                    | 13 | <i>wor</i> HANNA TITUS .....  |
| THO: GREENE .....                 | 15 | JO: TITUS .....               |
| <hr/>                             |    | EDMOND .....                  |

\* [Probably Duffield, in Appletree Hundred.]

† [Stansted Abbot is a Township in the Hundred of Braughin, Herts.]

‡ [Eltisley, a parish in the Hundred of Longstow.]

GEO: WOODWARD ..... 35. ffishmonger.

p Certi from Sr GEO: WHITMOR & Sr NIC<sup>o</sup> RAYNTON two Justices of ye Peace in London. & from JO: THORP Minister of ye pish of St Buttolphs Billings gate.

**I**O be Imbarqued In the *Peter Bonav<sup>r</sup>* de Lo. m' Cap<sup>t</sup> HARMAN v<sup>r</sup>s Barbades.

Theis pties here vnder expressed haue brought Certeficat from two Justices of peace that the toke the oathe of Allegā & Spremacie & Also cert<sup>t</sup> frō ye Ministr of the pish this 3<sup>d</sup> Aprill 1635

|                                  |                 |                             |
|----------------------------------|-----------------|-----------------------------|
| THO: HATHORNE ..... aged 22      | <sup>yers</sup> | ALCE MACE ..... 22          |
| W <sup>m</sup> MORRISON ..... 23 |                 | MARGRETT ELLGATE ..... 24   |
| RALPH VAUGHAN ..... 22 & ½       |                 | MARGRETT HARTFORDE ..... 22 |
| JANE MADDOCKES ..... 21          |                 |                             |

4<sup>th</sup> *Aprill* 1635

**I**N the *Peter Bonav<sup>r</sup>* de Lo. m' Cap<sup>t</sup> HARMAN for Barbades Theis two pties brought Cert from two Justices of peace & the Ministr of their Conformity accord to order.

W<sup>m</sup> CLERKE..... 29 yers. | THO: SERGEANT ..... 23 yers.

vj<sup>o</sup> *Aprilis* 1635

**T**HEIS pties heerevnder mencioned are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Planter* NIC<sup>o</sup>: TRARICE M<sup>r</sup> bound thither: they have brought Certificate from the Justices of Peace & Ministers of ye pish that they are conformable to the orders of ye Church of England and are no Subsedy Men: they have taken the oath of Supremacie & Allegiance die et An<sup>o</sup> prd.

|                                 |    |                  |
|---------------------------------|----|------------------|
| A Carrier MARTIN SAUNDERS ..... | 40 | <sup>yeres</sup> |
| vxor RACHELL SAUNDERS.....      | 40 |                  |

|                   |                                         |           |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------------|-----------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                   | LEA SAUNDERS .....                      | 10        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 3 children        | { JUDITH SAUNDR'S .....                 | 8         |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | { MARTIN SAUNDERS .....                 | 4         |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | { MARIE FULLER .....                    | 17        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 3 servant's       | { RICHARD SMITH .....                   | 14        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | { RIC <sup>r</sup> : RIDLEY .....       | 16        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | Husb: FRANCIS NEWCOM .....              | 30        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | RACHELL NEWCOM .....                    | 20        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
| wife & 2 children | { RACHELL NEWCOM.....                   | 2½        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | { JO: NEWCOM̄ .....                     | 9 moneths |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | A Glover ANT <sup>o</sup> STANNION..... | 24        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | DANIELL HANBURY .....                   | 29        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | FRANCIS DEXTER .....                    | 13        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | WILLM DAWES .....                       | 15        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | MARIE SAUNDERS .....                    | 15        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
| <hr/>             |                                         |           |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | A Taylor CLEMENT BATES .....            | 40        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | ANN BATES .....                         | 40        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 5 children        | { JAMES BATES .....                     | 14        | } Theis pties imbarqued in<br>the <i>Eliz.</i> Mr W <sup>m</sup> STAGG<br>bound for New England<br>p Cert: from the Justic's<br>& Ministers of y <sup>e</sup> pish. |
|                   | { CLEMENT BATES .....                   | 12        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | { RACHELL BATES.....                    | 8         |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | { JOSEPH BATES.....                     | 5         |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | { BEN: BATES .....                      | 2         |                                                                                                                                                                     |
| servant's         | { JO: WYNCHESTER .....                  | 19        |                                                                                                                                                                     |
|                   | { JARVICE GOLD* .....                   | 30        |                                                                                                                                                                     |

More for the *Planter*

|            |                       |    |
|------------|-----------------------|----|
| Husbandman | RICHARD TUTTELL.....  | 42 |
|            | ANN TUTTELL.....      | 41 |
|            | ANNA TUTTELL .....    | 12 |
|            | JO: TUTTELL .....     | 10 |
|            | RABECCA TUTTELL.....  | 6  |
|            | ISBELL TUTTELL.....   | 70 |
|            | MARIE WOLHOUSTON..... | 30 |

\* [“The scribe made a brace against JO: WYNCHESTER, and began to write *servant* against the name, but stopped when he had written *se*, and wrote *servants* against JERVICE (JARVICE) GOLD.”—*Drake*.]

---

|                              |                                |                             |    |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|----|
| Husbandman                   | W <sup>thm</sup> TUTTELL ..... | 26                          |    |
|                              | ELIZABETH TUTTELL .....        | 23                          |    |
|                              | JO: TUTTELL .....              | 3½                          |    |
|                              | ANN TUTTELL .....              | 2 a q <sup>r</sup>          |    |
|                              | THO: TUTTELL .....             | 3. mo:                      |    |
|                              | SYCILLIE CLARK .....           | 16                          |    |
|                              | MARIE BILL .....               | 11                          |    |
| PHILLIPP ATWOOD .....        | 12                             | MARIE BUSHNELL .....        | 26 |
| BARTHOL: FALDOE .....        | 16                             | MARTHA BUSHNELL .....       | 1  |
| A Carpenter THO: PELL* ..... | 26                             | W <sup>thm</sup> LEA† ..... | 16 |
| MARIE PELL .....             | 26                             | MARIE SMITH .....           | 18 |
| MARIE PELL .....             | 1                              | ELIZABETH SWAYNE .....      | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> LEA .....     | 16                             | MARGARET LEACH .....        | 15 |
| A Carpenter FRANC'S BUSH-    |                                | HANNA SMITH .....           | 18 |
| NELL .....                   | 26                             | ANN WELLS .....             | 15 |

---

 N the *Hopewell* W<sup>thm</sup> BUNDOCK M<sup>r</sup> bound for New-England &c.

|                              |    |
|------------------------------|----|
| JAMES BURGIS .....           | 14 |
| ALEXANDER THWAIT'S .....     | 20 |
| JO: ABBOTT .....             | 16 |
| JO: BELLOWES .....           | 12 |
| JO: JOHNES .....             | 18 |
| CHRISTIOM ‡ LUDDINGTON ..... | 18 |
| MARIE ABBOTT .....           | 16 |
| MARIE COKE .....             | 14 |
| MARIE PEAKE .....            | 15 |
| A Tayler THO: PELL .....     | 22 |
| A Glazier JO: BUSHNELL ..... | 21 |

---

\* [This and the three following names are crossed through in the original MS.]

† [It will be seen that this is a repetition of one of the crossed-out names in the first column.]

‡ [Probably intended for CHRISTIAN. The original, however, is distinctly written.]



**I**N the *Rabeca* of London, M<sup>r</sup> HODGES for New-England

A Husbandman. PETER VNDERWOOD ..... 22  
ISABELL CRADDOCK ..... 30

*vij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis* 1635

**I**HIS ptie vnder mencioned is to be imbarqued in the *Planter* bound for New-England, p Cert: from ALDERMAN FENN of his conformitie. he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

RICHARD FENN ..... 27

*3 Aprilis* 1635 At Gravesend.

**I**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to St Christophers imbarqued in the *Paul* of London, JO: ACKLIN, M<sup>r</sup> bound thither. there was Cert: brought from the Minister of St Katherins of their conformitie of their discipline & orders to y<sup>e</sup> Church of England the Men did take y<sup>e</sup> oath of Alleg: and Supremacie.

|                              |       |                                 |                  |                            |    |
|------------------------------|-------|---------------------------------|------------------|----------------------------|----|
| RALPH REASON .....           | yeres | 23                              | THO: WATSON..... | yeres                      | 29 |
| EDWARD MERRIFIELD .....      | 19    | DAVID EVANS .....               | 22               | STEEVEN GARRET .....       | 19 |
| ROBERT WADE .....            | 35    | W <sup>m</sup> BEDDLE .....     | 19               | RICHARD LOCK .....         | 20 |
| W <sup>ihm</sup> HAIES ..... | 24    | ABRAM WATSON.....               | 19               | JAMES CARTER .....         | 25 |
| GEO: RISHFORD .....          | 24    | W <sup>m</sup> SCARSBRICK ..... | 23               | W <sup>m</sup> CHURCH..... | 21 |
| MATHEW MOYSES .....          | 17    | JOHN REINOI D'S.....            | 23               |                            |    |
| ROBERT RICHARDSON .....      | 20    |                                 |                  |                            |    |
| JO: MOUNTAIN .....           | 20    |                                 |                  |                            |    |
| JO: WILLIS .....             | 29    |                                 |                  |                            |    |
| JO: FRENCH .....             | 18    |                                 |                  |                            |    |

|                             |    |                                  |    |
|-----------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| HENRY BAGIN.....            | 22 | JO: WATT'S .....                 | 21 |
| W <sup>th</sup> LAMYN ..... | 21 | EDWARD FISHER.....               | 27 |
| HANNA ROPER .....           | 23 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : CROWDER ..... | 28 |
| HENRY LEE.....              | 30 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : PRESTON.....  | 21 |
| EDWARD SMALLMAN.....        | 21 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : OLDER.....    | 24 |
| ROBERT ATKINSON .....       | 23 | W <sup>th</sup> KING .....       | 18 |
| THO: FEARFAX .....          | 22 | JO: HOLMES.....                  | 22 |
| MATHEW TURNER .....         | 46 | NIC <sup>o</sup> SEDEN.....      | 20 |
| EDWARD GASS.....            | 20 | FRA: STOTT.....                  | 32 |
| HENRY SENTENCE .....        | 20 | PHILLIPP JENING'S.....           | 25 |
| EDMOND DAVIES .....         | 21 | ROBERT SPURR .....               | 24 |
| EDWARD BARNES .....         | 16 | THO: SPENDERGRASS .....          | 24 |
| THO: NOTT .....             | 18 | NIC <sup>o</sup> : HOLLIS .....  | 20 |
| JO: ADAMS .....             | 16 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : DANES.....    | 20 |
| EDWARD GRAY .....           | 32 |                                  |    |
|                             |    |                                  | 49 |

**I**N the *Peter Bonaventure*. THO: HARMAN M<sup>r</sup> bound for the Barbadoes, theis vnder written names p order: they have taken y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Supremacie and Allegiance.

|                                |    |                                  |    |
|--------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| THO: BERKYNN .....             | 24 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : LEECH .....   | 22 |
| JO: WESTGARTH .....            | 28 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : ABBOTT .....  | 20 |
| JO: SWEETING .....             | 26 | AMBROSE HUETT .....              | 27 |
| JAMES TOWNSON .....            | 29 | JO: WHITE .....                  | 25 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : DAWSON..... | 28 | JO: WESTON .....                 | 26 |
| THO: GREENWOOD .....           | 15 | W <sup>th</sup> WESTON.....      | 16 |
| THO: IVESON .....              | 36 | W <sup>th</sup> HOWSEMAN .....   | 12 |
| THO: HYWOOD .....              | 22 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : CHAPMAN ..... | 40 |
| W <sup>th</sup> BANK'S .....   | 23 | THO: CUTLER .....                | 35 |
| JO: GREENLY .....              | 20 | JAMES JACKSON .....              | 33 |
| DANIELL DAVIES .....           | 26 | JO: SMITHEMAN .....              | 23 |
| ROBERT BRABAN .....            | 29 | ROBERT SAVAGE.....               | 21 |
| JO: THOMAS.....                | 25 | GEO: PENNY .....                 | 24 |

|                                    |    |                                  |    |
|------------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| JO PATTMAN .....                   | 23 | WILLM BECKKITT.....              | 26 |
| THO: COKE .....                    | 30 | THO: EVANS.....                  | 20 |
| JO: SYMONDS .....                  | 19 | JO: HYND.....                    | 24 |
| JO: BOONE .....                    | 12 | W <sup>m</sup> MECHAM .....      | 20 |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : EVANS .....     | 16 | ROGER WILLS .....                | 20 |
| JO: WYDHOUSE .....                 | 15 | THO: TEDDER .....                | 19 |
| RIC <sup>a</sup> : HOLLINBY .....  | 20 | JO: SESSIONS .....               | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> LODGE .....         | 13 | DANIELL DENNIS .....             | 22 |
| ISACK PRATT .....                  | 22 | CAPTEN JACOB LAKE.....           | 30 |
| O: EVANS .....                     | 17 | LUKE STOKES .....                | 35 |
| AMES ROBARD'S.....                 | 20 | RICHARD SPEED .....              | 35 |
| RIC <sup>a</sup> : CLARK.....      | 19 | PHILLIPP HENSON .....            | 21 |
| GEO: PLUNCKETT .....               | 19 | ARTHUR WATKYNs .....             | 25 |
| W <sup>m</sup> MACCOWDIN .....     | 19 | JO: JOYNER .....                 | 25 |
| JO: ALLIDAY .....                  | 20 | JO: DENT .....                   | 30 |
| WALTER GIBSON.....                 | 25 | ROBERT JN <sup>o</sup> SON ..... | 26 |
| JO: WYNKLES .....                  | 20 | JO: SAWCOTT .....                | 18 |
| JO: VYNN .....                     | 17 | JO: BUNCE .....                  | 18 |
| ROBERT ROE .....                   | 19 | JO: ROBINSON .....               | 26 |
| MAURICE WILLMS [WILLIAMS].         | f8 | RIC <sup>a</sup> : PELL .....    | 22 |
| DENNIS MORTAGH .....               | 30 | JO: DISHERD .....                | 22 |
| JO: DUKKARTII .....                | 31 | THO: LAMBERD .....               | 23 |
| RIC <sup>a</sup> : MANSFIELD ..... | 22 | GEO: CHAPMAN .....               | 17 |
| GREGORIE OGELL .....               | 15 | W <sup>m</sup> ASTON .....       | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WHITLOCK .....      | 31 | ADRIAN COKE.....                 | 27 |
| JO: LONG .....                     | 20 | ROBERT PHILKYNN .....            | 25 |
| JO: THOMSON .....                  | 31 | JN <sup>o</sup> SYMPSON .....    | 29 |
| THO: FARMER .....                  | 22 | STEEVEN GREENLY .....            | 16 |
| RIC <sup>a</sup> : BROWNLEY.....   | 19 | MARY LOVELEY .....               | 35 |
| MATHEW WESTWOOD .....              | 18 | ANN LOVELY .....                 | 10 |
| JO: MATHER .....                   | 21 | MARGARET LUCOCK'S.....           | 27 |
| ROBERT PENDRED .....               | 40 | ANNIS PERCY .....                | 24 |
| DAVID ROBINSON .....               | 20 |                                  |    |

8 Aprilis 1635

**T**HEIS pties herevnder mencioned are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* of London w<sup>m</sup> STAGG M<sup>r</sup> bound thither: they have taken the oath of Allegeance & Supremacie p Cert: from the pish of St Alphege Cropplegate [Cripplegate] the Minister there.

|                                      |    |
|--------------------------------------|----|
| Tanners W <sup>m</sup> HOLDRED ..... | 25 |
| ROGER PRESTON .....                  | 21 |
| DANIELL BRODLEY .....                | 20 |
| ISACK STUDMAN*.....                  | 30 |

That theis 3 pties prd are no Subsedie men: wee whose names herevnto are written belonging to Blackwell Hall, do averr they are none.

ROB<sup>ts</sup> FARRANDS.  
THOMAS SMITH.

**T**HEIS pties herevnder written are to be transported in the *Planter*: prd. p Cert: from the Minister of Kingston vpon Thames in the County of Surrey of their conformitie: & y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men.

|                                          |    |
|------------------------------------------|----|
| A Miller PALMER TINGLEY † .....          | 21 |
| An ostler W <sup>m</sup> BUTTERICK ..... | 20 |
| A Miller THO: JEWELL .....               | 27 |

ix<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635

**I**N the *Elizabeth* de London prd M<sup>r</sup> Wiltm STAGG bound for New-England: Theis vnder-written names have brought Cert: from y<sup>e</sup> Minister of Hauckust ‡ in Kent: & Attestation from two Justices of

\* [This fourth name is in a different handwriting from the preceding three, and was doubtless inserted after the succeeding paragraph (in which *three* only are referred to) had been written.]

† [The first letter of this name is very faintly marked; but, after close examination, I cannot doubt that it is a T.]

‡ [Hawkhurst, in the Lathe of Scray.]

Peace being conformable to the Church of England & that they are no  
Subsedy Men.

|                   |            |              |               |       |        |
|-------------------|------------|--------------|---------------|-------|--------|
|                   | A Clothier | JAMES HOSMER | .....         | 28    | yeres  |
| wife & 2 children | {          | Vxor         | ANN HOSMER    | ..... | 27     |
|                   |            |              | MARIE HOSMER  | ..... | 2      |
|                   |            |              | ANN HOSSMER   | ..... | 3. mo: |
| maidservts        | {          |              | MARIE DONNARD | ..... | 24     |
|                   |            |              | MARIE MARTIN  | ..... | 19     |
|                   |            |              | JO: STON      | ..... | 40     |
|                   |            |              | EDWARD GOLD   | ..... | 28     |
|                   |            |              | GEO: RUSSELL  | ..... | 19     |
|                   |            | JO: MUSSELL  | .....         | 15    |        |

---

*Nono die Aprilis 1635*

**I**N the *Rabeca* Mr JO: HODGES bound for New-England.

|             |               |       |    |
|-------------|---------------|-------|----|
| Husbandman. | JACOB WELSH   | ..... | 32 |
|             | GEO: WOODWARD | ..... | 35 |

**I**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England  
imbarqued in the *Rabeca* prd.

|                    |       |    |  |                       |       |       |    |
|--------------------|-------|----|--|-----------------------|-------|-------|----|
| ELIZABETH WINCKOLL | ..    | 52 |  | W <sup>m</sup> SWAYNE | aged  | ..... | 16 |
| JO: WINCKOLL       | ..... | 13 |  | FRANCIS SWAYNE        | ..... | 14    |    |

---

*17<sup>th</sup> Aprill 1635*

**I**N the *Elisa* & *Anne* m' RO. COWPER v's New England

|                |       |          |
|----------------|-------|----------|
| THOMAS HEDSALL | ..... | 47 yers. |
|----------------|-------|----------|

**I**N the *Encrease* of Lond. m' ROBERT LEA v's New Engld

|                                 |         |                                        |          |
|---------------------------------|---------|----------------------------------------|----------|
| a Mason GEO: BACON*             | .....   | 43 yers :                              |          |
| SAMUELL .....                   | 12 yers | } Children of the Said Mason*          | [BACON]. |
| JO <sup>n</sup> .....           | 8       |                                        |          |
| SUSAN .....                     | 10      |                                        |          |
| a Husbandman THO: JOSTLIN ..... | 43      |                                        |          |
| REBECCA his wife .....          | 43      |                                        |          |
| ELIZA. WARD a maid serut.....   | 38      |                                        |          |
| REBECCA .....                   | 18      | } Children of the said<br>THO: JOSTLIN |          |
| DOROTHY .....                   | 11      |                                        |          |
| NATHANIELL ..                   | 08      |                                        |          |
| ELIZA. ....                     | 6       |                                        |          |
| MARY.....                       | 1       |                                        |          |

*x Aprilis 1635*

**I**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported in the *Planter* prd NIC<sup>o</sup>: TRARICE M<sup>r</sup> bound for New Engl: p Cert: of the Minister of Sudburie in Suffolk & from the Maior of the Towne of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & that he is no Subseyd man. he hath taken the oath of Alleg: & Suprem:

|                                |                      |      |
|--------------------------------|----------------------|------|
|                                |                      | yers |
| Carrier RICHARD HASFELL† ..... |                      | 54   |
| <i>uxor</i> MARTHA .....       |                      | 42   |
| 5 daughters. {                 | MARIE HASFELL .....  | 17   |
|                                | SARA HASFELL .....   | 14   |
|                                | MARTHA HASFELL ..... | 8    |
|                                | RACHELL HASFELL..... | 6    |
|                                | RUTH HASFELL .....   | 3    |

\* [This name was first written MASON, in mistake, and then altered to BACON; the correction, however, was not made for the children. I therefore suggest, in their case, what is doubtless the correct reading, within brackets.]

† [With some of the daughters, this name appears to be written HAFPELL; it is, however, evidently intended for HASFELL: in the first name, that of RICHARD HASFELL, it is quite clear.]

---

|                               |    |
|-------------------------------|----|
| ALICE SMITH .....             | 40 |
| ELIZABETH COOP [COOPER] ..... | 24 |
| JO: SMITH .....               | 13 |
| JOB HAWKINS .....             | 15 |

---

**I**N the *Planter* prd: Theis vnder names are to be transported to New-England.

|               |                        |    |
|---------------|------------------------|----|
|               | EGLIN HANFORD .....    | 46 |
| 2 daughters { | MARGARET HANFORD ..... | 16 |
|               | ELIZ: HANFORD .....    | 14 |
|               | RODOLPHUS ELMES .....  | 15 |
|               | THO: STANSLEY .....    | 16 |

---

**I**N the *Elisabeth* of London: w<sup>m</sup> STAGG M<sup>r</sup> bound for New-England.

|                    |    |
|--------------------|----|
| WILLM WILD...      | 30 |
| PETER THORNE ..... | 20 |
| ALICE WILD .....   | 40 |

---

*xj<sup>o</sup> die Aprilis 1635*

**I**N the *Elis*: prd w<sup>m</sup> STAGG M<sup>r</sup> bound for New-England: the pties vnder written have brought Certificate according to order

|                                       |    |                       |    |
|---------------------------------------|----|-----------------------|----|
| A Carpenter W <sup>m</sup> WHITTEREDD | 36 | JO: CLUFFE .....      | 22 |
| <i>uxor</i> ELIZABETH .....           | 30 | JO: WILD .....        | 17 |
| sonn THO: WHITTREDD ..                | 10 | SAMVEL HAIeward ..... | 22 |
|                                       |    | JO: DUKE .....        | 20 |

---

**I**N the *Planter* prd: Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New-England p Certificate according to order

|                   |                    |                       |                     |    |
|-------------------|--------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|----|
| SARA PITNEI ..... | 22                 | MARGARET PITNEY ..... | 22                  |    |
| 2 children {      | SARA PITNEI ..     | 7                     | RACHELL DEANE ..... | 31 |
|                   | SAMVELL PITNEY I:½ |                       |                     |    |

*xiiij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635*

**I**N the *Elizabeth & Ann* M<sup>r</sup> ROGER COOP [COOPER] bound for New-England p Cert: from the Maior of Evesham in com<sup>o</sup> worc<sup>r</sup> & from the Minister of y<sup>e</sup> pish. of their Conformitie.

|                          |    |           |
|--------------------------|----|-----------|
| MARGERIE WASHBORN .....  | 49 |           |
| JO: WASHBORNE .....      | 14 | } 2 sonns |
| PHILLIPP WASHBORNE ..... | 11 |           |

**I**N the *Elizabeth* de Lo: W<sup>m</sup> STAGG M<sup>r</sup> prd: theis vnder written names brought Certi. from the Minister of St Savio<sup>r</sup>s Southwark: of their conformitie.

|                                |    |                     |    |
|--------------------------------|----|---------------------|----|
| THO: MILLET .....              | 30 | JOSUA WHEAT.....    | 17 |
| <i>uxor</i> MARIE MILLET ..... | 29 | JO: SMITH .....     | 12 |
| VRsula GREENOWAY.....          | 32 | RALPH CHAPMAN ..... | 20 |
| HENRIE BULL.....               | 19 | THO: MILLET .....   | 2  |

**I**HIS vnder written name is to be imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> *Increase* ROBERT LEA M<sup>r</sup> bound for New-England.. p Cert. from Billerecay in Essex, from the Minister of y<sup>e</sup> pish that he is no Subsedy man.

|                                       |    |               |
|---------------------------------------|----|---------------|
| Husbandmen W <sup>m</sup> RUSCO ..... | 41 |               |
| <i>et uxor</i> RABECCA .....          | 40 |               |
| SARA RUSCO.....                       | 9  | } 4 children. |
| MARIE RUSCO .....                     | 7  |               |
| SAM <sup>l</sup> VEL.....             | 5  |               |
| W <sup>m</sup> RUSCO .....            | 1  |               |



**I**N the *Increase* prd. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: p Cert: from All St's Stayning's Mark-lane of their Conformitie to the Church of England.

|          |                |       |    |                        |
|----------|----------------|-------|----|------------------------|
| A Taylor | THO: PAGE      | ..... | 29 |                        |
|          | ELIZABETH PAGE | ..... | 28 | } wife & 2 children.   |
|          | THO: PAGE      | ..... | 2  |                        |
|          | KATHERIN PAGE  | ..... | 1  |                        |
|          | EDWARD SPARK'S | ..... | 22 | } 2 serv <sup>ts</sup> |
|          | KAT: TAYLOR    | ..... | 24 |                        |

**I**N the *Elisabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] Mr: Theis pties herevnder expressed are to be imbarqued for New-England having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie & likewise brought Certificate both from the Ministers & Justices where their abiding's were latlie of their conformitie to the discipline & orders of the Church of England, & y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy Men.

|                                 |    |                       |    |
|---------------------------------|----|-----------------------|----|
| Husb: ROBERT HAWKYNNS ..        | 25 | THO: HUBBARD .....    | 10 |
| JO: WHITNEY .....               | 35 | THO: EATON .....      | 1  |
| JO: PALMERLEY .....             | 20 | MARIE HAWKYNNS .....  | 24 |
| RICHARD MARTIN .....            | 12 | ELLIN WHITNEY .....   | 30 |
| JO: WHITNEY .....               | 11 | ABIGALL EATON.....    | 35 |
| RICHARD WHITNEY .....           | 9  | SARA CARTRACK .....   | 24 |
| NATHANIELL WHITNEY ....         | 8  | JANE DAMAND .....     | 9  |
| THO: WHITNEY .....              | 6  | MARY EATON .....      | 4  |
| JONATHAN WHITNEY .....          | 1  | MARIE BROOMER .....   | 10 |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : SENSION..... | 13 | MILDRED CARTRACK..... | 2  |
| HENRY JACKSON.....              | 29 | JOSEPH ALSOPP .....   | 14 |
| W <sup>m</sup> HUBBARD .....    | 35 |                       |    |

**I**N the *Susan* & *Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE M<sup>r</sup> for New-England  
 Their pties herevnder expressed have brought Certificate from  
 the Minister & Justices of their Conformitie & that they are no Subseyd  
 Men

|                                |                                  |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| Husbandman JOHN PROCTER . 40   | Husb: RICHARD SALTONSTALL 23     |
| MARTHA PROCTER ..... 28        | MERRIALL SALTONSTALL .... 22     |
| JOHN PROCTER ..... 3           | MERRIALL SALTONSTALL ..9 Mo:     |
| MARIE PROCTER ..... 1          | THO: WELLS ..... 30              |
| ALICE STREET ..... 28          | PETER COOP [COOPER] ..... 28     |
| Husb: WALTER THORNTON .. 36    | W <sup>m</sup> LAMBART ..... 26  |
| JOANNA THORNTON ..... 44       | SAMVEL PODD ..... 25             |
| JOHN NORTH ..... 20            | JEREMY BELCHER ..... 22          |
| MARY PYNDEr ..... 53           | MARIE CLIFFORD ..... 25          |
| FRANCIS PYNDEr ..... 20        | JANE COE..... 30                 |
| MARIE PYNDEr ..... 17          | MARIE RIDDLESDEN ..... 17        |
| JOANNA PINDER ..... 14         | JO: PELLAM ..... 20 -            |
| ANNA PYNDEr ..... 12           | MATHEW HITCHCOCK ..... 25        |
| KATHERIN PINDER ..... 10       | ELIZABETH NICHOLLS ..... 25      |
| JO: PYNDEr ..... 8             | TOMAZIN CARPENTER ..... 35       |
| RICHARD SKOFIELD ..... 22      | ANN FOWLE ..... 25               |
| EDWARD WEEDEN ..... 22         | EDMOND GORDEN ..... 18           |
| GEORGE WILBY ..... 16          | THO: SYDLIE ..... 22             |
| RICHARD HAWKINS ..... 15       | MARGARET LEACH..... 22           |
| THO: PARKER ..... 30           | MARIE SMITH ..... 21             |
| SYMON BURD ..... 20            | ELIZABETH SWAYNE ..... 16        |
| JO: MANSFIELD ..... 34         | GRACE BEWLEIE ..... 30           |
| CLEMENT COLE ..... 30          | ANN WELLS ..... 20               |
| JO: JONES ..... 20             | DYONIS TAYLER ..... 48           |
| W <sup>m</sup> BURROW ..... 19 | HANNA SMITH ..... 30             |
| PHILLIP ATWOOD ..... 13        | JO: BACKLEY ..... 15             |
| W <sup>m</sup> SNOWE ..... 18  | W <sup>m</sup> BATTRICK ..... 18 |
| EDWARD LUMUS* ..... 24         |                                  |

\* It is very likely this name may be intended for Lam[m]as; the second letter is, however, plainly written "u."

15 May 1635

PENELOPY PELLAM 16 yers to passe to her brother plantao<sup>u</sup> [plantation]

*xiiij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635*

**I**N the *Increase* of London M<sup>r</sup> ROB<sup>TE</sup> LEA bounde for New England

|                 |                                            |                                                                                                                                             |                                             |
|-----------------|--------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| ROBERT CORDELL  | } SAMUELL ANDREWES aged 37 y <sup>rs</sup> | } These haue taken the oathes of Allegance & Supremacye, and haue brought Certeficat of their conformety w <sup>ch</sup> are this day filed |                                             |
| Gouldsmith in   |                                            |                                                                                                                                             | ROB <sup>TE</sup> NANEY .... aged 22 yeres  |
| Limbert Stret*  |                                            |                                                                                                                                             | ROB <sup>TE</sup> SANKEY .... aged 30 yeres |
| sent them a Way |                                            |                                                                                                                                             | JAMES GIBBONS .... aged 21 yeres            |

Also.

|                                                                          |                                                                  |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|
| JANE the wife of thabouesaid SA <sup>m</sup> ANDREWES 30 y <sup>rs</sup> | } All for newland [New England] in the <i>Increase</i> aforesaid |
| ELLYN LONGE her s'runte aged 20 yeres.....                               |                                                                  |
| JANE ANDREWES her daughter aged 3 yeres ....                             |                                                                  |
| ELIZABETH ANDROWES her daughter aged 2 yeres                             |                                                                  |

*xv<sup>th</sup> Aprill 1635*

**I**N the *Eliza. de Lond.* m' W<sup>m</sup> STAGG vrs New Englād

|                               |         |                                                                                                             |
|-------------------------------|---------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| RICH. WALKER .....            | 24 yers | } theis ptis haue taken Oathe of Allegane & of Supremacy before Sr W <sup>m</sup> WHITIMOR & Sr NICHORANTON |
| JO <sup>n</sup> BEAMOND ..... | 23      |                                                                                                             |
| W <sup>m</sup> BEAMOND .....  | 27      |                                                                                                             |
| THO: LETTYNE .....            | 23      |                                                                                                             |
| JO <sup>n</sup> JOHNSON ..... | 23      |                                                                                                             |
|                               |         | With WALKER .... 15                                                                                         |

\* [Doubtless intended for Lombard Street.]

15<sup>th</sup> *Aprill* 1635

**I**N the *Eliza.* . *℄ Anne* de Lon m' ROGER COOPER vrs New England

PERCY KINGE 24 yers. a Maid seruant to m' RO: CROWLEY:

**I**N the *Eliza.* . de Lo. m' W<sup>m</sup> STAGG vrs New England

JAMES WALKER 15 yers *℄* SARRA. WALKER 17 yers: Seru<sup>ts</sup> to JO<sup>m</sup>  
BROWNE a Baker *℄* to on W<sup>m</sup> BRASEY linen drap in Cheapside  
Lond p Cert. of their Conformity.

*xviiij<sup>o</sup>* *Aprilis* 1635

**I**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England  
imbarqued in the *Increase* de Lo: ROBERT LEA M<sup>r</sup> the ptie prd  
having brought Certificat's from the Minister *℄* Justices of y<sup>e</sup> Peace of  
his conformitie to the Church of England

|                                  | yeres |               |
|----------------------------------|-------|---------------|
| Glover THO: BLOGGETT .....       | 30    |               |
| <i>wxor</i> SUZAN BLOGGETT ..... | 37    |               |
| DANIELL BLOGGET.....             | 4     | } 2 children. |
| SAMVELL BLOGGET .....            | 1½    |               |

**I**N the *Increase* prd. The ptie vnder written hath brought Certifi-  
cate from the Minister of Wapping *℄* from two Justices of peace,  
of his Conformitie to y<sup>e</sup> Church of England: to passe in y<sup>e</sup> said Ship  
for New-England

|                                       |    |              |
|---------------------------------------|----|--------------|
| Lynnen wever THO: CHITTINGDEN.....    | 51 |              |
| <i>wxor</i> RABECCA CHITTINGDEN ..... | 40 |              |
| ISACK CHITTINGDEN .....               | 10 | } 2 children |
| HEN: CHITTINGDEN .....                | 6  |              |

**T**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Susan & Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE M<sup>r</sup>: the pties have brought Certificates from y<sup>e</sup> Ministers & Justices of the peace y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subtedy Men : & are conformable to y<sup>e</sup> orders & discipline of the Church of England

|             |                           |                    |
|-------------|---------------------------|--------------------|
| A Drap      | RALPH HUDSON              | 42                 |
| <i>uxor</i> | MARIE HUDSON              | 42                 |
| 3 children  | HANNA HUDSON              | 14                 |
|             | ELIZ: HUDSON              | 5                  |
|             | JO: HUDSON                | 12                 |
|             | THO: BRIGGHAM             | 32                 |
| servant's   | BEN: THWING               | 16                 |
|             | ANN GIBSON                | 34                 |
|             | JUDITH KIRK               | 18                 |
|             | JO: MORE                  | 41                 |
|             | HENRY KNOWLES             | 25                 |
| —           |                           |                    |
|             | GEO RICHARDSON            | 30                 |
|             | BEN: THOMLINS             | 18                 |
|             | EDWARD THOMLINS           | 30                 |
|             | BARBARA FORD              | 16                 |
|             | JOAN BROOMER              | 13                 |
|             | RICHARD BROOKE            | 24                 |
|             | THO: BROOKE               | 18                 |
| Husbandman  | SYMON CROSBY              | 26                 |
| <i>uxor</i> | ANN CROSBY                | 25                 |
|             | THO: CROSBY               | 8 week's } 1 Child |
| Husbandman  | RIC <sup>s</sup> : ROWTON | 36                 |
| <i>uxor</i> | ANN ROWTON                | 36                 |
|             | EDMOND ROWTON             | 6 } 1 child.       |
| A Husb:man  | PERCIVALL GREENE          | 32                 |
| <i>uxor</i> | ELLIN GREENE              | 32                 |

|                       |    |               |
|-----------------------|----|---------------|
| JO: TRANE .....       | 25 | } 2 servant's |
| MARGARET DIX .....    | 18 |               |
| JO: ATHERSON .....    | 24 |               |
| ANN BLASON .....      | 27 |               |
| —————                 |    |               |
| BEN: BUCKLEY.....     | 11 |               |
| DANIELL BUCKLEY.....  | 9  |               |
| JO: CORRINGTON .....  | 33 |               |
| MARY CORRINGTON ..... | 33 |               |

*xiii<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Faulcon* de London, THO: IRISH M<sup>r</sup> p Certificate from the Minister of the pish of their conformity to the orders of the Church of England, The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

|                              |    |                              |    |
|------------------------------|----|------------------------------|----|
| GABRIELL BOLT .....          | 29 | HENRY DYE .....              | 20 |
| OWEN BLISS .....             | 30 | EDWARD BULL .....            | 22 |
| GEO: SAY .....               | 26 | FARFORD GOLDSMITH .....      | 22 |
| BASSELL TERRY .....          | 22 | THO: CRISPIN .....           | 19 |
| MARMADUKE TURNER .....       | 21 | FRANCIS SHERES .....         | 26 |
| JO: BASSETT.....             | 19 | JOHN BATHE .....             | 23 |
| JO: SHEERING.....            | 26 | SMITH BAKER.....             | 28 |
| HENRIE BIDDLESTON .....      | 17 | JAMES HIBBINS .....          | 17 |
| THO: LETT .....              | 22 | JO: BELTON .....             | 48 |
| SAMVEL STOR* .....           | 17 | NICOLAS FLITCROFT .....      | 16 |
| JAMES BURT .....             | 13 | W <sup>m</sup> BINGHAM ..... | 18 |
| CHARLES FALL .....           | 19 | HUMFREY MORRIS .....         | 18 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SENNOTT ..... | 20 | JO: DALLINGER .....          | 16 |
| JO: BROWNE.....              | 20 | JO: ROGERS .....             | 34 |
| THO: WEBB .....              | 18 | JO: SPYER.....               | 32 |
| JO: HOPWOOD .....            | 20 | FRANCIS SMITH .....          | 20 |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : WADE..... | 19 | ABRAHAM HALLOWAY .....       | 20 |
| ROBERT DAVERS.....           | 14 | JOSEPH DRAP [DRAPER] ....    | 21 |

\* [The last letter is very indistinctly written : the name *may* be read as STOR, STON, or STOW.]

|                                     |    |                                          |    |
|-------------------------------------|----|------------------------------------------|----|
| THO: BROMBY .....                   | 59 | TOBY HAZELL .....                        | 20 |
| JO: BROMBY .....                    | 27 | GEO: CLARK.....                          | 15 |
| JESPER GIGGON .....                 | 18 | THO: ROBERT'S .....                      | 18 |
| JOHN BRUMWELL .....                 | 22 | MARMADUKE CROSBY .....                   | 28 |
| RIC <sup>o</sup> : DENT .....       | 17 | GEO: HARRIS .....                        | 17 |
| THOMAS GUALMAY.....                 | 22 | ROGER SAWTER .....                       | 17 |
| RICHARD SNATHE .....                | 19 | MARIE PERRY .....                        | 18 |
| RICHARD COCKMAN .....               | 20 | ELIZABETH ELSON .....                    | 18 |
| THOMAS ALLIN .....                  | 22 | BRIDGET GERDEN .....                     | 19 |
| VALENTINE LOVE .....                | 18 | KATHERIN HILL.....                       | 20 |
| ROBERT HAXLEY .....                 | 21 | MARIE NEWCOM .....                       | 17 |
| THO: METCALF .....                  | 20 | BENEDICTER SHERIACK ....                 | 20 |
| W <sup>o</sup> KNIGHT.....          | 30 | MARIE CREW .....                         | 19 |
| HENRIE GILDER .....                 | 18 | ELIZABETH LONG .....                     | 21 |
| GEORGE LEE ....                     | 16 | WINIFRED HAND .....                      | 20 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> : BOLDSWORTH ..... | 18 | ELIZABETH CURTIS .....                   | 22 |
| JOHN CHURCH .....                   | 21 | <del>W<sup>o</sup> LANGLEY</del> * ..... | 14 |
| JOHN SCOTT .....                    | 16 | W <sup>o</sup> STURGIS.....              | 18 |
| ROBERT JONES .....                  | 25 | THO: KNOWLES .....                       | 16 |
| NATHANIELL WRITE.....               | 32 | PETER LOSTELL .....                      | 14 |
| JOHN JONES.....                     | 24 | WALTER HOLBURD .....                     | 24 |
| THO: WALLIS .....                   | 27 |                                          |    |

*xv<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635.*

**T**HEIS pties hereafter expressed are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Increase* ROBERT LEA M<sup>r</sup>. having taken the oathes of Allegiance & Supremacie : As also being conformable to the Governm<sup>t</sup> & discipline of the Church of England whereof they brought testimony p Cert: from ye Justices & Ministers where there abodes have latlie been. (viz<sup>t</sup>.)

|                                  |    |       |
|----------------------------------|----|-------|
| Husbandman SAMVELL MORSE .....   | 50 | yeres |
| <i>uxor</i> ELIZABETH MORSE..... | 48 |       |

\* [Crossed through in the original ; the age is doubtful.]

|                        |                            |            |
|------------------------|----------------------------|------------|
|                        | JOSEPH MORSE.....          | 20         |
|                        | ELIZABETH DANIELL .....    | 2          |
| Alynnen wev'           | PHILEMON DALTON .....      | 45         |
| <i>uxor</i>            | HANNA DALTON .....         | 35         |
|                        | SAMVEL DALTON.....         | 5½         |
|                        | W <sup>m</sup> WHITE ..... | 14         |
| Husbandman             | MARTHAW MARVYN .....       | 35         |
| <i>uxor</i>            | ELIZABETH MARVYNN .....    | 31         |
|                        | ELIZABETH MARVINN.....     | 31         |
|                        | MATHEW MARVYNN .....       | 8          |
|                        | MARIE MARVYNN .....        | 6          |
|                        | SARA MARVYNN .....         | 3          |
|                        | HANNA MARVYNN .....        | ½          |
|                        | JO: WARNER.....            | 20         |
|                        | ISACK MORE.....            | 13         |
| Carpenter              | SAMVELL IRELAND.....       | 32         |
| <i>uxor</i>            | MARIE IRELAND.....         | 30         |
|                        | MARTHA IRELAND .....       | 1½         |
| Plowrite. Withm        | BUCK.....                  | 50         |
|                        | ROGER BUCK .....           | 18         |
| A joyner. JO:          | DAVIES .....               | 29         |
| A Husbandman. ABRAM    | FLEMING .....              | 40         |
|                        | Husb: JO: FOKAR.....       | 21         |
| Clothier. THO:         | PARISH .....               | 22         |
|                        | JOHN OWDIE .....           | 17         |
| Butcher W <sup>m</sup> | HOUGHTON .....             | 22         |
|                        | Husb: Withm PAYNE .....    | 37         |
|                        | ANNA PAYNE.....            | 40         |
|                        | W <sup>m</sup> PAYNE.....  | 10         |
|                        | ANNA PAYNE .....           | 5          |
|                        | JO: PAYNE.....             | 3          |
|                        | DANIELL PAYNE .....        | 8. week's. |



|                                   |                          |                                 |    |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------------------|----|
| JAMES BITTON .....                | 27                       | JO: KILBORNE .....              | 10 |
| W <sup>m</sup> POTTER .....       | 25                       | JAMES ROGER .....               | 20 |
| ELIZABETH WOOD .....              | 38                       | RICHARD NUNN .....              | 19 |
| ELIZABETH BEARDS .....            | 24                       | THO: BARRET .....               | 16 |
| SUZAN PAYNE .....                 | 11                       | JO: HACKWELL .....              | 18 |
| AYMES GLADWELL .....              | 16                       | Chirurgion SYMON AYRES....      | 48 |
| PHEBE PERCE .....                 | 18                       | <i>uxor</i> DOROTHY AYRES ..... | 38 |
| Carpenter HENRY CROSSE....        | 20                       | MARIE AYRES .....               | 15 |
| Husb: THO: KILBORNE .....         | 55                       | THO: AYRES.....                 | 13 |
| <i>uxor</i> FRANCIS KILBORNE .... | 50                       | SYMON AYRES.....                | 11 |
| MARGARET KILBORNE .....           | 23                       | RABECA AYRES .....              | 9  |
| LYDDIA KILBORNE .....             | 22                       | JANE RAWLIN .....               | 30 |
| MARIE KILBORNE .....              | 16                       |                                 |    |
| FRANCIS KILBORNE .....            | 12                       |                                 |    |
| Husbandman SYMON STONE .....      | 50                       |                                 |    |
| <i>uxor</i> JOAN STONE .....      | 38                       |                                 |    |
| children {                        | FRANCIS STONE .....      | 16                              |    |
|                                   | ANN STONE .....          | 11                              |    |
|                                   | SYMON STONE .....        | 4                               |    |
|                                   | MARIE STONE .....        | 3                               |    |
|                                   | JO: STONE.....           | 5 weekes                        |    |
|                                   | CHRISTIAN AYRES .....    | 7                               |    |
|                                   | ANNA AYRES .....         | 5                               |    |
|                                   | BENIAMIN AYRES .....     | 3                               |    |
|                                   | SARA AYRES .....         | 3. mo:                          |    |
| A Sawy <sup>r</sup>               | STEEVEN VPSON .....      | 23                              |    |
|                                   | JO: WYNDELL .....        | 16                              |    |
| seruants {                        | ISACK WORDEN .....       | 18                              |    |
|                                   | NATHANIELL WOOD .....    | 12                              |    |
|                                   | ELIZABETH STREATON ..... | 19                              |    |
|                                   | MARIE TOLLER .....       | 16                              |    |

16 Aprilis 1635

**T**HEIS pties hereafter expressed are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> *Expectacion* CORNELIUS BILLINGE M<sup>r</sup>, having taken the Ooaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: As likewise being conformable to the Church of England; whereof they brought testimonie from the Ministers & Justices of Peace, of their Abodes

|                                |    |                          |    |
|--------------------------------|----|--------------------------|----|
| FRANCIS SMITH .....            | 36 | MARY BAKER .....         | 42 |
| THO: PALMER .....              | 18 | ELISHA BRIDGES .....     | 16 |
| LEONARD SMITH .....            | 22 | WILLM THORP .....        | 30 |
| MATHEW HAMBLÉN .....           | 38 | ELIZABETH THORP .....    | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> LYNLIE .....    | 58 | ELIZABETH THORP .....    | 2  |
| CHRISTIAN WHETSTON .....       | 19 | JOAN FELVER .....        | 50 |
| W <sup>m</sup> CAWDLE .....    | 19 | MARGARET ROLLRIGHT ..... | 45 |
| FLORENCE DICKENSON .....       | 19 | ELLIN COOPER .....       | 24 |
| JO: BAKER .....                | 42 | ELIZABETH COKE .....     | 20 |
| JO: MARTIN .....               | 30 | MARIE CHADDOCK .....     | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SMITH .....     | 20 | ELIZABETH HAMOND .....   | 25 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> DOWSELL ..... | 20 | ALICE AWBREY .....       | 29 |
| RICHARD SLIE .....             | 20 | ELIZABETH LAWRENCE ..... | 26 |
| FRANCIS DALES .....            | 20 | ANN NOBLE .....          | 21 |
| PETER AWBREY .....             | 32 | MARIE HARROWIGG .....    | 21 |
| THO: FELD .....                | 18 | MILLICENT LEECH .....    | 28 |
| EDWARD HASSARD .....           | 24 | MARIE GOODWYNN .....     | 20 |
| RICHARD BULL .....             | 17 | KATHERIN WEBB .....      | 22 |
| RICHARD REINOLD'S .....        | 16 | ELIZABETH SCOTT .....    | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> EAKINS .....    | 15 | MARIE HOWES .....        | 18 |
| JO: TOTNELL .....              | 16 | DOROTHY LAWRENCE .....   | 28 |
| EDWARD HORSHAM .....           | 14 | ELIZAB: HORSIAM .....    | 16 |
| RICHARD TRENDALL .....         | 16 | ALICE GOLDHAM .....      | 26 |
| W <sup>m</sup> READ .....      | 16 | RICHARD PRICE .....      | 14 |
| MATHEW PIPPIN ..               | 20 | RICHARD LANE .....       | 38 |

|                    |    |                      |    |
|--------------------|----|----------------------|----|
| ALICE LANE.....    | 30 | ELIZABETH OWEN ..... | 30 |
| SAMVEL LANE.....   | 7  | MARIE MILWARD .....  | 21 |
| JO: LANE .....     | 4  | ISACK BARTON .....   | 27 |
| OZIELL LANE .....  | 3  | ABRAM RAY .....      | 20 |
| JO: ATKINSON.....  | 36 | DORCAS HORSHAM ..... | 40 |
| LOVE ATKINSON..... | 38 | MARIE GRIFFINN ..... | 17 |

17 Aprilis 1635

**T**HEIS pties herevnder expressed are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Elizabeth W<sup>m</sup>* STAGG M<sup>r</sup> p Cert: from the Ministers & Justices of the Peace of their Conformitie to the Church of England: they have taken the oaths of Allegeance & Supremacie

|                         |    |                               |    |
|-------------------------|----|-------------------------------|----|
| Husb: JAMES BATE.....   | 53 | <i>filia</i> MARY SMITH ..... | 15 |
| ALICE BATE.....         | 52 | PETER GARDNER .....           | 18 |
| LYDDIA BATE .....       | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> HUBBARD ... .. | 35 |
| MARIE BATE .....        | 17 | RACHELL BIGG .....            | 6  |
| MARGARET BATE .....     | 12 | PATIENCE FOSTER .....         | 40 |
| JAMES BATES .....       | 9  | HOPESTILL FOSTER .....        | 14 |
| Husbandman EDWARD BUL-  |    | FRANCIS WHITE .....           | 24 |
| LOCK .....              | 32 | JOAN SELLIN .....             | 50 |
| ELIZABETH STEDMAN ..... | 26 | ANN SELLIN .....              | 7  |
| NATHANIELL STEDMAN..... | 5  | EDWARD LOOMES .....           | 27 |
| ISACK STEDMAN .....     | 1  | JO: HUBBARD .....             | 10 |
| ROBERT THORNTON .....   | 11 | JO: DAVIES .....              | 9  |
| MARGARET DAVIES .....   | 32 | MARIE DAVIES .....            | 4  |
| ELIZABETH DAVIES .....  | 1  | JO: BROWNE.....               | 40 |
| DOROTHY SMITH .....     | 45 |                               |    |

**T**HE ptie herevnder named with his wife & children is to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* With COOPER M<sup>r</sup> bound thither the ptie hath brought testimony from the Minister of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & from the two Justices of peace y<sup>t</sup> he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

|                            |    |         |
|----------------------------|----|---------|
| ALEXANDER BAKER .....      | 28 | } yeres |
| Vxor ELIZABETH.....        | 23 |         |
| ELIZABETH BAKER.....       | 3  |         |
| CHRISTIAN BAKER .....      | 1  |         |
| CLEMENT CHAPLIN.....       | 48 |         |
| W <sup>m</sup> SWAYNE..... | 50 |         |

---

24 *Aprilis* 1635

**T**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in the *Expectacon* aforesaid, the pties have taken y<sup>e</sup> oath of Alleg:

|                              |                     |                        |    |
|------------------------------|---------------------|------------------------|----|
| NICHOLAS RISKYMER.....       | <sup>yeres</sup> 31 | SAM: GOODENUFF .....   | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> RANDALL ..... | 26                  | EDWARD HASTING'S ..... | 23 |
| ANDREW LEAY .....            | 24                  | THO: HOBBS.....        | 18 |
| JO: LEAY .....               | 25                  | JO: SARACOLE.....      | 17 |
| JO: BLOXSALL .....           | 28                  | THO: WILSON .....      | 18 |

---

27 *Aprilis* 1635

**T**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England ROGER COOPER M<sup>r</sup> bound thither, in the *Elizabeth & Ann*. the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister at West-

minster: & the Justices of the Peace of his Conformitie. the ptie hath taken the oaths of Alleg. & Suprem:

|                                  |    |
|----------------------------------|----|
| A Carpenter RICHARD BROCKE ..... | 31 |
| EDWARD SALL.....                 | 24 |
| DANIELL PRESTON .....            | 13 |

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes & St Christophers, imbarqued in the *Ann* & *Elisabeth* JO: BROOKEHAVEN Capten & M<sup>r</sup> having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie. As also being Conformable to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & no Subsedy Men. whereof they brought test: from the Minister of St Katherins neere y<sup>e</sup> Tower of London.

|                              | yeres |                               | yeres |
|------------------------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------|
| JOHN CROFT'S .....           | 30    | BARTHOLOMEW BENNET .....      | 18    |
| NATHANIELL BEDFORD.....      | 19    | THOMAS TYLER .....            | 21    |
| JO: MASON .....              | 20    | JOHN PRICHARD .....           | 20    |
| JO: ORAM.....                | 21    | GILES BARNES.....             | 19    |
| CHRISTOPHER FISH .....       | 24    | HUGH SADLER .....             | 20    |
| OWEN ANDROWE .....           | 18    | HARFORD YOUNG .....           | 20    |
| ROBERT ANDERSON .....        | 22    | JOHN WILLIAMS .....           | 16    |
| JOHN GREENE.....             | 25    | ANDREW EVANS.....             | 16    |
| JOSEPH WALLINGTON .....      | 19    | JOHN BARRET.....              | 16    |
| JOHN HAIEWARD .....          | 22    | JOSEPH WALKER.....            | 18    |
| THOMAS MARTIN .....          | 16    | JAMES TATE.....               | 17    |
| EDMOND HOLLOWAY.....         | 17    | JOHN SMITH .....              | 14    |
| THOMAS PIERCE .....          | 19    | NATHANIELL BOLTON .....       | 19    |
| WILLIAM HAYWARD .....        | 18    | W <sup>m</sup> LAYDON.....    | 17    |
| EDWARD WILKINSON.....        | 17    | THOMAS AVERY .....            | 18    |
| RICHARD GALE .....           | 16    | THO: LEAKE .....              | 18    |
| ROBERT TRATT .....           | 21    | DAVIE WILLIAMS .....          | 17    |
| THOMAS REDDMAN.....          | 16    | W <sup>thm</sup> HARRIS ..... | 23    |
| W <sup>thm</sup> GRUBB ..... | 16    | JOHN TURPIN .....             | 22    |
| JOHN GOLDING .....           | 21    | FRANCIS SAIEWELL .....        | 18    |
| CLEMENT HUTCHINSON.....      | 20    | MATHEW ROGERS .....           | 21    |



29<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635

**T**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] M<sup>r</sup> the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish & Justices of Peace of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy-m<sup>en</sup>

|                                |    |                            |    |
|--------------------------------|----|----------------------------|----|
| RIC <sup>a</sup> : GOARD ..... | 17 | THO: POUNT* .....          | 21 |
| A Smith THO: LORD .....        | 50 | ROBERT LORD .....          | 9  |
| <i>uxor</i> DOROTHY.....       | 46 | AYMIE LORD .....           | 6  |
| THOMAS LORD.....               | 16 | DOROTHY LORD .....         | 4  |
| ANN. LORD .....                | 14 |                            |    |
| W <sup>m</sup> LORD .....      | 12 | JOSIAS COBBET .....        | 21 |
| JOHN LORD .....                | 10 | JO: HOLLOWAY .....         | 21 |
| JAMES COBBETT .....            | 23 | JANE BENNET .....          | 16 |
| JOSEPH FABERR .....            | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> REEVE ..... | 22 |

*eodem* 29 Aprilis 1635

|                                   |    |
|-----------------------------------|----|
| A Taylor CHRISTOPHER STANLEY..... | 32 |
| <i>uxor</i> SUZANNA .....         | 31 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SAMOND.....        | 19 |

4<sup>o</sup> Maij 1635.

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Eliz: & Ann* prd. The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister & Justic's of the Peace of their conformitie & that they are no Subsedy Men.

|                                        |                   |
|----------------------------------------|-------------------|
| A Tallow-Chandler HEN: WILKINSON ..... | 25                |
| ROBERT HAIES.....                      | 19 A soapeboyler. |

\* [It is impossible to decide whether this name is PONNT or POUNT; it is so indistinctly written, that it may even be intended for POUND.]

**I** HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Abigall* RICHARD HACKWELL M<sup>r</sup>: The pties have brought Certificate from y<sup>e</sup> Minister & Justices of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England

|                               |    |                        |    |
|-------------------------------|----|------------------------|----|
| THO: BUTTOLPH .....           | 32 | NATHANIELL TYLLY ..... | 32 |
| <i>uxor</i> ANN BUTTOLPH..... | 24 | PETER KETTELL.....     | 10 |
| W <sup>m</sup> FULLER.....    | 25 | THO: STEEVENS .....    | 12 |
| JO: FULLER .....              | 15 | ELIZ: HARDING .....    | 12 |

2<sup>o</sup> Maij 1635

**I** HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to y<sup>e</sup> Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Alexander* Capt: BURCHE and GILBERT GRIMES M<sup>r</sup> p Certificate from the Minister where they late dwelt the Men tooke the oaths of Alleg. & Supremacie die et A<sup>o</sup> pr<sup>d</sup>

|                            | yeres |                             | yeres |
|----------------------------|-------|-----------------------------|-------|
| WILLM RAPEN .....          | 29    | W <sup>m</sup> POWELL ..... | 19    |
| LEONARD STAPLES.....       | 22    | RALPH PROWD .....           | 26    |
| JO: STANFORD .....         | 24    | JO: BULLMAN .....           | 40    |
| JAMES MANZER .....         | 27    | JO: WATT'S .....            | 19    |
| JO: WATTS .....            | 25    | W <sup>m</sup> DENCH .....  | 16    |
| THO: CLARK .....           | 26    | FRANCIS PECK.....           | 22    |
| MICHELL KIMP .....         | 27    | JO: BENSTEDD.....           | 24    |
| HENRY BROUGHTON .....      | 20    | SYMON PARLER .....          | 24    |
| GEO: VENTIMER .....        | 20    | RICHARD HOWSEMAN .....      | 19    |
| ROBERT HARDY .....         | 18    | WALTER JONES .....          | 20    |
| THO: DABB .....            | 25    | PHELIX LYNE .....           | 25    |
| GEO: NORTON .....          | 22    | ARTHUR WRITE .....          | 21    |
| W <sup>m</sup> HUCKLE..... | 20    | LEWES WILLMS [WILLIAMS] ... | 21    |
| EDWARD KEMP .....          | 19    | W <sup>m</sup> POTT .....   | 18    |



|                                  | years |                                        |    |
|----------------------------------|-------|----------------------------------------|----|
| THOMAS GILSON .....              | 21    | GEO. RIDGLIE .....                     |    |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : WATSON .....  | 26    | DENNIS M <sup>a</sup> BRIAN [MACBRIAN] |    |
| OLLIVER HOOKHAM .....            | 32    | JO: BUSSELL .....                      |    |
| CHRI: BUCKLAND .....             | 25    | JAMES DRIVER .....                     |    |
| JO: HILL .....                   | 23    | HUGH JOHNES.....                       |    |
| ANTHONY SKOOLER .....            | 20    | THO: GILDINGWATER.....                 |    |
| JO: ANDERSON.....                | 21    | JOHN ASHURST .....                     |    |
| W <sup>m</sup> PHILLIPPS .....   | 17    | JAMES PARKINSON .....                  | 2  |
| JO: BESFORD .....                | 18    | WILLM YOUNG .....                      | 2  |
| HENRY YATMAN.....                | 21    | W <sup>m</sup> SMITH .....             | 18 |
| ROBERT DUCE.....                 | 18    | MORGAN JONES .....                     | 31 |
| OWEN WILLIAMS .....              | 18    | JO: RICHARD .....                      | 30 |
| JO: WRITE .....                  | 24    | PETER FLAMING .....                    | 16 |
| WILLIAM CLARK.....               | 19    | MILES FARRING .....                    | 24 |
| EDWARD HALINGWORTH .....         | 46    | ROBERT ATKINS.....                     | 23 |
| RICHARD POWELL .....             | 32    | BENIAMIN MASON .....                   | 23 |
| HENRY LONGSHA .....              | 23    | THO: RUTTER .....                      | 22 |
| JO: BUSH .....                   | 22    | JO: HOWSE .....                        | 41 |
| JONATHAN FRANKLIN .....          | 17    | JO: COLE .....                         | 20 |
| JO: PHILLIPPS .....              | 20    | JAMES WATTS .....                      | 35 |
| RICHARD CRIBB .....              | 19    | W <sup>m</sup> CROWE†.....             | 17 |
| THO: BROWNE .....                | 18    | PHILLIPP LOVELL .....                  | 34 |
| JO: GREENWICH .....              | 21    | uxor ELIZABETH LOVELL .....            | 33 |
| JO: NEDSOM * .....               | 19    | ROWLAND MATHEW .....                   | 27 |
| EDWARD CHURCH .....              | 18    | ROBERT SPRITE .....                    | 30 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> THRELCATT ..... | 19    | JO: WESTON.....                        | 41 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WILLIS .....      | 17    | JAMES SMITH .....                      | 19 |
| CLEMENT HAWKINS .....            | 16    | JO: SMITH.....                         | 19 |
| LEWES HUGHES .....               | 19    | RICHARD LEE .....                      | 22 |
| JOHN GREENE.....                 | 22    | W <sup>m</sup> SEELY.....              | 29 |
| RICHARD MARSHALL .....           | 36    | EDWARD PLUNKET.....                    | 20 |
| MATHEW CALLAND.....              | 16    | THO: PLUNKETT.....                     | 28 |
| LEWES DAVID .....                | 28    | ROWLAND PLUNKETT .....                 | 18 |
| GEO: WHITE .....                 | 18    | TEAGUE NACTON .....                    | 28 |

\* [Might be read as NEDSOM.]

† [Or, perhaps, CROME.]

|                                           |    |                             |    |
|-------------------------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|
| DERMOND ð BRYAN .....                     | 20 | RICHARD FANE .....          | 15 |
| CHARLES GALLOWAY .....                    | 19 | ROBERT ROBERT'S .....       | 18 |
| JAMES MONTGOMERY .....                    | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> LAKE .....   | 14 |
| JN <sup>o</sup> M <sup>a</sup> CONRY..... | 28 | RICHARD IVESON .....        | 16 |
| SAM <sup>v</sup> ELL FRIDAY .....         | 20 | HUMFREY KERBY .....         | 18 |
| SAM <sup>v</sup> ELL FARRON .....         | 30 | EDWARD COKES .....          | 17 |
| EDMOND MONTGOMERY .....                   | 26 | HENRY MORTON.....           | 20 |
| OLLIVER BASSETT .....                     | 14 | JAMES BRETT .....           | 17 |
| PARRY WY .....                            | 15 | THO: DENNIS .....           | 18 |
| DANIELL BURCH.....                        | 14 | THO: MORE .....             | 33 |
| RICHARD STONE.....                        | 13 | JO: LAWRENCE .....          | 17 |
| THOMAS TAYLER .....                       | 27 | W <sup>m</sup> MARTIN ..... | 13 |
| EDMOND NASH .....                         | 21 | RICHARD PHILPE .....        | 17 |
| JO: HERRING .....                         | 28 |                             |    |
| W <sup>m</sup> BEATON.....                | 24 | <i>Women.</i>               |    |
| THO: ROE.....                             | 22 | BARBARIE REASON.....        | 20 |
| EDWARD BANK'S.....                        | 35 | JANE MARSHALL.....          | 21 |
| THO: FLUDD .....                          | 21 | DIANA DRAKE.....            | 19 |
| DAVID COLLINGWORTH .....                  | 22 | MARY INGLISH .....          | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> MATHEWS .....              | 30 | ANNIS BARRAT .....          | 20 |
| TYMOTHIE GOODMAN.....                     | 27 | MARIE LAMBETH .....         | 17 |
| THO: PENSON .....                         | 20 | ANN MANN .....              | 17 |
| W <sup>illm</sup> ANDERSON .....          | 36 | ELIZABETH WARREN.....       | 17 |
| GEO: MERRIMAN.....                        | 41 | ANN SKYNGGLE .....          | 18 |
| JO: DELLAHAY.....                         | 27 | ALICE CHUMP* .....          | 20 |
| ROBERT LEE .....                          | 33 | MATHEW MAY.....             | 21 |
| JO: JACKSON .....                         | 24 | ELIZABETH CHAMBERS .....    | 20 |
| ALEXANDER DE LA GARDE ...                 | 27 | ELIZABETH FARMER .....      | 20 |
| FRANCIS MARSHALL .....                    | 26 | MARGARET CONWAY .....       | 20 |
| WALTER LUTTERELL.....                     | 20 | GRACE WALKER .....          | 34 |
| JO: WHITE .....                           | 15 | EDITH JONES .....           | 21 |
| JO: BURTON .....                          | 17 | ALICE GUY .....             | 20 |
| SYMON WOOD .....                          | 14 | MARY SPENDLEY .....         | 17 |
| ROBERT MUSSELL .....                      | 14 | ANN GARDNER .....           | 36 |

\* [It is possible this name may be intended for CHAMP.]

6 Maij. 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* & *Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] M<sup>r</sup>, the ptics have brought Cert: from the Ministers where their abodes were: & from the Justices of peace of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England, & y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy Men, they have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

|                              |    |                                |    |
|------------------------------|----|--------------------------------|----|
| SAMVELL HALL .....           | 25 | VYNCENT POTTER .....           | 21 |
| W <sup>n</sup> SWYNDEN ..... | 20 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : GOARD ..... | 17 |
| †JO: HALSEY* .....           | 24 | W <sup>n</sup> ADAMS .....     | 15 |
|                              |    | †HENRY CURTIS* .....           | 27 |

*vij<sup>o</sup> Maij* 1635.

**I**N the *Elizabeth* & *Ann* pr<sup>d</sup> ROGER COOP [COOPER] M<sup>r</sup>. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the said Shipp: They brought Cert. of their Conformite to the Church of England & y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy Men.

|                         |    |                       |    |
|-------------------------|----|-----------------------|----|
| JOHN WYLIE .....        | 25 | GEORGE ORRIS .....    | 21 |
| JO: THOMSON .....       | 22 | †JO: JACKSON* .....   | 27 |
| EDMOND WESTON .....     | 30 | ELIZABETH FABIN ..... | 16 |
| GAMALIELL BEOMONT ..... | 12 | GRACE BULKLEY .....   | 33 |
| AWDRY WHITTON .....     | 45 |                       |    |

*Nono die Maij* 1635.

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> *Suzan* & *Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE M<sup>r</sup>. The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish of their conformitie

\* [The † is in the original.]

to the Church of England, & that they are no Subsedy Men. the pties have taken the oaths of Alleg & Suprem:

|                       |    |                                 |    |
|-----------------------|----|---------------------------------|----|
| PETER BULKLEY.....    | 50 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : BROOKE ..... | 24 |
| THO: BROOKE .....     | 20 | ELIZABETH TAYLOR .....          | 10 |
| PRECILLA JARMAN ..... | 10 | ANN LIEFORD.....                | 13 |

**I**N the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd ROGER COOP [COOPER] M<sup>r</sup> bound for New-England.

|          |   |                               |    |                              |
|----------|---|-------------------------------|----|------------------------------|
|          |   | ROBERT JEOFFERIES .....       | 30 |                              |
|          |   | MARIE JEOFFERIES .....        | 27 |                              |
| wife & 3 | } | THO: JEOFFERIES .....         | 7  |                              |
| children |   | ELIZABETH JEOFFERIES .....    | 6  |                              |
|          |   | MARY JEOFFERIES.....          | 3  |                              |
|          |   | HANNA DAY.....                | 20 | } 2 maidserv <sup>t</sup> 's |
|          |   | SUZAN BROWNE .....            | 21 |                              |
|          |   | ROBERT CARR .....             | 21 | A Tayler                     |
|          |   | CALEBB CARR .....             | 11 |                              |
|          |   | RIC <sup>r</sup> : WHITE..... | 30 | } Carpenters                 |
|          |   | THO: DANE .....               | 32 |                              |
|          |   | W <sup>m</sup> HILLIARD ..... | 21 |                              |

*xj<sup>o</sup> Maij* 1635.

**I**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister & Justices of Peace of their conformitie to y<sup>e</sup> orders & discipline of the Church of England, & y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy Men.

|                                         |    |         |
|-----------------------------------------|----|---------|
| A Shoemaker W <sup>m</sup> COURSER..... | 26 | } yeres |
| A Husbandman GEO: WYLDE .....           | 37 |         |
| A Carpenter GEO: PARKER .....           | 23 |         |

*xij<sup>o</sup> Maij 1635*

**I**N the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOPER M<sup>r</sup> bound to New-England: Theis vnder written names are to be transported p Certificate from y<sup>e</sup> Minister of *Benandin*\* in Kent of their Conformitie to y<sup>e</sup> orders & discipline of y<sup>e</sup> Church of England.

|                                  |    |                            |    |
|----------------------------------|----|----------------------------|----|
| JOHN BORDEN.....                 | 28 | JEREMY WHITTON .....       | 8  |
| <i>vxor</i> JOAN.....            | 23 | MATHEW BORDEN .....        | 5  |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : MORECOCK..... | 14 | ELIZ: BORDEN .....         | 3  |
| BENNET MORECOCK .....            | 16 | bro wevert† THOMAS WHITTON | 36 |
| MARIE MORECOCK .....             | 10 | SAMVELL BAKER.....         | 30 |

*14 Maij 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOPER M<sup>r</sup> the pties have brought Certificatt from the Minister of the pish of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

|                         |                     |                               |    |
|-------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|----|
| A Tayler RICHARD SANSOM | <sup>yeres</sup> 28 | THO: OLDHAM.....              | 10 |
| THO: ALSOPP .....       | 20                  | ROB <sup>r</sup> STANDY ..... | 22 |
| JOHN OLDHAM .....       | 12                  |                               |    |

*xv<sup>o</sup> Maij 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to Virginea: imbarqued in the *Plaine Joan* RICHARD BUCKAM M<sup>r</sup>. the pties having brought Attestacon of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

\* [Benendon is a parish in the Hundred of Rolvenden, in the Lathe of Scray.]

† [Meaning not clear.]

|                              | yeres |                                     | yeres |
|------------------------------|-------|-------------------------------------|-------|
| ROBERT BRIERS .....          | 21    | RICHARD WOLLEY .....                | 36    |
| J <sup>n</sup> JOHNSON ..... | 20    | WILLM CLARK .....                   | 27    |
| ROBERT COKE .....            | 25    | W <sup>m</sup> BALDWINN .....       | 24    |
| JO: ALSOPP .....             | 50    | W <sup>m</sup> COLLINS .....        | 20    |
| W <sup>m</sup> PIGGOTT ..... | 50    | THO: PITCHER .....                  | 20    |
| W <sup>m</sup> TOPLISS ..... | 30    | JOSEPH NELSON .....                 | 26    |
| THO: ARNOLD .....            | 30    | FRANCIS GRAY .....                  | 15    |
| W <sup>m</sup> PAULSON ..... | 23    | SAMVELL YOUNG .....                 | 14    |
| JO: NORTHIN .....            | 22    | ROBERT HUTT .....                   | 14    |
| THO: TURNER .....            | 21    | JO: RADDISH .....                   | 23    |
| JO: BEDDELL .....            | 22    | THO: BULKLEY .....                  | 32    |
| JO: BARROWE .....            | 26    | ROBERT BROOKE .....                 | 33    |
| JO: TRENT .....              | 27    | RICHARD DOWNES .....                | 34    |
| JO: COKER .....              | 21    | ARTHUR PEACH .....                  | 20    |
| HENRIE DONOLDSON .....       | 25    | W <sup>m</sup> JAMES .....          | 26    |
| W <sup>m</sup> LAVOR .....   | 22    | TYM: BLACKETT .....                 | 40    |
| CHRI: DAVIES .....           | 22    | ROGER KOORBE .....                  | 25    |
| CHRI: TAYLOR .....           | 22    | ANN PERK'S .....                    | 27    |
| DANIELL CLARK .....          | 33    | THO: BRITTON .....                  | 26    |
| RICHARD DAY .....            | 32    | W <sup>m</sup> COLLINS .....        | 34    |
| ROBERT LEWES .....           | 23    | JO: RESBURIE .....                  | 30    |
| LUKE BLAND .....             | 20    | HENRY JACKSON .....                 | 24    |
| JO: WARREN .....             | 27    | CHARLES M <sup>a</sup> CARTIE ..... | 27    |
| JAMES WARD .....             | 18    | OWEN M <sup>a</sup> CARTIE .....    | 18    |
| THO: STUMP* .....            | 32    | CHARLES FLANE .....                 | 18    |
| TOBIAS FRIER .....           | 18    | RICHARD LAWRENCE .....              | 20    |
| WILLM STEDDALL .....         | 26    | THO: GODBITT .....                  | 20    |
| CHRI: THOMAS .....           | 26    | NIC <sup>o</sup> : KENT .....       | 16    |
| RICHARD FLEMING .....        | 24    | THOMAS NEWMAN .....                 | 15    |
| MATHEW LE <sup>m</sup> ..... | 20    | PETER SUDBURROWE .....              | 20    |
| HENRY PERPOYNT .....         | 22    | THO: LLOYD .....                    | 20    |
| THO: HALL .....              | 21    | W <sup>m</sup> HITCHCOCK .....      | 27    |
| EDWARD WILSON .....          | 22    | FRANCIS BARBER .....                | 18    |
| JO: PALLIDAY .....           | 23    | EDWARD WHEELER .....                | 18    |

\* [May, however, be read STAMP.]

|                                    |    |                            |    |
|------------------------------------|----|----------------------------|----|
| JAMES MILLER.....                  | 18 | JO: HUGHES .....           | 30 |
| JO: SHAWE .....                    | 21 | GEO: TALBOTT.....          | 18 |
| JO: MARSHALL.....                  | 21 | ROBERT GILBERT .....       | 18 |
| JO: ARIS .....                     | 19 | JO: BENNET .....           | 18 |
| ROBERT WARD .....                  | 22 | JO: ROLLES .....           | 22 |
| THO: VIPER .....                   | 26 | JAMES WYND .....           | 23 |
| ROB <sup>T</sup> SHINGLEWOOD ..... | 26 | J <sup>N</sup> MARSH ..... | 26 |
| GEO: SMITH.....                    | 34 | RALPH WRAY .....           | 64 |

21<sup>o</sup> Maij 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to St Christo-  
phers, imbarqued in the *Mathew* of London, RICHARD GOOD-  
LADD M<sup>r</sup> p warrant from y<sup>e</sup> Earle of Carlisle.

|                                 | yeres |                                     | yeres |
|---------------------------------|-------|-------------------------------------|-------|
| THOMAS KNIGHT .....             | 21    | ROBERT WENDEVER .....               | 25    |
| JO: HILL .....                  | 18    | SAMVEL TRESE .....                  | 20    |
| JO: RAWLINS .....               | 18    | EVAN JONES.....                     | 19    |
| FRANCIS PENN .....              | 22    | GABRIELL DAVIES .....               | 38    |
| GEORGE ALLERTON .....           | 23    | EDWARD EELES .....                  | 20    |
| ROWLAND MILLINGTON.....         | 24    | DAVIE THOMAS .....                  | 40    |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : THOMAS ..... | 40    | RICHARD HORRIBYNN .....             | 31    |
| ROGER THOMAS .....              | 22    | CHRISTOPHER WATSON.....             | 21    |
| RICHARD GRIGGSON .....          | 34    | JAMES HUBBARD.....                  | 27    |
| JO: BRUÑING .....               | 20    | W <sup>M</sup> STOE .....           | 18    |
| ROBERT COKE .....               | 32    | MATHEW TOMLINSON .....              | 31    |
| CLINTON CUTLER .....            | 20    | THO: HALL ...                       | 25    |
| THO: TURNER .....               | 25    | W <sup>M</sup> MARSH .....          | 26    |
| JO: WOOD.....                   | 22    | JO: HATTERTON .....                 | 38    |
| W <sup>M</sup> ROBINSON .....   | 26    | THO: TERRILL.....                   | 18    |
| EDWARD BICROFT .....            | 22    | ROBERT FAUCE [ <i>or</i> FANCE] ... | 40    |
| JO: STURDY .....                | 26    | MILES COVENTRIE .....               | 18    |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> . NETBIE ..... | 20    | JO: THOMAS .....                    | 14    |

|                                    | yeres |                                   | yeres |
|------------------------------------|-------|-----------------------------------|-------|
| THO: REEVE.....                    | 24    | PIERCE STAPLETON .....            | 22    |
| LEWES AWBREY .....                 | 30    | GEO: EATON.....                   | 27    |
| JAMES WALKER .....                 | 30    | LEONARD HUNT .....                | 38    |
| THO: VENN .....                    | 27    | JO: CAVE .....                    | 34    |
| GEO: BALL .....                    | 51    | W <sup>m</sup> BARBER .....       | 22    |
| THO: GOSLING.....                  | 22    | JO: HODDINS .....                 | 50    |
| JO: PALMER .....                   | 19    | ALEXANDER TADD.....               | 38    |
| JAMES COTES .....                  | 21    | ROB <sup>t</sup> WOODSTOCK .....  | 40    |
| W <sup>m</sup> HELAWE .....        | 21    | JOHN OFFLENT .....                | 20    |
| MATHEW HELY .....                  | 21    | NIC <sup>o</sup> : WATTS .....    | 18    |
| ORIGINALL LOWIS .....              | 28    | RICHARD BROOKES.....              | 16    |
| JO: THOMSON .....                  | 34    | THO: HADBIE .....                 | 22    |
| W <sup>m</sup> BROOKES .....       | 25    | THO: REYNOLDS .....               | 18    |
| JO: DOE.....                       | 22    | DARBY HURLIE .....                | 18    |
| MATHEW WALKER .....                | 19    | JO: HILLIARD .....                | 35    |
| WALTER COLLINS .....               | 18    | ROBERT LACIE .....                | 21    |
| JO: CLINTON .....                  | 19    | THO: BELL .....                   | 14    |
| ADAM CHESTERMAN .....              | 19    | ROWLAND MORTON .....              | 17    |
| HUYN HALLOWELL .....               | 22    | JAMES HIDE .....                  | 22    |
| W <sup>m</sup> SALMON.....         | 25    | RICHARD NELME .....               | 20    |
| JO: LANGE .....                    | 22    | THO: HODGES .....                 | 20    |
| RICHARD LOVE .....                 | 28    | EDWARD THOMSON .....              | 18    |
| JO: GREENE .....                   | 29    | THO: WILLIAMS .....               | 18    |
| EDWARD WARREN .....                | 28    | RIC <sup>s</sup> : LEE.....       | 18    |
| JO: PAPLE.....                     | 21    | WALTER ANTONY .....               | 23    |
| ROBERT DENTON .....                | 26    | CHARLES CAVERLIE .....            | 17    |
| W <sup>m</sup> ELVYN .....         | 23    | THO: COXSON .....                 | 21    |
| GEO: TEMS [ <i>or</i> TENIS] ..... | 20    | THO: GOODWYNN .....               | 30    |
| GEO: SWALES .....                  | 19    | NIC <sup>o</sup> : WILCOCKS ..... | 21    |
| MARMADUKE READ .....               | 25    | GEO: EEKE .....                   | 26    |
| JO: KIBE .....                     | 21    | RIC <sup>s</sup> : HUBBARD .....  | 18    |
| THO: GARRETT .....                 | 20    | W <sup>ith</sup> M RUSH .....     | 20    |
| JO: GOSLINN .....                  | 20    | W <sup>m</sup> DONN.....          | 22    |
| THO: MILWARD .....                 | 18    | PAUL BOTTELL .....                | 32    |
| MORGAN BRINT .....                 | 19    | JO: BOSWELL .....                 | 17    |



|                                   |    |                                |    |
|-----------------------------------|----|--------------------------------|----|
| JO: WOODGREENE .....              | 16 | ROB <sup>T</sup> SANDLEY ..... | 20 |
| JO: HARLOWE .....                 | 16 | EDWARD MAWFREY .....           | 15 |
| ROBERT WARRINGTON .....           | 20 | GEO: WADE .....                | 16 |
| JO: REINOLDS .....                | 20 | JO: FULFORD .....              | 18 |
| ANT <sup>O</sup> : TRUE .....     | 18 | GEO: SMITH .....               | 17 |
| W <sup>M</sup> KNIGHT .....       | 13 | THO: POWELL .....              | 24 |
| ANT <sup>O</sup> : WILLIAMS ..... | 14 |                                |    |
| JO: BARLOE .....                  | 22 |                                |    |
| W <sup>M</sup> PARKER .....       | 17 |                                |    |
| JO: WOOD .....                    | 18 |                                |    |
| JO: PAYNE .....                   | 18 |                                |    |
| DANIELL LEE .....                 | 25 |                                |    |
| THO: POWELL .....                 | 21 |                                |    |
| JO: SMITH .....                   | 22 |                                |    |
| GEO: DODD .....                   | 17 |                                |    |

*Women.*

|                          |    |
|--------------------------|----|
| MARGARET PRICHARD .....  | 17 |
| JANE BURROWE .....       | 17 |
| KATHERIN ARMSTRONG ..... | 20 |
| MARY BARKER .....        | 12 |
| ELIZ: SPEERE .....       | 20 |

28 *Maij* 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Speedwell* of London JO: CHAPPELL M<sup>r</sup> being examined by the Minister of Gravesend of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & have taken the oath of Allegeance.

|                                 |    |                              |    |
|---------------------------------|----|------------------------------|----|
| HENRY BEERE .....               | 24 | Withm BASFORD .....          | 19 |
| JO: WEST .....                  | 30 | JO: WATSON .....             | 22 |
| RICHARD MORRIS .....            | 19 | JO: GILGATE .....            | 22 |
| NIC <sup>O</sup> : TETLOE ..... | 35 | ROB <sup>T</sup> SPYNK ..... | 20 |
| W <sup>M</sup> SHIPMAN .....    | 22 | RICHARD ROWLAND .....        | 20 |
| NATHANIELL FAIERBROTHER ..      | 21 | THO: CHILDS .....            | 30 |
| RICHARD BAYLIE .....            | 22 | JO: CURDEN .....             | 22 |
| W <sup>M</sup> SPENCER .....    | 17 | THO: ROMNEY .....            | 19 |
| JAMES LOWDER .....              | 20 | JO: HARRIS .....             | 20 |
| CHRI: METCALF .....             | 19 | CHRISTOPHER PIDDINGTON ..    | 18 |
| JEREMY BURR .....               | 20 | EDMOND CLARK .....           | 16 |

|                                 |    |                                   |        |
|---------------------------------|----|-----------------------------------|--------|
| JONAS SMITH .....               | 22 | THO: WILLIS .....                 | 19     |
| W <sup>m</sup> HYNTON .....     | 25 | W <sup>m</sup> STRAUGHAN .....    | 22     |
| JO: MOWSER.....                 | 22 | GEO: SYMPSON .....                | 19     |
| SAMVELL TYRES.....              | 21 | RICHARD PHILLIPS.....             | 20     |
| W <sup>m</sup> STEEVENS .....   | 22 | ARTHUR SAIEWELL .....             | 25     |
| THO: BUSBY.....                 | 19 | MELASHUS M <sup>a</sup> KAY ..... | 22     |
| RICHARD HARVY .....             | 32 | RICHARD THOMAS .....              | 20     |
| THO: ROBINS .....               | 17 |                                   |        |
| JO: BEEBY.....                  | 17 | KATHERIN RICHARD'S .....          | 19     |
| JO: TURNER.....                 | 19 | MARIE SEDGWICK .....              | 20     |
| SAMVELL HOLMES .....            | 20 | ELIZABETH BIGGS .....             | 10     |
| JO: BEVER .....                 | 24 | DOROTHE WYNCOTT.....              | 40     |
| JO: TALBOTT .....               | 27 | ANN WYNCOTT .....                 | 16     |
| EDWARD AUSTIN .....             | 26 | PHILLIPP BIGGS.....               | 6. mo: |
| THO: GREENE .....               | 24 | ELIZABETH PEW .....               | 20     |
| RICHARD BROWNE .....            | 19 | FRANCIS LANGWORTH .....           | 25     |
| W <sup>m</sup> APPLEBY .....    | 32 | CHRI: REINOLDS.....               | 24     |
| ROBERT PARKER.....              | 21 | ABRAM POORE.....                  | 20     |
| W <sup>m</sup> CUNNINGHAM ..... | 21 | ELIZABETH TUTTELL .....           | 25     |

*vj<sup>o</sup> Junij 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia imbarqued in the *Thomas* & *John* RICHARD LAMBARD Mr: being examined by the Minister de Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England: And tooke the oath of Allegiance.

|                         |       |                              |       |
|-------------------------|-------|------------------------------|-------|
|                         | yeres |                              | yeres |
| RICHARD PEW.....        | 23    | EDWARD DIX .....             | 19    |
| RICHARD WAYNEWRITE..... | 24    | W <sup>m</sup> CHAPLIN ..... | 18    |
| CHRI: HOUGHTON .....    | 19    | JO: SINGLETON .....          | 18    |
| RICHARD JONES .....     | 24    | GEO: DICKENSON .....         | 19    |
| FRANCIS GARRET .....    | 25    | GEO: HAWKINS .....           | 18    |
| RICHARD DALLY.....      | 18    | HENRY RASTELL .....          | 30    |

|                                |    |                             |    |
|--------------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|
| FRA: SPIGHT .....              | 21 | SYLUS FOSTER .....          | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> AYMIE .....     | 26 | EDWARD MOUNTFORT .....      | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> HYNTON .....    | 20 | HENRY NEWBY .....           | 24 |
| JO: EDWARDSON .....            | 22 | JO: EEDEN .....             | 19 |
| THO: MANN .....                | 23 | THO: SHERLY .....           | 23 |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> ALDRED .....  | 24 | JO: THOMSON .....           | 24 |
| ZACHARY TAYLOR .....           | 24 | HENRY WARREN.....           | 15 |
| HUMFREY GRUDGE .....           | 21 | JO: WILKENSON .....         | 28 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WHITE .....     | 22 | RALPH HUDSON .....          | 17 |
| JOSEPH MONNVS.....             | 21 | THO: ALLIN.....             | 33 |
| W <sup>m</sup> YARD .....      | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> JONES.....   | 17 |
| CHRISTOPHER WHEATLY ....       | 28 | THO: SHARPLES .....         | 20 |
| ROBERT HEED.....               | 27 | W <sup>m</sup> CROOKE ..... | 23 |
| EDWARD COLES .....             | 20 | WithM BEAD.....             | 15 |
| MORRIS JONES.....              | 28 | LAWRENCE PLATT .....        | 15 |
| WARDIN FOSSITT .....           | 22 | ROBERT SPENCER .....        | 21 |
| THO: CHAMBERLIN .....          | 20 | SAMVELL WALDEN.....         | 16 |
| JO: SHORTER .....              | 26 | HENRY MORLEY.....           | 25 |
| ANT <sup>m</sup> TERRY .....   | 50 | BEN: EASY .....             | 13 |
| ROBERT WithM [WILLIAMS].       | 44 | JO: MOSS .....              | 21 |
| THO: ROSDELL .....             | 23 | JANE WILKINSON .....        | 20 |
| THOMAS TERRY .....             | 25 | ANN BROOKES.....            | 18 |
| CHARLES WYNGATE ... ..         | 22 | KATHERIN WISEMAN.....       | 19 |
| JO: HAMPTON .....              | 30 | JANE SCOTT.....             | 19 |
| JO: EVANS .....                | 22 | JANE CATESBY.....           | 20 |
| ROBERT SEWAR .....             | 23 | JAMES POWELL .....          | 12 |
| RICHARD BERRY.....             | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> MANN .....   | 25 |
| OWEN HUGHES .....              | 27 | THO: WARNER.....            | 26 |
| JO: SUTTON .....               | 24 | THO: RAM .....              | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> STONHOUSE ..... | 43 | GRIFFIN JONES .....         | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> CLARK .....     | 18 | THO: TOLLIE .....           | 17 |
| JO: DICKENSON .....            | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> JONES .....  | 21 |
| THO: BELL .....                | 17 | MORRIS PARRY .....          | 30 |
| W <sup>m</sup> BETT .....      | 20 | MARMADUKE YOUNG.....        | 24 |
| JAMES CROSS .....              | 27 | WithM WHITE .....           | 22 |

|                               |    |                              |    |
|-------------------------------|----|------------------------------|----|
| JAMES SHERBONE .....          | 15 | FRANCIS HUNTER .....         | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> GARDENER ..... | 15 | FRANCIS ASHBORN.....         | 20 |
| JO: ROBINSON .....            | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> DIXON .....   | 18 |
| ROBERT TURNER .....           | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> SMART .....   | 20 |
| THO: CLARK .....              | 16 | LAWRENCE PRESTON .....       | 21 |
| GILES TERRY .....             | 33 | W <sup>m</sup> WHEATLIE..... | 17 |
| EDWARD CRESSITT .....         | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> LACY .....    | 18 |
| THO: WAGGITT .....            | 17 | JAMES BANK'S .....           | 30 |
| MARY FORD.....                | 22 | GEO: COBCRAFTE.....          | 22 |
| KATHERIN WATERMAN.....        | 20 | GEO: KENNYON .....           | 25 |
| SUZAN SHERWOOD.....           | 22 | JO: KENNYON .....            | 21 |
| GRACE BYCROFT.....            | 20 |                              |    |

*x<sup>o</sup> Junij 1635*

**I** HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Bormoodes or Somer-Islands, imbarqued in the *Truelove* de London, ROBERT DENNIS M<sup>r</sup>, being examined by the Minister of Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England as it now stands established: And tooke the oath of Allegiance.

|                                 |    |                                    |    |
|---------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|----|
| HENRY MORE .....                | 19 | DAVID HUSWITH .....                | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> HOLT .....       | 19 | HENRY HILL .....                   | 24 |
| JO: NORMAN.....                 | 19 | JO: WARREN .....                   | 19 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> GILLIARD ..... | 38 | ZEVERIN VICCARS .....              | 18 |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> STOCK.....     | 26 | GEO: NORMAN .....                  | 25 |
| THO: FOSTER .....               | 27 | GABRIELL STOCKWELL .....           | 16 |
| ROBERT HART.....                | 30 | THO: TOOLIE .....                  | 27 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PENDLETON .....  | 27 | EDWARD GODDIN .....                | 16 |
| JAMES TAYLER .....              | 28 | THO: DORRELL .....                 | 22 |
| CHRI: HART.....                 | 20 | RICHARD CAÑON .....                | 24 |
| RICHARD ANDERSON.....           | 30 | <i>uxor.</i> ELIZABETH CAÑON ..... | 23 |
| THO: RICHARDS .....             | 24 | BARNARD COLMAN.....                | 26 |
| JO: NORRIS .....                | 18 | CHRI: TUKE.....                    | 16 |

|                                                        | yeres |                                     | yeres |
|--------------------------------------------------------|-------|-------------------------------------|-------|
| W <sup>m</sup> PAUL .....                              | 20    | ROB <sup>t</sup> POOLE .....        | 20    |
| W <sup>m</sup> BATES .....                             | 17    | THO: JONES .....                    | 17    |
| SAM <sup>v</sup> VELL SHORT .....                      | 24    | THO: EWYNN .....                    | 16    |
| W <sup>m</sup> HOOPER .....                            | 18    | SYMON BARCOTT .....                 | 16    |
| RICHARD HURT .....                                     | 17    | GEO: CALVERLIE .....                | 14    |
| W <sup>ih</sup> m WELLS .....                          | 17    | EDWARD PARNELL .....                | 16    |
| THO: DENE .....                                        | 17    | W <sup>m</sup> LEE .....            | 18    |
| JO: A Negroe .....                                     | 18    | W <sup>m</sup> TAYLER .....         | 17    |
| JO: RICHARDS .....                                     | 21    | EDWARD GIBBS .....                  | 17    |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> BULLOCK .....                         | 19    | JAMES REASON .....                  | 27    |
| THOMAS BASSIT .....                                    | 18    | JACOB WILSON .....                  | 18    |
| EDWARD ALEWORTH* .....                                 | 13    | BEN: STRANGE .....                  | 18    |
| EDWARD VYNCENT .....                                   | 18    | RALPH VENNABLE .....                | 21    |
| JO: TRIPPATT .....                                     | 17    | THO: BLOES .....                    | 10    |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> COOPER .....                          | 17    | THO: HEDLEY .....                   | 11    |
| JO: LAKE .....                                         | 16    | THO: THOMSON .....                  | 17    |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : TAYLER .....                        | 16    | HEN: STONWORD .....                 | 13    |
| THO: MORDIN .....                                      | 18    | SAM <sup>v</sup> VELL HUBBARD ..... | 16    |
| EDWARD SELL .....                                      | 18    | THOMAS BULL .....                   | 13    |
| ROGER W <sup>ih</sup> ms [WILLIAMS] ..                 | 16    | DANIELL HAIMOND .....               | 12    |
| JO: BAYLIE .....                                       | 18    | GEO: MORGAN .....                   | 12    |
| FRANCIS WOODCOTT .....                                 | 16    | JO: BARNES .....                    | 16    |
| JO: BEE .....                                          | 17    | ABRAHAM CLAXSON .....               | 17    |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : GREENE .....                        | 17    | JAMES ASTON ..                      | 22    |
| GEO: PALMER .....                                      | 18    | RIC <sup>r</sup> : DAUGHTON .....   | 13    |
| THO: SMITH .....                                       | 14    | MATHEW STEEVENS .....               | 12    |
| NATHANIEL W <sup>ih</sup> mson [WIL-<br>LIAMSON] ..... | 17    | THO: LARKYNN .....                  | 15    |
| PHILLIPP WHARTON .....                                 | 14    | DAVID JONES .....                   | 15    |
| W <sup>m</sup> HENRY .....                             | 18    | GEORGE HANMER .....                 | 24    |
| GEO: SAIRES .....                                      | 12    | ROGER HODGES .....                  | 17    |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : GAUGHTON .....                      | 14    | W <sup>m</sup> POWELL .....         | 15    |
| EDWARD HEDLEY .....                                    | 13    | SAMPSON MEVERILL .....              | 20    |
| W <sup>m</sup> SARES .....                             | 17    | HENRY CARTER .....                  | 42    |
|                                                        |       | JO: YATES .....                     | 48    |

\* [May, however, be read as ALDWORTH.]

|                                    |                  |    |                      |        |
|------------------------------------|------------------|----|----------------------|--------|
| JO: BROWNE.....                    | yeres            | 16 | JOSIAS FORSTER ..... | 43     |
| FRANCIS RAYNNE [ <i>or</i> RAYMIE] |                  | 10 | THO: HALL .....      | 24     |
| FRANCIS HEDGES .....               |                  | 13 | HUMFREY SMITH .....  | 14     |
| DAVIE MORRIS .....                 |                  | 18 | FRANCIS WATSON ..... | 16     |
| THO: WEST .....                    |                  | 17 | KATHERIN WHITE.....  | 18     |
| HUGH WENTWORTH .....               |                  | 44 | ELIZABETH CLARK..... | 18     |
| ANN TAYLOR .....                   |                  | 24 | ELLIN BURROWES ..... | 30     |
| ELIZABETH GROVES .....             |                  | 35 | —                    |        |
| JO: GROVES .....                   | 1 q <sup>r</sup> |    | JO: PAGE .....       | 33     |
| BLANCH ROBERT'S .....              |                  | 20 | THO: JENNICOM .....  | 21     |
|                                    |                  |    | SARA PAGE .....      | 31     |
|                                    |                  |    | SARA PAGE .....      | 3      |
|                                    |                  |    | MARY PAGE .....      | 3. mo. |
|                                    |                  |    | RICHARD HARRIS ..... | 17     |
|                                    |                  |    | JEFFERY WRIGHT ..... | 18     |
|                                    |                  |    | SAMVELL MAYO .....   | 10     |
|                                    |                  |    | MARIE GOFFE .....    | 18     |
|                                    |                  |    | JO: BROOKES .....    | 12     |

## 2 Ministers.

|                        |  |    |  |  |
|------------------------|--|----|--|--|
| JO: OXENBRIDGE.....    |  | 24 |  |  |
| HENRY JENNING'S .....  |  | 24 |  |  |
| —                      |  |    |  |  |
| BENIAMIN MILLER.....   |  | 30 |  |  |
| HENRY FLETCHER.....    |  | 35 |  |  |
| EDWARD STAUGHTON ..... |  | 50 |  |  |

*xv<sup>o</sup> Junij* 1635

**T**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Abigall* de Lo: M<sup>r</sup>: H: HACKWELL: The ptie having brought Certificate from the Minister of Thisselworth\* of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England. He hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

|                     |       |    |                     |    |
|---------------------|-------|----|---------------------|----|
| DENNIS GEERE .....  | yeres | 30 | ANNS PANCRUST ..... | 16 |
| wife & 2 children { |       |    | ELIZ: TASELIE.....  | 55 |
|                     |       | 22 | CONSTUNT WOOD ..... | 12 |
|                     |       | 3  |                     |    |
|                     |       | 2  |                     |    |

\* [Is it possible that this is intended for ISLEWORTH? I can find no THISSELWORTH.]

19 Junij 1635

**THEIS** vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> *Abigall*: HACKWELL M<sup>r</sup> the pties having brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish of the litle Miniries of his conformitie & opinion of the discipline of the Church of England.

|                            |             |                     |    |
|----------------------------|-------------|---------------------|----|
| W <sup>m</sup> TILLY ..... | yeres<br>28 | CHARLES JONES ..... | 21 |
| ROBERT WHITEMAN .....      | 20          | LIDDIA BROWNE.....  | 16 |

**BOARD** the *James* JO: MAY for N. England.

|                       |    |                       |    |
|-----------------------|----|-----------------------|----|
| Tayler THO: EWER..... | 40 | SARA BEALE .....      | 28 |
| SARA EWER.....        | 28 | ELIZABETH NEWMAN..... | 24 |
| ELIZABETH EWER .....  | 4  | JO: SKUDDER .....     | 16 |
| THO: EWER .....       | 1½ |                       |    |

xx<sup>th</sup> June 1635

**THEIS** vnder Written names are to be imbarqued in the *Abbigall* de Lnd [London] m' HACKWELL & boñd to New Engld haue taken oathe of Allegance & Supremacie & Conforable [conformable] to y<sup>e</sup> Ch as p Cert<sup>r</sup> from Two Justices of Peace & minst<sup>r</sup> of St Lawrence in Essex

|                        |             |            |
|------------------------|-------------|------------|
| HENRY BULLOCKE.....    | 40 yers     | husbandman |
| & SUSAN his wife ..... | 42          |            |
| ijj Children {         | HENRY ..... | 8          |
|                        | MARY .....  | 6          |
|                        | THO: .....  | 2          |

more xx<sup>th</sup> 1635

**I**N the *defence* de Lond m' PEARCE ¶ bōd for New Engtd p  
Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace ¶ Ministr of All Saint's homan.\* in  
Northampton.

W<sup>m</sup> HOEMAN..... 40 yers husbandman  
his wife WINIFRID ... 35  
ALCE ASHBEY ..... 20 yers amaid Seruant.  
5 Children { HANNA..... 8  
              { JEREMY..... 6  
              { MARY..... 4  
              { SARRA ..... 2  
              { ABRAHAM ..... 1 q<sup>tr</sup>

xx<sup>th</sup> June 1635

**I**N the *Abbigall* de Lo. m' HACKWELL bōd for New Engtd p  
Cert from. † of his Conformity from Justices of Peace ¶  
Ministr Eaton Bray ‡ in Cō Bedford.

JO<sup>n</sup> HOUGHTON..... 4 [? 40] yers old.

7<sup>th</sup> July 1635

**I**N the *defence* de Lond. m' EDWARDS § ~~PEARCE~~ BOSTOCKE || vrs New Engtd p  
Cert frō ij Justices of peace ¶ ministr frō Dunstable in Comt-  
Bedfordsher:

ROBERT LONGE..... 45 yers Inholder  
ELIZA: his wife ..... 30

\* [There is no place bearing this name in Northampton. Query, is it a misspelling of the name HOEMAN in next line, wrongly written in here, and not afterwards erased?]

† [Sic. The word must be omitted, to make sense.]

‡ [Eaton Bray is a Township in the Hundred of Manshead.]

§ [Or EDMOND. The word is blotted in the original.]

|| [So in the original. There would seem to have been more than one ship called the *Defence*, since we find the names of four different commanders to ships so named: EDWARD BOSTOCKE (as here); — PEARCE (June 20); EDWARD BOSWELL (June 22); THOMAS BOSTOCK (July 2).]



|            |   |                       |    |   |          |                |                        |
|------------|---|-----------------------|----|---|----------|----------------|------------------------|
| x Children | { | MICHELL.....          | 20 | } | JOSHUA.. | .....          | 3 q <sup>trs</sup> old |
|            |   | SARRA.....            | 18 |   | }        | LUCE MERCER... | 18. a seruant          |
|            |   | ROBERT .....          | 16 |   |          |                |                        |
|            |   | ELIZA .....           | 12 |   |          |                |                        |
|            |   | ANNE .....            | 10 |   |          |                |                        |
|            |   | MARY .....            | 9  |   |          |                |                        |
|            |   | REBECCA.....          | 8  |   |          |                |                        |
|            |   | JO <sup>N</sup> ..... | 6  |   |          |                |                        |
|            |   | ZACHERY..             | 4  |   |          |                |                        |

---

*xx<sup>th</sup> June 1635*

**I**N the *Defence de Lond m'* PEARCE vrs New Engtd p Cert frō  
two Justices of Peace & Minstr of Towcester in Co<sup>t</sup> Northampton

JO<sup>N</sup> GOULD..... 25 yers husbandman  
GRACE his wife ..... 25 yers

---

*xxij<sup>th</sup> June 1635*

**I**N the *Abbigall de Lond. m'* HACKWELL vrs New Engtd p  
Cert frō Minstr of Crancbroke\* in Kent.

EDW. WHITE..... 42 yers husbandman  
& his wife MARTHA ..... 39  
ij Children { MARTHA ..... 10  
                  { MARY ..... 08  
JO<sup>N</sup> ALLEN..... 30 yers husbandman  
his wife ANNE ..... 30  
p Cert hernehil\* in Kent

---

\* [Both Cranbrook and Herne-Hill are in the Lathe of Scray.]

**I**N the *Abbigall*.

p Cert<sup>r</sup> from Justice peace & Ministr of Stepney.

GEO: HADBORNE..... 43 yers Glouer.  
 his wife ANNE ..... 46  
 2 Children { REBECCA ..... 10  
                   ANNA ..... 4  
 JOSEPH BOREBANCKE ..... 24 } Seruant's to GEO: HAD-  
 JOANE JORDEN ..... 16 } BORNE.

• 22<sup>th</sup>

**I**N the *Defence* de Lo. m' EDW: BOSWELL vrs New England p Cert<sup>r</sup>  
 from Sr Henry Mildmay & Ministr of Baddow\* in Essex.

JO<sup>s</sup> BROWNE..... 27 yers. Taylor.  
 his 3 seruant's { THO: HART .... 24  
                           MARY DENNY .. 24  
                           ANNE LEAKE .. 19

26 Jun ij 1635

**I**N the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKWELL Mr to New-England p Cert:  
 from Northton Tho. Martin Maior & 2 Justices

Shoemaker JO: HARBERT..... 23  
 Bricklayer RICHARD ADAMS ..... 29  
 SUZAN ADAMS ..... 26

4<sup>th</sup> Jully

HENRY SOMNER ..... 15  
 ELISA. SOMNER ..... 18

\* [There are two Baddows, Great and Little, in the Hundred of Chelmsford.]

17 Junij 1635

**T**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKWELL M<sup>r</sup> p Cert from the Minister of Justices of Peace of their Conformitie, being no Subseydy Men. they have taken y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Alleg: of Supremacy being all Husbandmen

|                               |          |                               |        |
|-------------------------------|----------|-------------------------------|--------|
| RALPH WALLIS .....            | yeres 40 | MARY MONING'S .....           | 30     |
| RALPH ROOTE.....              | 50       | MARY MONNING'S .....          | 9      |
| J <sup>no</sup> FREEMAN ..... | 35       | ANNA MONNING'S .....          | 6      |
| WALTER GUTSALL .....          | 34       | MICHELALIELL MONING'S ..      | 3      |
| RICHARD GRAVES .....          | 23       | ELIZABETH ELLIS .....         | 16     |
| ROBERT MERE .....             | 43       | ELLIN JONES .....             | 36     |
| SAMVELL MERE .....            | 3        | ISACK JONES .....             | 8      |
| EDMOND MAÑING .....           | 40       | HESTER JONES .....            | 6      |
| THO: JONES .....              | 40       | THO: JONES .....              | 3      |
| GEO: DREWRIE .....            | 19       | SARA JONES .....              | 3. mo: |
| W <sup>m</sup> MARSHALL ..... | 40       | CESARA COVELL .....           | 15     |
| THOMAS KNORE.....             | 33       | JOAN WALL.....                | 19     |
| JOHN HALLIACK.....            | 38       | W <sup>m</sup> PAYNE .....    | 15     |
| GEORGE WALLIS.....            | 15       | NOLL KNORE .....              | 29     |
| RABECA PRICE .....            | 14       | SARA KNORE .....              | 7      |
| MARIE FREEMAN .....           | 50       | ROB <sup>t</sup> DRIVER ..... | 8      |
| JO: FREEMAN .....             | 9        | ELIZABETH MERE .....          | 30     |
| SYCILLIE FREEMAN .....        | 4        | JOHN MERE .....               | 3. mo: |
| JO: WEST .....                | 11       |                               |        |

**T**N the *Abigall* prd: p Cert: from the Minister of their conformitie of from the Justices, that they are no Subseydy men.

CHRISTOPHER FOSTER ..... 32 | *uxor* FRANCIS FOSTER ..... 25

|          |                              |                     |                              |                         |    |
|----------|------------------------------|---------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------|----|
| children | {                            | RABECA FOSTER ..    | 5                            | ELIZABETH ROOKMAN ..... | 31 |
|          |                              | NATHANIELL FOSTER   | 2                            | JO: ROOKEMAN .....      | 9  |
|          |                              | JO: FOSTER .....    | 1                            | HUGH BURT .....         | 35 |
|          |                              | EDWARD IRESON ..... | 32                           | ANN BURT .....          | 32 |
|          | W <sup>m</sup> ALMOND .....  | 34                  | W <sup>m</sup> BASSETT ..... | 9                       |    |
|          | MARY JONES .....             | 30                  | EDWARD BURT .....            | 8                       |    |
|          | AWDRY ALMOND .....           | 32                  | THO: FREEMAN .....           | 24                      |    |
|          | ANNIS ALMY .....             | 8                   | W <sup>m</sup> YATES .....   | 14                      |    |
|          | CHRI: ALMIE .....            | 3                   | ELIZABETH IRESON .....       | 27                      |    |
|          | JOHN STROWDE .....           | 15                  | JO: FOX.....                 | 35                      |    |
|          | EDWARD RAINSFORD.....        | 26                  | RICHARD FOX.....             | 15                      |    |
|          | ROB <sup>t</sup> SHARP ..... | 20                  | JO: PAYNE .....              | 14                      |    |
|          | JOHN ROOKEMAN .....          | 45                  | EDMOND FREEMAN .....         | 45                      |    |

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Blessing* JO: LECESTER M<sup>r</sup> the pties having brought Cert from the Minister & Justices of their conformitie being no Subsedy Men, tooke y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

|                               |    |                                    |     |
|-------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|-----|
| WILLM COPE.....               | 26 | ROBERT TURNER .....                | 24  |
| RICHARD COPE .....            | 24 | ELIZA: HOLLY.....                  | 30  |
| THOMAS KING.....              | 21 | ANN VASSALL.....                   | 6   |
| JO: STOCKBRIDGE .....         | 27 | MARGARET VASSALL .....             | 2   |
| ROBERT SAIEWELL.....          | 30 | MARY VASSALL .....                 | 1   |
| W <sup>m</sup> BROOKE.....    | 20 | ELIZABETH ROBINSON .....           | 32  |
| GILBERT BROOKE .....          | 14 | SARA ROBINSON.....                 | 1.½ |
| NATHANIELL BYHAM.....         | 14 | NIC <sup>o</sup> : ROBERTSON ..... | 30  |
| JO: WASSELL .                 | 10 | JO: MORY.....                      | 19  |
| W <sup>m</sup> VASSALL .....  | 42 | CHARLES STUCBRIDGE .....           | 1   |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : MORE ..... | 20 | JAMES SAIEWELL .....               | 1½  |

|                      |    |                              |    |
|----------------------|----|------------------------------|----|
| JO: ROBINSON .....   | 5  | SARA TYNKLER .....           | 15 |
| ANN STOCBRIDGE ..... | 21 | FRA. VASSALL .....           | 12 |
| SUZAN SAIEWELL ..... | 25 | THOMAZIN MUNSON .....        | 14 |
| ANN VASSALL.....     | 42 | KAT: ROBINSON .....          | 12 |
| SUZAN KING .....     | 30 | MARY ROBINSON .....          | 7  |
| JUDITH VASSALL ..... | 16 | ROB <sup>T</sup> ONYON ..... | 26 |

20 Junij 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Phillip* RICHARD MORGAN M<sup>r</sup> the Men have been examined by the Minister of the towne of Gravesend of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England: And tooke the oath of Alleg. die et A<sup>o</sup> prd.

|                                  |    |                                   |    |
|----------------------------------|----|-----------------------------------|----|
| JOHN HART.....                   | 33 | JOHN TAYLOR.....                  | 16 |
| JOHN COACHMAN .....              | 28 | JOHN GORHAM .....                 | 18 |
| JOHN REDDAM .....                | 32 | RICHARD WILSON .....              | 19 |
| JOHN SHAWE .....                 | 30 | ROBERT MORGAN .....               | 33 |
| GEORGE HILL.....                 | 23 | SAM <sup>V</sup> ELL MILNER ..... | 18 |
| GEORGE BONHAM .....              | 31 | TYMOThIE FEATLIE .....            | 23 |
| W <sup>M</sup> ROGERS.....       | 35 | W <sup>M</sup> ARUNDELL .....     | 32 |
| EDWARD HALOCK .....              | 22 | ALEXANDER LEAKE .....             | 22 |
| RIC <sup>R</sup> : DAWSON.....   | 31 | JOHN MASON .....                  | 16 |
| PETER JOHNSON.....               | 36 | W <sup>ITH</sup> M ENSON .....    | 33 |
| W <sup>ITH</sup> M BRANSBY ..... | 34 | JAMES HABROLL.....                | 22 |
| NICHOLAS RIPPIN .....            | 31 | THOMAS TRUMBALL .....             | 22 |
| JAMES QUARRIER .....             | 22 | RICHARD JN <sup>O</sup> SON ..... | 19 |
| ISACK OWDELL .....               | 22 | JOHN LAWTERS .....                | 17 |
| W <sup>M</sup> TAYLOR.....       | 36 | THOMAS EDWARDS.....               | 20 |
| JAMES YORK .....                 | 21 | ROBERT DAVIES .....               | 28 |
| THOMAS GORHAM .....              | 19 | RICHARD VPPCOTT.....              | 26 |
| NATHANIELL DISNALL .....         | 23 | THOMAS POSLETT .....              | 23 |

|                                   |    |                          |    |
|-----------------------------------|----|--------------------------|----|
| <i>Women.</i>                     |    | MARCIE LANGFORD .....    | 24 |
|                                   |    | ELIZABETH WILLERTON .... | 18 |
| ELLIN BURGIS.....                 | 45 | SARA SHAWE .....         | 18 |
| KATHERIN BOWES .....              | 20 | MARIE BAKER .....        | 25 |
| SUZAN TRASH [ <i>or</i> TRASK] .. | 25 | ANN: BARNIE .....        | 23 |

23<sup>o</sup> Junij 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *America* WithM BARKER Mr: p Cert: from the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend of their conformity to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

|                           |    |                          |     |
|---------------------------|----|--------------------------|-----|
| RICHARD SADD .....        | 23 | RICHARD HERSEY .....     | 22  |
| THOMAS WAKEFIELD.....     | 17 | JOHN ROBINSON .....      | 32  |
| THOMAS BENNETT .....      | 22 | EDMOND CHIPPS.....       | 19  |
| STEEVEN READ .....        | 24 | THO: PRICHARD .....      | 32  |
| WithM STANBRIDGE .....    | 27 | JONATHAN BRONSFORD ..... | 21  |
| HENRY BARKER .....        | 18 | WithM COWLEY .....       | 20  |
| JAMES FOSTER.....         | 21 | JOHN SHAWE .....         | 16  |
| THOMAS TALBOTT .....      | 20 | RICHARD GUINNY .....     | 21  |
| RICHARD YOUNG .....       | 31 | BARTHOLMEW HOLTON.....   | 25  |
| ROBERT THOMAS .....       | 20 | JOHN WHITE .....         | 21  |
| JOHN FAREPOYNT .....      | 20 | THOMAS CHAPPELL .....    | *33 |
| ROBERT ASKYN .....        | 22 | HUGH FOX .....           | 24  |
| SAMVELL AWDE .....        | 24 | DAVIE MORRIS .....       | 32  |
| MILES FLETCHER .....      | 27 | ROWLAND COTTON.....      | 22  |
| WILLIAM EVANS.....        | 23 | WILLIAM THOMAS .....     | 22  |
| LAWRENCE FAREBERN .....   | 23 | JOHN YATES .....         | 20  |
| MATHEW ROBINSON .....     | 24 | RICHARD WOOD.....        | 36  |
| ISACK BULL.....           | 27 | JAMES SOMERS .....       | 22  |
| PHILLIPP REIMINGTON ..... | 29 | DAVIE BROMLEY.....       | 15  |
| RADULPH SPRAGING .....    | 37 | WALTER BROOKES.....      | 15  |
| GEORGE CHAUNDLER.....     | 29 | SYMON RICHARDSON .....   | 23  |

\* [The original has been altered, and is not clear; it is possible the age should be 23.]

|                                 |    |                         |    |
|---------------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| THOMAS J <sup>n</sup> SON ..... | 19 | THOMAS BOOMER .....     | 13 |
| JO: AVERIE .....                | 20 | GEORGE DULMARE .....    | 8  |
| JOHN CROFTES .....              | 20 | JOHN VNDERWOOD .....    | 19 |
| THOMAS BROUGHTON .....          | 19 | WILLM BERNARD .....     | 27 |
| BENIAMIN WRAGG .....            | 24 | CHARLES WALLINGER ..... | 24 |
| HENRY EMBRIE .....              | 20 | THOMAS DYMETT .....     | 23 |
| ROBERT SABYN .....              | 40 | RYCE HOOE .....         | 36 |
| GEORGE BROOKES .....            | 35 | JOHN CARTER .....       | 54 |
| THOMAS HOLLAND .....            | 34 |                         |    |
| HUMFREY BELT .....              | 20 |                         |    |
| JOHN MACE .....                 | 20 |                         |    |
| WALTER JEWELL .....             | 19 |                         |    |
| WILLM BUCLAND .....             | 19 |                         |    |
| LAUNCELOT JACKSON .....         | 18 |                         |    |
| JOHN WILLIAMSON .....           | 12 |                         |    |
| PHILLIPP PARSONS .....          | 10 |                         |    |
| HENRY PARSONS .....             | 14 |                         |    |
| ANDREW MORGAN .....             | 26 |                         |    |
| WILLM BROOKES .....             | 17 |                         |    |
| RICHARD HARRISON .....          | 15 |                         |    |
| THOMAS PRATT .....              | 17 |                         |    |
| JOHN EELES .....                | 16 |                         |    |
| RICHARD MILLER .....            | 12 |                         |    |
| ROBERT LAMB .....               | 16 |                         |    |

*Women.*

|                           |    |
|---------------------------|----|
| ELIZABETH REMINGTON ..... | 20 |
| KATHERIN HIBBOTT'S .....  | 20 |
| ELIZABETH WILLIS .....    | 18 |
| JOAN JOBE .....           | 18 |
| ANN NASH .....            | 22 |
| ELIZABETH PHILLIPS .....  | 22 |
| DOROTHY STANDICH .....    | 22 |
| SUZAN DEATH .....         | 22 |
| ELIZABETH DEATH .....     | 3  |
| ALICE REMINGTON .....     | 26 |
| DOROTHIE BAKER .....      | 18 |
| ELIZABETH BAKER .....     | 18 |
| SARA COLEBANK .....       | 20 |
| MARY THURROGOOD .....     | 19 |

29 Junij 1635

 BOARD the *Abigall*, ROBT HACKWELL, M<sup>r</sup> for New-England.

|                              |    |                     |    |
|------------------------------|----|---------------------|----|
| A Baker JOSEPH FLUDD .....   | 45 | JOSEPH FLUDD .....  | 1  |
| <i>uxor</i> JANE FLUDD ..... | 35 | EDWARD MARTIN ..... | 19 |
| ELIZABETH FLUDD .....        | 9  | SUZAN HATHWAY ..... | 34 |
| OBEDIAH FLUDD .....          | 4  |                     |    |

*ultimo Junij 1635*

**A**BOARD the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKEWELL Mr p Cert from the Minister of Stepney pish of their conformitie: & that they are no Subseyd men.

|                                 |                       |             |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------|-------------|
|                                 | yeres                 |             |
| Starchmaker HENRY COLLINS ..... | 29                    |             |
| <i>uxor</i> ANN COLLINS .....   | 30                    |             |
| 3 children {                    | HENRY COLLINS .....   | 5           |
|                                 | JO: COLLINS .....     | 3           |
|                                 | MARGERY COLLINS ..... | 2           |
|                                 | JOSUA GRIFFITH .....  | 25          |
|                                 | HUGH ALLEY .....      | 27          |
|                                 |                       | } servant's |
|                                 | MARY ROOTE .....      | 15          |
|                                 | JO: COKE .....        | 27          |
|                                 | GEO: BURDIN .....     | 24          |

**I**N the *Abigall* prd p Cert from the Minister & Justices according to order.

|                        |       |                    |
|------------------------|-------|--------------------|
|                        | yeres |                    |
| EDWARD FOUNTAINE.....  | 28    |                    |
|                        | yeres |                    |
| RALPH SHEPPARD .....   | 29    |                    |
| THANKES SHEPPARD ..... | 23    | } Wife & Daughter. |
| SARA SHEPPARD .....    | 2     |                    |

*Primo die Julij 1635*

**I**N the *Abigall* prd.

|                                  |    |
|----------------------------------|----|
| ANN GILLAM .....                 | 28 |
| sonn BEN: GILLAM .....           | 1  |
| Husbandman THOMAS BRANE .....    | 40 |
| THO: LAUNDER .....               | 22 |
| Husb: WILLIAM POTTER .....       | 27 |
| <i>uxor</i> FRANCIS POTTER ..... | 26 |



|                                  |            |                                  |    |
|----------------------------------|------------|----------------------------------|----|
| JOSEPH POTTER .....              | 20 week's. | PHILLIP DRINKER .....            | 39 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : CARR .....    | 29         | <i>uxor</i> ELIZABETH DRINKER .. | 32 |
| W <sup>m</sup> KING .....        | 28         | EDWARD DRINKER .....             | 13 |
| GEORGE RAM .....                 | 25         | JO: DRINKER .....                | 8  |
| JO: STANTLEY .....               | 34         | MARG <sup>r</sup> : TUCKER ..... | 23 |
| JAMES DODD .....                 | 16         | ELLNER HILLMAN .....             | 33 |
| MATHEW ABDY .....                | 15         | JO TERRY .....                   | 32 |
| Husb: EDWARD FREEMAN ..          | 34         | JO: EMERSON .....                | 20 |
| <i>uxor</i> ELIZABETH FREEMAN .. | 35         | RIC <sup>r</sup> : WOODMAN ..... | 9  |
| EDMOND FREEMAN .....             | 15         | ELIZAB: FREEMAN .....            | 12 |
| JOHN FREEMAN .....               | 8          | ALICE FREEMAN .....              | 17 |
| JO: JONES .....                  | 15         | HUGH BURT .....                  | 15 |
| JOHN COOKE .... 15*              | } servant  | ANNIS ALDCKOCK .....             | 18 |
| EDWARD BELCHER 18*               |            | THO: THOMSON .....               | 18 |
| ANN WILLIAMS .....               | 10         |                                  |    |

*Secundo die Julij*

**I**N the *Abigall* prd. p Certificate from y<sup>e</sup> Minister of Shorditch pish & Stepney pish.

|                       |    |                               |
|-----------------------|----|-------------------------------|
| JOHN DEYKING .....    | 25 | } yeres. bound to New-England |
| JESPER ARNOLD .....   | 40 |                               |
| ALICE DEYKING .....   | 30 |                               |
| ANN ARNOLD .....      | 39 |                               |
| ALICE STEEVENS .....  | 22 |                               |
| MARGARET DEVOCION.... | 9  |                               |
| RUTH BUSHELL .....    | 23 |                               |

**I**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Defence* THO: BOSTOCK, M<sup>r</sup> the ptie hath brought testimony from the Justices of Peace & Minister in Cambridge

\* [These figures are not clear in the original.]

of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England:  
he hath taken ye oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

|          |                             |        |             |
|----------|-----------------------------|--------|-------------|
| A Taylor | ADAM MOTT.....              | 39     | yeres       |
|          | <i>uxor</i> SARA MOTT ..... | 31     |             |
| Mason.   | HENRY STEEVENS .....        | 24     |             |
|          | Husb: JOHN SHEPPARD .....   | 36     |             |
|          | MARGARET SHEPPARD .....     | 31     |             |
|          | THO: SHEPPARD .....         | 3. mo. |             |
|          | JO: MOTT .....              | 14     | } children. |
|          | ADAM MOTT .....             | 12     |             |
|          | JONATHAN MOTT .....         | 9      |             |
|          | ELIZABETH MOTT .....        | 6      |             |
|          | MARY MOTT.....              | 4      |             |

**I**N the *Defence* prd THO: BOSTOCK M<sup>r</sup> for New England, p Cert:  
from the Minister of Fenchurch of his conformitie &c.

THO: BOYLSON..... 20 yeres

4<sup>th</sup> July 1635

**I**N the *Abbigall* de Lo: p Cert from the Ministr & Justice of peace  
of St Oliues Southwarke:

|            |                     |               |         |
|------------|---------------------|---------------|---------|
|            | RALPH MASON.....    | 35 yeres      | Joyner  |
|            | his wife ANNE ..... | 35 yeres      |         |
| 3 Children | {                   | RICHARD ..... | 5 yeres |
|            |                     | SAMUELL ..... | 3 yeres |
|            |                     | SUSAN .....   | 1 yere  |

**I**N the *Defence* prd:

|                        |    |                      |        |
|------------------------|----|----------------------|--------|
| ELIZABETH FRENCH ..... | 30 | FRANCIS FRENCH ..... | 10     |
| ELIZABETH FRENCH ..... | 6  | JO: FRENCH .....     | 5. mo. |
| MARIE FRENCH .....     | 2½ |                      |        |

*iiij<sup>th</sup> Jully 1635*

**I**N the *Defence* de Lond m' THOMAS BOSTOCKE vrs New Engld p  
 Cert: from the Minstr & Justice of Peace, of his Conformity to ye  
 Gou'mt [Government] of Church of Engld & No Subsidy man.

|                                      |                                      |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| ROGER HARLAKENDEN aged 23            | toke oathe of Allegance & Supremacie |
| ELIZA his wife .....                 | 18                                   |
| MABLE his sister .....               | 21                                   |
| ANNE WOOD his serut ....             | 23                                   |
| SAMUELL SHEPHERD ser <sup>t</sup> .. | 22                                   |
| JOSEPH COCKE .....                   | 27                                   |
| GEO: COCKE.....                      | 25                                   |
| W <sup>m</sup> FRENCH .....          | 30                                   |
| ELISA. his wife.....                 | 32                                   |
| ROBERT a Man ser <sup>t</sup> :....  | —                                    |
| SARRA SIMES .....                    | 30                                   |

} Seruan<sup>t</sup>s to ye afore said ROGER }  
 HARLAKENDEN. }

*6<sup>th</sup> Jully.*

**I**N the *Defence* de Lond. m' THO: BOSTOCKE vrs New Engld  
 JO<sup>n</sup> JACKSON 30 yers whole Sale Man in Burchenlane  
 p Cert from s<sup>r</sup> GEO: WHITMORE & Ministr of ye pish

*x<sup>o</sup> Julij 1635*

**I**N the *Abigall* RICHARD HACKWELL M<sup>r</sup> p Cert: from the Minister  
 & Justice of Peace of his conformitic to the Church of England &  
 that he is no Subscdy Man

|                          |                     |                     |    |
|--------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|----|
| JOHN WYNTHROPP.....      | <sup>yeres</sup> 27 | THO: GOAD .....     | 15 |
| ELIZABETH WINTHROPP .... | 19                  | ELIZABETH EPPS..... | 13 |
| DEANE WINTHROPP .....    | 11                  | MARY LYNE.....      | 6  |

**I**N the *Defence* prd. p Cert from the Justic's & Minister of his conformitie to the Church of England.

A Taylor JAMES FITCH..... 30 | *uxor* ABIGALL FITCH ..... 24

4<sup>o</sup> Julij 1635.

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Transport* of London EDWARD WALKER M<sup>r</sup> p Certificate from the Minister of Gravesend of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

|                                     |             |                                |    |
|-------------------------------------|-------------|--------------------------------|----|
| OLLIVER VAN HECK .....              | yeres<br>35 | JO: GODFREY ... ..             | 21 |
| <i>uxor</i> KATHERIN VAN HECK ..    | 34          | RICHARD CRITCH .....           | 27 |
| PETER VAN HECK .....                | 7           | ELLIS BAKER .....              | 21 |
| RICHARD MATON .....                 | 23          | JONATHAN NEALE .....           | 12 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PAGE .....           | 18          | JO: BUSH .....                 | 17 |
| ROBERT KEVYNN .....                 | 19          | W <sup>m</sup> NESSE .....     | 23 |
| PETER SMITH .....                   | 25          | JO: SPREATE .....              | 20 |
| BRIAN M <sup>a</sup> GAWYN .....    | 3           | THO: STEEVENS .....            | 25 |
| DANIELL SYMPSON .....               | 17          | JO: WATERS .....               | 29 |
| PATRICK BREDDY .....                | 21          | ROB <sup>t</sup> FOSSITT ..... | 26 |
| HENRY CASTELL .....                 | 22          | WALTER DOWNES .....            | 24 |
| STEEVEN BLOCK .....                 | 18          | SYMON JONES .....              | 40 |
| GOWEN LANCASTER .....               | 28          | ROBERT JENKINSON .....         | 18 |
| ROBERT FARRAR .....                 | 24          | FRANC'S CLARK .....            | 28 |
| BRYAN GLYNN .....                   | 20          | FRANCIS BICK .....             | 23 |
| HUMFREY HADNET .....                | 22          | THOMAS CRANFIELD .....         | 14 |
| JO: WODDALL .....                   | 18          | THO: PAYNE .....               | 23 |
| W <sup>ith</sup> m WALLINGTON ..... | 32          | PHILLIP JONES .....            | 22 |
| RICHARD SHARP .....                 | 15          | JOHN GOODSON .....             | 21 |
| MARMADUKE KIDSON .....              | 18          | STEEVEN BEANE .....            | 20 |

|                                  |    |                            |              |
|----------------------------------|----|----------------------------|--------------|
| GEO: BARBER .....                | 20 | GEORGE JOHNSON .....       | 19           |
| RICHARD WHEATLIE.....            | 32 | JOHN VOSS .....            | 22           |
| RICHARD LLOYD.....               | 28 | ANDREW ADAMS .....         | 18           |
| HENRIE BARNES.....               | 22 | JOHN WILSON.....           | 32           |
| THO: MORE .....                  | 21 | NATHAN ANLEY.....          | 28           |
| JOHN HARRISON.....               | 30 | ANTHONY GRIMSTON .....     | 20           |
| W <sup>m</sup> HUDSON .....      | 20 | THO: HATCHET .....         | 19           |
| W <sup>m</sup> MASON .....       | 30 | ROBERT HONNIBORN.....      | 21           |
| MARK BRIGGOLL.....               | 21 | JO: PARSON .....           | 18           |
| HENRY PORTER .....               | 30 | ALEXANDER BURLIE .....     | 18           |
| PATRICK WODDALL .....            | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> HART.....   | 26           |
| JOHN GEE .....                   | 18 | NATHANIELL PATIENT .....   | 16           |
| RICHARD COOPER .....             | 28 | HENRY ARMSTRONG .....      | 22           |
| RICHARD EGGLESTON .....          | 24 |                            |              |
| W <sup>m</sup> HARBERT .....     | 15 | <i>Women.</i>              |              |
| JOHN WISE .....                  | 18 | KATHERIN LONG .....        | 34           |
| THOMAS COLES .....               | 32 | ELIZABETH SAMES .....      | 19           |
| THO: WILLIAMS .....              | 18 | JOAN HARDISS .....         | 18           |
| GEORGE ASHON .....               | 22 | ELIZABETH RILEY .....      | 18           |
| PETER SEXSTON .....              | 20 | ELLIN ROGERSON .....       | 20           |
| THO: JOHNSON .....               | 23 | ELIZABETH LINCOLN.....     | 23           |
| THOMAS SAUNDERS .....            | 20 | ELIZABETH CORKER .....     | 19           |
| JOHN LEE .....                   | 16 | ANN WANDALL .....          | 18           |
| ROBERT FAREST .....              | 20 | SIBBELL LAKELAND .....     | 25           |
| RICHARD BICK .....               | 18 | ELLIN WHITE.....           | 26           |
| W <sup>ith</sup> M HARDISSE..... | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> WHITE ..... | 7 weckes old |
| DANIELL ROSE .....               | 25 | ELLENER ROGERS .....       | 19           |
| RICHARD ANDERSON.....            | 17 | DOROTHE CHARLES .....      | 20           |
| JAMES PHILLIPS .....             | 26 | HESTER BROTHERTON .....    | 18           |
| ROBERT TYNMAN .....              | 21 | MARGARET WATSON .....      | 18           |
| PETER WALLER .....               | 24 | OLIFF SPRawe .....         | 21           |
| RICHARD PETLEY .....             | 22 | ANN BRISCO .....           | 22           |
| ROGER HOLLIDGE .....             | 19 | ANN GUDDERIDGE.....        | 23           |
| W <sup>m</sup> REDDMAN.....      | 18 | RABECCA LANE .....         | 22           |
| ROBERT GREENE .....              | 20 | ELIZABETH YORE .....       | 23           |
| HENRY MEDDOWES .....             | 20 |                            |              |

|                            |    |                             |    |
|----------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|
| RALPH GOLTHORP .....       | 20 | JO: SYARD .....             | 38 |
| EDWARD THOMSON .....       | 24 | GEO: MIDLAND .....          | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WHITE ..... | 37 | W <sup>m</sup> WATSON ..... | 24 |
| ROBERT LEWES .....         | 38 | HARBERT JUDD .....          | 16 |
| BARNABIE BARNES .....      | 35 | JOHN FOX .....              | 33 |
| EDWARD ISON .....          | 20 | HENRY BURKET ..             | 34 |
| JOHN SOMERTON .....        | 24 | BENNET FREEMAN .....        | 20 |
| JO: RUSSELL .....          | 14 | EDWARD SALTER .....         | 19 |
| ROBERT BATEMAN .....       | 20 | ROBERT COVETT .....         | 25 |
| W <sup>m</sup> COOKE ..... | 20 | THO: MORE .....             | 18 |
| HENRY BANISTER .....       | 22 | JO: RUSSELL.....            | 16 |
| THO: RICHARDSON .....      | 26 | EDWARD HUNT .....           | 19 |
| JO: WALLER.....            | 19 | ROBERT BECKWITH .....       | 21 |
| RICHARD WEVER .....        | 27 | JO: WITTON .....            | 16 |
| JOHN TRUE .....            | 26 | JOHN HARRIS .....           | 28 |
| JO: HORNE .....            | 21 | JO: BAYLIE .....            | 42 |
| ROBERT MEDLEY .....        | 16 | JO: HATHORN .....           | 20 |
| RICHARD ATKINSON .....     | 21 | EDWARD DRUE .....           | 18 |
| JO: POWND .....            | 20 | JO: ARP.....                | 19 |
| EDWARD ROE .....           | 17 | EDMOND PRYME .....          | 16 |
| FRANCIS WEBSTER.....       | 27 |                             |    |

---

*vj<sup>o</sup> Julij 1635*

**I**N the *Paule* of London LEONARD BETTS M<sup>r</sup> bound to Virginia  
p Certificate from the Minister of Gravesend of their Conformitie  
to the Church of England.

|                           |    |                      |    |
|---------------------------|----|----------------------|----|
| ADRIAN FORD.....          | 26 | THO: GREENE .....    | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> EAST ..... | 23 | JO: JONES .....      | 18 |
| ROBERT CAPLIN .....       | 22 | THO: BAREFOOTE ..... | 19 |
| EDWARD WADE .....         | 24 | ROBERT TAYLOR.....   | 18 |

|                                     |    |                                 |    |
|-------------------------------------|----|---------------------------------|----|
| JO: RICHARDSON .....                | 22 | FRANCIS LATTNER.....            | 17 |
| RICHARD HUGHES .....                | 20 | Withm BERRY .....               | 17 |
| ROBERT MARKCOM.....                 | 22 | DAVID FLUDD .....               | 17 |
| PETER PRICE .....                   | 23 | JO: HODGES .....                | 17 |
| JOHN DAVIES .....                   | 23 | SAMVELL BURNET .....            | 17 |
| NICHOLAS PARKER .....               | 23 | FRANCIS WODDALL .....           | 18 |
| JOHN GILL .....                     | 19 | ABRAM BRUSTER .....             | 16 |
| JO AYNIS .....                      | 21 | EDWARD HOBSON .....             | 22 |
| ARON EVERETT .....                  | 20 | HENRY JACOB .....               | 20 |
| LAUNCELOTT LIMRICK .....            | 20 | RICHARD CLAYTON .....           | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> STRANGE .....        | 25 | THOMAS WEBB .....               | 18 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PALMER .....         | 18 | HENRY WORLIDGE .....            | 18 |
| PHILLIP BAGLEY.....                 | 19 | RICHARD DAVIES .....            | 20 |
| CIPRIAN WARNER .....                | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> JACKSON .....    | 26 |
| HENRY DUDMAN .....                  | 18 | THO: DRAPER .....               | 26 |
| THO: HITCHCOCK .....                | 22 | ANT <sup>o</sup> . POTT'S ..... | 27 |
| GILES COLLINS .....                 | 20 | MARK WHITE .....                | 25 |
| JO: MACHEM .....                    | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> HICKEY .....     | 22 |
| ROBERT WILE [ <i>or</i> WILD] ..... | 21 | FRANCIS SEARLE .....            | 28 |
| JOHN THOMKINS .....                 | 25 | Withm RIDDELL .....             | 16 |
| SYLVESTER THATCHER .....            | 21 | JO: POTTER .....                | 26 |
| NICHOLAS FOX .....                  | 20 | WILLIAM CAPELL .....            | 25 |
| JEREMY WATTS .....                  | 21 | JO: MYNTER.....                 | 16 |
| JOHN COOP [COOPER] .....            | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> HAREFINCH .....  | 30 |
| HENRY BANK'S .....                  | 19 | SYMON SIMES .....               | 15 |
| NATHANIEL DEANE .....               | 27 | ANTHONY DAY .....               | 22 |
| THOMAS LISTER .....                 | 22 | RICHARD EGGLESTON .....         | 16 |
| EDWARD WYGON .....                  | 20 | JO: COURTNEY .....              | 32 |
| W <sup>m</sup> JACKSON .....        | 26 | ROBERT VNDERWOOD .....          | 30 |
| THO: SIMPSON.....                   | 17 | W <sup>m</sup> QUYNIE .....     | 40 |
| DANIELL COLLIER .....               | 30 | NICHOLAS CLARK .....            | 31 |
| JOHN COOKE .....                    | 20 | SAMVELL SYMONDS .....           | 30 |
| ARTHUR PATIENT .....                | 22 | JO: GILL .....                  | 34 |
| HUGH HARRISON .....                 | 22 | MATHEW BENNET .....             | 18 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PACK .....           | 27 | Withm HIND.....                 | 35 |

|                                |    |                         |    |
|--------------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| MARGARET HINDE .....           | 30 | SAMVELL DAVIES .....    | 24 |
| AUGUSTIN HARWOOD .....         | 25 | THO: WARNER.....        | 12 |
| KATHERIN WILSON .....          | 28 |                         |    |
| 2 childr: { ROBERT WILSON ...  | 6  |                         |    |
| { RICHARD WILSON ...           | 5  | —                       |    |
| LEONARD WOOD.....              | 22 | <i>Women.</i>           |    |
| W <sup>m</sup> POSTELL.....    | 22 | GRACE ALDERMAN.....     | 22 |
| CHARLES FORD .....             | 33 | MARY HUSBAND .....      | 20 |
| JOHN SCOTT.....                | 26 | ALICE FULLER .....      | 22 |
| THOMAS FLEXNEY .....           | 23 | ELIZABETH RAYNTON ..... | 16 |
| JOHN HERON .....               | 18 | ELIZABETH COLLINS ..... | 20 |
| THO: BAKER .....               | 16 | DOROTHIE BRADLIE .....  | 18 |
| W <sup>illm</sup> HUGHES ..... | 20 | GRACE JONES .....       | 24 |
| JO: COXSHEDD.....              | 14 | SYBILL COURTNEY .....   | 33 |
| PETER PRYER .....              | 26 | JOAN BOWDEN.....        | 24 |
| BENIAMIN HOOKE .....           | 20 | ANNIS SEEDEN .....      | 22 |
| JO: GIBBS .....                | 35 | JOAN COLCHESTER.....    | 23 |
| GEO: DAWE .....                | 23 | ELIZABETH STACIE.....   | 20 |
| HUGH BEACON .....              | 25 | DOROTHY DAY .....       | 17 |
| JO: BISHOPP .....              | 23 | ANN EMMERTON .....      | 20 |
|                                |    | MARTHA HOLLAND .....    | 24 |

*xj<sup>e</sup> die Julij 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Defence* of Lndon [London], EDWARD BOSTOCK M<sup>r</sup> p Certificate of his Conformitie in Religion & that he is no Subsedy-man.

|                            |    |                            |
|----------------------------|----|----------------------------|
| A Miller RICHARD PERK..... | 33 | } yeres   HENRY DUHURST 35 |
| MARGERY PERK ...           | 40 |                            |
| ISABELL PERK .....         | 7  |                            |
| ELIZABETH PERK...          | 4  |                            |



14<sup>th</sup> July 1635

**I**N the *Defence* de Lond m' EDMOND BOSTOCKE v's New England  
p Cert from the Minstr

ROBERT HILL, 20 yers seru<sup>t</sup> to m' CRADDOCKE.

xvii<sup>o</sup> Julij 1635

**I**HEIS vnder written name is to be transported to New-England  
imbarqued in the *Pide-Cowc* p Cert: from the Minister of his  
conformitee ℄ from S<sup>r</sup> EDWARD SPENCER resident neere Branford that  
he is no Subsedy man. hath taken the oathe of Alleg. ℄ Suprem.

Withm HARRISON ..... 55 yeres old  
JO: BALDIN ..... 13  
W<sup>m</sup> BALDIN ..... 9

**I**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to N. England  
imbarqued in the *defence* prd p Cert: from the Minist's ℄ Justic's  
of their conformitie ℄ y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy Men.

|                           |    |                                    |        |
|---------------------------|----|------------------------------------|--------|
| SARA JONES.....           | 34 | W <sup>m</sup> SAWKYNN .....       | 25     |
| SARA JONES.....           | 15 | Husb: W <sup>m</sup> HUBBARD ..... | 40     |
| JO: JONES .....           | 11 | JUDITH HUBBARD .....               | 25     |
| RUTH JONES .....          | 7  | JOHN HUBBARD .....                 | 15     |
| THEOPHILUS JONES .....    | 3  | W <sup>m</sup> HUBBARD .....       | 13     |
| RABECA JONES .....        | 2  | W <sup>m</sup> READ .....          | 48     |
| ELIZ. JONES .....         | ½  | MABELL READ.....                   | 30     |
| THO: DONN .....           | 25 | GEORGE READ.....                   | 6      |
| SUZANNA FAREBROTHER ..... | 25 | RALPH READ .....                   | 5      |
| ELIZ: FENNICK .....       | 25 | JUSTICE READ .....                 | 18 Mo: |

|                                 |    |                    |    |
|---------------------------------|----|--------------------|----|
| DOROTHE KNIGHT .....            | 30 | MARTHA BANES ..... | 20 |
| NATHANIEL HUBBARD .....         | 6  | JASPER GONN .....  | 29 |
| RICHARD HUBBARD .....           | 4  | ANN GONN .....     | 25 |
| MARTHA HUBBARD .....            | 22 | FEBE MAULDER ..... | 7  |
| MARY HUBBARD.....               | 20 | SYM: ROGER .....   | 20 |
| ROBERT COLBURNE .....           | 28 | JO: JENKYNN .....  | 26 |
| EDWARD COLBORN.....             | 17 | ROBERT KEYNE ..... | 40 |
| DOROTHE ADAMS .....             | 24 | ELIZ STEERER ..... | 18 |
| FRANCIS NUTBROWNE .....         | 16 | SARA KNIGHT.....   | 50 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WILLIAMSON ..... | 25 | ANN KEYNE .....    | 38 |
| MARIE WILLIMSON .....           | 23 | BEN: KEYNE .....   | 16 |
| LUCE MERCER.....                | 19 | JO: BURLES .....   | 27 |
| JO: FITCH.....                  | 14 | MARY BENTLEY ..... | 20 |
| PENELOPE DARNO .....            | 29 |                    |    |

---

13 July 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the *James* J<sup>N</sup><sup>o</sup> MAY M<sup>r</sup> for N. E. p Cert: from the Ministers of their conformitie in Religion & that they are no Subscdy Men.

|                                    |    |                                       |    |
|------------------------------------|----|---------------------------------------|----|
| Husb: W <sup>m</sup> BALLARD ..... | 32 | W <sup>m</sup> HOOPER .....           | 18 |
| ELIZABETH BALLARD.....             | 26 | EDMOND JOHNSON.....                   | 23 |
| HESTER BALLARD .....               | 2  | SAMVEL BENNET .....                   | 24 |
| JO: BALLARD .....                  | 1  | RIC <sup>s</sup> : PALMER.....        | 29 |
| ALICE JONES .....                  | 26 | ANT <sup>o</sup> BESSY.....           | 26 |
| ELIZA: GOFFE .....                 | 26 | EDW: GARDNER .....                    | 25 |
| EDMOND BRIDGES .....               | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> COLBRON .....          | 16 |
| MICHELL MILNER .....               | 23 | HENRY BULL .....                      | 25 |
| THO: TERRY .....                   | 28 | SALOMON MARTIN .....                  | 16 |
| ROBERT TERRY .....                 | 25 | wheelwrite. W <sup>m</sup> HILL ..... | 70 |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : TERRY .....     | 17 | NIC <sup>o</sup> BUTTRY .....         | 33 |
| THO: MARSHALL.....                 | 22 | MARTHA BUTTRY .....                   | 28 |

|                                         |    |                          |        |
|-----------------------------------------|----|--------------------------|--------|
| GRACE BUTTRY .....                      | 1  | JOHN JOHNSON .....       | 26     |
| Shoemaker JO: HART.....                 | 40 | SUZAN JOHNSON.....       | 24     |
| MARY HART .....                         | 31 | ELIZA: JOHNSON.....      | 2      |
| Shoemaker HENRY TYBBOT ...              | 39 | THO: JOHNSON.....        | 18 mo. |
| ELIZABETH TIBOTT .....                  | 39 | Barber RALPH FARMAN..... | 32     |
| JEREMY TYBBOTT .....                    | 4  | ALICE FARMAN .....       | 28     |
| SAMVELL TYBBOT .....                    | 2  | MARY FARMAN .....        | 7      |
| REMEMBRANCE TYBBOTT .....               | 28 | THO: FARMAN.....         | 4      |
| Cloth Worker NIC <sup>o</sup> : GOODHUE | 60 | RALPH FARMAN .....       | 2      |
| JANE GOODHEW .....                      | 58 |                          |        |

**T**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the *Blessing* JOHN LESTER M<sup>r</sup> the pties have brought Cert: from the Minist<sup>r</sup>s & Justices of their conformitie in Religion, & that they are no Subsedy Men.

|                                    |    |                                       |    |
|------------------------------------|----|---------------------------------------|----|
| fisherman JO JACKSON .....         | 40 | MARY SPRATT.....                      | 20 |
| MARGARET JACKSON .....             | 36 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : HALLINGWORTH ..... | 40 |
| JOHN JACKSON .....                 | 2  | SUZAN HALLINGWORTH .....              | 30 |
| JO: MANIFOLD.....                  | 17 | CHRISTIAN HUNTER .....                | 20 |
| JOHN BURLES .....                  | 26 | ELIZ: HUNTER .....                    | 18 |
| JO: FITCH.....                     | 14 | THO: HUNTER.....                      | 14 |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : LONG .....      | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> HUNTER .....           | 11 |
| CHRISTIAN BUCK .....               | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> HOLLINGWORTH .....     | 7  |
| BARNABIE DAVIES .....              | 36 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : HALLINGWORTH ..... | 4  |
| SUZAN DANES [ <i>or</i> DAUES] ... | 16 | SUZAN HALLINGWORTH .....              | 2  |
| ROBERT LEWES .....                 | 28 | ELIZ: HALLINGWORTH .....              | 3  |
| ELIZ: LEWES .....                  | 22 | THO: TRENTUM .....                    | 14 |
| EDWARD INGRAM .....                | 18 | THO: BIGG'S.....                      | 13 |
| HENRY BECK .....                   | 18 | JO: BRIGG'S .....                     | 20 |
| JO: HATHOWAY .....                 | 18 | ROB <sup>r</sup> LEWES* .....         | 28 |
| RICHARD SEXTON .....               | 14 | ELIZ: LEWES* .....                    | 22 |
| MARY HUBBARD.....                  | 24 |                                       |    |

\* [It will be observed that these names also appear in the first column.]

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Love* JOSEPH YOUNG M<sup>r</sup>.

|                                |    |                                  |    |
|--------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| Baker WithM CHERRALL . . . . . | 26 | SARA HARMAN . . . . .            | 10 |
| VRSULA CHERRALL . . . . .      | 40 | WALTER PARKER . . . . .          | 18 |
| JO: HARMAN . . . . .           | 12 | fisherman WithM BROWNE . . . . . | 26 |
| FRANCIS HARMAN . . . . .       | 43 | MARY BROWNE . . . . .            | 26 |

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *Alice* RICHARD ORCHARD M<sup>r</sup> the Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Suprem:

|                                    |    |                                      |       |
|------------------------------------|----|--------------------------------------|-------|
| EDWARD HUGHES . . . . .            | 21 | CHRI: HUDSON . . . . .               | 30    |
| JAMES MORFY . . . . .              | 21 | JO: SMITH . . . . .                  | 20    |
| ROBERT HAGGAR . . . . .            | 33 | JO: COOP [COOPER] . . . . .          | 20    |
| THO: ASKEW . . . . .               | 21 | EDWARD WAGGITT . . . . .             | 20    |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : COOKE . . . . . | 21 | JO: VICCARS . . . . .                | 35    |
| MILES ATKINSON . . . . .           | 22 | THO: ATKINSON . . . . .              | 27    |
| ROWLAND VAUGHAN . . . . .          | 19 | ROWLAND SUDGERNER . . . . .          | 21    |
| RICHARD NATT . . . . .             | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> MASSINGBURD . . . . . | 23    |
| FRA: JENKINSON . . . . .           | 28 | JO: HUTTON . . . . .                 | 17    |
| WithM KENDRIDD . . . . .           | 20 | ELIZABETH DEW . . . . .              | 32    |
| JO: WILSON . . . . .               | 29 | ANN DEW . . . . .                    | 9 mo. |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> BAXTER . . . . .  | 21 | RACHELL ADAMS . . . . .              | 16    |
| JO: BENTLEY . . . . .              | 34 | AVIS DEACON . . . . .                | 19    |
| JO: HOLDSWORTH . . . . .           | 20 | HANNA GLIFFORD . . . . .             | 20    |
| JO: WRIGHT . . . . .               | 21 | ELIZ: BLANCH . . . . .               | 20    |
| CHARLES PEACOCK . . . . .          | 28 | SOPHIA ROTTRIE . . . . .             | 16    |

23 July.

**T**HIS vnder-written name is to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Fide-Cove*, M<sup>r</sup> ASHLEY: the ptie hath brought Certificate of his conformitie in Religion & Attestacon from the Justices that he is no Subscdy man.

Husb: ROBERT BILLS..... 32

28 July 1635

**T**HEIS psons herevnder expressed are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in the *Hopewell* of London, THO: BABB, M<sup>r</sup> p Certificate, from the Minister of St Giles Cripplegate, that they are conformable to the Church of England. the Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance, & Supremacie.

|                         |            |                    |            |
|-------------------------|------------|--------------------|------------|
| A Smith THOMAS TREDWELL | yers<br>30 | THO: BLACKLY ..... | yers<br>20 |
| MARY TREDWELL .....     | 30         | THO: TREDWELL..... | 1          |

[24 July]\*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Assurance* de Lo: ISACK BROMWELL & GEO. PEWSIE M<sup>r</sup> examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend of their conformitie in o<sup>r</sup> Religion. the men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

|                     |            |                             |    |
|---------------------|------------|-----------------------------|----|
| ROBERT BRIAN .....  | yers<br>27 | RICHARD HAMEY [or HAMDY]    | 38 |
| MAUDLIN JONES.....  | 60         | W <sup>m</sup> HOLLAND..... | 35 |
| ANN SHAWE .....     | 32         | HENRY SNOWE .....           | 26 |
| JO: DUNCOMB .....   | 46         | MARIE SOUTHWOOD .....       | 22 |
| SITH HAIEWARD ..... | 30         | FRANCIS ROWLSON .....       | 29 |

\* [There is no date to this list; but a list of troops to be transported to Flanders, which precedes it in the original MS., is thus dated.]

|                           |    |                                  |    |
|---------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| JANE SOUTHERN .....       | 19 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : ROGERS .....  | 48 |
| MARGERIE BAKER .....      | 39 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : LOCKLEY ..... | 51 |
| SARA RAYNE .....          | 18 | JO: JAKES .....                  | 20 |
| ANDREW VNDERWOOD .....    | 22 | THO: MORE .....                  | 19 |
| PHILLIPP JOHNS .....      | 22 | JO: BAKER .....                  | 22 |
| HENRIE MARSHALL .....     | 35 | NEHEMIAH CASON* .....            | 21 |
| HENRY HEIDEN .....        | 30 | ROBERT MAYES .....               | 28 |
| ELIZABETH SHERLOCKE ..... | 29 | RICHARD BARNES .....             | 38 |
| THO: HURLOCK .....        | 40 | JO: BUTTLER .....                | 50 |
| SAMVEL HANDY .....        | 25 | W <sup>m</sup> REBBELL .....     | 19 |
| JO: GATER .....           | 36 | ROBERT WYON .....                | 22 |
| JOAN GATER .....          | 23 | MATHEW DIXON.....                | 18 |
| W <sup>m</sup> LEE .....  | 36 | JOHN WHEELER .....               | 23 |
| JOSUA TITLOE.....         | 19 | JO: NORTH .....                  | 24 |
| JO: MIDDLETON .....       | 23 | MOUNTFORD NEWMAN .....           | 27 |
| ROBERT HAIWARD .....      | 22 | ROBERT STEERE.....               | 17 |
| SAMVEL POWELL.....        | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> LAKE .....        | 35 |
| RICHARD GLOVER .....      | 24 | HUMFREY WILKINS .....            | 19 |
| THO: PAGITT .....         | 41 | ANT <sup>o</sup> STILGO .....    | 21 |
| MATHEW HOLMES .....       | 21 | THO: DEACON .....                | 19 |
| ELIAS HARRINGTON .....    | 22 | ROB <sup>t</sup> RIGGLIE .....   | 19 |
| RICHARD SMITH.....        | 35 | BENIAMIN PILLARD .....           | 18 |
| THO: ROBINSON .....       | 24 | ROBERT DAVIES .....              | 28 |
| EVAN AP-EVAN .....        | 19 | JO: SMITH .....                  | 20 |
| JO: BROWNE.....           | 21 | WALTER MERRIDITH.....            | 33 |
| ROBERT FRITH .....        | 23 | THO: PHILLIPS .....              | 24 |
| THO: WILKINSON .....      | 23 | JAMES KINGSMILL .....            | 18 |
| DENNIS HOGGIN.....        | 24 | JO. BOWTON.....                  | 20 |
| JO: FRICCAR .....         | 25 | WALTER CHAPMAN .....             | 44 |
| RICHARD RIDGES .....      | 19 | JAMES ARNOLD .....               | 37 |
| EDWARD DAVIES.....        | 27 | RICHARD LEAKE.....               | 18 |
| THEODORUS BAKEWELL .....  | 21 | THO: EDWYNN.....                 | 13 |
| JO: DERMOT.....           | 21 | HANDGATE BAKER.....              | 22 |
| JO: MORGAN.....           | 27 | JO: ABROCK .....                 | 20 |
| THO: BAYCOCK .....        | 46 | THO: HALL .....                  | 15 |

[\* Second letter not clearly written : the name *might* be read *COSON*.]

|                                  |    |                                 |    |
|----------------------------------|----|---------------------------------|----|
| JAMES EDWIN .....                | 18 | THO: LEONARD .....              | 18 |
| EDWARD COMINS .....              | 28 | THO: BESON.....                 | 24 |
| JO: GATER .....                  | 15 | CHRI: DIXON .....               | 24 |
| NIC <sup>O</sup> GIBSON .....    | 22 | ISACK KEMP .....                | 23 |
| JO: ROBERT'S .....               | 46 | JEREMIE SLIE .....              | 19 |
| GEO: MOSELY .....                | 20 | JO: $\delta$ MULLIN .....       | 18 |
| JAMES RAVISH.....                | 20 | ANTO PROCTER .....              | 16 |
| JO: HALES .....                  | 21 | ROBERT HANDLEY.....             | 19 |
| WARRAM TUCK .....                | 20 | JO: AYMIES .....                | 18 |
| JO: JONES .....                  | 30 | JO: TAYLER .....                | 21 |
| W <sup>M</sup> COLTURE .....     | 19 | W <sup>M</sup> ROFFIN .....     | 18 |
| ROBERT SILBY.....                | 19 | RIC <sup>R</sup> : HALSEY ..... | 13 |
| RIC <sup>R</sup> : BRUSTER ..... | 26 | ANT <sup>O</sup> OTLAND .....   | 18 |
| JO: SWANLEY .....                | 21 | ROBERT OLDRICK .....            | 18 |
| W <sup>M</sup> CHARLES .....     | 21 | W <sup>M</sup> HALL .....       | 21 |
| ANTHONY LEE .....                | 21 | JO COPELAND .....               | 19 |
| WILLM WILLIAMS.....              | 28 | JOHN GOAD.....                  | 18 |
| HENRY GEORGE .....               | 19 | JO: POOLY .....                 | 17 |
| JO: BILLINS .....                | 21 | FRANCIS GAYER .....             | 18 |
| W <sup>M</sup> WRITE .....       | 18 | THO: CRAVEN .....               | 17 |
| ROBERT LOVETT.....               | 20 | RIC <sup>R</sup> : LUCAS.....   | 16 |
| JOB JEFFERIE .....               | 19 | GEO: CULLIDGE .....             | 18 |
| HENRIE HALER .....               | 22 | LAWRENCE BARKER .....           | 26 |
| RICHARD SYMONDS .....            | 30 | JO: BOWES .....                 | 20 |
| JAMES SPARK'S .....              | 57 | JO: WOODBRIDGE .....            | 32 |
| RICHARD KIRBIE .....             | 32 | JO: JOHNSON .....               | 20 |
| JAMES HINGLE .....               | 40 | JO: CHAPPELL .....              | 38 |
| THO: SAUNDERSON.....             | 24 | GEO: WHITTAKER .....            | 32 |
| W <sup>M</sup> SPICER .....      | 20 | RICHARD LIVERSIDGE .....        | 24 |
| WILLM THOMAS .....               | 19 | HENRIE WOOD .....               | 20 |
| HENRY MADIN .....                | 30 | ROB <sup>T</sup> MAX .....      | 21 |
| EDWARD EDNALL .....              | 21 | JO: WARREN .....                | 18 |
| THO: JEFFERIES .....             | 22 | THO: TURNER .....               | 18 |
| NIC <sup>O</sup> : JACKSON.....  | 22 | JO: GARLAND .....               | 19 |
| THO: SPRATT .....                | 23 | JO: HUMFREY .....               | 23 |

|                                |    |                                 |    |
|--------------------------------|----|---------------------------------|----|
| ISACK AMBROSE .....            | 18 | ISABELL HAKESBY .....           | 23 |
| W <sup>m</sup> HUNCOTE .....   | 35 | JOAN VALLINS .....              | 17 |
| THO: WILLIAMS .....            | 19 | MARIE CHAMBNEY .....            | 28 |
| THO: FOXCROFTE .....           | 19 | ELIZABETH ALLCOTT.....          | 20 |
| THO: HOBBS.....                | 22 | FRANCIS BAKEWELL .....          | 30 |
| CHARLES COLLOHON.....          | 19 | ELIZABETH PAYNE .....           | 21 |
| HENRY DONN.....                | 23 | ELIZABETH HUGHSON .....         | 22 |
| ROGER QUINTIN.....             | 21 | MARIE AVERIE .....              | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SMALL .....     | 18 | SARA ALPORT.....                | 25 |
| W <sup>m</sup> COLEMAN .....   | 16 | MARIE LEE .....                 | 22 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> ANDROWE.....  | 21 | ELIZABETH BATEMAN .....         | 23 |
| JO: RICHARDSON.....            | 18 | THOMAZIN MARKCOM .....          | 26 |
| W <sup>m</sup> CLADDIN .....   | 17 | ANN GOLDWELL.....               | 17 |
| THO: GUDDERIDGE.....           | 17 | ANN GRIFFINN .....              | 26 |
| ROGER BURLEY .....             | 17 | JAMES BROOKES .....             | 28 |
| THO: BARD .....                | 16 | <i>vxor.</i> ALICE BROOKES..... | 18 |
| HENRY BUTLER .....             | 14 | DORCAS MERCER .....             | 30 |
| JO: BUDD .....                 | 15 | ELLIN DAVIES.....               | 23 |
| JN <sup>o</sup> MARSHALL ..... | 35 | ALICE HARRIS .....              | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> READ.....       | 30 | EEDIE HOLLOWAY .....            | 22 |
| EDWARD MITCHELL .....          | 18 | SARA COGGIN .....               | 20 |
| ROBERT DREWRIE .....           | 16 | ELIZABETH BAKER.....            | 20 |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : WELLS ..... | 17 | DOROTHIE DAVIES.....            | 17 |
| JO: COTES.....                 | 17 | ELIZABETH RAYNARD .....         | 20 |
| JO: STUBBER .....              | 17 | MARIE OLLIVER .....             | 21 |
| HENRY LEE.....                 | 18 | ALICE RIALL .....               | 18 |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : BALL .....  | 17 | RABECA PARMETON .....           | 19 |
| JO: COOKE .....                | 17 | MARIE MIDDLETON .....           | 17 |
| THO: SYER .....                | 14 | KAT: FULDER .....               | 17 |
| JO: PARTRIDGE .....            | 18 | ELIZ: DICK'S .....              | 18 |
| JO: JOHNSON .....              | 24 | SARA GREENE.....                | 20 |
|                                |    | MARGARET RICKORD.....           | 20 |
|                                |    | WINNIFREDD CONGRAVE .....       | 22 |
|                                |    | MATHEW PLANT.....               | 23 |
|                                |    | JO: MORE .....                  | 28 |
| <i>Women.</i>                  |    |                                 |    |
| ISBELL DAVIES .....            | 22 |                                 |    |



|                        |    |                         |           |
|------------------------|----|-------------------------|-----------|
| ELIZABETH POWELL ..... | 17 | MARIE LEE.....          | 14 weekes |
| MARIE SHORTER .....    | 26 | MATHEW CLATWORTHY ..... | 25        |
| 188                    |    |                         |           |
| <hr/>                  |    |                         |           |
| 33*                    |    |                         |           |
| <hr/>                  |    |                         |           |

27<sup>o</sup> July 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Primrose* Capten DOUGLASS, M<sup>r</sup> p Certificate vnder y<sup>e</sup> Ministers hand of Gravesend, being examined by him touching their Conformitie to the Church Discipline of England The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

|                                                                                       |    |                               |    |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|-------------------------------|----|
| WILLIAM SPRAWSON .....                                                                | 28 | W <sup>m</sup> ALDERTON ..... | 35 |
| fetch off by<br>M <sup>r</sup> Secretary<br>Windebanks<br>Warrant. JO: SYMOND'S ..... | 18 | THO: CLIFTON.....             | 25 |
| RICHARD WEBB .....                                                                    | 36 | W <sup>m</sup> BROWNE .....   | 19 |
| LUKE SNODEN .....                                                                     | 21 | ALEXANDER MASIE .....         | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> STARLING.....                                                          | 18 | GEO: LEE.....                 | 16 |
| LAWRENCE WHITHORSE .....                                                              | 17 | THO: BEANE .....              | 21 |
| ROBERT NUTTALL .....                                                                  | 18 | JO: PEW .....                 | 16 |
| JO: HALL .....                                                                        | 24 | GEORGE COTTINGHAM .....       | 20 |
| MATHEW BURR .....                                                                     | 27 | JO: SWIFTE .....              | 23 |
| THO: DAGGETT .....                                                                    | 21 | GEO: FOWLER .....             | 22 |
| JO: BALDWINN .....                                                                    | 27 | THO: FARRABY .....            | 26 |
| THO: BRUXSTON.....                                                                    | 20 | ROBERT SHARP .....            | 21 |
| HENRY BANBRIDGE .....                                                                 | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> EVANS .....    | 25 |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : PETTING .....                                                      | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> HARRIS.....    | 50 |
| ROBERT WILLIAMS.....                                                                  | 21 | THOMAS COKE.....              | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> THORNCOME.....                                                         | 19 | ABRAM SWIFTE .....            | 23 |
| THO: WIGGIN .....                                                                     | 21 | OLIVER FAYRIE .....           | 25 |
| CHRI: LEGG .....                                                                      | 19 | OLIVER SYMON .....            | 30 |
| HENRIE ROBINSON.....                                                                  | 26 | HENRY MAGGITT .....           | 29 |
| JO: SHERRICK .....                                                                    | 19 | THO: BALES.....               | 18 |
| JO: PALMER .....                                                                      | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> ALLINSON.....  | 25 |

\* [There are 221 names in the list. It will be observed that adding these two numbers together, will yield 221.]

|                               |    |                                 |    |
|-------------------------------|----|---------------------------------|----|
| WALTER MARSHALL .....         | 17 | JAMES HALL .....                | 18 |
| JO: SHIPLEY.....              | 21 | ROBERT BENTON .....             | 18 |
| THO: SMITH.....               | 18 | THO: MASON .....                | 19 |
| JO: JOHNSON .....             | 21 | THO: SAKER .....                | 16 |
| JO: WICK'S .....              | 26 | JO: MARSH .....                 | 33 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : WEST ..... | 21 | FRANCIS MURSH* .....            | 28 |
| GEO. WADE .....               | 19 | THO: ADAMS .....                | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PERCE .....    | 19 | PHILIP DAVIES .....             | 25 |
| JO: BEETELL .....             | 20 | EDWARD DANNELL .....            | 18 |
| FRANCIS RATFORD.....          | 20 | HENRY CHAPMAN .....             | 19 |
| JO: MORFIN .....              | 20 | JO: NORTH .....                 | 22 |
| JO: LEE.....                  | 25 | CHARLES WHITE .....             | 18 |
| JO: BALME .....               | 34 | JOHN PARRY .....                | 27 |
| JO: STROWDE .....             | 17 | GODFREY HUNDLEY .....           | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> FOX .....      | 21 | RICHARD WATT'S .....            | 24 |
| THO. PYNCH .....              | 32 | CLEMENT DONN.....               | 22 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> . GILL ..... | 26 | RIC <sup>r</sup> STANFORD ..... | 25 |
| HENRY DIKES.....              | 33 | BEN: GREGORIE .....             | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SHAWE .....    | 25 | EDWARD MILLS .....              | 30 |
| HENRY SMITH .....             | 22 | ROBERT EELIE .....              | 14 |
| RALPH HUNT .....              | 22 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : KELLUM.....  | 16 |
| JO: LUPTON.....               | 25 | ROBERT PAGE .....               | 17 |
| JAMES RYDIE .....             | 45 | JO: BALDWIN .....               | 21 |
| GARRET COOKE .....            | 20 | ELLIS HARMAN .....              | 18 |
| JO: MERIE .....               | 17 | JO: BOTTOMLY.....               | 19 |
| OLLIVER CLIFFORD .....        | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> MORE.....        | 16 |
| W <sup>illm</sup> WHITE ..... | 23 | SAMVELL BOSWELL .....           | 23 |
| THO: MORTIMER.....            | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> SWIFTE.....      | 21 |
| JO: RIDGE .....               | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> GRIFFIN .....    | 21 |
| THO: VINSON .....             | 18 | JO: NORMAN .....                | 20 |
| FRANCIS DELLICAT .....        | 20 | RICHARD WARDD .....             | 13 |
| THO: RIDGE.....               | 23 | FRANCIS JARVICE .....           | 14 |
| RICHARD CARY .....            | 17 | THO: THOMAS .....               | 20 |
| THO: MANNING'S .....          | 16 | LUKE RICHARDSON .....           | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PARRY .....    | 16 | JO: FLETCHER.....               | 18 |

\* [So in the original ; but probably intended for MARSH.]

|                               |    |                                  |    |
|-------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| ROB <sup>T</sup> HARRIS ..... | 20 | SICILLIA WESTON .....            | 37 |
| ROBERT FEAT'S .....           | 25 | JANE PRY <sup>m</sup> .....      | 18 |
| JO: SAKER .....               | 30 | ANN VISHER .....                 | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> JOHNSON .....  | 26 | KAT: YORK .....                  | 19 |
| JO: WEEKES .....              | 18 | DOROTHY JAKES.....               | 29 |
| EDMOND ARDINTON .....         | 20 | AYMIE HUMFRIE .....              | 23 |
| CHRISTO: BANBRIDGE .....      | 19 | MARGARET J <sup>n</sup> SON..... | 20 |
| ELIZ: MAYNARD .....           | 22 | MARIE SAKER.....                 | 24 |
| ANN JACKSON.....              | 23 | ELLIN SUTTON .....               | 20 |
| JO: MOLIN .....               | 30 | JO: SAKER .....                  | 1  |
| MARGARET CLARK.....           | 21 | THO: POOLE.....                  | 43 |
| W <sup>m</sup> CLARK .....    | 1  | JO: WHETSTON .....               | 20 |
| ELLIN HALY .....              | 55 | THOMAZIN MILLS .....             | 38 |

100

38

*Vltimo Julij 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> *Merchant's Hope* HUGH WESTON M<sup>r</sup>: p examinacon by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the Church discipline of England & have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

|                       |    |                                  |    |
|-----------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| EDWARD TOWERS .....   | 26 | CHARLES RILSDEN.....             | 27 |
| HENRY WOODMAN.....    | 22 | JO: EXSON .....                  | 17 |
| RICHARD SEEMES .....  | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> LUCK.....         | 14 |
| ALLIN KING .....      | 19 | JO: THOMAS.....                  | 19 |
| ROWLAND SADLER.....   | 19 | JO: ARCHER.....                  | 21 |
| JO: PHILLIPS .....    | 28 | RICHARD WILLIAMS .....           | 25 |
| VYNCENT WHURTER ..... | 17 | FRANCIS HUTTON .....             | 20 |
| JAMES WHITHEDD .....  | 14 | SAVILL GASCOYNE .....            | 29 |
| JOSIAS WATTS.....     | 21 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : BULFELL ..... | 29 |
| PETER LOE .....       | 22 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : JONES .....   | 26 |
| GEO: BROOKER .....    | 17 | THO: WYNES .....                 | 30 |
| HENRY EELES.....      | 26 | HUMFREY WILMS [WILLIAMS]         | 22 |
| JO: DENNIS .....      | 22 | EDWARD ROBERT'S.....             | 22 |
| THO: SWAYNE.....      | 23 | MARTIN ATKINSON .....            | 32 |

|                                   |    |                                       |    |
|-----------------------------------|----|---------------------------------------|----|
| EDWARD ATKINSON . . . . .         | 28 | JO: BALLANCE . . . . .                | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> EDWARD'S . . . . . | 30 | W <sup>m</sup> BALDIN . . . . .       | 21 |
| NATHAN BRADDOCK . . . . .         | 31 | W <sup>m</sup> PEN . . . . .          | 26 |
| JEFFERY GURRISH . . . . .         | 23 | JO: GEERIE . . . . .                  | 24 |
| HENRY CARRELL . . . . .           | 16 | HENRY BAYLIE . . . . .                | 18 |
| THO: RYLE . . . . .               | 24 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : ANDERSON . . . . . | 50 |
| GAMALIEL WHITE . . . . .          | 24 | ROBERT KELUM . . . . .                | 51 |
| RICHARD MARK'S . . . . .          | 19 | RICHARD FANSHAW . . . . .             | 22 |
| THO: CLEVER . . . . .             | 16 | THO: BRADFORD . . . . .               | 40 |
| JO: KITCHIN . . . . .             | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> SPENCER . . . . .      | 16 |
| EDMOND EDWARD'S . . . . .         | 20 | MARMADUKE ELLA . . . . .              | 22 |
| LEWES MILES . . . . .             | 19 |                                       |    |
| JO: KENNEDAY . . . . .            | 20 |                                       |    |
| SAM: JACKSON . . . . .            | 24 |                                       |    |
| DANIELL ENDICK . . . . .          | 16 |                                       |    |
| JO: CHALK . . . . .               | 25 |                                       |    |
| JO: VYNALL . . . . .              | 20 |                                       |    |
| EDWARD SMITH . . . . .            | 20 |                                       |    |
| JO: ROWLIDGE . . . . .            | 19 |                                       |    |
| W <sup>m</sup> WESTLIE . . . . .  | 40 |                                       |    |
| JO: SMITH . . . . .               | 18 |                                       |    |
| JO: SAUNDERS . . . . .            | 22 |                                       |    |
| THO: BARTCHERD . . . . .          | 16 |                                       |    |
| THO: DODDERIDGE . . . . .         | 19 |                                       |    |
| RICHARD WILLIAMS . . . . .        | 18 |                                       |    |

*Women.*

|                          |    |
|--------------------------|----|
| ANN SWAYNE . . . . .     | 22 |
| ELIZ: COTE . . . . .     | 22 |
| ANN RYCE . . . . .       | 23 |
| KAT: WILSON . . . . .    | 23 |
| MAUDLIN LLOYD . . . . .  | 24 |
| MABELL BUSER . . . . .   | 14 |
| ANNIS HOPKINS . . . . .  | 19 |
| ANN MASON . . . . .      | 24 |
| BRIDGET CROMPE . . . . . | 18 |
| MARY HAWKES . . . . .    | 19 |
| ELLIN HAWKES . . . . .   | 18 |

66

9

*Primo die Augusti 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *Elizabeth de Lo*: CHRISTOPHER BROWNE M<sup>r</sup> examined by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the ord<sup>s</sup> & discipline of the Church of England the Men have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

|                                  |    |                                   |    |
|----------------------------------|----|-----------------------------------|----|
| JO: BENFORD .....                | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> THURROWGOOD .....  | 13 |
| LODOWICK FLETCHER .....          | 20 | SA <sup>m</sup> VELL MATHEW ..... | 14 |
| JO: BAGBIE .....                 | 17 | THO: FRITH.....                   | 17 |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> SALTER .....    | 14 | JO: AUSTIN .....                  | 24 |
| EDWARD WHITE.....                | 18 | PAUL FEARNE.....                  | 24 |
| STEEVEN PIERCE .....             | 30 | THOMAS ROYSTON .....              | 25 |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : BEAUFORD..... | 18 | JO: TAYLER .....                  | 18 |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : CHAPMAN ..... | 18 |                                   |    |
| ANDREW PARKINS.....              | 18 |                                   |    |
|                                  |    | <i>Women.</i>                     |    |
| JO: BAKER .....                  | 16 | KATHERIN JONES .....              | 28 |
| JO: WAKERS .....                 | 16 | ELIZ: SANKSTER.....               | 24 |
| JO: VAUGHAN .....                | 17 | ELLIN SHORE .....                 | 20 |
| YEOMAN GIBSON.....               | 16 | ALICE PYNDON .....                | 19 |
| THO: LEED .....                  | 16 | SARA EVEREDGE .....               | 22 |
| GEO: TREVAS .....                | 18 | MARGARET SMITH .....              | 28 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SHILBORN.....     | 20 | ELIZAB: HOEMAN .....              | 20 |
| SA <sup>m</sup> VEL GROWCE ..... | 38 | MOULES NAXSTON.....               | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> GLASBROOKE .....  | 21 | MARIE BURBACK .....               | 17 |
| EDWARD DICK'S.....               | 30 | ELIZ: RUDSTON .....               | 40 |
| JO: BENNETT .....                | 18 | ELIZ: RUDSTON .....               | 5  |
| MICHELL SAUNDBY .....            | 25 |                                   |    |
|                                  | 26 |                                   |    |
|                                  | 13 |                                   |    |

*xj<sup>th</sup> Aug<sup>ti</sup> 1635*

**I**N the *Batcheler* de Lo: m' THO. WEBB vrs New Eng<sup>d</sup>

LYON GARDNER 36 yers e his wife MARY 34 yers, e ELIZA. COLES 23 yers, their maid Seruant, e W<sup>m</sup> JOPE 40 yers, who are to passe to new England, haue brought Cert. of their Conformity.

|                                     |    |                               |    |
|-------------------------------------|----|-------------------------------|----|
| HENRY MOSTON .....                  | 23 | JOHN PETER .....              | 20 |
| ALLIN HAMOCK .....                  | 32 | RICHARD WOLLMAN .....         | 22 |
| GEORGE FORTH .....                  | 27 | EDWARD CLEIBORN .....         | 20 |
| CHARLES SMITH .....                 | 22 | NICHOLAS BATE .....           | 24 |
| MATHEW MORTON .....                 | 19 | W <sup>M</sup> BATE .....     | 35 |
| W <sup>M</sup> LEWES .....          | 25 | RICHARD WELLS .....           | 26 |
| ROBERT ARNOLD .....                 | 30 | RICHARD GUY .....             | 23 |
| JO: THATCHER.....                   | 22 | JO: SWANN .....               | 18 |
| W <sup>M</sup> NASH .....           | 22 | EDWARD LENE .....             | 32 |
| PETER PAYTON .....                  | 22 | THO: SAWELL .....             | 29 |
| ROBERT BALDRY.....                  | 18 | THO: WHAPLETT .....           | 21 |
| EDWARD LANGSTEDD .....              | 18 | MABELL EATON .....            | 27 |
| JAMES SCOTT .....                   | 21 | SARA CLEYTON .....            | 27 |
| W <sup>M</sup> ANDROWES .....       | 18 | ANN LEVYNNS .....             | 31 |
| JO: BLAND .....                     | 26 | MARY WILLIS .....             | 22 |
| PHILIP WESTLAKE .....               | 20 | ANN CREEDE .....              | 22 |
| JO: MARWOOD .....                   | 17 | JULIAN MERIDETH.....          | 38 |
| JO: GRIFFITH .....                  | 20 | LUCIE BUCKLE .....            | 18 |
| JO: HOWGATE .....                   | 17 | JOAN JERNEW .....             | 30 |
| LUKE HANES [ <i>or</i> HAUES]....   | 27 | ELIZ: JERNEW .....            | 25 |
| JO: STIBBS.....                     | 19 | ROBERT SCRIVEN .....          | 18 |
| JEFFERY WYNCH .....                 | 20 | ROBERT ISHAM .....            | 14 |
| RICHARD ABBOTT .....                | 25 | JO: ARMSBY .....              | 30 |
| RIC <sup>R</sup> : STEEVENSON ..... | 19 | W <sup>M</sup> LENNON* .....  | 19 |
| THO: SMITH.....                     | 30 | MICHELL WHITLEY .....         | 23 |
| ANT <sup>O</sup> : CARTER .....     | 22 | JO. MANNING'S .....           | 20 |
| GEO: MORE .....                     | 25 | W <sup>M</sup> BARLOE .....   | 19 |
| ROBERT GANNOCK .....                | 20 | EDWARD HOLLINBRIGG.....       | 27 |
| RIC <sup>R</sup> : COOKE .....      | 46 | W <sup>M</sup> MANIFOLD ..... | 20 |
| RICHARD TOWNSEND.....               | 28 | GREGORIE ALLIN .....          | 17 |
| NICHOLAS JERNEW.....                | 28 | W <sup>M</sup> TALBOTT .....  | 14 |
| THO: WALLIS .....                   | 32 | GEO: HAWLEY.....              | 17 |
| W <sup>HM</sup> SCARFIELD .....     | 22 | EDWARD HODGSKYNNS.....        | 21 |
| SAMVEL STRINGER.....                | 17 | MARK GILL .....               | 22 |
| NIC <sup>O</sup> : REINOLD'S .....  | 38 | THO: HARRWOOD .....           | 26 |

\* [*Or* LEMON. The strokes of the letters are thick and clumsy.]

|                             |    |                                            |    |
|-----------------------------|----|--------------------------------------------|----|
| ABRAM WATSON .....          | 17 | FRANCIS TOWNSEND .....                     | 21 |
| ALLIN RIPPIN .....          | 28 | FRANCIS TOWNSEND .....                     | 2  |
| JOHN HOBSON .....           | 25 | THO: NEEDHAM .....                         | 13 |
| THO: CHAPMAN .....          | 26 | THO: AXSTELL .....                         | 35 |
| ROBERT VASS .....           | 19 | JO: REDDMAN .....                          | 46 |
| RICHARD WARD .....          | 23 | ROBERT MASCRIE .....                       | 32 |
| GEO: ALDIN .....            | 20 | ROBERT CROUCH .....                        | 15 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WARNER ..... | 25 | THO: OWEN .....                            | 23 |
| GEO: GRACE .....            | 25 | THO: KNIBB .....                           | 23 |
| CHRISTOPHER HAMOND ....     | 32 | ROBERT WALTUM .....                        | 26 |
| JACOB AVERIE .....          | 33 | DEBORA BARNIE .....                        | 23 |
| GEO: AVERIE .....           | 23 | JO: TYLER .....                            | 16 |
| FRANCIS BULLOCK .....       | 26 | THO: GREGORIE .....                        | 15 |
| RICHARD VPGATE .....        | 21 | THO: TATE .....                            | 22 |
| ANN WILLETT .....           | 23 | THO: HANCOCK .....                         | 15 |
| JOYCE ROBINSON .....        | 20 | FRA: PEPPER .....                          | 16 |
| MARGARET BAYLIE .....       | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> SAUND <sup>r</sup> 'S ..... | 19 |
| MARY BRACKLEY .....         | 20 |                                            |    |

*x<sup>o</sup> Aug<sup>ti</sup> 1635*

**I** HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *Safety*, JOHN GRAUNT M<sup>r</sup>

|                              | yeres |                        | yeres |
|------------------------------|-------|------------------------|-------|
| JOHN HARDON .....            | 27    | MARY PITWAY .....      | 4     |
| RICHARD HAIEWARD .....       | 33    | JO: JONES .....        | 29    |
| BARTHOL: HOSKYNs .....       | 34    | MATHEW GOUGH .....     | 22    |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> HAIES ..... | 24    | ROBERT BODDY .....     | 19    |
| JO: CATTS .....              | 23    | JO: CARTER .....       | 22    |
| JO: WAZEN .....              | 19    | THOMAS HEATH .....     | 23    |
| HENRY GADLING .....          | 16    | JO: HORNWOOD .....     | 21    |
| RICHARD HOPKINS .....        | 25    | FRANCIS BARKER .....   | 21    |
| ROBERT SUTTON .....          | 17    | W TIGHTON .....        | 24    |
| ROBERT PITWAY .....          | 27    | CHRISTOPHER WYNN ..... | 20    |

|                                 |    |                                 |    |
|---------------------------------|----|---------------------------------|----|
| JO: HE <sup>M</sup> ING.....    | 25 | JAMES BETHELL .....             | 27 |
| RALPH SYMPKYNN .....            | 28 | JO: BROWNE.....                 | 25 |
| JAMES BARNES .....              | 25 | JO: GIBSON .....                | 30 |
| CHRI: STOPE .....               | 24 | THO: BELK .....                 | 37 |
| ROBERT LENDALL .....            | 20 | GEO: TUCKER .....               | 22 |
| DAVID KIFFIN.....               | 24 | THO: JENNIONS .....             | 24 |
| W <sup>M</sup> SYMONDS .....    | 32 | ROBERT PERKINS .....            | 25 |
| TYMOTHY TRALLOPP .....          | 21 | JO: MARTIN .....                | 23 |
| HENRY DUGDELL .....             | 20 | EDMOND FARRELL.....             | 20 |
| JOHN LOWND .....                | 16 | W <sup>M</sup> HASSELL .....    | 24 |
| JAMES ATKINSON .....            | 16 | EDWARD GIFFORD .....            | 30 |
| NIC <sup>O</sup> : WATSON ..... | 16 | ROGER GILBERT.....              | 16 |
| JO: TAYLOR .....                | 18 | RICHARD ALLIN.....              | 22 |
| ARTHUR RAYMOND .....            | 20 | JO: WILKINSON .....             | 14 |
| EDWARD SPICER .....             | 21 | FRANCIS VYONS .....             | 25 |
| ROBERT HARRWOOD .....           | 17 | W <sup>ITH</sup> M DAVIES ..... | 27 |
| RICHARD FOSTER .....            | 16 | RICHARD ALDERLEY.....           | 26 |
| JO: BELL .....                  | 30 | HENRY DALLEPER.....             | 18 |
| GABRIELL FISHER .....           | 36 | RICH: HUDSON .....              | 30 |
| THO: BROWNE.....                | 18 | JO: HILL .....                  | 22 |
| CORNELIUS MAIES .....           | 12 | EDMOND MULLENEUX .....          | 20 |
| STEVEN GORTON .....             | 35 | HUMFREY BLACKMAN .....          | 16 |
| JO: GLOSTER .....               | 23 | RICHARD COTTON .....            | 20 |
| JO: PIGEON .....                | 15 | JAMES ALLIN .....               | 19 |
| THOMAS THORNE .....             | 13 | MARTIN CHURCH .....             | 16 |
| JO: WRITE .....                 | 15 | HENRY GILBERT.....              | 34 |
| RICHARD PRESTON.....            | 17 | W <sup>M</sup> Q'NY*.....       | 20 |
| ANDREW STRETCHER .....          | 14 | BRIAN KELLY.....                | 20 |
| ALEXANDER HARVIE.....           | 15 | LEWES SMITH .....               | 22 |
| EDMOND JENKINS .....            | 15 | THO: DOE.....                   | 33 |
| NIC <sup>O</sup> : MORTON.....  | 17 | THOMAS SAUNDERS .....           | 13 |
| JO: BAY.....                    | 16 | EDWARD SAUNDERS .....           | 9  |
| JAMES PATTISON.....             | 21 | THOMAS CARTER .....             | 25 |
| W <sup>M</sup> LOWTHER .....    | 24 | THOMAS AP THOMAS .....          | 30 |
| EDWARD SAUNDERS .....           | 40 | RICHARD CAUNT .....             | 36 |

\* [Clearly so in the original.]



|                                |    |                                  |    |
|--------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| <b>R</b> ICHARD MOSS .....     | 20 | <b>H</b> ANNA WADDINGTON .....   | 16 |
| <b>J</b> OHN PERRYN .....      | 21 | <b>E</b> LIZABETH HOLLOWAY ..... | 26 |
| <b>H</b> UGH LE ROY .....      | 19 | <b>E</b> LIZ: GOLD .....         | 17 |
| <b>T</b> HOMAS REINOLDS .....  | 15 | <b>E</b> LIZABETH FRISBY .....   | 24 |
| <b>J</b> O: CURTIS .....       | 21 | <b>E</b> LIZ: SMITH .....        | 50 |
| <b>R</b> OBERT GLENESTER ..... | 25 | <b>M</b> MARGARET GARD .....     | 24 |
| <b>H</b> ENRY BUCKLE .....     | 30 | <b>M</b> MARGERIE SMITH .....    | 22 |
| <b>J</b> O: NEWMAN .....       | 20 | <b>E</b> LIZAB: PISCER .....     | 16 |
| <b>T</b> HOMAS GARDNER .....   | 22 | <b>E</b> LIZABETH WARD .....     | 25 |
| <b>J</b> O: NEWMAN .....       | 24 | <b>J</b> OAN GRIFFIGE .....      | 35 |
| <b>R</b> OBERT FRISTER .....   | 20 | <b>E</b> LIZ: TURNER .....       | 44 |
| <b>R</b> ICHARD FIELD .....    | 20 | <b>J</b> OAN ALLIN .....         | 20 |
| <b>G</b> E:O: HABBITTELL ..... | 26 | <b>M</b> MARIE BOOTH .....       | 19 |
| <b>W</b> ILLM KARSEWELL .....  | 20 | <b>J</b> JANE CUTTING .....      | 17 |
| <b>W</b> M GRASSON .....       | 20 | <b>W</b> M HINDSLEY .....        | 23 |
| <b>R</b> ICHARD WRIGHT .....   | 23 | <b>K</b> KATHERIN SMITH .....    | 18 |
| <b>J</b> O: BUTLER .....       | 21 | <b>T</b> THOMAZIN BROAD .....    | 24 |
| <b>J</b> O: HENDRY .....       | 24 | <b>A</b> ANN WATERMAN .....      | 18 |
| <b>R</b> ICHARD BROOKES .....  | 20 | <b>J</b> JOAN TURNER .....       | 21 |
| <b>J</b> O: MARTIN .....       | 17 | <b>J</b> JANE FOXSLEY .....      | 25 |
| <b>G</b> E:O: CASTELL .....    | 21 | <b>R</b> ROSE HILLS .....        | 22 |
| <b>J</b> O: BILLINS .....      | 26 | <b>A</b> ANN CROFT'S .....       | 16 |
| <b>T</b> THO: WRENN .....      | 20 | <b>G</b> GRACE TUBLEY .....      | 20 |
| <b>R</b> OBERT PISCER .....    | 44 | <b>M</b> MARGARET SNALES .....   | 22 |
|                                |    | <b>A</b> ANN HOLLAND .....       | 19 |
| <b>M</b> MARIE LERRIGO .....   | 19 | <b>A</b> ANN FOSSITT .....       | 34 |
| <b>M</b> MARGARET HOMES .....  | 23 | <b>D</b> DOROTHY MOYLE .....     | 24 |
| <b>A</b> ALICE ASHTON .....    | 20 |                                  |    |

21<sup>th</sup> Aug<sup>i</sup> 1635

**I**N the *Hopewell* de Lo: m' BABB, v<sup>r</sup>s New Engtd

**H**ENRY MAUDSLEY 24 yers hath brought Cert<sup>r</sup> from the Ministr of his  
Conformity hath taken the oathe of Allegance.

21 Aug<sup>th</sup> 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *George* JO: SEVERNE M<sup>r</sup> bound thither p examination of the Minister of Gravesend ꝑc.

|                                  | yeres |                                | yeres |
|----------------------------------|-------|--------------------------------|-------|
| MICHELL MASTERS.....             | 21    | MARY BURTWEZILL .....          | 18    |
| THO: MORECOCK.....               | 26    | ALICE WATSON .....             | 30    |
| JO: GILLAM .....                 | 21    | JOAN LUDCOLE .....             | 18    |
| THO: GILLAM .....                | 18    | NATHAN: WILSON .....           | 23    |
| HUMFREY HIGGINSON .....          | 28    | THEODOR ROGERSON.....          | 20    |
| MATHEW SILSBY.....               | 31    | W <sup>m</sup> THOMSON .....   | 22    |
| THO: BULLARD .....               | 32    | JO: JONES.....                 | 17    |
| THO: ROGERS .....                | 15    | MICHELL HEDLY .....            | 24    |
| NOWELL LLOYD .....               | 16    | EDWARD ABBS.....               | 37    |
| ANN HIGGINSON .....              | 25    | W <sup>m</sup> GOLDER.....     | 22    |
| FRANCIS FOSTER .....             | 18    | THO: HAND .....                | 20    |
| ROBERT SCOTCHMORE .....          | 39    | GEORGE FOX .....               | 14    |
| JO: EVANS .....                  | 19    | JO: DAYNIE .....               | 20    |
| RABECA PALMER .....              | 19    | W <sup>m</sup> HAWKES .....    | 22    |
| ARTH <sup>m</sup> BODILIES.....  | 19    | RALPH CLEYTON .....            | 20    |
| PETER MANING .....               | 25    | THO: BEST .....                | 33    |
| DANIELL BOWYER .....             | 30    | JO: HUNT.....                  | 23    |
| MICHELL WILLIAMS .....           | 18    | JO: FELD .....                 | 20    |
| CHRI: KIRK.....                  | 23    | ELIZ: BRISTOWE... ..           | 17    |
| RICHARD GENNEY .....             | 20    | MARY ROBINSON .....            | 18    |
| CHRISTOPHER THOMAS.....          | 21    | ELIZABETH WOODBRIDGE.....      | 22    |
| WALTER WALKER .....              | 23    | BRYAN HARE .....               | 27    |
| JO: POPE .....                   | 28    | ROGER CUTTS.....               | 20    |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> HODGSKINS ..... | 22    | W <sup>m</sup> DICKENSON ..... | 21    |
| JOHN BELL .....                  | 21    | W <sup>m</sup> MITCHELL .....  | 15    |
| ANN LAYFIELD .....               | 30    | MARIE NEELE .....              | 13    |
| JO: HUTCHINSON .....             | 47    | ANN COOPER .....               | 20    |
| ALICE LEVITT.....                | 16    | GEO: TAYLER .....              | 20    |

|                                        |    |                                    |       |
|----------------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|-------|
| <b>H</b> ENRY KILBY.....               | 27 | ALEXANDER GREENE .....             | 40    |
| <b>J</b> O: FYNCH .....                | 27 | JAMES BANKES .....                 | 35    |
| <b>G</b> EO: QUITHOR .....             | 25 | OLIFF GIBBINS .....                | 13    |
| <b>T</b> HO: MOTHROPP.....             | 21 | CONSTANCE FISTER .....             | 23    |
| <b>J</b> AMES HORNER .....             | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> SCOTT .....         | 24    |
| <b>J</b> O: RAY .....                  | 21 | RALPH BROWNE .....                 | 23    |
| <b>R</b> IC <sup>s</sup> : DIXON ..... | 20 | ROB <sup>t</sup> MORRISON .....    | 21    |
| <b>T</b> HO: PEACOCK .....             | 19 | EDWARD GREENE .....                | 6     |
| <b>J</b> O: ROGERS .....               | 18 | T <sup>HO</sup> : BANK'S .....     | 4     |
| <b>G</b> RIFFITH HUGHES.....           | 24 | ELIZ: BANK'S .....                 | 9 mo. |
| <b>A</b> NN WHITE .....                | 19 | J <sup>O</sup> : ALLIN .....       | 21    |
| <b>J</b> O: QUYLE .....                | 15 | LEWES JAMES .....                  | 30    |
| <b>T</b> HO: ALLIN.....                | 17 | T <sup>HO</sup> : WIGGINS .....    | 20    |
| <b>J</b> O: BUTLER .....               | 13 | SARA MERRIMAN .....                | 20    |
| <b>T</b> HO: PURNELL .....             | 16 | ARTHUR FIGISS .....                | 40    |
| <b>V</b> ALENTINE BISHOPP .....        | 11 | W <sup>m</sup> HINSHAWE .....      | 20    |
| <b>W</b> <sup>m</sup> CLOWDSLIE* ..... | 26 | ROGER NEVITT .....                 | 20    |
| <b>R</b> ICHARD VERDIN .....           | 24 | MATHEW PRICE .....                 | 20    |
| <b>J</b> O: BADDAM .....               | 40 | RIC : JAMES.....                   | 33    |
| <b>E</b> LIAS WIGGMORE .....           | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> NEESAM .....        | 21    |
| <b>S</b> UZAN HARE .....               | 24 | T <sup>HO</sup> : BUCK .....       | 17    |
| <b>R</b> ICHARD HIDE .....             | 24 | GEO: SMITH.....                    | 20    |
| <b>R</b> OBERT DUNHAM .....            | 30 | J <sup>O</sup> SEPH MILLS .....    | 20    |
| <b>J</b> O: GOODRIDGE .....            | 19 | T <sup>HO</sup> : ROGERS .....     | 16    |
| <b>J</b> O: TIFFING.....               | 19 | J <sup>O</sup> : RICHARDS .....    | 17    |
| <b>H</b> ENRY CUTLING .....            | 40 | W <sup>m</sup> SAIE .....          | 17    |
| <b>L</b> eonard RICHARDSON.....        | 43 | GEO: CRANWELL.....                 | 23    |
| <b>J</b> ESPER HODGSKYNS .....         | 24 | J <sup>O</sup> : WESTON.....       | 20    |
| <b>J</b> O: WYNN .....                 | 25 | FRANCIS BLAKE .....                | 18    |
| <b>T</b> HO: HOWELL.....               | 20 | T <sup>HO</sup> : MAYNARD .....    | 22    |
| <b>L</b> AWRENCE BARWICK.....          | 20 | J <sup>O</sup> : PRICE .....       | 34    |
| <b>J</b> O: MUSGRAVE.....              | 37 | PETER STARKIE .....                | 22    |
| <b>E</b> DWARD LILLIE.....             | 19 | JAMES HAWKINS.....                 | 17    |
| <b>J</b> O: GOODSON .....              | 25 | J <sup>O</sup> SEPH WARRWELL ..... | 17    |
| <b>M</b> ICHELL PRYNN .....            | 25 | FRANCIS YOUNG.....                 | 21    |

\* [So in the original : doubtless intended for CLOWDESLEIE.]

|                                   |    |                               |    |
|-----------------------------------|----|-------------------------------|----|
| THO: CONNIER .....                | 22 | FRANCIS HAVERCAMP .....       | 17 |
| THO: PERRY .....                  | 18 | EDMOND JONES .....            | 18 |
| JO: STAUNTON .....                | 27 | HENRY HAWLEY .....            | 18 |
| THO: WHITE .....                  | 16 | ROBERT BURR .....             | 18 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : PHILLIPS ..... | 14 | W <sup>m</sup> MILLER .....   | 18 |
| JANE SWIFTE .....                 | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> CURTIS .....   | 18 |
| MARGERY CARTER .....              | 23 | THO: BEOMONT .....            | 18 |
| GRESSAM PARKINS .....             | 19 | JO: COVELL .....              | 18 |
| W <sup>m</sup> BLOCK .....        | 23 | MARY LOVETT .....             | 18 |
| THO: GADSBY .....                 | 19 | JOAN VIZARD .....             | 18 |
| Minister. RICHARD JAMES....       | 33 | W <sup>m</sup> STEEVENS ..... | 22 |
| VRsula JAMES .....                | 19 | THO: HORROCK'S .....          | 22 |
| ARTHUR FIGISS .....               | 33 | MARY SOANES .....             | 26 |

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Thomas* HENRY TAVERNER M<sup>r</sup>, have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie in o<sup>r</sup> Religion, &c.

|                             |    |                            |    |
|-----------------------------|----|----------------------------|----|
| JO: LEWES .....             | 16 | EDWARD ERLE .....          | 45 |
| W <sup>m</sup> GREENE ..... | 18 | RICHARD CRANE .....        | 32 |
| WALTER SMITH .....          | 20 | ADAM CROWE .....           | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> BURTON ..... | 24 | JACOB DENTON .....         | 20 |
| JO: HILL .....              | 15 | HUGH STANLEY .....         | 16 |
| JOSEPH BROWNING .....       | 20 | BENIAMIN SYMES .....       | 42 |
| THO: FOUCH .....            | 16 | MARY JOLLY .....           | 21 |
| EDWARD SAWNDERS .....       | 20 | ELIZ: AYRES .....          | 26 |
| W <sup>m</sup> JAMES .....  | 18 | HUMFREY AWDRY .....        | 21 |
| JO: TULLIE .....            | 20 | EDWARD JOHNSON .....       | 28 |
| JANE GIBBS .....            | 27 | JO: COLLOPP .....          | 22 |
| MARY CHADD .....            | 17 | PETER RICARD .....         | 19 |
| JANE COLERACK .....         | 22 | HENRY GEW .....            | 20 |
| ALICE WRIGHT .....          | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> ADAMS ..... | 24 |

|                                  |    |                                         |    |
|----------------------------------|----|-----------------------------------------|----|
| ROB <sup>r</sup> JAMES.....      | 18 | EDWARD ROBINS .....                     | 33 |
| JO: BROWTON .....                | 20 | GEO: DAWE .....                         | 23 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : WHEELER ..... | 24 | JOSEPH PRESTON .....                    | 20 |
| ROBERT WELLS .....               | 30 | ANANIAH DYER .....                      | 24 |
| JO: GRESSAM .....                | 22 | ROGER WILKYNS .....                     | 33 |
| TEAGUE QUILLIN .....             | 20 | JO: BOOTH .....                         | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PEAS .....        | 19 | PETER HARBYNN .....                     | 21 |
| BARTHOLM: FURBANK .....          | 20 | THO: MALTMAN [ <i>or</i> MULTMAN] ..... | 17 |
| ROBERT JOHNSON .....             | 27 | NIC <sup>o</sup> : FOLLY .....          | 16 |
| MARY JOHNSON .....               | 23 | HUGH FOUCHE .....                       | 17 |
| ALICE JN <sup>o</sup> SON.....   | 22 | MICHELL HUTCHINSON.....                 | 16 |
| ELIZ: JOHNSON .....              | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> PALLMER .....            | 17 |
| MARY LUCIE .....                 | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> CHAMBERLIN .....         | 16 |
| JOAN LOOKER.....                 | 20 | NATHAN: TOOLY.....                      | 19 |
| SUZAN JENNOWAY .....             | 26 | HENRY WILSON .....                      | 12 |
|                                  |    |                                         | 58 |

*Secundo die Septembris 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to St Christo-  
phers: imbarqued in the *William & John ROWLAND LANGRAM*  
M<sup>r</sup>: have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend & tooke the oaths  
of Alleg: & Supreim: die et A<sup>o</sup> pd

|                              |    |                                |    |
|------------------------------|----|--------------------------------|----|
| JAMES LAMPLEY.....           | 19 | W WILLIAMS.....                | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> GREENE .....  | 18 | CHRISTOPHER STEEVENSON... ..   | 19 |
| HENRY DANIELL .....          | 20 | THO: BARNES .....              | 20 |
| ROWLAND DAVIES .....         | 20 | ROBERT WATLER .....            | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> REDDISH ..... | 20 | ANDREW YOUNG .....             | 40 |
| EDWARD BROOMISH .....        | 20 | FRANCIS HUDSON .....           | 36 |
| ROBERT FITT .....            | 18 | JO: PARR .....                 | 19 |
| RICHARD LEWES .....          | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> MORLEY .....    | 24 |
| RICHARD CORIE.....           | 18 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : GAVYN ..... | 21 |
| RICHARD CRISTIE .....        | 20 | THO: PHILLIPPS .....           | 35 |
| JO: BRUNT .....              | 24 | JO: WILLARD .....              | 16 |

|                                 |    |                                     |     |
|---------------------------------|----|-------------------------------------|-----|
| THO: HANMER.....                | 14 | THO: HAMES [ <i>or</i> HAINES]..... | 16  |
| W <sup>m</sup> BURNHAM.....     | 21 | JOHN PINKLEY .....                  | 30  |
| WALTER WALL .....               | 16 | ROBERT THOMSON .....                | 22  |
| W <sup>m</sup> BATHOE.....      | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> DAVIES .....         | 30  |
| THO: TAPPER .....               | 21 | RICHARD BEARE.....                  | 28  |
| W <sup>m</sup> BAYLIE .....     | 23 | GEO: FORD .....                     | 19  |
| THO: BROOKES .....              | 21 | THO: LOWYNN .....                   | 20  |
| NATHANIELL BERNARD.....         | 22 | JO: DRAKE .....                     | 18  |
| THO: PRICE .....                | 20 | ROBERT OUTMORE.....                 | 38  |
| GEO: FRIE .....                 | 19 | HUGH HILTON .....                   | 23  |
| THO: HART .....                 | 25 | THO: KING .....                     | 27  |
| MATHEW ADDISON.....             | 17 | LAWRENCE ADDERFORD .....            | 26  |
| THEOBALD WALL .....             | 18 | JAMES DOCKKIE .....                 | 17  |
| ROBERT RICHARDSON .....         | 33 | EZEHELL RENNAM .....                | *13 |
| ROBERT LEAKE .....              | 38 | THO: HAIDEN .....                   | 15  |
| BARNABIE BROOKE.....            | 20 | EDWARD BRUNT.....                   | 26  |
| JO: COCK .....                  | 18 | THO: REINOLDS .....                 | 16  |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : COBB .....   | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> BENN .....           | 24  |
| JO: HINSON .....                | 21 | PHILLIP SKORIER ..                  | 26  |
| THO: EKKERSOE.....              | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> WORRALL .....        | 23  |
| GEO: CARTER .....               | 28 | JO: BENSON .....                    | 27  |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : HARRIS ..... | 26 | HENRY BUGLAND .....                 | 21  |
| HENRIE NOKES .....              | 27 | JO: MORTON.....                     | 24  |
| THO: THOMSON .....              | 28 | JO: DITCHFIELD .....                | 22  |
| SAM <sup>v</sup> EL KNIPE ..... | 23 | NATHANIELL SIMPKINS.....            | 26  |
| JO: WATTON .....                | 25 | W <sup>m</sup> PROCTER .....        | 26  |
| JO: BYRALL .....                | 29 | EDWARD GRESSAM .....                | 17  |
| MORRIS PARRY .....              | 30 | W <sup>m</sup> STEEVENS .....       | 21  |
| JO: NAYLER .....                | 20 | THO: WHITHEDD .....                 | 24  |
| EDWARD NAYLER .....             | 21 | THO: CLARK .....                    | 25  |
| GEO: NOBLE.....                 | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> STIFFCHYNN.....      | 16  |
| W <sup>m</sup> COCK'S .....     | 20 | JO: BONN .....                      | 18  |
| MARTIN SOWTH.....               | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> DUNBARR .....        | 15  |
| W <sup>m</sup> GREENELEFE.....  | 26 | JO: MORRISH .....                   | 18  |
| JO: SAWNDERS.....               | 17 | ALEXANDER GLOVER .....              | 37  |

\* [Originally written 15, but afterwards altered.]

|                            |    |                         |    |
|----------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| EDWARD KING .....          | 25 | RICHARD MASON .....     | 29 |
| JO: KENT .....             | 23 | MANLEY RICHARDSON ..... | 21 |
| ROBERT LYNT .....          | 21 | ISACK BELT .....        | 23 |
| EDWARD BELLIS .....        | 21 | JOHN PICKERING .....    | 25 |
| THO: GILL .....            | 30 | THO: ARCHBOLD .....     | 19 |
| W <sup>M</sup> GROVE ..... | 32 | MATHEW WELLS .....      | 28 |

\*103

**T**HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *David* JO: HOGG M<sup>r</sup> have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend, &c.

|                                |    |                                     |    |
|--------------------------------|----|-------------------------------------|----|
| EDWARD BROWNE .....            | 25 | JO: MORRIS .....                    | 26 |
| SAMVEL TROOPE .....            | 17 | RICHARD BROOKES .....               | 30 |
| W <sup>M</sup> HATTON .....    | 23 | ROBERT BARRON .....                 | 18 |
| DANIELL BACON .....            | 30 | JONATHAN BARNES .....               | 22 |
| ROBERT ALSOPP .....            | 18 | HENRY KENDALL .....                 | 17 |
| TEDDER JONES .....             | 30 | THO: POULTER .....                  | 31 |
| THO: SIGGINS .....             | 18 | JO: LAMB .....                      | 22 |
| ABELL DEXTER .....             | 25 | THO: NUNN .....                     | 22 |
| RIC <sup>t</sup> : CATON ..... | 26 | JO: STEEVENS .....                  | 19 |
| HENRY SPICER .....             | 28 | EDWARD CRABBTREE .....              | 20 |
| THO: GRANGER .....             | 19 | W <sup>M</sup> BARBER .....         | 17 |
| JO: BONFOLLY† .....            | 21 | ANN BEEFORD [ <i>or</i> BEDFORD] .. | 25 |
| ROGER MANNINGTON .....         | 14 | MARTHA PORTER .....                 | 20 |
| JOSUA CHAMBERS .....           | 17 | GURTRED LOVETT .....                | 18 |
| HENRY MELTON .....             | 23 | JANE JENNING'S .....                | 25 |
| DAVID LLOYD .....              | 30 | MARGARET BOLD .....                 | 30 |
| DONOUGH GORHIE .....           | 27 | MARY ROGERS .....                   | 20 |
| GER: BUTLER .....              | 27 | MARGARET WALKER .....               | 20 |
| ADDAM NUNNICK .....            | 25 | FREESE BROOMAN .....                | 20 |
| JO: STANN .....                | 27 | ELIZ: JONES .....                   | 20 |
| EDWARD SPICER .....            | 18 |                                     | —  |
| JO: FEELDING .....             | 19 |                                     | 41 |

\* [It will be observed that these totals are not always correct; there are 104 names in this list. The next, too, is wrong.]

† [Possibly BONFILLY. The fifth letter is indistinctly written; it looks like an *o*, but has a *dot* above it.]

*xj<sup>o</sup> Sept: 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Hopewell* THO: BABB, m<sup>r</sup> p Cert from the Ministers & Justices of their conformitie in Religion to o<sup>r</sup> Church of England: & y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy Men. they have taken y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Alleg: & Suprem.

|                                | yeres |                             |    |
|--------------------------------|-------|-----------------------------|----|
| Husb: WILM WOOD .....          | 27    | ROBERT WITHIE.....          | 20 |
| ELIZABETH WOOD .....           | 24    | HENRIE TICKNALL .....       | 15 |
| JO: WOOD.....                  | 26    | Harnis maker ISACK HEATH... | 50 |
| ROBERT CHAMBERS .....          | 13    | ELIZABETH HEATH .....       | 40 |
| THO: JN <sup>o</sup> SON ..... | 25    | ELIZABETH HEATH .....       | 5  |
| MARIE HUBBARD .....            | 24    | MARTHA HEATH.....           | 30 |
| JO: KERBIE .....               | 12    | W <sup>m</sup> LYON .....   | 14 |
| JO: THOMAS .....               | 14    | GRACE STOKES .....          | 20 |
| ISACK ROBINSON .....           | 15    | THO: BULL .....             | 25 |
| ANN WILLIAMSON .....           | 18    | JOSEPH MILLER .....         | 15 |
| Tanner. JO: WEEKES .....       | 26    | JO: PRIER .....             | 15 |
| MARIE WEEKES .....             | 28    | RICHARD HUTLEY .....        | 15 |
| ANNA WEEKES .....              | 1     | DANIELL PRYER .....         | 13 |
| SUZAN WITHIE .....             | 18    | KATHERIN HULL ..            | 23 |
| ROBERT BAYLIE .....            | 23    | MARY CLARK .....            | 16 |
| MARIE WITHIE .....             | 16    | JO: MARSHALL.....           | 14 |
| SAMVEL YOUNGLOVE .....         | 30    | JOAN GRAVE .....            | 30 |
| MARGARET YOUNGLOVE .....       | 28    | MARY GRAVE .....            | 26 |
| SAMVEL YOUNGLOVE.....          | 1     | JOAN CLEVEN .....           | 18 |
| ANDREW HULLS.....              | 29    | EDMOND CHIPPFIELD [CHIP-    |    |
| ANTHONY FREEMAN .....          | 22    | PERFIELD] .....             | 20 |
| TWIFORD WEST .....             | 19    | MARY WITH .....             | 62 |
| ROGER TOOTHAKER .....          | 23    | ROBERT EDWARD'S.....        | 22 |
| MARGARET TOOTHAKER .....       | 28    | ROBERT EDGE.....            | 25 |
| ROGER TOOTHAKER .....          | 1     | WALTER LLOYD .....          | 27 |



|                    |    |                     |    |
|--------------------|----|---------------------|----|
| ELLIN LEAVES ..... | 17 | JO: FORTEN .....    | 14 |
| ALICE ALBON .....  | 25 | GABRIELL RELD ..... | 18 |
| BARBARY ROFE ..... | 20 |                     | —  |
|                    |    |                     | 54 |

*xix Sept: 1635*

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Truelove* JO: GIBBS Mr. the Men have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem.

|                                    | yeres  |                                |       |
|------------------------------------|--------|--------------------------------|-------|
| Labouring man. THOMAS BUR-         |        | RABECA FENNER .....            | 25    |
| CHARD .....                        | 40     | THO: TIBBALD'S .....           | 20    |
| MARY BURCHARD .....                | 38     | THOMAS STREME .....            | 15    |
| ELIZABETH BURCHARD .....           | 13     | JO: STREME .....               | 14    |
| MARIE BURCHARD .....               | 12     | Husb: RALPH TOMKINS .....      | 50    |
| SARA BURCHARD .....                | 9      | <i>wxor</i> KAT. TOMKINS ..... | 58    |
| SUZAN BURCHARD .....               | 8      | ELIZABETH TOMKINS.....         | 18    |
| JO: BURCHARD .....                 | 7      | MARIE TOMKINS.....             | 14    |
| ANN BURCHARD .....                 | 18 mo. | SAMVEL TOMKINS .....           | 22    |
| PETER PLACE .....                  | 20     | RICHARD HAWES .....            | 29    |
| W <sup>m</sup> BEERESTO.....       | 23     | ANN HAWES .....                | 26    |
| GEO: BEERESTO .....                | 21     | ANNA HAWES .....               | 2½    |
| Husbandmon EDWARD HOWE.            | 60     | OBEDIAH HAWES .....            | 6. mo |
| ELIZABETH HOWE .....               | 50     | RALPH ELLWOOD .....            | 28    |
| JEREMIE HOWE .....                 | 21     | GEO: TAYLER .....              | 31    |
| SARA HOWE.....                     | 12     | ELIZABETH JENKINS .....        | 27    |
| EPHRAIM HOWE .....                 | 9      | W <sup>m</sup> PRESTON .....   | 44    |
| ISACK HOWE .....                   | 7      | MARIE PRESTON.....             | 34    |
| W <sup>m</sup> HOWE .....          | 6      | ELIZ: PRESTON .....            | 11    |
| JO: SEDGWICK .....                 | 24     | SARA PRESTON .....             | 8     |
| JEREMY BLACKWELL .....             | 18     | MARIE PRESTON.....             | 6     |
| LESTER GANTER [ <i>or</i> GUNTER]. | 13     | JO: PRESTON .....              | 3     |
| ZACHARIA WHITMAN.....              | 40     | W <sup>m</sup> JOES* .....     | 28    |
| SARA WHITMAN .....                 | 25     | WILLIAM BENTLEY .....          | 47    |
| ZACHA: WHITMAN .....               | 2½     | ALICE BENTLEY .....            | 15    |

\* [This name *may* be read as IVES.]

|                              |    |                         |     |
|------------------------------|----|-------------------------|-----|
| MARGARET KILLINGHALL . . . . | 20 | JOHN DONE . . . . .     | 16  |
| JO: BENTLEY . . . . .        | 17 | ROGER BROOME . . . . .  | 17  |
| THO: STOCKTON . . . . .      | 21 | DOROTHE LOWE . . . . .  | 13  |
| GEO: MORREY . . . . .        | 23 | JO: SIMPSON . . . . .   | 30  |
| RICHARD SRAYNE . . . . .     | 34 | THO: BRIGHTON . . . . . | 31  |
| SARAH HAILE . . . . .        | 11 | THO: RUMBALL . . . . .  | 22  |
| SAMVEL GROVER . . . . .      | 16 | EDWARD PARRIE . . . . . | 24  |
| ROBERT BROWNE . . . . .      | 24 | JANE WALSTON . . . . .  | 19  |
| THO: BLOWER . . . . .        | 50 |                         | —   |
| EDWARD JEOFFERIES . . . . .  | 24 |                         | *66 |
|                              |    |                         | —   |

*Tricesimo die Septembris 1635*

 BOARD the *Dors*<sup>t</sup> JOHN FLOWER M<sup>r</sup> bound for y<sup>e</sup> Bormodos.

|                                        |                                      |    |
|----------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----|
| JOHN REDFORD [ <i>or</i> REEFORD] 16   | JO: HETH . . . . .                   | 21 |
| ROBERT RAMSEY . . . . .                | NATHANIELL BONNICK . . . . .         | 16 |
| JOHN WILLIAMS . . . . .                | JO: DENMAN . . . . .                 | 14 |
| Withm ELLISTON . . . . .               | THO: MORE . . . . .                  | 18 |
| LUBAS WRIGHT . . . . .                 | W <sup>m</sup> BRUISTER . . . . .    | 17 |
| HUMFREY HOLT . . . . .                 | GEORGE HUBBARD . . . . .             | 16 |
| THO: JOYNER . . . . .                  | EDW: MIDDLETON . . . . .             | 15 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : TREGAGELL . . . . . | FRANCIS RUSSELL . . . . .            | 23 |
| JO: LOE . . . . .                      | JAMES RISING . . . . .               | 18 |
| JOSUA WOODCOCK . . . . .               | GEO: ABSOLON . . . . .               | 16 |
| ROBERT FISHER . . . . .                | JO: MOSDELL . . . . .                | 24 |
| THO: SHARP . . . . .                   | W <sup>m</sup> STOKER . . . . .      | 19 |
| JO: ROWLAND . . . . .                  | EDWARD MORRIS . . . . .              | 18 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WHEELER . . . . .       | W <sup>m</sup> THOMAS . . . . .      | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PENNINGTON . . . . .    | RIC <sup>r</sup> : BUNTING . . . . . | 17 |
| JO: MATHEWS . . . . .                  | THO: STOKES . . . . .                | 30 |
| ROBERT VARDELL . . . . .               | W <sup>m</sup> ROSDEN . . . . .      | 16 |

\* [So in the original. But there are 67 names in the list.]

|                                |    |                                 |    |
|--------------------------------|----|---------------------------------|----|
| NATHANIELL WEST .....          | 15 | EDWARD GRUBTHORN .....          | 14 |
| JO: DONN .....                 | 14 | JONAS GOLDENHAM .....           | 16 |
| EDWARD EDWYNN .....            | 15 | JUDITH BAGLEY .....             | 58 |
| JO: SELL .....                 | 15 | JOHN GLASSENDEN.....            | 14 |
| THO: IRELAND .....             | 10 | W <sup>m</sup> HARDING .....    | 30 |
| EDWARD DAVIES .....            | 17 | <i>uxor</i> SARA HARDING .....  | 30 |
| EDWARD SIMPSON .....           | 13 | HENRY ROSSE.....                | 31 |
| EDWARD ALDIN* .....            | 17 | TYMOThIE PYNDER .....           | 26 |
| THO: ATKINS .....              | 16 | MARGARET PYNDER .....           | 41 |
| THO: RILEY.....                | 16 | JANE DART .....                 | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> BARNES .....    | 15 | Minister GEO: TURK .....        | 40 |
| JO: DAY .....                  | 16 | EZIA VYNCENT.....               | 30 |
| W <sup>m</sup> BARRITH .....   | 16 | <i>uxor</i> MARTHEW .....       | 30 |
| JO: TUSTIN .....               | 16 | Minister DANIELL WITE .....     | 30 |
| JO: NICKLIN.....               | 17 | SAMPSON LORT .....              | 30 |
| JO: HARKWOOD .....             | 20 | JO: MILLER .....                | 47 |
| HUMFREY KEMP.....              | 16 | JOHN JOHNSON .....              | 23 |
| DAVID THOMAS .....             | 26 | RICHARD JENNING'S .....         | 35 |
| WILLM ALBURIE .....            | 15 | <i>uxor</i> SARA JENNING'S..... | 18 |
| ARTHUR THORNE .....            | 33 | RICHARD PALMER .....            | 30 |
| W <sup>m</sup> CHEESEMAN ..... | 20 | <i>uxor</i> ELLIS PALMER .....  | 21 |
| JOHN MITCHELL .....            | 20 | THO: GRIFFIN.....               | 32 |
| JOHN CASSON .....              | 18 | ANN GRIFFIN .....               | 35 |
| ALEXANDER BRABANT .....        | 30 | ROBERT RIDLEY .....             | 23 |
| HENRY FULCOCK .....            | 15 | ELIZABETH RIDLEY .....          | 30 |
| JO: MANSFIELD .....            | 19 | EDWARD CHAPLIN .....            | 20 |
| WILLM EAST.....                | 15 | W <sup>m</sup> CASSE.....       | 19 |
| RICHARD HALDIN .....           | 14 | PETERNELL NOWELL.....           | 46 |
| GEO: PALMER .....              | 27 | CHRISTIAN WELLMAN .....         | 43 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SIMPSON .....   | 17 | ELIZ: ALDWORTH .....            | 15 |
| EDWARD SIMPSON .....           | 13 |                                 | —  |
|                                |    |                                 | 95 |

• [Originally written ALLIN, afterwards altered to ALDIN.]

2<sup>o</sup> die Octobris 1635

**A** BOARD the *John* of London JAMES WAYMOTH M<sup>r</sup> bound to  
St Christophers

|                          |    |                         |    |
|--------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| JOHN BATCHELLER.....     | 26 | THO: WALKER.....        | 19 |
| SAMVEL PARKER .....      | 19 | JO: MULLENEUX .....     | 24 |
| THO: JAMES.....          | 25 | OSWELL METCALF .....    | 22 |
| CHRI: THOMSON .....      | 21 | EDWARD COOKE.....       | 22 |
| ALEXANDER FLEETWOOD..... | 19 | JO: SHERLOCK.....       | 20 |
| WALTER LEE .....         | 21 | THO: FROST.....         | 28 |
| EDWARD DODSON .....      | 21 | LEWES EVANS.....        | 25 |
| GILBERT CLARK .....      | 19 | JO THOMSON .....        | 19 |
| GEO: HEELIS .....        | 19 | RICHARD TOWNSEND.....   | 19 |
| RICHARD ELMES.....       | 21 |                         |    |
| RICHARD SMITH.....       | 22 | MARY GOODWINN .....     | 18 |
| WILM RICHARDSON .....    | 24 | JANE GOODWYNN .....     | 20 |
| EDWARD MEKINS .....      | 18 | MARTHA LILLIOT .....    | 20 |
| JO: CLYMER .....         | 30 | ELIZABETH MURRIN .....  | 21 |
| RICHARD EVANS.....       | 21 | JOAN HILL .....         | 21 |
| HENRIE FEELD .....       | 25 | ELIZABETH FREEMAN ..... | 18 |
| HENRIE RADFORD .....     | 20 |                         | —  |
| JO: HENMAN .....         | 19 |                         | 33 |

13<sup>o</sup> die octobris 1635

**A** BOARD the *Amitie* GEORGE DOWNES M<sup>r</sup> bound to St Christo-  
phers

|                      |    |                              |    |
|----------------------|----|------------------------------|----|
| ISACK DRAKE .....    | 25 | EDWARD FARR .....            | 28 |
| RICHARD IVESON ..... | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> BURKOWE ..... | 19 |
| ROBERT BARNE .....   | 33 | THO: BREWYNN .....           | 24 |
| THO: HERNDEN .....   | 23 | MARMADUKE BORNE .....        | 21 |

|                                |    |                                  |    |
|--------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| WILLM CRESWELL .....           | 22 | JO: GODDIN .....                 | 20 |
| HENRIE HODGSKYNNNS .....       | 19 | RICHARD LARKYNN .....            | 32 |
| ROBERT PAYNE .....             | 21 | RICHARD BOEMAN .....             | 23 |
| GEORGE HATRELL .....           | 32 | THO: MOLTON .....                | 20 |
| JO: HIPPSLEY .....             | 19 | DAVID OWEN .....                 | 26 |
| WILLM STANLEY .....            | 22 | HENRIE ROWLES .....              | 22 |
| JOHN SNAPE .....               | 22 | NIC <sup>o</sup> : ALFORD .....  | 28 |
| ISACK BUCK .....               | 33 | SAMVELL SAKELL .....             | 23 |
| WALTER ELLITT .....            | 20 | ROBERT JONES .....               | 30 |
| AYMIES HALFYARD .....          | 19 | JO: BROWNE .....                 | 33 |
| OLIVER JOHNES .....            | 25 | PETER SALMON .....               | 20 |
| JOHN SMITH .....               | 23 | JO: SAUNDERSON .....             | 23 |
| HAMBLET SANKEY .....           | 22 | ROBERT ROLFE .....               | 23 |
| EDWARD PORTER .....            | 21 | JOHN JACK .....                  | 27 |
| THO: GALLEY .....              | 20 | THO: YOTT .....                  | 24 |
| THO: PITT'S .....              | 24 | JOHN TEIRRER .....               | 24 |
| JO: THOMSON .....              | 25 | JOHN FARMER .....                | 24 |
| RICHARD WEBSTER .....          | 24 | W <sup>n</sup> DAUGHTON .....    | 20 |
| LEWES JONES .....              | 20 | RIC <sup>n</sup> : SKYNNER ..... | 20 |
| JOHN COOMBES .....             | 26 | W <sup>n</sup> EGERTON .....     | 20 |
| GEORGE COOP [COOPER] ....      | 20 | JAMES MAKYNN .....               | 20 |
| MATHEW PRESTON .....           | 22 | W <sup>n</sup> HARRIS .....      | 20 |
| JOHN PYNKSTON .....            | 27 | BASTIAN PETITE .....             | 23 |
| W <sup>n</sup> GEIES .....     | 18 | JOHN WARREN .....                | 20 |
| WILLM VBANK .....              | 20 | RIC <sup>n</sup> : PHINNEI ..... | 30 |
| CHARLES PARKER .....           | 18 | JAMES BRIGG'S .....              | 25 |
| JAMES LEACHMAN .....           | 22 | JOHN MUSICK .....                | 19 |
| W <sup>n</sup> CARTWRITE ..... | 18 | JO: GRIDDICK .....               | 16 |
| RICHARD WEST-GARRETT ..        | 20 | W <sup>n</sup> DAVIES .....      | 40 |
| W <sup>n</sup> HARRIS .....    | 16 | ROB <sup>t</sup> HEATH .....     | 30 |
| JER: NICHOLLS .....            | 16 | THO: BAGGELAY .....              | 24 |
| THO: RODES .....               | 20 | WILLIAM YATEMAN .....            | 25 |
| JO: BOUGHEI .....              | 21 | RICHARD GRIND .....              | 11 |
| EDWARD GRINDALL .....          | 21 | W <sup>n</sup> GALLER .....      | 20 |
| JO: VAUGHAN .....              | 23 | ROBERT DOWNE .....               | 35 |

|                             |    |                            |     |
|-----------------------------|----|----------------------------|-----|
| JOHN HYE .....              | 36 | MARY WYND .....            | 18  |
| EDWARD WEBB .....           | 17 | MARGARET COLES .....       | 21  |
| JAMES JOHNSON .....         | 28 | MARIE MERRITON .....       | 21  |
| JOHN AVERY .....            | 22 | KAT: BREWETT .....         | 16  |
| DANIELL CANNELLY .....      | 20 | ELLIN CHAUNCE [or CHANNCE] | 21  |
| RICE POKE .....             | 30 | ANN PALMER .....           | 29  |
| ROGER JAMES .....           | 29 | ALICE BARKER .....         | 30  |
| JAMES CURTIS.....           | 18 | PATIENT WHITE.....         | 44  |
| CLEMENT HAMES .....         | 22 | ISACK & } Twynns .....     | 2   |
| JOHN FYNN .....             | 22 | JACOB... }                 |     |
| W <sup>ITH</sup> GOFF ..... | 30 | JUDITH LLOYD .....         | 18  |
| ANDREW WHITE.....           | 11 | MARIE MAXWELL .....        | 21  |
| JOHN BILLINGHURST.....      | 24 |                            |     |
| MORRICE DAVIE .....         | 24 |                            | 105 |
| W <sup>M</sup> RULE.....    | 20 |                            |     |

24<sup>o</sup> Octobris 1635

 BOARD the *Constance*, CLEMENT CAMPION M<sup>r</sup> bound to Virginia.

|                                  | yeres |                                 | yeres |
|----------------------------------|-------|---------------------------------|-------|
| JOHN WADE.....                   | 21    | GEO: ATKINSON .....             | 16    |
| GARRET NICHOLSON .....           | 23    | ROBT SEXSTON .....              | 24    |
| JOHN BURROWES .....              | 18    | THO: PURSELL .....              | 26    |
| W <sup>M</sup> BETT .....        | 21    | DAVIE LUPTON .....              | 23    |
| THOMAS SIMPSON .....             | 24    | HENRIE MORE .....               | 20    |
| THO: PATRICK.....                | 22    | MICHELL SUCKLIFF .....          | 18    |
| JOHN TILL .....                  | 20    | GEORGE ATTERBORN.....           | 20    |
| JOSEPH PRICHARD .....            | 17    | RIC <sup>r</sup> : STEERE ..... | 24    |
| W <sup>M</sup> BENNERMAN .....   | 18    | THO: LEER .....                 | 18    |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : TAYLER .....  | 18    | W <sup>M</sup> PRICHARD .....   | 34    |
| JOHN GRIFFIN .....               | 26    | JAMES COTES .....               | 22    |
| SAM <sup>VEL</sup> JACKSON ..... | 21    | JAMES REVELL .....              | 20    |

|                                  | yeres |                             |    |
|----------------------------------|-------|-----------------------------|----|
| W <sup>m</sup> ANDROWES .....    | 20    | JO: PALMER .....            | 12 |
| SYMON GARR .....                 | 14    | GRIFFIN MAYMOR .....        | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> HUNT .....        | 21    | FRANCIS MARSDEN .....       | 19 |
| THO: JACKSON.....                | 23    | STEEPHEN PACK.....          | 22 |
| MILES COKE .....                 | 23    | GEO: DAVIE.....             | 22 |
| CHRI: CHAMBERS .....             | 24    | HENRIE JOHNSON .....        | 27 |
| DAVIE WILLIAMS .....             | 24    | JO: ASHCROFTE .....         | 33 |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : HUGGINS ..... | 24    | MATHEW GOWGH*.....          | 28 |
| JO: DAVIES .....                 | 20    | THO: DIGGLIN.....           | 22 |
| W <sup>illm</sup> JONES .....    | 25    | ROBERT BASKERVILE.....      | 22 |
| HENRIE RICHARDSON .....          | 21    | NATHANIELL YOUNG.....       | 20 |
| ROGER WILLIAMS .....             | 19    | THO: HODSON.....            | 20 |
| JO: WYTHINS .....                | 24    | SAMPSON ALKYNN.....         | 24 |
| THO: JAY .....                   | 25    | JO: COKE .....              | 24 |
| ELIZABETH BREWER .....           | 17    | JOHN DE CANE .....          | 20 |
| ISACK BEVER .....                | 24    | JO: ELLIOTT.....            | 36 |
| ALICE BRASS .....                | 15    | W <sup>m</sup> GILLAM ..... | 27 |
| THO: MORE .....                  | 26    | THO: SMITH.....             | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> KING .....        | 21    | ANT <sup>o</sup> MILES..... | 11 |
| JO: MITCHELL .....               | 22    | CHRI: BOYCE .....           | 38 |
| THO: HALL .....                  | 21    | THO: SADDOCK .....          | 17 |
| ROBERT ELLIS.....                | 22    | MARY PARKER .....           | 15 |
| JAMES HAIES .....                | 28    | W <sup>m</sup> HULETT.....  | 19 |
| JOHN HANCOCK .....               | 17    | WALTER JENKYNs .....        | 30 |
| RIC <sup>o</sup> : GRAY .....    | 21    | EDMOND PORTER .....         | 35 |
| W <sup>m</sup> TYSE .....        | 20    | EDWARD HERROTT .....        | 35 |
| THO: WATHIN.....                 | 35    | HUGH DOUGLAS .....          | 22 |
| CHARLES HUGHES .....             | 50    | WALTER COLLY .....          | 19 |
| JAMES SYMONDS ..                 | 20    | JOAN CARRAWAY .....         | 22 |
| JO: CLARK .....                  | 38    | THO: HART .....             | 18 |
| GEO: DYOS .....                  | 38    |                             | 85 |

\* [There is a flourish at the end of this name in the original ; I do not think it is intended for a final *c*.]

**A** BOARD the *Abraham* of London JOHN BARKER M<sup>r</sup> bound to  
Virginea.

|                                  |    |                                  |    |
|----------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----|
| TOBIE SYLBIE .....               | 20 | HENRY DOBELL .....               | 20 |
| ROBERT HARRISON .....            | 32 | GEORGE BREWETT .....             | 18 |
| WithM LAWRENCE .....             | 22 | FRANCIS STANLEY .....            | 23 |
| JOHN JOHNSON .....               | 35 | WithM FREEMAN.....               | 46 |
| W <sup>m</sup> FISHER .....      | 25 | EDWARD GRIFFITH .....            | 33 |
| STEEVEN TAYLER .....             | 17 | WithM MANTON .....               | 30 |
| THO: PENFORD .....               | 30 | OWEN WILLIAMS .....              | 40 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SMITH .....       | 25 | THO: FLOWER .....                | 32 |
| THO: ARCHDIN .....               | 18 | JO: BULLAR .....                 | 32 |
| RIC <sup>o</sup> : MORRICE ..... | 17 | JO: CLANTON .....                | 26 |
| WALTER PIGGOTT .....             | 19 | ALEXANDER SYMES .....            | 19 |
| RICHARD WATKYNs .....            | 20 | ANT <sup>o</sup> PARKHURST ..... | 42 |
| JO: BRAUNCH .....                | 13 | JO: HILL .....                   | 36 |
| JO: CLARK .....                  | 20 | ALEXANDER GREGORIE.....          | 24 |
| GABRIEL THOMAS.....              | 30 | MARTIN WESTERLINK .....          | 20 |
| DAVIE JONES .....                | 21 | PATRICK WOOD .....               | 24 |
| ALEXANDER MADDOX .....           | 22 | THO: KEDBY .....                 | 25 |
| FRANCIS TIPPSLEY .....           | 17 | ROGER GREENE .....               | 24 |
| EMANUELL DAVIES .....            | 19 | WithM DOWNES .....               | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WILLIAMS .....    | 25 | JO: BURNETT .....                | 24 |
| ROGER MATHEWS .....              | 28 | THO: ALLIN .....                 | 31 |
| JO: MASTERS .....                | 23 | SIMON FARRELL.....               | 19 |
| WILLM MATHEWS .....              | 18 | THO: CLEMENT'S .....             | 30 |
| JO: BRITTEN .....                | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> HUNT.....         | 20 |
| GEORGE PRESTON .....             | 20 | KATHERIN ALDWELL .....           | 33 |
| ROBERT TOULBAN .....             | 23 |                                  |    |
|                                  |    |                                  | 51 |



20 *Novembris* 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Expedition* PETER BLACKLER Mr. The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: And have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their Conformitie to the ord's & discipline of the Church of England die et A<sup>o</sup> prd

|                                    | yeres |                                | yeres |
|------------------------------------|-------|--------------------------------|-------|
| Minister NICHOLAS BLOXĀ            |       | BRIAN ASTON . . . . .          | 21    |
| [BLOXAM] als INGLES . . . . .      | 31    | NICHOLAS COLLON . . . . .      | 19    |
| ABRAM HOLLAND . . . . .            | 19    | HENRIE FIELD . . . . .         | 24    |
| THOMAS HUDSON . . . . .            | 16    | RICHARD SMITH . . . . .        | 20    |
| BLACKWELL LAWRENCE . . . . .       | 16    | JOHN KNOWLES . . . . .         | 27    |
| LEONARD BRIGGINS . . . . .         | 17    | JOHN DICKENSON . . . . .       | 24    |
| THOMAS CLARK . . . . .             | 27    | JOHN MANN . . . . .            | 21    |
| MORGAN JENKINS . . . . .           | 32    | THO: PEACOCK . . . . .         | 17    |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : PRATT . . . . . | 18    | EDWARD STEEVENS . . . . .      | 53    |
| THO: FREEMAN . . . . .             | 19    | THOMAS WEEKES . . . . .        | 23    |
| Withm GREEFESON . . . . .          | 26    | HUGH CHESWOOD . . . . .        | 21    |
| RICHARD WARTUMBEE . . . . .        | 21    | JO: COERT . . . . .            | 21    |
| HENRY BRYAN . . . . .              | 21    | JOHN PIKE . . . . .            | 30    |
| HUGH DAWSON . . . . .              | 18    | GEORGE BLACKLOCK . . . . .     | 32    |
| MATHEW BEADS . . . . .             | 19    | JOHN COLEMAN . . . . .         | 40    |
| CHARLES LAMBERT . . . . .          | 23    | W <sup>m</sup> WATTS . . . . . | 28    |
| JO: LAKE . . . . .                 | 18    | JOHN BONNER . . . . .          | 18    |
| JO: SMITH . . . . .                | 18    | Withm SINGNELL . . . . .       | 18    |
| ANTHONY HUTCHINS . . . . .         | 32    | THO: HOBIN . . . . .           | 20    |
| Withm GIBSON . . . . .             | 19    | FRANCIS BARNIT . . . . .       | 23    |
| JO: WILLIAMS . . . . .             | 17    | Withm BUCKLEY . . . . .        | 26    |
| WILLIAM STEWARD . . . . .          | 21    | JOHN CLARK . . . . .           | 16    |
| JOHN PIERCE . . . . .              | 18    | PHILLIPP MORLIN . . . . .      | 21    |
| HUGH EVANS . . . . .               | 18    | HENRY RAWLINS . . . . .        | 25    |

|                                |    |                                |    |
|--------------------------------|----|--------------------------------|----|
| JO: RUDGE .....                | 42 | WILLM WARR .....               | 19 |
| EDWARD EVANS .....             | 22 | MATHEW WILKINSON .....         | 18 |
| JOHN HOWNSEFIELD .....         | 20 | MATHEW GIBBONS .....           | 20 |
| THO: DAVIE .....               | 20 | W <sup>M</sup> AWDLEY .....    | 19 |
| HENRY GOWDE .....              | 19 | JAMES KINGSTON .....           | 22 |
| W <sup>M</sup> MELLISON .....  | 25 | RIC <sup>S</sup> : SMART ..... | 20 |
| JOHN YORK .....                | 26 | W <sup>M</sup> WALTERS .....   | 26 |
| W <sup>M</sup> CARPENTER ..... | 19 | THO: DAVIES .....              | 23 |
| JOHN WYNTER .....              | 23 | NATHANIELL NORDIN .....        | 46 |
| JO: WALLER .....               | 17 | W <sup>M</sup> PITT .....      | 25 |
| JOHN SUMES .....               | 20 | JO: CHATER .....               | 17 |
| JOHN HERON .....               | 20 | JO: CHAPMAN .....              | 24 |
| WILLM TAYLER .....             | 26 | GEO: STERRY .....              | 24 |
| JOHN PARLIN .....              | 21 | ABRAM CHEYNEI .....            | 22 |
| W <sup>M</sup> JACKSON .....   | 33 | JO: STURTON .....              | 18 |
| JOHN MEDGLEY .....             | 21 | JO: EDENS .....                | 19 |
| W <sup>M</sup> WRENCH .....    | 21 | LAWRENCE BROCK .....           | 18 |
| ROBERT HURT .....              | 19 | RIC <sup>S</sup> : BEST .....  | 18 |
| JAMES FAREBANK .....           | 26 | ROBERT HOBBS .....             | 26 |
| HENRIE BERRISFORD .....        | 32 | PETER JONES .....              | 30 |
| JAMES NETTLETON .....          | 22 | W <sup>M</sup> TOPLEIFE .....  | 18 |
| THOMAS ARMETAGE .....          | 24 | JO: ROBINSON .....             | 19 |
| FRANCIS MANN .....             | 19 | MORRICE JONES .....            | 21 |
| JOHN FELKYNNE .....            | 20 | HENRY STINT .....              | 18 |
| JOHN JONES .....               | 20 | JOSIAS WESTON .....            | 25 |
| RICHARD LIGHTBOUND .....       | 22 | FRANCIS BIRKENHEDD .....       | 24 |
| CHRISTOPHER HARTLIE .....      | 19 | EDWARD JONES .....             | 29 |
| THO: WOOD .....                | 23 | ELLIS WILLIAMS .....           | 18 |
| HENRIE GODFRIE .....           | 36 | W <sup>M</sup> TAYLER .....    | 40 |
| THO: PALMER .....              | 19 | THO: BURNHAM .....             | 18 |
| JO: HUMFREY .....              | 20 | JOSEPH BOYCE .....             | 24 |
| JOHN SMITH .....               | 22 | JO: RAINSECROFTE .....         | 23 |
| AMBROSE GREENE .....           | 23 | HENRIE BOSTOCK .....           | 19 |
| JO: HILLIARD .....             | 18 | JEFFERIE SHIP .....            | 24 |
| JO: BROWNE .....               | 26 | W <sup>M</sup> BROOKE .....    | 26 |

|                                  |    |                                   |    |
|----------------------------------|----|-----------------------------------|----|
| LAUNCELOTT LACON .....           | 32 | MARY LUPTON .....                 | 30 |
| W <sup>m</sup> PLOMER.....       | 23 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : HORNE .....    | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> SHEICROFTE* ..... | 17 | JOHN NEWTON .....                 | 29 |
| W <sup>m</sup> COKE .....        | 18 | THOMAS COWDELL .....              | 17 |
| JO: JENNING'S .....              | 18 | RICHARD GIBSON .....              | 25 |
| THO: OSSEBROOKE .....            | 27 | NICHOLAS NEVELL.....              | 19 |
| JO: DAVENPORT .....              | 30 | GEORGE TAYLER.....                | 20 |
| GEO: BURTON .....                | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> GOAD.....          | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> MORGAN .....      | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> MARRITT .....      | 26 |
| DAVIE THOMAS .....               | 20 | ROGER ERITAGE.....                | 22 |
| RIC <sup>r</sup> : HANNIS .....  | 21 | DAVIE DODDERIDGE .....            | 20 |
| PETER CRONINGBURK .....          | 20 | GEORGE FULLWOOD .....             | 19 |
| JO: HALL .....                   | 29 | RIC <sup>r</sup> : HAMIS .....    | 21 |
| JO: COMPTON .....                | 26 | RALPH WEBSTER .....               | 20 |
| CLEMENT BACKFORD.....            | 30 | THO: ROBINSON .....               | 15 |
| ROBERT BROWNE .....              | 18 | JOSEPH THOMLINSON .....           | 26 |
| JOHN KEY .....                   | 32 | BALTAZAR DEDERIX .....            | 26 |
| HOWELL PRYCE .....               | 25 | JAMES SMITH .....                 | 24 |
| EDWARD ASTON .....               | 32 | NIC <sup>o</sup> : FLATTER .....  | 27 |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> EDWARDS .....   | 38 | NIC <sup>o</sup> : WHITHEDD ..... | 24 |
| RICHARD ASH.....                 | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> HINKYNN .....      | 26 |
| JOHN MEDLEY.....                 | 26 | THOMAS GILBERT .....              | 26 |
| THOMAS KING.....                 | 24 | RICHARD SEABRIGHT.....            | 21 |
| RICHARD SNOWE .....              | 28 | ROBERT GREENEWOOD .....           | 18 |
| ROBERT FILBORNE.....             | 18 | ANTHONY ASHMORE .....             | 33 |
| PIERCE MORGAN.....               | 23 | LAUNCELOTT BROMLEY.....           | 44 |
| JO: WILLIAMS .....               | 17 | PETER SPENCER .....               | 15 |
| NIC <sup>o</sup> : BROGAN .....  | 28 | THOMAS PHIPPS .....               | 15 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> : SMITH .....   | 18 | DAVIE THOMAS .....                | 20 |
| JOHN SPENCELEY .....             | 24 | W <sup>ith</sup> M GREENE .....   | 23 |
| MATHEW SHORE.....                | 46 | JO: WATTS .....                   | 20 |
| THOMAS SPARLIN† .....            | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> LOCK.....          | 21 |
| DOROTHY SYMONDS .....            | 40 | GEORGE LEAS.....                  | 20 |

\* [~~O~~SHERCROFTE. The fourth letter is not clear.]

† [The first two letters are capitals in the original; possibly the name is intended for S[*r*] PARLIN.]

|                              |    |                                |     |
|------------------------------|----|--------------------------------|-----|
| JOHN SPENCER .....           | 19 | JOHN CHESTING .....            | 21  |
| HENRY ANTONY.....            | 19 | ROGER SANFORD .....            | 35  |
| JAMES FASSITT .....          | 34 | WILLM CORNWELL .....           | 20  |
| HENRY ELLOTTS .....          | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> GOSSELIN .....  | 21  |
| HENRIE COKE .....            | 28 | JO: COOP [COOPER].....         | 21  |
| RICHARD BENES.....           | 25 | W <sup>m</sup> PRICE.....      | 22  |
| W <sup>m</sup> COSSON .....  | 20 | SAM: SKYNNER .....             | 22  |
| W <sup>m</sup> THOMSON ..... | 20 | ROB <sup>t</sup> DUNSTARR..... | 34  |
| THOMAS VSHERWOOD .....       | 28 | RICHARD BUCK .....             | 24  |
| W <sup>m</sup> HANING .....  | 30 | NIC <sup>o</sup> : LYNTON..... | 22  |
| JOHN GOAD .....              | 22 |                                |     |
| RICHARD MONCASTER .....      | 32 |                                | 205 |

## 19 Dec: 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Falcon* THO: IRISH M<sup>r</sup> the Men have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the Church Discipline of England : And also have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem. Die et A<sup>o</sup> prt

|                                | yeres |                                     | yeres |
|--------------------------------|-------|-------------------------------------|-------|
| ARNOLD OWNSTEDD .....          | 30    | JO: BARNET .....                    | 20    |
| THO: SKYDDELL .....            | 28    | JAMES SPENCER .....                 | 25    |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> CADWOLD ..... | 23    | JO CHUBNELL .....                   | 21    |
| PHILLIPP MILLER .....          | 21    | W <sup>m</sup> GUNTER .....         | 22    |
| MAXIMILLIAN PRICHARD .....     | 20    | JO: THURROGOOD .....                | 20    |
| THO: TIFFIN .....              | 28    | THO: GREENE.....                    | 16    |
| JO: BUTLER .....               | 21    | RICHARD RICHARDSON .....            | 36    |
| PHINES TRUSEDELL .....         | 18    | RABECA BURGIS .....                 | 17    |
| BRYAN COWLY .....              | 30    | RICHARD PANKE .....                 | 19    |
| JO: MASON .....                | 19    | LEONARD ROBINSON .....              | 20    |
| ROBERT HARRIS.....             | 42    | FRANCIS BUCK .....                  | 20    |
| ABRAM SHAWE .....              | 20    | JOHN HOGG.....                      | 21    |
| GEO: SABYN.....                | 21    | ROBERT SYMPER.....                  | 20    |
| W <sup>m</sup> CARTWRITE ..... | 23    | THO: PAGE .....                     | 20    |
| NATHAN: MURFITT .....          | 23    | DENNIS BRITTIN [ <i>or</i> BRITTON] | 20    |

|                              |    |                                   |    |
|------------------------------|----|-----------------------------------|----|
| JO: ROGERS .....             | 18 | JO: SCOTT .....                   | 42 |
| JAMES WOLTON .....           | 22 | THO: EVANS .....                  | 23 |
| JO: BURKITT .....            | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> PHILLIPS .....     | 28 |
| THO: HARRWELL .....          | 29 | JAMES COTESWORTH .....            | 21 |
| GREGORIE BOOTH .....         | 18 | ELLINN ROBB .....                 | 27 |
| EDWARD HOWE .....            | 19 | <i>filia</i> ELIZABETH ROBB ..... | 7  |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> CLARK ..... | 18 | THO: CLARK .....                  | 27 |
| FRANCIS MARTIN .....         | 18 |                                   | —  |
| THO: WEBB .....              | 22 |                                   | 46 |

25 Decembris 1635

**T**HEIS vnder-written names passed in a Catch to the Downes: and were put aboard the aforesaid Shipp.

|                                  |    |                                       |    |
|----------------------------------|----|---------------------------------------|----|
| W <sup>m</sup> ROFE .....        | 20 | JANE HICKLES .....                    | 25 |
| JO: LAWNDER .....                | 16 | HENRY VAN LUCCOM .....                | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> ATWELL .....      | 21 | JO: KING .....                        | 30 |
| HUGH PERRY .....                 | 27 | W <sup>m</sup> FLATTER .....          | 18 |
| JO: STOTTER .....                | 26 | JO: WESTON .....                      | 27 |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : HUGHES .....  | 28 | THO: CLARK .....                      | 28 |
| THO: DAVIES .....                | 17 | W <sup>m</sup> CONISBY .....          | 31 |
| HENRY BENSON .....               | 19 | ROBERT TISSALL .....                  | 30 |
| JO: WELSH .....                  | 35 | THO: VNYON [ <i>i.e.</i> UNYON] ..... | 19 |
| HENRY SOUTHWARD .....            | 20 | TRISTRAM FORD .....                   | 21 |
| RIC <sup>s</sup> : NEWBOLT ..... | 28 | ELIAS CARPENTER .....                 | 20 |
| LAWRENCE KEYSIE .....            | 28 | RICHARD HAMES .....                   | 18 |
| JAMES ROBINSON .....             | 15 | THOMAS STRETER .....                  | 21 |
| ANT <sup>o</sup> POPE .....      | 28 | JAMES LEE .....                       | 28 |
| JO: LEE .....                    | 30 |                                       | —  |
| GRIFFINN EVANS .....             | 40 |                                       | 32 |
| JAMES TERRILL .....              | 20 |                                       | —  |
| ELIZABETH COSSEN .....           | 25 |                                       |    |
|                                  |    | In all ..                             | 78 |

21<sup>o</sup> July

**J**ANE GIBBS of age. 25 yeeres resident in Virginea to passe to Flushing about certen her affares.

29 Augusti 1635

**W**ILLIAM NORTON xxv yeres old is to transport himself to New-England & to imbarque himself in the *Hopewell* p Cert: from the Minister of his conformitie to the Church discipline of England: he hath taken the oaths of Allegance & Suprem. die et A<sup>o</sup> prd

iiij<sup>th</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 1635

**R**OBERT EDWARD'S. 27 yers who is to passe to Virginia hath taken the oathe of Allegance

ROBERT EDWARDS:

v<sup>o</sup> die Septembris

**T**HOMAS TURNER of age xliij yeres to passe to New England imbarqued in the *Hopewell* hath brought Certificate of his Conformitie, & tooke the oaths of Allegance & Supremacie.

THOMAS TURNER

vij<sup>o</sup> die Sept.

**T**urner **R**OBERT PENNAIRD of age 21 yeres & **T**HO: PENNAIRD x yeres old are to [be] imbarqued in\* Mr BABB bound to New-England have brought Certificate from Doctor DENISON of his conformitie. he hath taken the oaths of Alleg & Suprem

\* [So in the original ; name of ship omitted.]

**T**HESE men Whose names are heere vnder written belonging vnto the *Friendshipe* of London, nowe ridinge att An Ankere in the reuer of Themes bound for Vergenia: March 1636

LEONARD BETTS Master  
JOHN GOODWENE Masters Mat  
JOHN CHAMBERS y<sup>e</sup> other Mate  
SAMVELL LAWSONE gunner  
DAUEY SLAWCOME Carpenter  
JOHN YONGES botsman  
RICHARD DAUES Cooper  
LARENCE WILLKISSON q': Master  
JOHN HUCHENS Carpenters Mate  
JOHN LEE  
WILLIAM BLORKE  
JOHN POLLEN  
RICHARD BONNER  
THOMAS REEUES  
NICHOLAS PORTE  
RICHARD FRYE  
BENIAMONE WILLKISSON  
JOHN BLAKE  
THOMAS GRIBELL Cooke  
HENERY JOYCE  
and A boye





A Booke of Entrie for  
Passengers by y<sup>e</sup> Comis-  
sion, e Souldiers accor-  
ding to the Statute  
passing beyond the seas  
begun at Christ-  
mas 1631. and  
ending at  
Christmas  
1632\*

---

\* [This is the title on the cover of the original. It really refers only to the book from which the matter in the next two pages has been extracted ; but for convenience the lists, pp. 151—154, have been arranged under it. The "souldiers" were not for America, and their names are therefore not reprinted.]





A Booke of Entrie for Passengers,  
&c.

---

*vij<sup>o</sup> Marcij 1631*

**T**HE names of such Men as are to be tr be [*sic*] transported  
New-England to be resident there vpon a plantacōn ha  
tendred & taken the oath of alleageance according to the Statute

viz<sup>t</sup>:

THOMAS THOMAS  
THOMAS WOODFORD.  
JOHN SMALLIE.  
JOHN WHETSTON.  
W<sup>m</sup> HILL.  
W<sup>illm</sup> PERKINS  
WALTER HARRIS  
JOSEPH MANNERING

JOHN LEVINS  
THOMAS OLLIVER.  
JOHN OLLIVER.  
THOMAS HAeward  
EDMOND WYNSLOE  
JOHN HART  
W<sup>illm</sup> NORTON.  
ROBERT GAMLIN

*xij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1632*

**T**HE names of such Men women and children w<sup>ch</sup> are to passe to New-England to be resident there vpon a Plantacōn have tendred & taken the oath of alleageance according to y<sup>e</sup> Statute.

|                      |                                     |
|----------------------|-------------------------------------|
| JOHN BARCROFTE.      | JOHN GREENE.                        |
| JANE BARCROFTE.      | JACOB GREENE.                       |
| HUGH MOIER.          | ABIGALL GREENE.                     |
| HENRIE SHERBORN      | SARA. JOHNES madserv <sup>t</sup> . |
| JOHN GREENE          | JOSEPH GREENE.                      |
| PERSEVERANCE GREENE. |                                     |

*xxij Junij 1632*

**T**HE names of such Men transported to New-England to the Plantacōn there p Cert: from Capten MASON have tendred and taken the oath of alleageance according to the Statute

|                     |                           |
|---------------------|---------------------------|
| - WILLIAM WADSWORTH | NIC <sup>o</sup> : CLARK. |
| - JOHN TALLCOTT     | DANIELL BREWER            |
| JOSEPH ROBERT'S.    | JO: BENIAMIN.             |
| JOHN COXSALL        | RICHARD BENIAMIN.         |
| JOHN WATSON.        | WILLIAM JAMES.            |
| ROBERT SHELLEY.     | THOMAS CARRINGTON.        |
| WILLM HEATH.        | WILLIAM GOODWYNN.         |
| RICHARD ALLIS       | - JOHN WHITE.             |
| THOMAS VSFITT       | JAMES OLMSTEDD.           |
| ISACK MURRILL.      | WILLIAM LEWES             |
| JOHN WITCHFIELD     | ZETH GRAUNT               |
| JONATHAN WADE       | NATHIANIELL RICHARD'S.    |
| ROBERT BARTLETT     | EDWARD ELLMER.            |
| JO: BROWNE.         | EDWARD HOLMAR.            |
| JOHN CHURCHMAN.     | JO: TOTMAN.               |
| TOBIE WILLET        | CHARLES GLOWER.           |
| WILLIAM CURTIS      |                           |

**T**HE Names of those psons that went from Dartmouth to the Barbadoes beinge sworne before me ALLEXANDER STAPLEHILL Maior of Dartmouth the 15<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill Año Dñi 1634

Impris DANIELL POWELL of Curmer.

**L**IST of the names and surnames of those psons w<sup>ch</sup> are bound for S<sup>t</sup> Christoph<sup>s</sup> & haue taken the oath of Allegeance before M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM GOURNEY Maior: of Dartmouth they beinge brought befor me the Twentyeth day of February in y<sup>e</sup> Yeare of o<sup>r</sup> lord god 1634

Inprimis WILLIAM HAUKINS of Exōn A Glover Aged 25 years or thereabouts

JAMES COURTNEY of Exōn A Blacksmith Aged 23 Years or thereabouts

RICHARD SKOSE of Newton Abbot A Seafaringe man 37 Years or thereabouts

FRANCIS BOYCE of London a Button hole maker aged 25 Yeares or thereabouts

WILLIAM CARKILLE of Plimouth A Saylemaker aged 21 Years or thereabouts

WILLIAM GURGE of Exōn a Shoemaker aged 20 Yeares or thereabouts

ALCE WHITMORE of Huniton in Devon Spinster Aged 25 Years or thereabouts

PHILIPP\* STEPHENS of Ashberton in Devon Spinster Aged 28 Yeares or therabouts

SARA COOSE of Exon Spinster aged 18 Years or therabouts

JUDETH STEVENS of Exon Spinter [Spinster] aged 19 Years or therabouts

MARGARETT HARWOOD of Stoke-gabriell in Devon spinster Aged 22 Years or therabouts

EDWARD MORRIS of Exōn a Locker aged 21 years or therabouts

THOMAS BRYANT of Bampton in Devonshire a husbandman aged 23 Years or therabouts

---

\* [Probably intended for PHILIPPA.]

WILLYAM MAY of Myniard in Somersett a sea man aged 32 Yeares or  
 therabouts  
 HUTINNE OWETH of St Steevens in Cornwall a husbandman Aged 24  
 JOHN WILLS in Barnstable in Devon a Feltmaker Aged 35 Years or  
 thereabouts  
 SYMON WEEKS of Exon̄ a Worsted weaver aged 16 years or thereabouts  
 THOMAS JERMAYNE of Exon̄ an Ostler aged 30 Years  
 JOHN FRENCH of Washford in Ireland a seaman 26 years  
 WILL<sup>m</sup> HILL of great Torington in Devonshire a husbandman Aged 28  
 Years  
 JOHN HOCKSLEY of Stoke Cannon in Devon a Tayler aged 28 Years  
 JAMES ROSMAN of London a husbandman aged 21 years.  
 ELIZABETH REED of Exon a Spinster aged 19 Years or thereabouts  
 MARY HARTE of Lyme a Spinster aged 18 Years or there abouts  
 MARY HOPPINE of Exmister a spinster aged 20 Yeares  
 MARYES HARRIES of Stoke Pommeroy in Devon aged 23 Years or  
 therabouts  
 ELIZABETH QUICKE of Barnstable in Devon aged 18 Years  
 ELIZABETH HILL of Brixam in Devon aged 24 Years  
 JOANE SHORTE of Exon Aged 20 Yeares  
 JOANE LANERS [*or* LAUERS] of Modbury in Devon aged 19 Years  
 JANE GOULDINGE of St Thom. the Apostle in Devon aged 16 years or  
 therabouts

JAMES WORTHY

*Deputy.*

for M<sup>r</sup>. THOROUGHGOOD

*The Name of such as passed out of the Poart of Plimworth*

*Ano Dnie 1634*

PASSENGERS.

*Plymouth*  
*Febr: 1633.*

**I**N the *Robert Bonaventure* for St Christophers.

GEORGE FORD of Exon aged 30 yeares.

STEPHEN WHITTINGTON of Lincolne 20 yeares.

JOHN THOMAS of St Tissey 26 yeares.

JOHN LIDDICOTT of S<sup>t</sup> Cullum 22 yeares.  
 W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE of Truro 20 yeares.  
 THO: FRETHERY of Perintho 24 yeares.  
 MICHAELL BOWDEN of Helston 27 yeares.  
 JOHN BADLAND of Northill 22 yeares.  
 RICHARD SLAVELIE of Stonehowse 40 yeares.  
 RICHARD COCKE of Wincklye 33 yeares.  
 HENRY RENSBY [*or* REUSBY] of S<sup>t</sup> Stephens 28 yeares.  
 ANTHONY WEBB of Lancelton 20 yeares.  
 GREGORY SAM of Chidleigh 15 yeares.  
 CHRISTOPHER CARTER of S<sup>t</sup> Gilt 45 yeares.  
 MARTIN ROOBY of Guindiron 23 yeares.  
 W<sup>m</sup> CURKE of Monteratt 24 yeares.  
 HENRY THOMAS of Luxulian 15 yeares.  
 STEPHEN SYMON of Plimpton 18. yeares.  
 MATHEW ARTHUR of Plimpton 18. yeares.  
 JANE TREWIN of Plimpton 26 yeares.  
 W<sup>m</sup> JOHNSON of London 32 yeares.  
 REIGNOLD FROST of Tottnes 15 yeares.  
 JOHN FARREN of Peter Tany 2 yeares.  
 W<sup>m</sup> WADE of Bodmin 33 yeares.  
 NICHAS DABBIN of S<sup>t</sup> Stephens 40 yeares.  
 ANDREW PICKE of Great Dalby 34 yeares.  
 JOHN PENINGTON of Symon Ward 40 yeares.  
 THO: POLLARD of Paraneuth 23 yeares.  
 ELLIN NANCARRO of Penryn 20 yeares.  
 RAWLEIGH EDYE of Bodmyn 15 yeares.  
 W<sup>m</sup> DUN of Truro. 16 yeares.  
 ANTH: PEARSE of S<sup>t</sup> Breage 16 yeares.  
 EDWARD TREMINEERE of Helston 18. yeares.  
 ROBT TRENEIGHAN of Helston 34 yeares.  
 TEGO LEANE [*or* LEAUE] of Corke in Ireland 30 y<sup>rs</sup>

Rec. for these —

All husbandmen bound to serve there some 3 and some 4 yeares.

1633. 1<sup>o</sup> m'cij [March].

**I**N the *Margarett* for St Christophers.

THOMAS ROSETER of Washford 20 yeares.  
 THO: MARTIN of Cardinham 24 yeares.  
 JOHN DUSTON of St Cullom 26 yeares.  
 RICHARD WILLIAMS of St Cullom 30 yeares.  
 JOHN NEWDON of St Tue 28. yeares.  
 JOHN HEWBRAYNE of Josias Newton 20 y<sup>rs</sup>  
 ANTH: BURROWES of Jacobstow 20 yeares.  
 ROBERT OLIVER of Crediton 20 yeares.  
 BARTH: CORNEW. of Crediton 18. yeares.  
 CLEMENT BARRY of Exon 22 yeares.  
 FRANCIS PEDLER of St Breage 28 yeares.  
 ROB<sup>r</sup> PEDLER of St Breage 22 yeares.  
 JOHN MERRY of Withiell 28. yeares.  
 WALTER BURLACY of Luggan 22 yeares.  
 SAMUELL FORGIUE of Wallen Lizard 26: y<sup>rs</sup>  
 RICHARD EDWARD of St Vivian 28. yeares.  
 RICHARD SYMOND'S of Wantage 28 yeares.  
 ROB<sup>r</sup> PAINE of Marrozion. 29 yeares.  
 W<sup>m</sup> BADCOCKE of St Hillary. 20 yeares.  
 SIMON MARTIN of St Ives. 18 yeares.  
 JOHN MARTIN of St Ives. 18. yeares.  
 GEORGE GRIFFIN of Marozion 18 yeares.  
 THO: SLEMAN of St Hillary 18 yeares.  
 JOHN SANDERS of Marozion 18. yeares.  
 THOMAS BORINTON of Helston 22 yeares.  
 W<sup>m</sup> WIETT of Marozion. 17 yeares.  
 NICHAS. WATERMAN or [of] Marozion 15 y<sup>rs</sup>  
 SAMUELL PUREFOY of St Ives 13 yeares.  
 GEORGE MATHEW. of Ludswan 23 y<sup>rs</sup>  
 TEAGE WILLIAMS Irishman 18. yeares

li s d  
 recd. for them — o. 15 o

All husbandmen for the most pt as the former.

JOSEPH BOOLE  
 is Debutie ther



[ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, &c.,  
TAKEN FROM THE  
INDEXES TO THE PATENT ROLLS,  
COMMENCING 4 JAMES I. (1606),  
AND ENDING 14 WILLIAM III. (1702).]

[The following entries, (pp. 155—168\*), relating to Proclamations, Commissions, and Grants of Offices, Land, &c., in different parts of America and elsewhere, are taken from the Indexes to the Patent Rolls in the Public Record Office, commencing in 1606 (4 James I.), and ending in 1702 (14 William III.). There are several entries of the appointment of Commissioners to administer oaths to persons desirous of passing beyond the seas, (officers being stationed for this purpose at the ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, Kingston-upon-Hull, the Cinque Ports, &c.); and the student will find among them valuable hints upon which to base more detailed researches. These entries must embody very many memoranda throwing light upon questions of settlement in America. We may add, that licenses were necessary, on leaving England, not only for civilians, but also for soldiers, whether under command, or going singly to join their regiments. Reference to *Roll* and *Part* is given at the end of each paragraph.]



## [ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, &c.]

---

**COMMISSION** granted to Sir HENRY BILLINGSLEY and Sir WILLIAM ROMNEY, Knights, and others, to minister an oath to all women and persons under the age of One-and-twenty years, that shall desire to go over the seas, at our port of London, &c. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. part 12.)

Commissions granted to the Mayor of Kingston-upon-Hull; the Customer and Comptroller of the Haven of Harwich; the port or haven of Weymouth; to administer an oath to all persons under the age of One-and-twenty who are desirous to pass the Seas from the said ports; also to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, to appoint Deputies to administer an oath to all persons of convenient age who pass the seas at the Cinque Ports. (4 Jac. I. p. 12.)

Proclamation licensing all manner of persons under the age of One-and-twenty years upon due examination of them to pass beyond the Seas. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 12.)

10 April. Grant to Sir THOMAS GATES, Sir GEORGE SOMERS, Knts. and others, special license to make habitation and plantation, and to deduce a Colony of people into that part of America called Virginia. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 19.)

Commission granted to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Lord Chancellor of England, to award Commissions to divers men for examination of all such persons as go out of the kingdom at any of the Ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, and Kingston-upon-Hull. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 24.)

20 July. Grant to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Lord Chancellor of England, of a special Warrant for licensing such as go beyond the Seas. (5 Jac. I. p. 22.)

29 July. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, of a special license to appoint deputies for ministering the oath of Allegiance to such as pass beyond the Seas. (5 Jac. I. p. 22.)

- 21 May. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, Commission special, by his Deputies, to examine all such as shall pass from the Cinque Ports beyond the Seas, &c. (6 Jac. I. p. 20.) Another of the 10th Oct. (same year), p. 30.
- 7 October. Grant to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Commission special, to seal several Commissions directed to several persons for the Port of London, licensing persons going beyond the Seas. (6 Jac. I. p. 30.)
- 1 May. Grant to Sir THOMAS CROMPTON, Sir THOMAS SMYTH, Knts., and others, Commission special, to minister an oath to all passengers that desire to pass over the Seas at the Port of London, and to examine them. (6 Jac. I. p. 37.)
- 23 May. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF SALISBURY, THOMAS, EARL OF SUFFOLK, HENRY, EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE, and divers others, to plant and inhabit in Virginia, and to incorporate by the name of Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the first Colony in Virginia. (7 Jac. I. p. 8.)
- 2 May. Grant of Incorporation, by the name of the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London and Bristol, for the Colony and Plantation in Newfoundland. (8 Jac. I. p. 8.)
- 12 March. Grant to the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the first Colony in Virginia, all the Islands in any part of the Ocean, bordering upon the Coast of the Colony in Virginia, &c., to their heirs and successors; with full power for keeping a Lottery. (9 Jac. I. p. 14.)
- 28 August. Grant to ROBERT HARECOURT, Esq., Sir THOMAS CHALONER, Knt., and JOHN ROVENSON, Esq., and to the heirs of the said ROBERT, all that part of Guiana or continent of America lying between the River of Amazons and the River of Dessequebe, et alia. (11 Jac. I. p. 9.)
- 9 Aug. Commission to EDWARD LORD ZOUCH, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, concerning the examining and licensing of passengers, with Instructions touching the same. (13 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 29 June. Incorporation of the Governor and Society of the City of London, for planting of the Summer Islands, &c. (13 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- 3 November. The King grants, ordains, establishes and confirms that LODOWICK, DUKE OF LENOX, GEORGE, MARQUIS OF BUCKINGHAM, and divers others, be the first modern and present Council established at Plymouth in the county of Devon, for the plant-

- ing, ruling and governing of New England in America, and that they shall elect and choose others to the number of forty persons, and no more, to be of that Council, and that they shall be incorporated by the name of the Council established at Plymouth for the governing of New England in America. (18 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 24 January. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD VERULAM, Warrant special, to make out divers Commissions to such Justices, Officers and Ministers, and to such ports of this Realm as he shall think convenient, for the taking of an oath of all such as shall pass beyond the Seas. (The form of oath is recited in this patent.) (18 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 31 Dec. Grant to Sir GEORGE CALVERT, Knt., of Newfoundland. (20 Jac. I. p. 14.) Similar grant made to the said Sir GEORGE CALVERT, on the 7th April. (21 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- Proclamation against irregular and disobedient persons and disorderly trading into New England, in America. (20 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- Commission directed to the Supervisor General of the Customs in the port of London, to examine such persons as pass beyond the Seas, and to minister unto them an Oath. A similar Warrant granted to JOHN, Bishop of Lincoln. (21 Jac. I. p. 19, *in dorso*.)
- Commission directed to Sir WILLIAM JONES, Sir NICHOLAS FORTESCUE, Knts., and others, to view, peruse and consider all Charters, Letters Patent, Proclamations and Commissions concerning the Colonies or Plantations in Virginia. (21 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- Commission directed to HENRY, VISCOUNT MANDEVILLE, WILLIAM, LORD PAGET, and divers others, giving them power and authority to take into their considerations the state of the Colony and Plantation in Virginia, and to consider of all matters concerning the people's safety, their strength and government. (22 Jac. I. p. 1.)
- 20 December. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, Commission special, for him, or his deputies, to examine upon oath all passengers going beyond the Seas from those Ports, and to grant them licences; with instructions. (22 Jac. I. p. 14.)
- 26 August. Grant to Sir FRANCIS WYATT, Knt., FRANCIS WEST, Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, Knt., and others, Commission special, for the better government of the people in Virginia. (22 Jac. I. p. 17.)
- 18 September. Commission, appointing Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, Knt., Governor in Virginia. (22 Jac. I. p. 17.)
- 9 November. The King constitutes EDWARD DICHFELD and others to be his officers to search and see that no Tobacco be brought

into this Kingdom from foreign parts, except from Virginia and the Summer Islands. (22 Jac. I. p. 4.)

Proclamation for the settling the Plantation of Virginia. (1 Chas. I. p. 4.)

13 September. Grant to THOMAS WARNER, and others, the Custody of the Islands of St. Christophers, the Barbadoes and "Moncerat" [Mountserratt] in the Continent of America. (1 Chas. I. p. 6.)

19 May. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE, PHILLIP, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, JAMES, EARL OF CARLISLE, and divers others, that they shall be one body politic and corporate of themselves, by the name of Governor and Company of Noblemen and Gentlemen of England, for the Plantation of Guiana; and that they shall have perpetual succession. (3 Chas. I. p. 5.)

26 March. Grant to JOHN HARVEY, FRANCIS WEST, and divers others, Commission special, to be the present Governor and Council for the Colony and Plantation in Virginia. (3 Chas. I. p. 3.)

4 March. Grant to SAMUEL ALDERSEY, THOMAS ADAMS, and others, all that part of New England, in America, lying and extending between the bounds and limits in an Indenture expressed, with divers liberties, jurisdictions and royalties, to them and their heirs for ever.—(4 Chas. I. p. 11.)

20 September. Grant to GEORGE ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, and others, Commission special, to reprieve and stay from execution such persons as stand convicted, or hereafter shall be convicted, for small offences, who for strength of body or other ability shall be thought fit to be employed in foreign discoveries, or other services beyond the Seas. (4 Chas. I. p. 23.)

4 Feb. Grant to Sir WILLIAM ALEXANDER, Knt., and others of a Commission special, to make a voyage into the Gulf and River of Canada and the parts adjacent for the sole trade of Beaver Wools, Beaver Skins, Furs, Hides and Skins of Wild Beasts. (4 Chas. I. p. 34.)

25 May. Grant to PATRICK CRAFORD and MATHEW BYRKENHEAD, the office of clerks for the writing and entering of licences and passes granted by any Commissioners to persons going beyond the seas from the ports of Bristol, Beaumaris, Chester and Liverpool. (6 Chas. I. p. 5.)

19 Nov. Commission special directed to all Mayors, Recorders, Customers and other Officers within all port towns, ports and havens to examine and minister an oath to all passengers beyond the seas, except merchants and their factors. (6 Chas. I. p. 6, *in dorso*.)

- 4 December. Grant to ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, and others, to incorporate by the name of the Governor and Company of Adventurers of the City of Westminster, for the plantation of the Island of Providence, Henrietta, and the adjacent Islands lying upon the Coast of America. (6 Chas. I. p. 1.)
- Proclamation forbidding the disorderly trading with the "Salvages" in New England in America, especially the furnishing of the Navies in those and other parts of America, by the English, with weapons and habiliments of war. (6 Chas. I. p. 11.)
- 19 Nov. Grant to EDWARD THOROWGOOD, the office of Clerk for writing of licences and passes to be granted by Commissioners to any person going out of this Realm, for 21 years. (6 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 22 June. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, and others, Governor and Company of Adventurers of the City of Westminster, for the plantation of the Islands of Providence, Henrietta, and the adjacent Islands, lying upon the coasts of America; all other Islands not formerly granted unto them, beginning at 6 degrees from the Equinoctial line towards the North, and extending from thence to 24 in Latitude towards the Tropic of Cancer, and between the degrees of 290 and 310 of Longitude, and Meridian distance through all the said Latitude, as the said degrees are in common computation reckoned and accounted in this Kingdom, to their heirs and successors. (7 Chas. I. p. 14.)
- 27 June. Grant to EDWARD, EARL OF DORSET, HENRY, EARL OF DENBIGH, and others, Commission special, to consider how the Virginia Plantation now standeth, and to consider what commodity may be raised in those parts. (7 Chas. I. p. 20.)
- 11 May. Grant to SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER, and others, to collect Beaver Skins, &c., similar to the Grant made 4 Feb., 4 Chas. I. p. 34, (which see). (9 Chas. I. p. 7.)
- 23 September. Grant to THOMAS YOUNGE, gent., Commission special, to discover, find out, and search what parts are not yet inhabited in Virginia and America, and other parts thereunto adjoining. (9 Chas. I. p. 1.)
- 3 April. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, WILLIAM, LORD SAY AND SELE, ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, and others, Merchants Adventurers of the City of London, trading into the parts of America. (11 Chas. I. p. 8.)
- Commission Special, directed to the Recorder of the City of London, SIR PAUL PYNDER, Kn<sup>t</sup>, and others, for the taking of oaths of such persons as shall desire to go beyond the seas, and for the doing of many other things, such as in discretion shall seem meet to them. (11 Chas. I. p. 9.)

- 2 April. Grant to Sir JOHN HARVYE, Knt., Commission special, to be the present Governor of the Colony and Plantation in Virginia, with several powers and authorities therein mentioned. (12 Chas. I. p. 21, *in dorso*.)
- 10 April. Grant to WILLIAM, ARCHBP. OF CANTERBURY, THOMAS, LORD COVENTRY, Keeper of the Great Seal, and others, Commission special, for the government of all persons within the Colonies and Plantations beyond the seas, according to the Laws and Constitutions there; and to constitute Courts as well Ecclesiastical as Civil for the determining of Causes there. (12 Chas. I. p. 21, *in dorso*.)
- 10 May. Grant to THOMAS MAHEWE, the office of clerk of the passes and licences in the Outports, and the writing and registering of the same, and of the names of all those that shall go out of this Kingdom beyond the Seas, for 21 years in reversion. (12 Chas. I. p. 14.)
- 13 November. Grant to JAMES, MARQUIS OF HAMILTON, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, and others, all that whole Continent, Island or Region commonly called Newfoundland, bordering upon the Continent of America, to them and their heirs. (13 Chas. I. p. 32.)
- Proclamation against the disorderly transporting his Majesty's subjects to the plantations within the parts of America. (13 Chas. I. p. 15.)
- 11 January. Grant to Sir FRANCIS WYATT, Knt., Commission special, to be Governor of the Colony and plantation in Virginia during pleasure. (14 Chas. I. p. 29.)
- 29 March. Grant to RICHARD MORISON, Esq., the office of Captain or Keeper of the Castle of "Poynte Comfort," within the Lordship of Virginia, during pleasure, in reversion. (14 Chas. I. p. 38.)
- Proclamation to restrain the transporting of passengers and provisions to New England without licence. (14 Chas. I. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 16 December. Grant to HENRY ASHTON, Esq., PETER HAY, Esq., and others, Commission special, to declare in his Majesty's name, in all public assemblies and places of the Islands and province of Barbadoes, against HENRY HAWLEY, to be Governor or Lieutenant General of the said Island; and to charge and require him and his Deputy or Agents, under his and their Allegiance, forthwith to yield up the said office and place of government, and all the incidents thereunto, unto HENRY HUNCKES, or to such person or persons as the EARL OF CARLISLE shall appoint. (15 Chas. I. p. 23, *in dorso*.)



- 3 April. Grant to Sir FERDINAND GORGES, Knt., all that part, purpart and portion of the main land or country, now commonly called or known by the name of New England in America, to him and to his heirs. (15 Chas. I. p. 25.)
- 6 August. ROGER WINGATE, Esq., appointed King's Treasurer within the Lordship of Virginia for life. (15 Chas. I. p. 23.)
- Commission to JAMES, DUKE OF LENNOX, and others, for the tendering of an Oath to all persons that go beyond the seas, except women, and children, and sailors. (16 Chas. I. p. 13.)
- 9 August. Grant to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, Knt., and divers others, Commission special, to be the present Council of and for the colony and plantation in Virginia, and to perform and execute the places, powers, and authorities incident to a Governor there. (17 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 31 July. Grant to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, Knt., and others, Commission special, to be present Governor and Council of and for the colony and plantation in Virginia, and for the managing of affairs there, during pleasure. (12 Chas. II. p. 26, *in dorso*.)
- 22 December. Grant to all Mayors, Recorders, Customers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, and Searchers in all ports of England and Wales, a special Commission to minister an Oath to all and every person or persons that shall be licensed to go beyond the seas. (12 Chas. II. p. 31, *in dorso*.)
- 2 August. FRANCIS CRADDOCK, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Barbadoes for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 32.)
- 17 August. JOHN DAWES appointed Secretary of the Islands of Barbadoes, and to the Governor and Council there: also clerk of the several Courts there, during life. (12 Chas. II. p. 23.)
- 8 January. THOMAS LINCII appointed Provost Marshal of Jamaica for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 30.)
- 22 September. Grant to THOMAS MAYHEW, Esq., of the office of clerk and clerkship of all Licences or passes in the Outports made, and to be made, to any person or persons, to go unto any foreign parts or places beyond the sea; and also the office of Register [Registrar] of the names of all the said persons for the term of 21 years in reversion. (12 Chas. II. p. 24.)
- 26 January. Confirmation of several Laws, concerning the people in Newfoundland, and upon the sea adjoining, and the bays, creeks and fresh rivers there. (12 Chas. II. p. 17.)
- 10 January. RICHARD POVEY appointed Secretary of and for Jamaica for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 30.)

- 12 September. Major JAMES RUSSELL appointed Governor of Nevis, during pleasure. (12 Chas. II. p. 35.)
- 21 November. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, all and singular prize ships, vessels, ordnance, furniture, ammunition, tackle and apparel, goods, chattels, merchandize, and lading whatsoever in the late Wars between this nation and the Dutch taken and seized at sea, in harbour, and at land, in or near the Islands of Barbadoes, St. Christophers, and other Islands in the parts of America, not sold or disposed of, accompted for, and discharged by sufficient discharges or acquaintances, or not pardoned, and discharged by his Majesty, or authority of Parliament, without any accompt whatsoever to be rendered or made for the same. (12 Chas. II. p. 27.)
- 13 March. ELIE ASHMOLE, Esq., appointed Secretary of Suranam [Surinam] and clerk of the King's Courts there. (13 Chas. II. p. 44.)
- 27 Sept. THOMAS BREEDON appointed Governor of Laccady and Nova Scotia, during life. (13 Chas. II. p. 16.)
- 13 May. Grant to JOHN, EARL OF BATH, of 200 acres of land in the parish of St. George, Barbadoes, to him and his heirs. (13 Chas. II. p. 40.)
- 8 February. Commission appointing EDWARD DOYLEY to be Governor of Jamaica, with instructions. (13 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 February. JOHN MANNE, gent., appointed Chief Surveyor of Jamaica during pleasure. (13 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- Proclamation for the encouraging of Planters in Jamaica. (13 Chas. II. p. 17, *in dorso*.)
- 2 August. THOMAS, LORD WINDSOR, appointed Governor of Jamaica. (13 Chas. II. p. 46.)
- 10 June. Revocation of Letters Patent appointing THOMAS BREEDON Governor of Laccady and Nova Scotia. (14 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 15 March. Grant to WILLIAM DAVIDSON and others, licence special to dig for all mines of gold and other metals in Jamaica, for two years. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 17 Feb. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, appointed High Admiral of Dunkirk, New England, Virginia, &c. (14 Chas. II. p. 12.)
- 23 April. Grant to the Governor, &c., of the English Colony of Connecticut in New England, of an Incorporation with divers privileges. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 7 Feb. Grant to the Company for propagating of the Gospel in New England, an Incorporation with divers privileges. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)

- 17 July. THOMAS TEMPLE, Esq., appointed Governor of Laccady, and other the territories in America, for life. (14 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 18 November. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, all those Islands called the Caribee Islands, containing in them the Islands of St. Christopher's alias St. Aristooall, Granado alias Greinada, St. Vincent, St. Lucy alias St. Lucre, Barbidas alias Barbadoes, Mittalania alias Martenico, Domenico, and others, to hold the same for 7 years. (14 Chas. II. p. 20.)
- 24 March. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, ANTHONY, LORD ASHLEY, and others, all that territory or track [tract] of land called Carolina. (15 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 17 July. Commission to THOMAS TEMPLE, Esq., to be Governor of several places in America. (15 Chas. II. p. 18.)
- Grant to JOHN CLARKE and others, Inhabitants of New England, of divers liberties, &c. (15 Chas. II. p. 15.)
- 9 April. Grant to THOMAS ROSSE and others, the office of Receiver General, of all sums of money due and payable from the several plantations in Africa and America, for life. (15 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- Grant to the Governor and Company of Rhode Island of divers privileges. (15 Chas. II. p. 15.)
- 2 June. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, and others, of the main tract of land, being part of the continent of Guiana in America, called Surinam. (15 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 13 August. Grant to JOHN COLLINS, of a moiety of the profits of the Isle of Barbada, alias Barbuda [Barbadoes], reserved to the King for 7 years, and after the expiration of the said 7 years, then grants it to the said JOHN for 31 years. (16 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 26 April. JAMES DREBBLE appointed Escheator of the Isles of Barbadoes and Caribee, for life. (16 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 12 March. Grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, and his heirs, all that part of the main land of New England, and several Islands adjacent. (16 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 17 Feb. Grant to THOMAS ELLIOTT, of certain Copper Mines and other metals in Nova Scotia, for 31 years. (16 Chas. II. p. 17.)
- 29 May. Grant to Sir GEORGE CARTERET, Knt., and JOHN TRETHERWY, one annuity of 500*l.* per annum, to be paid out of one moiety of the profits arising out of the Caribee Islands, and due or payable to the Crown during the lives of WILLIAM LEY and JAMES CARTERETT. (17 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 3 April. Declaration that the commodities of Jamaica shall pay no customs for the space of five years. (17 Chas. II. p. 3.)

- 20 December. Grant to Sir JAMES MODYFORD, Knt., licence to distinguish the Island of Providence alias St. Katherine, into counties, towns, manors, lordships and other privileges. (18 Chas. II. p. 4)
- 4 February. WILLIAM WILLOUGHBY, Esq., appointed Captain General of the Caribbe Islands for three years. (18 Chas. II. p. 4)
- 19 March. EDWARD SCARBURGH appointed Surveyor General of Virginia during life. (19 Chas. II. p. 8)
- 8 May. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF ST. ALBANS, JOHN, LORD BERKELEY, Sir WILLIAM MORETON, and JOHN TRETHERWEY, all that entire tract, territory, or parcel of land in America, and bounded by and within the head of the rivers Tappahanocke, alias Rappahanocke, and Quiriough or Patowmack rivers, to them and their heirs. (21 Chas. II. p. 4)
- 1 November. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, WILLIAM, EARL OF CRAVEN, JOHN, LORD BERKELEY, ANTHONY, LORD ASHLEY, Sir GEORGE CARTERET, Sir PETER COLLITON, &c., all those Islands called the Bahama Islands or the Islands of Lucayos, lying in the degrees of 22 to 27, and all ports, havens, creeks, &c., to their heirs and assigns. (22 Chas. II. p. 9)
- 11 January. Grant to EDWARD, EARL OF SANDWICH, RICHARD, LORD GORGES, WILLIAM, LORD ALLINGTON, THOMAS GREY, and HENRY BLOUNCKER, Esquires, Sir HUMPHRY WINCH, Sir JOHN FINCH, and EDMOND WALLER, several yearly salaries, viz: to the EARL OF SANDWICH, 700*l.* per annum, and to the rest (to each) 500*l.* per annum, they being of the Council for Foreign Plantations. (22 Chas. II. p. 8)
- 6 August. Grant to FRANCIS RAYNES, all the lands and estates of one HENRY EDLYN, lying and being in the Island of Barbados, escheated to the Crown by his being executed for the murder of his wife. (22 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 8 July. EDWYN STEED appointed Provost Marshal General of the Barbadoes, for life. (22 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 9 Sept. Grant to JOHN STRODE to farm the Imposts upon the growth of the Leeward Islands, for 7 years. (22 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 23 March. Sir ERNEST BRYAN, Knt., appointed Escheator in the Barbadoes and the Caribbe Islands, for life. (23 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 4 April. Commission for JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, and others, to be of the Council for Foreign Plantations. (23 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 7 March. CHARLES WHEELER appointed Captain General of the Caribbe Islands. (23 Chas. II. p. 2.)

- 
- 19 June. Commission appointing Sir RICHARD TEMPLE, Knt., to be of the Council of Foreign Plantations. (23 Chas. II. p. 2, *in dorso*.) Another Commission (same part) dated 15 Aug.
- 17 November. ALEXANDER CULPEPER appointed Surveyor in Virginia, during pleasure. (23 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 16 September. ROBERT CLOWES appointed Chief Clerk to attend the Supreme Council in the town of St. Iago, in Jamaica, during life. (24 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 27 September. Commission granting to ANTHONY, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, and others, a standing Council for Trade and Traffic both at home and for the Foreign Plantations. (24 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 19 July. Grant to WILLIAM, EARL OF KINNOUL, in consideration of a surrender by him made of his interest in the Caribbee Islands, one annuity of 600*l.* per annum for five years, to be paid out of the four and a half per cent. Customs from those Islands, and after the expiration of five years the like annuity of 1000*l.* per annum to be paid for ever. (24 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 February. . Revocation of the Grant formerly made to Sir CHARLES WHEELER, of the Government of the Leeward Islands. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 10 February. WILLIAM STAPLETON appointed Governor of the Leeward Islands during pleasure. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 6 July. WILLIAM, LORD WILLOUGHBY, appointed Captain General, and Governor in Chief, of the Barbadoes and Caribbee Islands, during pleasure. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 13 April. Grant to LEONARD COMPEARE and THOMAS MARTYN, Esq., the office of Receiver of the Duties upon all Wines, Brandies, &c., imported into Jamaica, for life. (26 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 29 June. Grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, of several Islands and main land, near New England, particularly bounded, to him and his heirs, &c. (26 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 28 March. RICHARD MORLEY, Esq., appointed Secretary of Barbadoes, and Clerk of the Courts there, during life. (26 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 8 July. THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, during life. (27 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 18 March. Grant to GEORGE GOSSELYNG, of all the lands, tenements, goods, and chattels of his brother JAMES GOSSELYNG, in the Island of Jamaica, forfeited by his being an alien. (27 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 27 January. The King declares and confirms several Laws concerning his people in Newfoundland, and upon the sea adjoining, &c. (27 Chas. II. p. 11.)

- Proclamation to prohibit commodities into Foreign Plantations, but from England only. (27 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 11 March. JOHN RICHARDS appointed Secretary of the Barbadoes, for life. (27 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 25 Junc. ROBERT THORNTON, gent., appointed Provost Marshal of Jamaica, for life. (27 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 3 September. HARBOTTLE WINGFIELD, gent., appointed Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas at Port Royal, Jamaica. (27 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 27 January. RALPH WYATT appointed Clerk of the Market in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (27 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 10 October. Commission granted to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, to pardon the Rebels in Virginia upon their submission. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 October. HERBERT JEFFERY, and others, Commissioners appointed to enquire and report the grievances of the Inhabitants of Virginia. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 October. Captain ROBERT WALTER, Commissioner, appointed Governor of Virginia, in the absence of HERBERT JEFFERY. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 9 October. HERBERT JEFFERY appointed Governor of Virginia in the place of Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 11 November. Commission granted for HERBERT JEFFERYES to be Lieutenant Governor of Virginia. (28 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 9 March. GARRETT COTTER appointed Secretary and Marshal of the Islands of Nevis, Teago, and Mountserrat, for three lives. (28 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 10 October. Grant to the Governor and Council of Virginia; a special pardon for passing Acts of State to the Rebels. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- Same date and part, the King confirms and grants to the Inhabitants of Virginia, privileges, &c.
- Commission to JOHN WILLOUGHBY, and others, to administer an oath to Sir JONATHAN ATKINS, appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands; another, to RANDOLPH RUSSELL, and others, to administer an oath to WILLIAM STAPLETON, appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands, lying leeward of Guadeloup, and for WILLIAM STAPLETON to administer an oath to the Deputy Governors of the same. (29 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 27 April. CHARLES HERBERT appointed Chief Clerk in the town of St. Iago de la Vaga, in Jamaica. (29 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 March. CHARLES, EARL OF CARLISLE, appointed Governor and Captain General of Jamaica. (30 Chas. II. p. 6.)

- 13 April. The King confirms divers Laws made in Jamaica. (30 Chas. II. p. 7.) The heads of the Bills are forty in number.
- 26 September. Grant to EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq., and others, Commission to administer an oath to JOSIAS WINSLOW, Governor of New Plymouth; also to BENEDICT ARNOLD, Esq., Governor of Rhode Island and Providence Plantation; to JOHN LEVERETT, Esq., Governor of Massachusetts Bay; and to WILLIAM LEET, Esq., Governor of the Corporation of Connecticut. (30 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 20 April. Indenture between the King and ROBERT SPENCER, JOHN STRODE, CHARLES TUCKER, and HENRY DANIEL, Esquires, as to the Imposts and Customs due to the King, of four and a half per cent. in the Islands of Barbadoes, Nevis, Antegua, Mountserrat, and St. Christopher's for seven years. (30 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 21 June. JOHN BINDLOSS and SIMON WINSLOW appointed Chief Clerk, Register [Registrar], and Sole Examiner in the Court of Chancery in Barbadoes for their lives. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 6 December. THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, for life. (31 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 2 August. GARRETT COTTER appointed Secretary and Marshal of the Islands of Nevis, St. Christopher's, Antegua, and Mountserrat, for three lives. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- Commission to JOHN CUTTS, and others, for governing the Colony of New Hampshire, in America. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 8 May. CHARLES JONES appointed Postmaster and Register of the Admiralty in Barbadoes. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 5 April. THOMAS ROBSON appointed Clerk of the Market in Bridgtown, in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 20 March. NICHOLAS SPENCER appointed Secretary in Virginia, during pleasure. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 8 December. Concerning Laws to be made in Virginia: the confirmation of Tithes, &c. (31 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 24 February. JOHN BINDLOSSE appointed Clerk of the Markets in Jamaica. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 6 March. JOSEPH CRISPE appointed Escheator in the Leeward Islands. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 19 May. WILLIAM BLATHWAITE, Esq., appointed Surveyor and Auditor General of all the Revenues in America. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 28 October. RICHARD SUTTON appointed Governor of Barbadoes, &c. (32 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 28 February. Grant made to WILLIAM PENN, Esq., of a tract of land,

- with the Islands belonging to it, in America, bounded on the east by Delaware, &c. (33 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 2 September. Sir THOMAS LYNCH appointed Governor of Jamaica. (33 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 21 April. OBEDIAH CLAYTON and SAMUEL TRAVEL appointed Clerks of the Passes, for 21 years. (33 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 9 May. EDWARD CRANFEILD, Esq., appointed Governor of New Hampshire. (34 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 14 Nov. CORNWALL SOMERS, gent., appointed Postmaster in Barbadoes, vice CHARLES JONES, deceased. (34 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 14 December. TIMOTHY THORNHILL, of Barbadoes, created a Baronet. (34 Chas. II. p. 9.)
- 22 March. The King doth give and grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, his heirs and assigns, the town of Newcastle, alias Delaware, and fort thereunto belonging, situate between Maryland and New Jersey; and all that tract of land within the circle of twelve miles about the said town situate upon the river Delaware; and all Islands in the said river; and the said river and soil thereof, lying north of the said circle; and all that tract of land upon Delaware river, beginning 12 miles south from the said town of Newcastle, alias Delaware, and extending south to Cape Lopin. To be holden of the manor of East Greenwich, co. Kent, in free and common socage, and not in capite or by knight's service, yielding and rendering therefore every year four beaver skins, when the same shall be demanded, or within ninety days after such demand made—with several powers and authorities, amongst others to exercise Martial Law. (35 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 23 Nov. GEORGE HANNAH, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (35 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 28 Sept. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD of Effingham, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, during pleasure. (35 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 1 January. RICHARD CONY, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermuda or Summer Islands, during pleasure, with power of constituting officers; the places of Sheriff, Provost Marshal, and Secretary of the said Islands always excepted. (36 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 11 December. JOHN MOUNTSTEVEN, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica, during pleasure; to execute by deputy, first approved by the Governor, or some of the Council there, for the time being. (36 Chas. II. p. 8.)



- 17 December. JOHN TUCKER, gent., appointed Provost Marshal General, or Sheriff, and Secretary of Bermuda, alias the Summer Islands, to exercise by himself or deputy, during pleasure. (36 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 2 July. THOMAS ROBSON, gent., appointed Clerk of the Markets of St Michael's, alias Bridge Town, Spikes Town, and all the Towns in the Barbadoes. (1 Jac. II. p. 1.)
- 11 April. JOHN MOUNTSTEVENS, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica. (1 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 17 October. GEORGE HANNAY, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 15 October. EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq., appointed Collector, Surveyor, and Searcher of the Customs, within the colonies of New England, which office was erected the 15 Oct., 33 Chas. II., with a salary of 100*l.* per ann. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 8 October. The King doth erect, constitute, and appoint a President and Council to take care of the territory and dominion of New England, commonly called Massachusetts Bay; and appoints JOSEPH DUDLEY, Esq., to be the first president. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 28 October. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD, of Effingham, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 21 October. NICHOLAS SPENCER, Esq., appointed Secretary in Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 21 October. ALEXANDER CULPEPER, Esq., appointed Surveyor General in Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 17 October. REGINALD WILSON, of Jamaica, gent., appointed Clerk of the Naval or Navy Office in Jamaica. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 28 October. Sir PHILIP HOWARD, Knt., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief, in and over Jamaica, and the other territories depending thereon. (1 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 5 December. Grant to HUGH NODEN, Merchant Taylor of London, of five shares of land, with the edifices thereupon, situate in the Summer Islands alias Bermuda, to him and his heirs for ever. To be held in free and common socage, by fealty only. (1 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 8 January. ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL appointed Clerk of the Navy in Barbadoes. (2 Jac. II. p. 2.)
- 30 April. RICHARD CONY, Esq., is constituted Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of Bermuda or Summer Island: a Quo Warranto being issued, and Judgment thereon entered against the Bermuda Company. (2 Jac. II. p. 6, *in dorso.*)

- 9 June. Grant to Colonel JOHN LEGG, CHRISTOPHER GUISE, and JOHN ROBINS, (upon the surrender of ROGER WHALEY,) the office of Master or Registrar, for the taking cognizance of the free consents of such persons as shall go into the plantations in America or elsewhere. (2 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 29 June. JOHN TUCKER appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 3 June. Sir EDMUND ANDROS appointed Governor of New England. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 10 June. THOMAS DUNGAN, Esq., appointed Governor of New York. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 9 Sept. THOMAS MONTGOMERY appointed Attorney General of Barbadoes. (2 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 9 Sept. Sir ROBERT ROBINSON appointed Governor of Bermuda. (2 Jac. II. p. 10, *in dorso*.)
- 28 Sept. Sir NATHANIEL JOHNSON to be Governor in and over the Islands of Nevis, &c., known by the name of the Caribbee Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 10, *in dorso*.)
- 25 Nov. Commission for the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE to be Governor of Jamaica. (2 Jac. II. p. 11.)
- 28 Dec. WILLIAM TYACK, gent., appointed Escheator of the Leeward Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 12.)
- 4 March. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, of all Wrecks of plate, gold, silver, &c., on the north side of Hispaniola, or about the Islands of Bahama and Florida. (3 Jac. II. p. 1.)
- 2 March. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, of all Mines of Gold, &c., in the Colonies of America. (3 Jac. II. p. 2.)
- 12 August. Ratification of the Letters Patent made to the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE on the 4th March. (3 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 23 August. Grant to the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, the sole use of saw mills in the plantations of America, (New England excepted), for the term of 14 years. (3 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 13 August. The King erects the office of Provost Marshal General of New England, and grants the same to Sir WILLIAM PHIPPS. (3 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 12 November. HENRY HORDESHELL, Esq., appointed Justice, or Chief Judge of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (3 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- January 20. Proclamation for the more effectual reducing and suppressing pirates or privateers in America. (3 Jac. II. p. 9.)

- 4 November. MATHEW PLOWMAN appointed Collector and Receiver of New York, with a salary of 200*l.* per annum, vice LUCAS SANTEN. (3 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 20 October. Grant to the EARL OF FEVERSHAM, of all Wrecks, &c., on the north side of the main land of America. (3 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 28 February. Grant to ROBERT BRENT, all Wrecks, &c., in or upon any of the rocks, shelves, seas, or banks, on or near the coast of America, between the Bermudas and Porto Rico, or between Cartagena and the Havanna. (4 Jac. II. p. 3.)
- 5 May. The King authorises the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, (during his being Governor of Jamaica), to confer knighthood upon any six deserving persons, according to his own discretion, in that Island. (4 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 20 April. The King erects and establishes the office of Secretary and sole Register [Registrar] in New England, and grant the said office to EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq. (4 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 27 September. The King confirms to THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, an entire tract of land in Virginia, bounded within the springs of the rivers of Tapphannock and Quiriough, to him, his heirs and assigns for ever—yielding and paying therefore, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* (4 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 5 September. Grant to JOHN, EARL OF BATH, ANTHONY, LORD FALKLAND, and others, the use of the ship *Forsight*, to take up and recover Gold near Hispaniola. (4 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 25 September. HENRY FIFIELD, gent., appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Summer Islands, alias the Bermudas. (4 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 7 April. Sir EDMUND ANDROS appointed Captain General and Governor over the Massachusetts Bay, &c. (Pennsylvania and the county of Delaware only excepted, vide Pat. 3 June, 2 Jac. II.) (4 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 6 April. Major HENRY CARRE appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 19 July. HENDER MOLESWORTH, of Jamaica, Esq., created a Baronet. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 8 August. ARCHIBALD CARMICHAELL appointed Clerk of the Navy in the Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 25 July. Sir HENDER MOLESWORTH appointed Captain General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 3 August. JAMES KENDALL, Esq., appointed Captain General of Barbadoes, St. Lucca, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)

- 14 September. CHIDLEY BROOKE appointed Collector and Receiver of New York. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 8 August. REGINALD WILSON appointed Clerk of the Navy in Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 3 October. Grant to JAMES KENDALL, (who was made Governor of Barbadoes on the 3d of August last), a salary of 1200*l.* a year. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 3 October. Grant of a large Commission to JAMES KENDALL, lately made Governor of Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 26 October. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., appointed Governor of the Islands of Nevis, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 15 November. HENRY FIFEILD\* appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal of Bermuda. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 8 November. ISAAC RICHIER appointed Governor of Bermuda, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 23 December. WILLIAM, EARL OF INCHQUIN, Lieutenant General of Jamaica, appointed Vice Admiral of the said Island. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 12 December. RICHARD LLOYD appointed Clerk of the Crown in Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 6 November. The King erects an office to be called the Secretary of New York, and appoints MATHEW CLARKSON to the same. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 25 November. JOHN STEDE appointed Clerk of the Markets of St. Michael, alias Bridge-town, &c., in Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 4 January. HENRY SLATER appointed Governor of New York. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 7 October. WILLIAM, EARL OF INCHQUIN, appointed Lieutenant or Governor General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 13 December. THOMAS FERNELEY, Esq., appointed Secretary of the Islands of St. Christopher's, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 12 December. EPAPHRODITUS HOUGHTON appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 17 January. Colonel WILLIAM COLE appointed Secretary in Virginia. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 31 December. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Captain General of Nevis, appointed Vice Admiral of the said Island. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)

---

\* [See 25 Sept., 4 Jac. II.]

- 25 February. GEORGE HANWAY appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 5 November. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD of Effingham, appointed Governor General of Virginia. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 4 December. JOSEPH BATHURST and RICHARD DODINGTON, appointed Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas of Jamaica. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 25 November. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, Esq., of all Wrecks, &c., within twenty leagues of the Bermudas. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 27 June. LIONEL COPLEY, Esq., appointed Governor of Maryland. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 4 June. ROWLAND WILLIAMS, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy of the Leeward Caribee Islands. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 3.)
- 5 September. Sir THOMAS LAWRANCE appointed Secretary of Maryland. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 7 October. The King incorporates the inhabitants of Massachusetts Bay in New England, &c. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 1 October. THOMAS BELCHAMBER appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christophers, &c., vice EPAPHRODITUS HAUGHTON. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 30 November. JAMES VERNON, Esq., appointed Chief Clerk of St. Iago de la Vaga, Jamaica. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 11 January. JOHN PALMER, Esq., appointed Secretary of St. Christophers, &c. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 12 December. Sir WILLIAM PHIPPS appointed Captain of Massachusetts Bay. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 1 March. Sir EDMOND ANDROS appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 18 March. BENJAMIN FLETCHER appointed Captain General and Governor of New York. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 1 March. SAMUEL ALLEN, Esq., appointed Governor of New Hampshire. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 5 July. Grant to THOMAS NEALE of all Wrecks, &c., on the Coast of Bermudas, or within 20 Leagues. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 16 July. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, of all Treasure Trove in the little Island called Ireland, near the Bermudas. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 20 September. WILLIAM BRODRICKE appointed Attorney General in Jamaica. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)

- 20 September. WILLIAM BEESTON, Esq., appointed Governor of Jamaica. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 22 August. Grant to THOMAS NEALE of all mines of gold within their Majesties' plantations in America, for 51 years; yielding and paying a sixth part. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 19 August. The King and Queen, in consideration of 400*l.*, do give unto THOMAS NEALE, Esq., all Wrecks, &c., between Cartagena and Jamaica; and between either of those two places and the Havanna. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 16 January. CHRISTOPHER ROBINSON, Esq., appointed Secretary in Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 8 February. Licence granted to found a College in the West part of Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 21 October. BENJAMIN FLETCHER (lately made Governor of New York), appointed Governor of Pennsylvania. (6 Will. & Mary, p. 10.)
- 1 March. JOHN GODDARD, Esq., appointed Governor and Commander of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 20 February. The King pardons GEERRARD BEECKMAN, MYNDERT COARTEN, THOMAS WILLIAMS, JOHN VERNNILLIE, ABRAHAM BRASIER, and ABRAHAM GOVERNEUR, all of New York; all treasons and murders for the death of JOSIAH BROWN, of New York (is particularly mentioned). (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 10 March. Grant to MAINHARDT, DUKE OF LEINSTER, of all Wrecks, &c., &c., between the Latitudes of 12 Degrees South and 40 Degrees North, by him to be recovered at any time within 20 years after the date hereof, (the Bermudas, Cartagena, and Jamaica excepted) for several terms of years, one full tenth of the premises reserved to the King and Queen. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 10 February. FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor of Maryland. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 27 January. WILLIAM BARNES, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat and Antegua, during pleasure. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 25 April. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, Esq., and JOHN TYZACKE, gent., all Wrecks, &c., &c., within 30 Leagues of the Isle of Stables, and betwixt 40 and 50 Degrees of North Latitude, to be gotten and recovered by them within seven years after the date hereof. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 3.)
- 15 April. Grant to the Widows and Children of JACOB LEISLER and JACOB MILBURNE, of New York, all the real and personal estates of the said LEISLER and MILBURNE, executed for

- treason or supposed treason, in the Colony of New York. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 13 December. Grant to Sir JOHN HOSKYNs, of Harewood, co. Hereford, Knt. & Bart., all those Islands called Ascension, Trinidad, and Martin Vaz, to him, his heirs and assigns, for ever—yielding and paying the fourth part of the profits of all mines of gold and silver wrought in the said Islands on the 5th Nov. yearly. To be holden of the manor of East Greenwich, in socage, and not in capite, nor by knight s service. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 26 December. FRANCIS RUSSELL, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands, lying and being to windward from Guadaloupe. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 26 June. Colonel RALPH WORMLEY appointed Secretary of Virginia, (vice CHRISTOPHER ROBINSON, Esq., deceased,) to hold the same by himself or deputy, during pleasure. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 10 June. BENJAMIN FLETCHER, Esq., Governor of New York and Pennsylvania, to be Commander of the Militia of Connecticut. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 7, *in dorso*.)
- 8 March. EDWARD CRANFEILD, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy in Barbadoes, vice ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL, Esq., deceased, during pleasure. (6 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 17 January. Revocation of the appointment of GEORGE HANNAH to the office of Provost Marshal of Barbadoes, and appoints JAMES HANNAH, Esq., to the said office. (7 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 16 April. JOHN PERRIE, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, during pleasure, vice WILLIAM BARNES, Esq., deceased. (8 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 1 May. WILLIAM BRODERICK, Esq., appointed Attorney General of Jamaica. (8 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 26 June. WILLIAM PARTRIDGE, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor of New Hampshire, during pleasure. (8 Will. III. p. 8.)
- 4 January. SAMUEL DAY, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermudas or Summer Islands. (9 Will. III. p. 3.)
- 22 February. EDWARD PARSONS, Esq., appointed Secretary of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, and other Leeward Caribee Islands, during pleasure. (9 Will. III. p. 4.)

- 18 June. RICHARD, EARL of BELLOMONT, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Massachusetts Bay; also Governor and Commander in Chief of all that province of New Hampshire within New England, extending from three miles northward of Merrimac River unto the province of Main. (9 Will. III. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 18 June. RICHARD, EARL OF BELLOMONT, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of New York, (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 24 July. RALPH GREY, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., and the rest of the Islands, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 17 July. JOHN BABER, Esq., appointed Secretary of Jamaica, and Commissary of the Stores and Clerk of the Enrolment of Deeds, &c., during pleasure. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 18 August. The King releaseth unto Sir WILLIAM BEESTON, Knt., Licutenant Governor of Jamaica, all offences and neglects committed for his not taking the oaths, appointed to be taken by the Governors of Colonies in Asia, Africa, or America. (10 Will. III. p. 5.)
- 12 August. GEORGE GOLDING, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica, during pleasure. (10 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 20 July. FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., appointed Licutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (He succeeded Sir EDWARD ANDROS, Knt., who obtained leave to return home for the recovery of his health.) (10 Will. III. p. 8.)
- 19 October. NATHANIEL BLAKESTON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Maryland. (10 Will. III. p. 9.)
- 20 September. THOMAS LAWRENCE, Esq., appointed Secretary of Maryland, during pleasure. (Letters Patent appointing Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE, Bart., of the 5th Sept., 3 Will. & Mary, are revoked.) (10 Will. III. p. 10.)
- 6 May. WILLIAM NEEDHAM, gent., appointed Clerk of the Crown and Clerk of the Peace of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 25 March. WILLIAM WELBY, Esq., appointed Secretary of Barbadoes, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 7 June. EDWARD JONES, gent., appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Bermudas, alias Summer Islands. (11 Will. III. p. 2.)



- 18 May. EDWARD CHILTON, of the Middle Temple, Barrister, appointed Attorney General of Barbadoes. (11 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 5 January. Sir WILLIAM BEESTON appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 17 March. ALLEN BRODERICK, Esq., appointed Attorney General of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 5.)
- 29 August. ALEXANDER SKENE appointed Secretary of, and Clerk of the several Courts in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 13 May. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief over the Islands of Nevis, St. Christopher's, Mountserrat, Antegua, Barbadoes, Anquilla, &c. (11 Will. III. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 23 Nov. RALPH GREY, Esq., and others, appointed Commissioners at Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., for examining of Piracies. Similar Commissions to STAFFORD FAIRBORE, and others, for Newfoundland; to BENJAMIN BENNET, Esq., and others, for the Bermudas or Summer Islands; to NATHAN BLACKSTON, Esq., for Maryland and Pennsylvania; to CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., for St. Christopher's, Mountserrat, Antigua, Barbouda, [Barbadoes] Anguilla, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands; to FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., for Virginia and Carolina; and to RICHARD, EARL OF BELLOMONT, for Massachusetts Bay, New Hampshire, and Rhode Island. (12 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 13 December. SAMUEL COX, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy Office in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (12 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 23 November. RICHARD, EARL OF BELLOMONT, and others, appointed Commissioners for examining of Piracies at New York, East and West, New Jersey, and Connecticut; also to Sir WILLIAM BEESTON, Knt., for Jamaica and the Bahama Islands. (12 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)
- 24 September. BENJAMIN BENNETT, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermuda or Summer Islands, during pleasure. (12 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 4 March. THOMAS WEAVER, Esq., appointed Collector and Receiver of New York (during pleasure), with a salary of 200*l.*, vice CHIDLEY BROOK, who was appointed 14 Dec., 1 Will. & Mary. (12 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 11 July. Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE, Bart., appointed Secretary of Maryland, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 1.)

- 31 July. WILLIAM SELWYN, Esq., appointed Captain General and Commander in Chief of Jamaica, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)
- 9 September. EDWARD HYDE, Esq., commonly called LORD CORNBURY, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of New York, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 27 November. HENRY CARPENTER, Esq., appointed Secretary of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, and other the Leeward and Caribee Islands, during pleasure, &c. (13 Will. III. p. 3.)
- 13 February. MITFORD CROWE, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief over the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent, &c. (14 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 13 February. JOSEPH DUDLEY, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Massachusetts Bay, (14 Will. III. p. 1); also Governor and Commander in Chief of New Hampshire, during pleasure. (14 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)

**Lists of the  
Livinge and  
Dead in Virginia  
Febr: 16<sup>th</sup> 1623.\***

---

\* [*i. e.* 1623.]

| <i>Living</i>                | <i>Living</i>                       |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| ALLEXANDER BRADWAYE          | <i>Att West and Sherlow hundred</i> |
| his wife BRADWAYE            | JOHN HARRIS                         |
| JOHN PRICE                   | DORITHE HARRIS                      |
| his wife PRICE               | <i>infants</i> { HARRIS             |
| ROBERT TURNER                | { HARRIS                            |
| NATHANIELL REEUE* [REEVE]    | THOMAS FLOYD                        |
| Seriant W <sup>m</sup> SHARP | ELLIAS LONGE                        |
| M <sup>rs</sup> SHARP.       | WILLIAM NICHOLLAS                   |
| RICHARD RAWSE                | ROGER RATCLIFFE                     |
| THOMAS SHEPPY                | ROBERT MILNER                       |
| WILLIAM CLEMENS              | ROBERT PARTTIN                      |
| THOMAS HARRIS                | MARGRETT PARTTIN                    |
| his Wife HARRIS              | <i>infantes</i> { PARTTIN           |
| ANN WOODLEY                  | { PARTTIN                           |
| MARGRETT BERMAN              | HENRY BENSON                        |
| THOMAS FARMER                | NICHOLAS BLACKMAN                   |
| HUGH HILTON                  | NATHANELL TATTAM                    |
| RICHARD TAYLOR               | MATHEW GLOSTER                      |
| <i>vz.</i> TAYLOR            | SYMON TURGIS                        |
| JOSUA CHARD                  | NICHOLAS BALEY                      |
| CHRISTOPHER BROWNE           | ANN BAYLEY                          |
| THOMAS OAGE                  | ELMER PHILLIPS                      |
| <i>Vz:</i> OAGE              | THOMAS PAULETT                      |
| <i>infans</i> OAGE           | THOMAS BAUGH.                       |
| HENRY COLTMAN                | THOMAS PACKER                       |
| HUGH PRICE                   | JONAS RAYLEY                        |
| <i>Vz</i> PRICE              | JOHN TRUSSELL                       |
| <i>infans</i> PRICE          | CHRISTOPHER BEANE                   |
| M <sup>rs</sup> COLTMAN      | JOHN CARTTER                        |
| ROBERT GREENE                | HENRY BAGWELL                       |
| <i>vz.</i> GREENE            | THOMAS BAGWELL                      |
| <i>infans</i> GREENE.        | EDWARD GARDINER                     |
|                              | RICHARD BIGGS                       |

\* [Might possibly be read as REENE.]



A List of Names; of the Living in  
Virginia

february the 16 1623

---

*Att y<sup>e</sup> Colledg Land.*

THOMAS MARLETT  
CHRISTOPHER BRANCH  
FRANCIS BOOT.  
WILLIAM BROWING [BROWNING]  
WALTER COOP [COOPER]  
WILLIAM WELDER  
LEONARD MORE  
DANIELL SHURLEY  
PEETER JORDEN  
NICHOLAS PERSE  
WILLIAM DALBIE  
ESAIAS RAWTON  
THEODER MOISES  
ROBERT CHAMPER  
THOMAS JONES  
DAVID WILLIAMS  
WILLIAM WALKER  
EDWARD HOBSON  
THOMAS HOBSON  
JOHN DAY

WILLIAM COOKSEY  
ROBERT FARNELL  
NICHOLAS CHAPMAN  
MATHEW EDLOW  
WILLIAM PRICE  
GABRIELL HOLLAND  
JOHN WATTSON  
EBEDMELECH GASTRELL  
THOMAS OSBORNE

---

*Att y<sup>e</sup> Neck of Land.*

LUKE BOYS  
M<sup>rs</sup> BOYS  
ROBERT HALAM  
JOSEPH ROYALL  
JOHN DOD'S  
M<sup>rs</sup> DOD'S  
ELIZABETH PERKINSON  
WILLIAM VINCENT  
M<sup>rs</sup> VINCENT

*Living*

THOMAS DOUGHTY  
 GEORGE DEVERELL  
 RICHARD SPURLING  
 JOHN WOODSON  
 WILLIAM STRAUNGE\*  
 THOMAS DUNE  
 JOHN LANDMAN  
 LEONARD YEATS  
 GEORGE LEVET  
 THOMAS HAWAY  
 THOMAS FILENST  
 ROBERT SMITH  
 THOMAS GRINDER  
 THOMAS GASKO  
 JOHN OLIVES [OLIVES]  
 CHRISTOPHER PUGETT  
 ROBERT PEAKE  
 EDWARD TRAMORDEN  
 HENRY LINGE  
 GIBERT PEPPE  
 THOMAS MIMES  
 JOHN LINGE  
 JOHN GALE  
 THOMAS BARNETT  
 ROGER TOMPSON  
 ANN TOMPSON  
 ANN DOUGHTY  
 SARA WOODSON  
 —  
 —  
 —  
 —  
 —  
 —

vj } Negors  
 — } Negors  
 — } Negors  
 — } Negors  
 — } Negors  
 — } Negors

*Living*

GRIVELL POOLEY minster  
 SAMUELL SHARP  
 JOHN VPTON  
 JOHN WILSON  
 HENRY ROWNIGE [*or* ROWINGE]  
 NATHANIELL THOMAS  
 WILLIAM BARRETT  
 ROBERT OKLEY  
 RICHARD BRADSHAW  
 THOMAS SAWELL  
 JOHN BAMFORD  
 ANTHONY  
 WILLIAM  
 JOHN  
 ANTHONY  
 an Negors woman

} Negors men

*the rest at West and Sherlow  
 hundred Island*

CAP: ISACKE MADDESON  
 MARY MADDESON  
 THOMAS WATTSON  
 JAMES WATTSON  
 FRANCIS WEST  
 ROGER LEWIS  
 RICHARD DOMELOW  
 WILLIAM HATFEILD  
 THOMAS FOSSETT  
 ANN FOSSETT  
 JENKIN OSBORNE  
 WILLIAM SISMORE  
 MARTHA SISMORE  
 STEPHEN BRABY  
 ELIZABETH BRABY

\* [I believe this is correct ; but the third letter is blotted in the original ; and there is, besides, a dot near the end of the word, which makes it possible to read it as STRAMIGE.]

*Living*

EDWARD TEMPLE  
 DANIELL VERGO  
 WILLIAM TATHILL boy  
 THOMAS HAILE boy  
 RICHARD MOREWOOD  
 EDWARD SPARSHOTT  
 BARNARD JACKSON  
 WILLIAM BROCKE  
 JAMES MAYRQ

*At Chaplains choise*

ISACKE CHAPLAINE  
 M<sup>rs</sup> CHAPLAINE  
 JOHN CHAPLAINE  
 WALTER PRIEST  
 WILLIAM WESTON  
 JOHN DUFFY  
 ANN MICHAELL  
 THOMAS PHILLIPS  
 HENRY THORNE  
 ROBERT HUDSON  
 ISACKE BANGTON [*or* BAUGHTON]  
 NICHOLAS SUTTON  
 WILLIAM WHITT  
 EDWARD BUTTLER  
 HENRY TURNER  
 THOMAS LEY  
 JOHN BROWNE  
 JOHN TRACHERN  
 HENRY WILLSON  
 THOMAS BALDWYNE  
 ALLEXANDER SANDERSON  
 DAVID ELLIS  
 SARA MORE  
 ANN a. Maid.

*Living**At James Citye and w<sup>th</sup> the  
 Corporacon therof.*

S<sup>r</sup> FRANCES WYATT Goveno':  
 MARGRETT LADY WYATT  
 HANT WYATT Minister  
 KATHREN SPENCER  
 THOMAS HOOKER  
 JOHN GATHER  
 JOHN MATHEMAN  
 EDWARD COOKE  
 GEORGE NELSON  
 GEORGE HALL  
 JANE BURTT  
 ELIZABETH POMELL  
 MARY WOODWARD

S<sup>r</sup> GEORGE YEARDLEY Knight  
 TEMPERANCE LADY YEARDLY  
 ARGALL YARDLEY  
 FRANCES YEARDLEY  
 ELIZABETH YEARDLEY  
 KILIBETT HICHCOCKE  
 AUSTEN COMBES  
 JOHN FOSTER  
 RICHARD ARRUNDELL  
 SUSAN HALL  
 ANN GRIMES  
 ELIZABETH LYON  
 — YOUNGE  
 — Negro } women  
 — Negro }

ALICE DAVISON vid:  
 EDWARD SHARPLES

| <i>Living</i>                  | <i>Living</i>             |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------|
| JONE DAVIES                    | ELIZABETH SALTER          |
| —                              | SARA MACOCKE              |
| GEORGE SANDS Trasu'            | ELIZABETH ROLFE           |
| Cap: W <sup>m</sup> PERCE      | CHRI: LAWSON              |
| JONE PERCE                     | <i>uxor eius</i> LAWSON   |
| ROBERT HEDGES                  | FRANCES FOULLER           |
| HUGH W <sup>m</sup> [WILLIAMS] | CHARLES WALLER            |
| THOMAS MOULSTON                | HENRY BOOTH               |
| HENRY FARMOR                   | —                         |
| JOHN LIGHTFOOTE                | Cap: RAPH HAMOR           |
| THOMAS SMITH                   | M <sup>rs</sup> HAMOR     |
| ROGER RUESE                    | JEREME CLEMENT            |
| ALEXANDER GILL                 | ELIZABETH CLEMENT         |
| JOHN CARTWRIGHT                | SARA LANGLEY              |
| ROBERT AUSTINE                 | SISLEY GREENE             |
| EDWARD BRICKE                  | ANN ADDAMS                |
| WILLIAM RAVENETT               | ELKINTON RATCLIFE         |
| JOCOMB ANDREWS                 | FRANCIS GIBSON            |
| <i>ux</i> ANDREWS              | JAMES YEMANSON            |
| RICHARD ALDER                  | —                         |
| ESTER EVERE                    | JOHN POÑTES               |
| ANGELO a Negar                 | CHRISTOPHER BEST.         |
| —                              | THOMAS CLARKE             |
| Doc: JOHN POTT                 | M <sup>r</sup> REIGNOLD'S |
| ELIZABETH POTT                 | M <sup>r</sup> HICKMORE   |
| RICHARD TOWNSEND               | <i>ux</i> HICKMORE        |
| THOMAS LEISTER                 | SARA RIDDALL              |
| JOHN KULLAWAY                  | —                         |
| RANDALL HOWLETT                | EDWARD BLANEY             |
| JANE DICKINSON                 | EDWARD HUDSON             |
| FORTUNE TAYLOR                 | <i>ux</i> HUDSON          |
| —                              | WILLIAM HARTLEY           |
| Cap: ROGER SMITH               | JOHN SHELLEY              |
| M <sup>rs</sup> SMITH          | ROBERT BEW                |
|                                | WILLIAM WARD              |



| <i>Living</i>                     | <i>Living</i>             |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------------|
| THOMAS MENTIS [ <i>or</i> MEUTIS] | ANTHONY BURROWS           |
| ROBERT WHITMORE                   | JOHN COOKE                |
| ROBERT CHAUNTREE                  | NICHOLAS GOULDSMITH       |
| ROBERT SHEPPARD                   | ELIAS GAILE               |
| WILLIAM SAWIER                    | ANDREW HOWELL             |
| LANSLOTT DAMPORT                  | ANN ASHLEY                |
| MATH: LOYD                        | _____                     |
| THOMAS OTTWAY                     | JOHN SOUTHERN             |
| THOMAS CROUCH                     | THOMAS PASMORE            |
| ELIZABETH STARKEY                 | ANDREW RALYE              |
| ELINOR                            | _____                     |
| M <sup>rs</sup> PERRY             | NATH: JEFFERYS            |
| <i>infans</i> PERRY               | <i>vx</i> JEFFERYS        |
| FRANCES CHAPMAN                   | THOMAS HEBBS              |
| GEORGE GRAUES* [GRAVES]           | _____                     |
| <i>vx</i> GRAUES*                 | CLEM <sup>r</sup> DILKE   |
| REBECCA SNOWE                     | M <sup>rs</sup> DILKE     |
| SARA SNOWE                        | JOHN HINTON               |
| JOHN ISGRAUE [ISGRAVE]            | _____                     |
| MARY ASCOMBE <i>vid</i>           | RICHARD STEPHENS          |
| BENAMY BUCKE                      | WASELL RAYNER             |
| GERCYON BUCKE                     | <i>vx</i> RAYNER          |
| PELEG BUCKE                       | JOHN JACKSON              |
| MARA BUCKE                        | EDWARD PRICE              |
| ABRAM PORTER                      | OSTEN SMITH               |
| BRIGETT CLARKE                    | THOMAS SPILMAN            |
| ABIGALL ASCOMBE                   | BRYAN CAWT                |
| JOHN JACKSON                      | _____                     |
| <i>vx</i> JACKSON                 | GEORGE MINIFY             |
| EPHRAIM JACKSON                   | MOYES STON                |
| _____                             | _____                     |
| Mr JOHN BURROWS                   | Cap <sup>t</sup> : HOLMES |
| M <sup>rs</sup> BURROWS           | Mr CALCKER                |
|                                   | M <sup>rs</sup> CALCKER   |
|                                   | <i>infans</i> CALCKER     |

\* [Might be read as GRANES.]

*Living*

PECEABLE SHERWOOD  
 ANTHONY WEST  
 HENRY BARKER  
 HENRY SCOTT  
 MARGERY DAWSE

Mr CANN  
 Cap: HARTT  
 EDWARD SPALDING  
*vx* SPALDING  
*puer* SPALDING  
*Puella* SPALDING  
 JOHN HELIN  
*vx* HELIN  
*puer* HELIN  
*infans* HELIN

THOMAS GRAYE *et vx*  
 JONE GRAYE  
 WILLIAM GRAYE  
 RICHARD YOUNGE  
*vx* YOUNGE  
 JONE YOUNGE

RANDALL SMALWOOD  
 JOHN GREENE  
 WILLIAM MUDGE

Mrs SOTHEY  
 ANN SOTHEY  
 ELIN PAINTER

GOODMAN WEBB

*Living**in the maine*

RICHARD ATKINS  
*vx* ATKINS  
 WILLIAM BAKER  
 EDWARD OLIVER  
 SAMWELL MORRIS  
 ROBERT DAVIS  
 ROBERT LUNTHORNE  
 JOHN VERNIE  
 THOMAS WOOD  
 THOMAS REES

MICHEALL BATT  
*vx* BATT  
 vid's TINDALL  
 Mr STAFFERTON  
*vx* STAFFERTON  
 JOHN FISHER  
 JOHN ROSE  
 THOMAS THORNEGOOD  
 JOHN BADSTON  
 SUSAN BLACKWOOD

THOMAS KINSTON  
 ROBERT SCOTTESMORE  
 ROGER KID  
 NICHOLAS BULLINGTON  
 NICHOLAS MARTTIN

JOHN CARTER  
 CHRISTOPHER HALL  
 DAVID ELLIS  
*vx* ELLIS  
 JOHN FROGMORTON  
 ROBERT MARSHALL

| <i>Living</i>           | <i>Living</i>                      |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------|
| THOMAS SWNOW*           | GRIFFINE GUNIE†                    |
| JOHN SMITH              | THOMAS OSBOURN                     |
| LAWRANCE SMALPAGE       | RICHARD DOWNES                     |
| THOMAS CROSSE           | WILLIAM LAWRELL                    |
| THOMAS PRICHARD         | —                                  |
| RICHARD CROUCH          | THOMAS JORDAN                      |
| —                       | EDWARD BUSBEE                      |
| CHRISTOPHER REDHEAD     | HENRY TURNER                       |
| HENRY BOOTH             | JOSUA CREW                         |
| —                       | ROBERT HUTCHINSON                  |
| RICHARD CARVEN          | THOMAS JONES                       |
| <i>vx</i> CARVEN        | <i>vx</i> JONES                    |
| JOHN HOWELL             | REIGNOLD MORECOCKE <i>et vx</i>    |
| WILLIAM BURTT           | RICHARD BRIDGWATTER <i>et [vx]</i> |
| WILLIAM STOCKER         | —                                  |
| NICHOLAS ROOTE          | Mr THO: BUN                        |
| —                       | Mrs BUN                            |
| SARA KIDDALL            | THOMAS SMITH                       |
| <i>infaus</i> { KIDDALL | ELIZABETH HODGES                   |
| { KIDDALL               | —                                  |
| EDWARD FISHER           | WILLIAM KEMP                       |
| RICHARD SMITH           | <i>vx</i> KEMP                     |
| JOHN WOLRICH            | —                                  |
| Mrs WOLRICH             | HUGH BALDWIN                       |
| JONATHIN GILES          | <i>vx</i> BALDWIN                  |
| CHRISTOPH: RIPEN        | JOHN WILMOSE                       |
| THOMAS BANKS            | —                                  |
| FRANCES BUCHER          | THOMAS DOE                         |
| HENRY DAWLEN            | <i>vx</i> DOE                      |
| ARTHUR CHANDLER         | —                                  |
| RICHARD SANDERS         | GEORGE FRYER                       |
| THOMAS HELCOTT          | <i>vx</i> FRYER                    |
| THOMAS HICCOCKE         | STEPHEN WEBB                       |

\* [Clearly so in the original.]

† [Apparently so ; but it might also be read as GUMF, or GUINE.]

| <i>Living</i><br><i>in fams iland</i> | <i>Living</i>                      |
|---------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| JOHN OSBOURN                          | WILLIAM SPENCE                     |
| <i>vx</i> OSBOVRN [OSBOURN]           | <i>vx</i> SPENCE                   |
| GEORGE POPE                           | <i>infans</i> SPENCE               |
| ROBERT CUNSTABLE                      | JAMES TOOKE                        |
| WILLIAM JONES                         | JAMES ROBERTS                      |
| <i>vx</i> JONES                       | ANTHONY HARLOW                     |
| JOHN JOHNSON                          | SARA SPENCE                        |
| <i>vx</i> JOHNSON                     | GEORGE SHURKE                      |
| <i>infans</i> { JOHNSON               | JOHN BOOTH                         |
| { JOHNSON                             | ROBERT BENNETT                     |
| JOHN HALL                             | <i>y<sup>e</sup> neck of land.</i> |
| <i>vx</i> HALL                        | Mr KINGSMEALE                      |
| WILLIAM COOKSEY                       | <i>vx</i> KINGSMEALE               |
| <i>vx</i> COOKSEY                     | <i>infans</i> { KINGSMEALE         |
| <i>infans</i> COOKSEY                 | { KINGSMEALE                       |
| ALICE KEAN                            | RAPH GRIPHIN                       |
| ROBERT FITTS                          | FRANCES COMPTON                    |
| <i>vx</i> FITTS                       | JOHN SMITH                         |
| JOHN REDDISH                          | JOHN FILMER                        |
| JOHN GREVETT                          | EDWARD a Negro                     |
| <i>vx</i> GREVETT                     | THOMAS SULLEY                      |
| JOHN WEST                             | <i>vx</i> SULLEY                   |
| THOMAS WEST                           | THOMAS HARWOOD                     |
| HENRY GLOVER                          | GEORGE FEDAM                       |
| GOODMAN STOIKS*                       | PETER STABER                       |
| <i>vx</i> STOIKS                      | THOMAS POPKIN                      |
| <i>infans</i> STOIKS                  | THOMAS SIDES                       |
| Mr ADAMS                              | RICHARD PERSE                      |
| Mr LEET                               | <i>vx</i> PERSE                    |
|                                       | ALLEN his man                      |
|                                       | ISABELL PRATT                      |

\* [First written Stocks, then altered.]

*Living*

THOMAS ALNUTT  
*vx* ALNUTT  
 JOHN PAINE  
 ROGER REDES  
 ELINOR SPRAD

*Ouer the River*

JOHN SMITH  
*vx* SMITH  
*infans* SMITH  
 JOHN VERGO  
 RICHARD FENN  
 WILLIAM RICHARDSON  
 ROBERT LINDSEY  
 RICHARD DOLFEMB  
 JOHN BOTTAM  
 JOHN ELLIOTT  
 SUSAN BARBER  
 THOMAS GATES  
*vx* GATES  
 PERCIVALL WOOD  
 ANTHONY BURRIN  
 WILLIAM BEDFORD  
 WILLIAM SAND'S  
 JOHN PROCTOR  
 M<sup>rs</sup> PROCTOR  
 PHETTIPLACE CLOSE  
 HENRY HORNE  
 RICHARD HORNN  
 THOMAS FLOWER  
 WILLIAM BULLOCKE  
 ELLIAS HINTON  
 JOHN FOXEN  
 EDWARD SMITH

*Living*

JOHN SKINNER  
 MARTINE DE MOONE  
 WILLIAM NAILE  
 THOMAS FITTS  
 ELIZABETH ABBITT  
 ALICE FITTS

*At y' Plantacōn ouer ag<sup>t</sup> James**Cittie*

Cap<sup>t</sup>: SAM: MATHEWS  
 BENIAMIN OWIN  
 RICE AP WILLIAMS  
 JIRO a Negro  
 WALTER PARNELL  
 WILLIAM PARNELL  
 MARGREAT ROADES  
 JOHN WEST  
 FRANCIS WEST *Vid*  
 THOMAS DAYHURST  
 ROBERT MATHEWS  
 ARTHUR GOULDSMITH  
 ROBERT WILLIAMS  
 MORICE LOYD  
 ARON CONWAY  
 WILLIAM SUTTON  
 RICHARD GREENE  
 MATHEW HAMAN  
 SAMWELL DAVIES  
 JOHN THOMAS  
 JOHN DOCKER  
 ABRAM WOOD  
 MICHEALL LUPWORTH  
 JOHN DAVIES  
 LEWIS BALY

| <i>Living</i>        | <i>Living</i>                          |
|----------------------|----------------------------------------|
| JAMES DARIES         | GEORGE GURR                            |
| ALICE HOLMES         | HENRY WOOD                             |
| HENRY BARLOW         | JOHN BALDWIN                           |
| THOMAS BUTTON        | JOHN NEEDOME                           |
| EDMOND WHITT         | WILLIAM BINCKS                         |
| ZACHARIA CRISPE      | NICHOLAS TOMPSON                       |
| JOHN BURLAND         | JOHN DENCY [ <i>or</i> DEUCY]          |
| THOMAS HAWKINS       | ERASMUS CARTTER                        |
| THOMAS PHILLIPS      | JOHN EDWARD'S                          |
| PAULE REINOLD'S      | GEORGE BAYLEY                          |
| NICH: SMITH          | GEORGE SPARKE                          |
| ELIZABETH WILLIAMS   | NICHOLAS COMIN                         |
| HUGH CRUDER          | NICHOLAS ARRAS                         |
| EDWARD HUDSON        | MARTIN TURNER                          |
| ROBERT SHEPPARD      | JOHN STONE <i>infans</i>               |
| THOMAS OTTAWELL      | DAVY MANSFIELD                         |
| THOMAS CROUCH        | JOHN DENMARKE                          |
| ROBERT BEW           | ELIZABETH RUTTEN                       |
| JOHN RUSSELL         | GOODWIFE BINCKS                        |
| ROBERT CHANTRY       | a servant of m <sup>r</sup> MOREWOOD'S |
| GEORGE RODGERS       |                                        |
| LANSLOTT DAMPORTT    | <i>the glase howse</i>                 |
| JOHN SHULE           | VINCENCIO ———                          |
| NATH: LOYD           | BERNARDO ———                           |
| WILLIAM SAWYER       | OULD SHEPPARD his sonn                 |
| WILLIAM WARD         | RICHARD TARBORER                       |
| WILLIAM HARTLY       | M <sup>rs</sup> BARNARDO               |
| JERIME WHITT         |                                        |
| Liueteñnt PURFREY    | <i>At Archurs hoop.</i>                |
| EDWARD GRINDALL      | Leftennat HARRIS                       |
| M <sup>r</sup> SWIFT | ROWLAND LOTTIS                         |
| WILLIAN HAMES*       | ix LOTTIS                              |

\* [There is a *dot* above this word, but I fancy it is of later date than the original writing if it be part of the word, we must read the name as HAINES.]

| <i>Living</i>                              | <i>Living</i>             |
|--------------------------------------------|---------------------------|
| JOHN ELISON                                | JOHN JARVICE, ats, GLOVER |
| <i>vz</i> ELISON                           | JOHN BROWNE               |
| GEORGE SANDERS                             | WILLIAM BURCHER           |
| THOMAS CORDER                              | JOHN BURCHER              |
| JOSEPH JOHNSON                             | JOHN FULWOOD              |
| GEORG PRAN                                 | THOMAS BRANSBY            |
| JOHN BOTTOM                                | THOMAS COLLY              |
| THOMAS FARLY                               | THOMAS SIMPSON            |
| <i>vz</i> FARLEY                           | THOMAS POWELL             |
| a Child                                    | NICHOLAS LONGE            |
| NICHOLAS SHOTTON                           |                           |
| <i>At Hogg Iland</i>                       | <i>At martins hundred</i> |
| DAVID SAND <sup>rs</sup> mñster [minister] | WILLIAM HARWOOD           |
| JOHN VTIE [UTIE]                           | SAMWELL MARCII            |
| M <sup>rs</sup> VTIE                       | HUGH HUES                 |
| JOHN VTIE <i>infnas</i> [infans]           | JOHN JACKSON              |
| WILLIAM TYLER                              | THOMAS WARD               |
| ELIZABETH TYLER                            | JOHN STEVANS              |
| RICHARD WHITBY                             | HUMPHRY WALDEN            |
| WILLIAM RAMSHAW                            | THOMAS DOUGHTIE           |
| RICE WATKINS                               | JOHN HASLEY               |
| THOMAS FOSKEW lost                         | SAMWELL WEAVER            |
| HENER ELSWORD                              | Vid's JACKSON             |
| THOMAS CAUSEY                              | <i>filia</i> JACKSON      |
| GEORGE VNION* [UNION]                      | M <sup>rs</sup> TAYLOR]   |
| HENRY WOODWARD                             | ANN WINDOR                |
| ROGER WEBSTER                              | ELIZABETH BYGRAUE         |
| JOHN DOUSTON                               | M <sup>r</sup> LAKE       |
| JOSEPH JOHNSON                             | M <sup>r</sup> BURREN     |
| RICHARD CROCKER Child                      | JOHN STONE                |
| WILLIAM HICHCOCKE, lost                    | SAMWELL CULLEY            |
| GEORGE PROWSE                              | JOHN HELLINE              |
| ROBERT PARRAMORE                           | <i>vz</i> HELLIN          |

\* [I am not quite sure as to this name; it certainly *might* be read as VINON.]

*Living*

a french man *et ux*  
 THOMAS SIBERY

*At Warwick Squeake*

JOHN BATT  
 HENRY PINFFE  
 WASSELL WEBLIN  
 ANTHONY READ  
 FRANCES WOODSON  
 HENRY PHILLIPS  
 PETTER COLLINS  
 CHR: REINOLD'S  
 EDWARD MABIN  
 JOHN MALDMAN  
 THOMAS COLLINS  
 GEORGE RUSHMORE  
 THOMAS SPENCER  
 GEORGE CLARKE  
 RICH: BARTLETT  
 FRANC'S BANKS  
 JOHN JENKINS  
 THOMAS JONES  
 WILLIAM DENHAM  
 PETER  
 ANTHONY }  
 FRANC'S } negres  
 MARGRETT }  
 JOHN BENNETT  
 NICHOLAS SKINNER  
 JOHN ATKINS  
 JOHN POLLENTIN  
 RACHELL POLLENTIN  
 MARGRETT POLLENTIN  
 MARY a maid

*Living*

HENRY WOODWARD  
 THOMAS SAWYER  
 THOMAS a boye

*At the Indian thickett*

HENRY WOODALL  
 GREGORY DORY  
 JOHN FOSTER  
 JOHN GREENE  
 JOHN WARD  
 CHRISTO: WINDMILE  
 RICHARD RAPIER  
 CUTBERT PEIRSON  
 ADAM RUMELL  
 RICHARD ROBINSON  
 JAMES a french mā

*At Elizabeth Cittye*

Cap ISACKE WHITTAKERS  
 MARY WHITTAKERS  
 CHARLES ATKINSON  
 CHARLES CALTHROP  
 JOHN LANKFEILD  
 BRIDG'S FREEMAN  
 NICHOLAS WESELL  
 EDWARD LOYD  
 THOMAS NORTH  
 ANTHONY MIDDLETON  
 RICHARD POPELY  
 THOMAS HARDING  
 WILLIAM JOY  
 RAPH OSBORNE  
 EDWARD BARNES  
 THOMAS THORNGOOD



| <i>Living</i>          | <i>Living</i>         |
|------------------------|-----------------------|
| ANN ATKINSON           | OSBORNE SMITH         |
| LANKFEILD              | <i>vx</i> MORE        |
| MEDCALFE*              | <i>vx</i> WRIGHT      |
| GEORGE NUCE            | <i>vx</i> WRIGHT      |
| ELIZABETH WHITTAKERS   | <i>filia</i> WRIGHT   |
| GEORGE ROADS           | THOMAS DOWSE          |
| EDWARD JOHNSON         | SAMWELL BENNETT       |
| WILLIAM FOULLER        | WILLIAM BROWNE        |
| REINOLD GOODWYN        | WILLIAM ALLEN         |
| JAMES LARMOUNT         | LEWIS WELCHMAN        |
| JOHN JACKSON           | ROBERT MORE           |
| <i>vid's</i> JOHNSON   | M <sup>rs</sup> DOWSE |
| <i>vid's</i> FOWLER    | <i>vx</i> BENNETT     |
| 2 french men           | <i>pue</i> { BENNETT  |
| GEORGE MEDCALFE        | { BENNETT             |
| WALTER ELY             | <i>At Bucke Row</i>   |
| THOMAS LANE            | THOMAS FLINT          |
| BARTHELMEW HOPKINS     | JOHN HAMPTON          |
| JOHN JEFFERSON         | RICHARD PEIRSBY       |
| ROBERT THRESHER        | WILLIAM ROOKINS       |
| JOHN ROWES             | ROWLAND WILLIAMS      |
| M <sup>r</sup> YATES   | STEVEN DIXON          |
| ROBERT GOODMAN         | THOMAS RISBY          |
| <i>vx</i> ELY          | HENRY WHEELER         |
| <i>infans</i> ELY      | JAMES BROOKS          |
| Cap RAWLEIGH CRASHAW   | SAMWELL KENNELL       |
| ROBERT WRIGHT          | JOHN CARNING          |
| JAMES SLEIGHT          | THOMAS NEARES         |
| JOHN WELCHMAN          | ROBERT SALVADGE       |
| JOHN MORE              | WILLIAM BARRY         |
| HENRY POTTER           | JOSEPH HATFIELD       |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROSWELL | EDWARD MARSHALL       |
| WILLIAM GAWNTLETT      | AMBROSE GRIFFITH      |

\* [Query MEDCALFE. See twelve lines below.]

| <i>Living</i>                 | <i>Living</i>                   |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| PETTER ARRUNDELL              | HENRY                           |
| ANTHONY BONALL } french men   | ANDREW RAWLEY                   |
| LA GAURD }                    | PETTER                          |
| JAMES BONALL                  | <i>more at Elizabeth Cittie</i> |
| JOHN ARRUNDELL                | Liuetennat SHEPPARD             |
| JOHN HANIE [ <i>or</i> HAINE] | JOHN POWELL                     |
| NICH: ROW                     | JOHN WOOLFEY                    |
| RICHARD ALTHROP               | CATHREN POWELL                  |
| JOHN LOYD                     | JOHN BRADSTON                   |
| <i>vx</i> HAME*               | FRANC'S PITTS                   |
| <i>vx</i> HAMPTON             | FRANC'S PITTS                   |
| ELIZABETH ARRUNDELL           | GILBERTT WHITEFIELD             |
| MARGREAT ARRUNDELL            | PETER HEREFORD                  |
| <i>At Basse Choise</i>        | THOMAS FAULKNER                 |
| Cap: NETHANIEL BASSE          | ESAW DE LA WARE                 |
| SAMWELL BASSE                 | WILLIAM CORNIE                  |
| BENIAMIN SIMES                | THOMAS CURTISE                  |
| THOMAS SHEWORD                | ROBERT BRITTAINE                |
| BENIAMINE HANDCLEARE          | ROGER WALKER                    |
| WILLIAM BARNARD               | HENRY KERSLEY                   |
| JOHN SHELLEY                  | EDWARD MORGAIN                  |
| NATHANIELL MOPER              | ANTHONY EBSWORTH                |
| NATHA: GAUMON                 | AGNES EBSWORTH                  |
| MARGRETT GILES                | ELINOR HARRIS                   |
| RICHARD LONGE                 | THOMAS ADDISON                  |
| <i>vx</i> LONGE               | WILLIAM LONGE                   |
| <i>infans</i> LONGE           | WILLIAM SMITH                   |
| RICHARD EVANS                 | WILLIAM PINSEN                  |
| WILLIAM NEWMAN                | —                               |
| JOHN ARMY                     | Cap W <sup>n</sup> TUCKER       |
| PETER LANGDEN                 | Cap NICH: MARTEAW               |
|                               | Lefteñnt ED: BARKLY             |

\* [It is possible that a *dot* may have been omitted from this word, and that the lady's name should be read HANIE or HAINE; she may have been wife to the man mentioned four lines above.]

| <i>Living</i>         | <i>Living</i>            |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|
| DANIELL TANNER        | ANN LAYDON               |
| JOHN MORRIS           | VIRGINIA LAYDON          |
| GEORG THOMSON         | ALICE LAYDON             |
| PAULE THOMSON         | KATHERNE LAYDON          |
| WILLIAM THOMSON       | WILLIAM EVANS            |
| PASTA CHAMPIN         | WILLIAM JULIAN           |
| STEPHEN SHERE         | WILLIAM KEMP             |
| JEFFERY HALL          | RICHARD WITH'E [WITHERE] |
| RICH: JONES           | JOHN JORNALL             |
| WILLIAM HUTCHINSON    | WALTER MASON             |
| RICHARD APLETON       | SARA JULIAN              |
| THOMAS EVANS          | SARA GOULDOCKE           |
| WESTON BROWNE         | JOHN SALTER              |
| ROBERT MOUNDAY        | WILLIAM COALE            |
| STEVEN CVLLOE         | JERENY DICKENSON         |
| RAPH ADAMS            | LAWRANCE PEELF.          |
| THOMAS PHILLIPS       | JOHN EVANS               |
| FRANCIS BARRETT       | MARKE EVANS              |
| MARY TUCKER           | GEORGE EVANS             |
| JANE BRAKLEY          | JOHN DOWNEMAN            |
| ELIZABETH HIGGINS     | ELIZABETH DOWNEMAN       |
| MARY MOUNDAY          | WILLIAM BALDWIN          |
| CHOUPOUKE an Indian   | JOHN SIBSEY              |
| ANTHONY } Negres      | WILLIAM CLARKE           |
| ISSABELLA }           | RICE GRIFFINE            |
| Leften̄nt LUPO        | JOSEPH MOSLEY            |
| PHILLIP LUPO          | ROBERT SMITH             |
| BARTHOLMEW WETHERSBY* | JOHN CHEESMAN            |
| HENRY DRAPER          | THOMAS CHEESMAN          |
| JOSEPH HAMAN          | EDWARD CHEESMAN          |
| ELIZABETH LUPO        | PETTER DICKSON           |
| ALBIANO WETHERSLY*    | JOHN BAYNAN              |
| JOHN LAYDON           | ROBERT SWEET             |

\* [Sic in orig.]

| <i>Living</i>    | <i>Living</i>                 |
|------------------|-------------------------------|
| JOHN PARRETT     | ELIZABETH BOOTH child         |
| WILLIAM FOUKS    | Cap: THO: DAVIES              |
| JOHN CLACKSON    | JOHN DAVIES                   |
| JOHN HILL        | THOMAS HUGES                  |
| WILLIAM MORTEN   | WILLIAM KILDRIDGE             |
| WILLIAM CLARKE   | ALEXAND <sup>r</sup> MOUNTNEY |
| EDWARD STOCKDELL | EDWARD BRYAN                  |
| ELIZABETH BAYNAM | PERSIVALL IBOTSON             |
| GEORGE DAVIES    | JOHN PENRICE                  |
| ELIZABETH DAVIES | ROBERT LOCKE                  |
| ANN HARRISON     | ELIZABETH IBOTSON             |
| JOHN CURTISE     | ANN IBOTSON                   |
| JOHN WALTON      | EDWARD HILL                   |
| EDWARD ASTON     | THOMAS BEST                   |
| TOBY HURT        | HANNA HILL                    |
| CORNELIUS MAY    | ELIZABETH HILL                |
| ELIZABETH MAY    | ROBERT SALFORD                |
| HENRY MAY. child | JOHN SALFORD                  |
| THOMAS WILLOWBEY | PHILLIP CHAPMAN               |
| OLIUER JENKINSON | THOMAS PARTER                 |
| JOHN CHANDELER   | MARY SALFORD                  |
| NICHOLAS DAVIES  | FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN            |
| JONE JENKINS     | WILLIAM HILL                  |
| MARY JENKINS     | WILLIAM HARRIS                |
| HENRY GOULDWELL  | WILLIAM WORLIDGE              |
| HENRY PRICHARD   | JOHN FORTH                    |
| HENRY BARBER     | THOMAS SPILMAN                |
| ANN BARBER       | REBECCA CHAMBERLIN            |
| JOHN HUTTON      | ALICE HARRIS                  |
| ELIZABETH HUTTON | PHAROW PHLINTON               |
| THOMAS BALDWIN   | ARTHUR SMITH                  |
| JOHN BILLIARD    | HUGH HALL                     |
| REYNOLD BOOTH    | ROBERT SABIN                  |
| MARY             | JOHN COOKER                   |

| <i>Living</i>          | <i>Living</i>           |
|------------------------|-------------------------|
| HUGH DICKEN            | WILLIAM WATTERS         |
| WILLIAM GAYNE          | WILLIAM GANEY           |
| RICHARD MINTREN Junior | HENRY GANEY             |
| JOANE FLINTON          | JOHN ROBINSON           |
| ELIZABETH FLINTON      | ROBERT BROWNE           |
| REBECCA COUBBER        | THOMAS PARRISH          |
| RICHARD MINTREN senior | EDMOND SPALDEN          |
| JOHN FRYE              | ROGER FARBRACKE         |
| WILLIAM BROOKS         | THEODER JONES           |
| SIBILE BROOKS          | WILLIAM BALDWIN         |
| WILLIAM BROOKS         | LUKE ADEN               |
| THOMAS CRISPE          | ANNA GANY               |
| RICHARD PACKE          | ANNA GANY <i>fillia</i> |
| MILES PRICHETT         | ELIZABETH POPE          |
| THOMAS GODBY           | REBECCA HATCH           |
| MARGERY PRICHETT       | THOMASIN LOXMORE        |
| JONE GOODBY            | THOMAS GARNETT          |
| JONE GRINDRY           | ELIZABETH GARNETT       |
| JOHN JUIMAN            | SUSSAN GARNETT          |
| MARY GRINDRY           | FRANCES MICHELL         |
| JOHN GRINDRY child     | JONAS STOCKTON          |
| JOHN WAINE             | THIMOTHEE STOCKTON      |
| ANN WAINE              | WILLIAM COOKE           |
| MARY ACKLAND           | RICHARD BOULTEN         |
| GEORGE ACKLAND         | FRANCES HILL            |
| JOHN HARLOW            | JOHN JACKSON            |
| WILLIAM CAPP'S         | RICHARD DAVIES          |
| EDWARD WATTERS         | ANN COOKE               |
| PAULE HARWOOD          | DICTRAS CHRISMUS        |
| NICH: BROWNE           | THOMAS HILL             |
| ADAM THROUGOOD         | ARTHUR DAVIES           |
| RICHARD EAST           | WILLIAM NEWCOME         |
| STEPHEN READ           | ELIZABETH CHRISMUS      |
| GRACE WATTERS          | JOANE DAVIES            |

*Living*

THOMAS HETHERSALL  
 WILLIAM DOUGLAS  
 THOMAS DOUTHORN  
 ELIZABETH DOUTHORN  
 SAMWELL DOUTHORN a bo[y]  
 THOMAS an Indian  
 JOHN HAZARD  
 JOANE HAZARD  
 HENRY  
 FRANCES MASON  
 MICHEALL WILCOCKS  
 WILLIAM QUERKE  
 MARY MASON  
 MAUDLIN WILCOCKS  
 Mr KETH mīster  
 JOHN BUSH  
 JOHN COOP [COOPER]  
 JONADAB ILLETT  
 JOHN BARNABY  
 JOHN SEAWARD  
 ROBERT NEWMAN  
 WILLIAM PARKER  
 THOMAS SNAPP  
 CLEMENT EVANS  
 THOMAS SPILMAN  
 THOMAS PARRISH

*At the Eastern Shore*

Cap WILLIAM EPPS  
 Mrs EPPS  
 PETTER EPPS  
 WILLIAM —  
 EDMOND CLOAKE  
 WILLIAM BIBBY

*Living*

THOMAS CORNISH  
 JOHN FISHER  
 WILLIAM DRY  
 HENRY WILSON  
 PETTER PORTER  
 CHRISTO: CARTTER  
 JOHN SUMFILL  
 NICHOLAS GRAUNGER  
 JAMES vocat PIPER  
 EDWARD  
 JOHN  
 THOMAS  
 GEORGE  
 CHARLES FARMER  
 JAMES KNOTT  
 JOHN ASCOMB  
 ROBERT FENNELL  
 PHILLIP  
 DANIELL COGLEY  
 WILLIAM ANDREWS  
 THOMAS GRAUES  
 JOHN WILCOCKS  
 THOMAS CRAMPE  
 WILLIAM COOMES  
 JOHN PARSONS  
 JOHN COOMES  
 JAMES CHAMBERS  
 ROBERTT BALL  
 GOODWIFE BALL  
 THOMAS HALL  
 ISMALE HILLS  
 JOHN TYERS  
 WALTER SCOTT  
 GOODWIFE SCOTT

| <i>Living</i>                                  | <i>Living</i>                    |
|------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| ROBERT EDMOND'S                                | WILLIAM SMITH                    |
| THOMAS HICHCOCKE                               | EDWARD DREW                      |
| JOHN EVANS                                     | NICHOLAS HOSKINS                 |
| HENRY WATTKINS                                 | and his Child                    |
| PEREGREE WATTKINS                              | WILLIAM WILLIAMS                 |
| DANIELL WATTKINS                               | M <sup>rs</sup> WILLIAMS         |
| JOHN BLOWER                                    | JOHN THROGMORTON                 |
| GODY BLOWER                                    | BENNANINE* KNIGHT                |
| JOHN                                           | CHAD GUNSTON                     |
| a boy of M <sup>r</sup> CANS [ <i>or</i> CAUS] | ABRAM ANALIN [ <i>or</i> AUALIN, |
| JOHN HOW                                       | <i>i.e.</i> AVALIN]              |
| JOHN BUTTERFEILD                               | THOMAS BLACKLOCKE                |
| WILLIAM DAVIES                                 | JOHN BARNETT                     |
| PETTER LONGMAN                                 | THOMAS SAVADGE                   |
| JOHN WILKINS                                   | WILLIAM BEANE                    |
| GOODWIFE WILKINS                               | SALOMAN GREENE                   |
| THOMAS POWELL                                  | JOHN WASBORNE                    |
| GODY POWELL                                    | WILLIAM OUILLS.                  |
| THOMAS PARKE                                   |                                  |

\* [Evidently a misspelling for BENJAMINE.]

# A List of the names of the Dead in Virgn<sup>a</sup> since Aprill last

february 16: 1623

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Colledg</i></p> <p>JOHN WOOD<br/>WILLIAM MORE<br/>THOMAS NAYLOR<br/>JOHN HUNTER<br/>JAMES HOWELL<br/>WILLIAM LAMBERTT</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>At the neck of land</i></p> <p>MOSES CONYERS<br/>GEORGE GRIMES<br/>WILLIAM CLEMENTS<br/>THOMAS FERNLEY kid [killed]<br/>EDWARD —</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>At Furdains Forney</i></p> <p>ROGER MUCH<br/>MARY REEFE<br/>ROBERT WINTER<br/>ROBERT WOOD'S<br/>RICHARD SHREIFE<br/>THOMAS BULL<br/>JOHN KINTON<br/>DANIELL —</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>At west and Sherlow hundred</i></p> <p>SAMWELL FOREMAN<br/>ZOROBABELL</p> | <p style="font-size: 3em;">}</p> | <p>2 Indians<br/>one Negar<br/>THOMAS ROBERTS<br/>JOHN EDMONDS<br/>JOHN LASEY<br/>DANIELL FRANCKE<br/>Cap: NATH WEST<br/>CHRISTOPHER HARDING kild</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>At flower de hundred</i></p> <p>JOHN MAYOR<br/>WILLIAM WAYCOME<br/>THOMAS PRISE<br/>ROBERT WALKIN<br/>JOHN FETHERSTON<br/>JOHN AP ROBERTS<br/>RICHARD JONES<br/>RICHARD GRIFFIN<br/>RICHARD RANKE [<i>or</i> RAUKE]<br/>WILLIAM EDGER<br/>JOHN FRY<br/>DIXI CARPENTER<br/>WILLIAM SMITH<br/>JAMES CINDUARE*<br/>EDWARD TEMPLE<br/>SARA SALFORD</p> |
| <p>* [Spelling not very clear; <i>may</i> be read CINDNARE or CINDVARE.]</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |



| <i>Dead</i>              | <i>Dead</i>                           |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| JOHN STANSON             | ROBERT RAFFE                          |
| CHRISTO: EVANS           | AMBROSE FRESEY                        |
|                          | HENRY FRY                             |
| <i>At James Cittie</i>   | JOHN DINSE                            |
| M <sup>r</sup> SOTHEY    | THOMAS TINDALL                        |
| JOHN DUMPONT             | RICHARD KNIGHT*                       |
| THOMAS BROWNE            | JOHN JEFFEREYS*                       |
| HENRY SOTHEY             | JOHN HAMUN*                           |
| THOMAS SOTHEY            | JOHN MERIDIEN*                        |
| MARY SOTHEY              | JOHN COUNTWANE*                       |
| ELIZABETH SOTHEY         | THOMAS GUINE [ <i>or</i> GUNIE]*      |
| THOMAS CLARKE            | THOMAS SOMERSALL                      |
| MARGRETT SHRAWLEY        | WILLIAM ROWSLEY                       |
| RICHARD WALKER           | ELIZABETH ROWSLEY                     |
| VALLENTYN GENTLER        | a maid of thers                       |
| PETTER BRISHITT          | ROBERT BENNETT                        |
| HUMPHRY BOYSE            | THOMAS ROPER                          |
| JOHN WATTON              | M <sup>r</sup> FITZIEFFERYS           |
| ARTHUR EDWARD'S          | M <sup>rs</sup> SMITH                 |
| THOMAS FISHER            | PETTER MARTIN                         |
| WILLIAM SPENCE } lost    | JAMES JAKINS                          |
| M <sup>rs</sup> SPENCE } | M <sup>r</sup> CRAPPLACE              |
| GEORGE SHARKS            | JOHN LULLETT                          |
| JOHN BUTH                | ANN DIXON                             |
| M <sup>r</sup> COLLINS   | WILLIAM HOWLETT                       |
| <i>vx</i>                | M <sup>r</sup> FURLOW's child         |
| M <sup>r</sup> PEGDEN    | JACOB PROPHETT.                       |
| PETTER DE MAINE          | JOHN REDING                           |
| GOODMAN ASCOMB           | RICHARD ATKINS his child              |
| GOODMAN WITTS            | JOHN BAYLY                            |
| WILLIAM KERTON           | WILLIAM JONES his s <sup>r</sup> vant |
| M <sup>r</sup> ATKINS    | JOHN M <sup>r</sup> PEARNs servant    |
| THOMAS HAKES             | JOSIAS HARTT                          |
| PETTER GOULD             | JUDITH SHARP                          |

\* [See next page, where these names are repeated.]

| <i>Dead</i>                                    | <i>Dead</i>                     |
|------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| ANN OUAILE                                     | MATHEW GRIFFINE                 |
| REIGNOLD'S                                     | ROBERT ADWARD'S                 |
| WILLIAM DIER                                   | JOHN JONES                      |
| MARY DIER                                      | THOMAS PRICHARD                 |
| THOMAS SEXTON                                  | THOMAS MORGAINÉ                 |
| MARY BAWDRYE                                   | THOMAS BIGGS                    |
| EDWARD NORMANSELL                              | NICHOLAS BUSHÉLL                |
| HENRY FELL                                     | ROBERT WILLIAMS                 |
| ENIMS [ <i>or</i> EUIMS]                       | ROBERT REYNOLD'S                |
| ROGER TURNOR                                   | EDWARD HUIES                    |
| THOMAS GUINE [ <i>or</i> GUNIE]*               | THOMAS FOULKE                   |
| JOHN COUNTWAY*                                 | NATHEW JENINGS                  |
| JOHN MERIDAY*                                  | RICHARD MORRIS                  |
| BÉNIAMINE VSHER†                               | FRANCES BARKE                   |
| JOHN HAMAN*                                    | JOHN EWINS†                     |
| JOHN JEFFERYES*                                | SAMWELL FISHER                  |
| RICHARD KNIGHT*                                | JOHN EWIS                       |
| JOHN WALKER                                    | JAMES CARTTER                   |
| HOSIER                                         | EDWARD FLETCHER                 |
| WILLIAM JACKSON                                | ADERTON GREENE                  |
| WILLIAM APLEBY                                 | MORICE BAKER                    |
| JOHN MANBY                                     | ROBERT M <sup>r</sup> EWINS man |
| ARTHUR COOKE                                   | ROBERT PIDGION                  |
| STEPHEN —                                      | THOMAS TRIGGS                   |
|                                                | JAMES THURSBY                   |
| <i>At y<sup>e</sup> Plantacon over against</i> | NICHOLAS THIMBLEBY              |
| <i>James Cittie</i>                            | FRANCES MILLETT                 |
| HUMPHRY CLOUGH                                 | JOHN HOOKS                      |
| MORRIS CHALONER                                | THOMAS LAWSON                   |
| SAMWELL BETTON                                 | WILLIAM MILLER                  |
| JOHN GRUFFIN                                   | NICHOLAS FATRICE                |
| WILLIAM EDWARDS                                | JOHN CHAMP                      |
| WILLIAM SALSBURY                               | JOHN MANING                     |

\* [It will be noticed that these names, although in some cases with different spellings, are given above (see previous page).]

† [Repeated on next page.]


| <i>Dead</i>                      | <i>Dead</i>                              |
|----------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| RICHARD EDMONDS                  | NICHOLAS DORINGTON                       |
| DAVID COLLINS                    | RAPH ROGERS                              |
| THOMAS GUINE [ <i>or</i> GUNIE]* | RICHARD FRETHERAM                        |
| JOHN VICARS                      | JOHN BROGDEN                             |
| JOHN MERIDIE*                    | JOHN BEANAM                              |
| BENY VSHER*                      | FRANCES ATKINSON                         |
| JOHN CANTWELL                    | ROBERT ATKINSON                          |
| RICHARD KNIGHT*                  | JOHN KERILL                              |
| ROBERT HELLUE                    | EDWARD DAVIES                            |
| THOMAS BARROW                    | PERCIVALL MAN                            |
| JOHN EUINES*                     | MATHEW STAUELING                         |
| EDWARD PRICE                     | THOMAS NICHOLLS                          |
| ROBERT TAYLOR                    | 2 Childrens of y <sup>e</sup> french men |
| RICHARD BUTTEREY                 | JOHN PATTISON                            |
| MARY LACON                       | <i>vx</i> PATTISON } kild                |
| ROBERT BAINES                    | EDWARD WINDOR }                          |
| JOSEPH ARCHER                    | THOMAS HORNER                            |
| THOMAS MASON                     | JOHN WALKER                              |
| JOHN BEMAN                       | THOMAS POPE                              |
| CHRISTO: PITTMAN                 | RICHARD STON                             |
| THOMAS WILLER                    | JOHN CATESBY                             |
| SAMWELL FULSHAW                  | RICHARD STEPHENS                         |
| JOHN WAMSLEY                     | WILLIAM HARRIS                           |
| ABRAM COLMAN                     | CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD                     |
| JOHN HODGES                      | JOSEPH TURNER                            |
| NAAMY BOYLE                      |                                          |
| <i>At Hog<sup>e</sup> Island</i> | <i>At Warwicke Squeak</i>                |
| WILLIAM BRAKLEY                  | JOSIAS COLLINS                           |
| PETTER DUN                       | CLEMENT WILSON                           |
| JOHN LONG                        | WILLIAM ROBINSON                         |
| <i>At martins hundred</i>        | CHR: RAWSON                              |
| HENRY BAGFORD                    | THOMAS WINSLOW                           |
| NICHOLAS GLEADSTON               | <i>vx</i> WINSLOW                        |
|                                  | <i>infans</i> WINSLOW                    |

\* [Again repetitions. See previous page.]

| <i>Dead</i>                                     | <i>Dead</i>                     |
|-------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| ALEXANDER SUSSAMES                              | JAMES COLLIS                    |
| THOMAS PRICKETT                                 | RAPH ROCKLY                     |
| THOMAS MADDOX                                   | WILLIAM GEALES                  |
| JOHN GREENE                                     | GEORGE JONES                    |
| NATHANEL STANBRIDG                              | ANDREW ALLINSON                 |
| JOHN LITTON                                     | WILLIAM DOWNES                  |
| CHRISTO: ASH                                    | RICHARD GILLETT                 |
| <i>vx</i> ASH                                   | GOODWIFE NONN [ <i>or</i> NOUN] |
| <i>infans</i> ASH                               | HUGO SMALE                      |
| NETHANIEL LAME [ <i>or</i> LAINE] } <i>kild</i> | THOMAS WINTERSALL               |
| JANE FISHER                                     | JOHN WRIGHT                     |
| PHILLIP JONES                                   | JAMES FENTON                    |
| EDWARD BANKS                                    | CISELY a Maid                   |
| JOHN SYMONS                                     | JOHN GAVETT                     |
| THOMAS SMITH                                    | JAMES } Irishmen                |
| THOMAS GRIFFIN                                  | JOHN }                          |
| GEORGE CANE                                     | —                               |
| ROBERT WHITT                                    | JOCKY ARMESTRONGE               |
| SYMON an Italian                                | WOLSTON PELSANT                 |
|                                                 | SAMPSON PELSANT                 |
|                                                 | CATHRIN CAPPS                   |
| <i>At Elizabeth Cittie</i>                      | WILLIAM ELBRIDG                 |
| CHARLE MARSHALL                                 | JOHN SANDERSON                  |
| WILLIAM HOPKICKE                                | JOHN BENBRICKE                  |
| DORITHIE PARKINSON                              | JOHN BAKER <i>kild</i>          |
| WILLIAM ROBERTTS                                | WILLIAM LUPO                    |
| JOHN FARRAR                                     | TIMOTHY BURLEY                  |
| MARTIN CUFFE                                    | MARGERY FRISLE                  |
| THOMAS HALL                                     | HENRY WEST                      |
| THOMAS SMITH                                    | JASPER TAYLER                   |
| CHRISTOPH' ROBERTTS                             | BRIGETT SEARLE                  |
| THOMAS BROWNE                                   | ANTHONY ANDREW                  |
| HENRY FEARNE                                    | EDMOND CARTTER                  |
| THOMAS PARKINS                                  | THOMAS —                        |
| M <sup>r</sup> HUSSY                            |                                 |


| <i>Dead</i>            | <i>Dead</i>         |
|------------------------|---------------------|
| WILLIAM GAUNTLETT      | INNOCENT POORE      |
| GILBERT — kild         | EDWARD DUPPER       |
| CHRISTO: Welchman      | ELIZABETH DAVIES    |
| JOHN HILLIARD*         | THOMAS BUWEN        |
| GREGORY HILLIARD       | ANN BARBER          |
| JOHN HILLIARD*         | WILLIAM LUCOTT      |
| WILLIAM RICHARDS       | NICHOLAS — kild     |
| ELIZABETH a maid       | HENRY BRIDGES       |
| Cap: HITCHCOCKE        | HENRY PAYTON        |
| THOMAS KENINSTON       | RICHARD GRIFFIN     |
| Cap: LINCOLNE          | RAPHE HARRISON      |
| CHAD: GULSTONS         | SAMWELL HARVIE      |
| <i>vx</i> GULSTONS     | JOHN BOX            |
| <i>infans</i> GULSTONS | BENIANINE BOX       |
| GEORGE COOKE           | THOMAS servant      |
| RICHARD GOODCHILD      | FRANCES CHAMBERLINE |
| CHRISMUS his child     | BRIDGETT DAMERON.   |
| ELIZABETH MASON        | ISARELL KNOWLES     |
| SYMON WITH             | EDWARD BENDIGE      |
| WHITNEY GUY            | WILLIAM DAVIES      |
| THOMAS BRODBANKE       | JOHN PHILLIPS       |
| WILLIAM BURNHOUSE;     | DANIELL SAUEWELL    |
| JOHN SPARKS            | —                   |
| ROBERT MORGAINE]       | WILLIAM JONES       |
| JOHN LOCKE             | ROBERT BALLS wife   |
| WILLIAM THOMPSON       | ROBERT LEAUER       |
| THOMAS FULHAM          | HUCH NICHCOTT       |
| CUTBERD BROOKS         | JOHN KNIGHT.        |

\* [Sic in orig.]

 UT of the Ship cald the *Furtherance*

JOHN WALKER  
HOSIER  
WILLIAM JACKSON  
WILLIAM APLEBY

JOHN MANBY  
ARTHUR COOKE  
STEVEN

 UT of the *Gods gift*

Mr CLARE master  
WILLIAM BENNETT

 UT of the *Margrett and John.*

Mr LANGLEY  
Mr WRIGHT  
the gunner of the *William and John.*

[1621? *Promise of certain "WALLOONS and FRENCH" to Emigrate to VIRGINIA.*]

---

[IN the centre of a large sheet of paper is written in French, "*We promise my Lord Ambassador of the Most Serene King of Great Britain to go and inhabit in Virginia, a land under His Majesty's obedience, as soon as conveniently may be, and this under the conditions to be carried out in the articles we have communicated to the said Ambassador, and not otherwise, on the faith of which we have unanimously signed this present with our sign manual.*"

[The signatures and the calling of each are appended in the form of a round robin, and in an outer circle the person signing states whether he is married, and the number of his children. *Endorsed by Sir Dudley Carleton, "Signature of such Wallons and French as offer themselves to goe into Verginia."* The names with an \* have only signed their marks. Total 227, including 55 men, 41 women, 129 children, and two servants. As stated above, the original document is in French. The version here given has the authority of Mr. Sainsbury, of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *The signatures are very indistinctly written.*]\*

MOUSNIER DE LA MONTAGNE, medical student ; marrying man.

MOUSNIER DE LA MONTAGNE, apothecary and surgeon ; marrying man.

JACQUE CONNE, tiller of the earth ; wife and two children.

---

\* [The Answer of the Virginia Company is dated Aug. 11, 1621, and a contemporary copy is preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. It is signed by JOHN FERRAR, Deputy. The substance is to the effect that the Company do not conceive any inconvenience, provided the number does not exceed 300, and they take the oath of allegiance to the King and conform to the rules of government established in the Church of England. Cannot recommend the King to aid them with shipping ; the exhausted stock of the Company prevents them from affording any help. Land will be granted to them in convenient numbers in the principal cities, boroughs, and corporations in Virginia.]

- HENRY LAMBERT, woollen draper ; wife.  
\*GEORGE BÉAVA, porter ; wife and one child.  
MICHEL DU PON, hatter ; wife and two children.  
JAN BULLT, labourer ; wife and four children.  
PAUL DE PASAR, weaver ; wife and two children.  
ANTOINE GRENIER, gardener ; wife.  
JEAN GOURDEMAN, labourer ; wife and five children.  
JEAN CAMPION, wool carder ; wife and four children.  
\*JAN DE LA MET, labourer ; young man.  
\*ANTOINE MARTIN ; wife and one child.  
FRANÇOIS FOURDRIN, leather dresser ; young man.  
\*JAN LECA, labourer ; wife and five children.  
THEODORE DUFOUR, draper ; wife and two children.  
\*GILLAIN BROQUE, labourer ; young man.  
GEORGE WAUTRE, musician ; wife and four children.  
\*JAN SAGE, serge maker ; wife and six children.  
\*MARIE FLIT, in the name of her husband, a miller ; wife and two children.  
P. GANTOIS, student in theology ; young man.  
JACQUES DE LECHEILLES, brewer ; marrying man.  
\*JAN LE ROU, printer ; wife and six children.  
\*JAN DE CROY, sawyer ; wife and five children.  
\*CHARLES CHANCY, labourer ; wife and two children.  
\*FRANÇOIS CLITDEU, labourer ; wife and five children.  
\*PHILIPPE CAMPION, draper ; wife and one child.  
\*ROBERT BROQUE, labourer ; young man.  
PHILIPPE DE LE MER, carpenter ; young man.  
\*JEANNE MARTIN ; young girl.  
PIERRE CORNILLE, vine dresser ; young man.  
JAN DE CARPENTRY, labourer ; wife and two children.  
\*MARTIN DE CARPENTIER, brass founder ; young man.  
THOMAS FARNARCQUE, locksmith ; wife and seven children.  
PIERRE GASPAS.  
\*GREGOIRE LE JEUNE, shoemaker ; wife and four children.  
MARTIN FRAMERIE, musician ; wife and one child.



- 
- PIERRE QUESNÉE, brewer ; marrying man.  
PONTUS LE GEAN, bolting-cloth weaver ; wife and three children.  
\*BARTHELEMY DIGAUD, sawyer ; wife and eight children.  
JESSE DE FOREST, dyer ; wife and five children.  
\*NICOLAS DE LE MARLIER, dyer ; wife and two children.  
\*JAN DAMONT, labourer ; wife.  
\*JAN GILLE, labourer ; wife and three children.  
\*JAN DE TROU, wool carder ; wife and five children.  
PHILIPPE MATON, dyer, and two servants ; wife and five children.  
ANTHOINE DE LIELATE, vinedresser ; wife and four children.  
ERNOU CATOIR, wool carder ; wife and five children.  
ANTHOIN DESENDRE, labourer ; wife and one child.  
ABEL DE CREPY, shuttle worker ; wife and four children.  
\*ADRIAN BARBE, dyer ; wife and four children.  
\*MICHEL LEUSIER, cloth weaver ; wife and one child.  
\*JEROME LE ROY, cloth weaver ; wife and four children.  
\*CLAUDE GHISELIN, tailor ; young man.  
\*JAN DE CRENNE, glass maker ? [fritteur] ; wife and one child.  
\*LOUIS BROQUE, labourer ; wife and two children.



[MUSTERS  
OF THE  
INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.  
1624.]





[MUSTERS  
OF THE  
INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.  
1624.]

---

Colledg  
Land  
Henrico



THE MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Colledge:  
Land in Virginia taken the 23<sup>th</sup> of January 1624.

Liuetennt THOMAS OSBORNE arived in the *Bona Nova* November 1619

Servant's

DANIELL SHERLEY aged 30 yeres came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

PEETER JORDEN aged 22 in the *London Marchant* 1620

RICHARD DAVIS aged 16 yeres in the *Jonathan* 1620\*

ROBERT LAPWORTH came in the *Abigaile*

JOHN WATSON came in the *William & Thomas*

EDWARD HOBSON came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

CHRISTOPHER BRANCH came in the *London Marchant*

MARY his wife in the same Shipp

THOMAS his sonne aged 9 Month's

WILLIAM BROWINGE came in the *Bona Nova*

MATHEW EDLOW came in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM WELDON came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

---

\* [The *short rules* here and hereafter in these "Musters," indicate the omission of lists of the stores brought by passengers, given in the original, but omitted here as of no general interest.]

Colledge Land.

FRANCIS WILTON came in the *Jonathan*

EZEKIAH RAUGHTON came in the *Bona Nova*.

MARGRETT his wife in the *Warwick*.

WILLIAM PRICE came in the *Starr*

ROBERT CAMPION came in the *Bona Nova*

LEONARD MOORE came in the *Bona Nova*

THOMAS BAUGH came in the *Supply*

THOMAS PARKER came in the *Neptune*

THEODER MOYSES came in the *London Marchant*

---

Neck-of-Land,  
Corporation of  
Charles Citty.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Neck-of-Land in the Corporation of Charles Citty in Virginia taken the 24<sup>th</sup> of January 1624.

LUKE BOYSE aged 44 yeares arived in the *Edwine* in May 1619

ALLICE his wife arived in the *Bona-Nova* in Aprill 1622

Servant's

ROBERT HOLLAM aged 23 yeares in the *Bonaventure* August 1620

JOSEPH ROYALL aged 22 yeares in the *Charitie* July 1622

---

The MUSTER of JOSUAH CHARD

JOSUAH CHARD aged 36 yeares in the *Seaventure* May 1607

ANN his wife aged 33 yeares in the *Bony besse* August 1623

---

The MUSTER of JOHN DOD's

JOHN DOD's aged 36 yeares in the *Susan Constant* Aprill 1607

JANE his wife aged 40 yeares

---

The MUSTER of WILLIAM VINCENE

WILLIAM VINCENE aged 39 yeares in the *Mary & James*

JOANE his wife aged 42 yeares

Neck-of-Land  
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of THOMAS HARRIS

THOMAS HARRIS aged 38 yeares in the *Prosperous* in May  
ADRIA his wife aged 23 yeares in the *Marmaduke* in November 1621  
ANN WOODLASE their kinswoman aged 7 yeares

Servant's

ELIZABETH aged 15 yeares in the *Margrett & John* 1620

The MUSTER of JOHN PRICE

JOHN PRICE aged 40 yeares in the *Starr* in May  
ANN his wife aged 21 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August 1620  
MARY a Child aged 3 Months

The MUSTER of HUGH HILTON.

HUGH HILTON aged 36 yeares in the *Edwine* in May 1619

The MUSTER of RICHARD TAYLO<sup>r</sup>

RICHARD TAYLOR aged 50 yeares in the *Mary Margrett* September 1608  
DOROTHY his wife aged 21 yeares in the *London Marchaunt* May 1620  
MARY their Child aged 3 months.

Servant's

CHRISTOPHER BROWNE aged 18 yeares in the *Dutie* in May 1620

The MUSTER of THOMAS OAGE

THOMAS OAGE aged 40 yeares in the *Starr* in May  
ANN his wife in the *Neptune* in August 1618  
EDWARD their sonn aged 2 yeares.

Neck-of-Land.  
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT GREENLEAFE

ROBERT GREENLEAFE aged 43 yeres in the *Tryall* August 1610

SUSAN his wife aged 23 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

THOMAS their sonn aged 3 yeres

ANN a daughter aged 22 week's

---

The MUSTER of HENERY COLTMAN

HENERY COLTMAN aged 30 yeres in the *Noah* August 1610

ANN his wife aged 26 yeres in the *London Marchant* May 1620

---

The MUSTER of HUGH PRICE

HUGH PRICE aged 35 years in the *William & John* January 1618

JUDITH his wife aged 24 yeres in the *Marygold* May 1619

JOHN his sonn aged 2 yeres.

---

The MUSTER of THOMAS FARMER

THOMAS FARMER aged 30 yeres in the *Tryall* 1616

---

The MUSTER of THOMAS SHEPPEY

THOMAS SHEPPEY aged 22 yeres in the *Supply* January 1620

---

The MUSTER of ALLEXANDER BRADWAY

ALLEXANDER BRADWAY aged 31 yeres in the *Supply* January 1620

SISLEY his wife aged 28 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

ADRIA their daughter aged 9 Months.



Neck-of-Land.  
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of WILLIAM SHARP

WILLIAM SHARP aged 40 yeres in the *Starr* in May  
 ELIZABETH his wife aged 25 yeres in the *Bonaventure* August 1620  
 ISACK his sonn aged 2 yeres  
 SAMUELL his sonn aged 2 Months  
 Servant's  
 RICHARD VAUSE aged 20 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

---

West & Sherley  
hundred.  
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of West and  
 Sherley Hundred taken the 22<sup>th</sup> of January  
 1624.

RICHARD BIGG's his MUSTER

RICHARD BIGG's aged 41 yeres arived in the *Swann* in August 1610  
 SARAH his wife aged 35 yeres in the *Marygold* May 1618  
 RICHARD theire Sonn aged 3 yeres  
 THOMAS TURNER his Cozen aged 11 yeres in ye *Marygold* 1616  
 SUSAN OLD his Cozen aged 10 yeres in the *Marygold* 1616  
 Servant's  
 JAMES GUY aged 20 yeares in the *Marygold* 1622  
 WILLIAM BROCK aged 26 yeres in the *Margrett* in May 1622  
 EDWARD TEMPLE age 20 yeres in the *Margrett* May 1622  
 MARY PEETERS aged 16 yeres in the *London Marchant* May 1620

---

WILLIAM BAYLEYS MUSTER

WILLIAM BALEY aged 41 yeares in the *Prosperous* in May 1610  
 MARY his wife aged 24 yeres in the *George* 1617  
 THOMAS his Sonn aged 4 yeares

West &  
Sherley  
hundred.

ROBERT PARTINS MUSTER

ROBERT PARTIN aged 36 yeares in the *Blessinge* in June 1609

MARGRETT his wife aged 36 in the *George* 1617

|         |                  |   |                |
|---------|------------------|---|----------------|
| ROBERT  | } their Children | { | aged 4 Months. |
| AVIS    |                  |   | aged 5 yeares. |
| REBECCA |                  |   | aged 2 yeares. |

Servant's

THOMAS HALE aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1623 in October

ELLIN COOKE aged 25 yeares in the *London Marchant* June 1620

---

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD'S MUSTER

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD aged 30 yeares in the *Tryall* in June 1620

|              |             |   |                                         |
|--------------|-------------|---|-----------------------------------------|
| JOHN HIGGINS | } his ptn's | { | aged 21 yeres in the <i>George</i> 1616 |
| RICE HOWE    |             |   | aged 26 yeres in the <i>Gifte</i> 1618  |

Servant's

MATHEW GLOSTER aged 20 yeres in the *Warwick* 1621

WILLIAM TOTLE aged 18 yeres in the *George* 1623

JOHN CANON aged 20 yeres in the *Abigaile* 1622

---

The MUSTER of AMIAS BOLTE]

AMIAS BOLTE aged 23 ycares in the *Neptune* in August 1618

---

The MUSTER of JOHN COLLINS

JOHN COLLINS aged 30 yeares in the *Suply* 1620

SUSAN his wife aged 40 yeres in the *Treasuror* 1613

ANN VSHER aged 8 yeares born heare

West &  
Sherley  
hundred.

The MUSTER of HENERY BENSON

HENERY BENSON aged 40 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August  
1620

NICHOLAS BLACKMAN his ptner aged 40 in the same Shipp

---

West & Sherley  
hundred.  
Charles Cittie

m' THOMAS PAWLETT'S MUSTER

THOMAS PAWLETT aged 40 yeares in the *Neptune* in August 1618  
Servant's

JOHN TRUSSELL aged 19 yeres in the *Southampton* 1622

---

The MUSTER of WILLIAM ASKEW

WILLIAM ASKEW aged 30 yeares in the *Prosperous* in May 1610

---

The MUSTER of REBECCA ROSE Widdow

REBECCA ROSE aged 50 yeares in the *Marygold* in May 1619

MARMADUKE HILL } Children { aged 11 yeares } in the same Shipp  
JANE HILL } { aged 14 yeares }

---

The MUSTER of m's MARY MADDISON Widdow

MARY MADDISON aged 30 yeares in the *Treasuror* 1618

KATHERIN LAYDEN a Child. aged 7 yeares

Servant's

JAMES WATSON aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1623

ROGER LEWES aged 19 yeares in the *Edwin* in May 1617

West & Sherley  
hundred.  
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT\* BAGWELL *et c.*

HENERY\* BAGWELL aged 35 yeares in the *Deliuerance* 1608  
SYMON TURGIS aged 30 yeares in the *William & Thomas* 1618

Servant's

RANDALL BAWDE aged 30 yeares in the *Due Returne* 1623  
CHARLES aged 19 yeares in the *Jacob* 1624

---

Sherley hundred.  
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT MILNER *et c.*

ROBERT MILNER aged 24 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August 1620  
JOHN PASSEMAN aged 29 yeares in the *Jonathan* May 1620  
JENKIN OSBORN aged 24 yeares in the *George* 1617  
WILLIAM WESTON aged 25 yeares in the *Jonathan* May 1620

---

The MUSTER of JOHN THROGMORTON *et c.*

JOHN THROGMORTON aged 24 yeares in ye *William & Thomas* 1618  
CHYNA BOYSE aged 26 yeares in the *Georg* in May 1617

Servant's

EDWARD SPARSHOTT aged 31 yeares in the *Scafloure* 1621  
FRANCIS DOWNING aged 24 yeares in the *Returne* March 1624  
ELLIS RIPPING aged 23 yeares in the *Returne* 1624

---

The MUSTER of ROGER RATLIFE

ROGER RATLIFE aged 44 yeares in the *Georg* in May 1619  
ANN his wife aged 40 in the *George* in May 1619  
ISACK his Sonn aged 9 Months

---

\* [So in the original. It will have been observed, that generally the name in the *heading* is the same as the first name in the list.]

Sherley hundred.  
Charles Cittie      The MUSTER of NATHANIELL TATAM  
NATHANIELL TATAM aged 20 yeares in the *George* May 1619

---

The MUSTER of m's KATHERINE BENETT Widdow  
KATHERINE BENETT aged 24 yeres in the *Abigall* 1622  
WILLIAM BENETT her sonn aged 3 week's  
                                                Servant's  
RANDALL CREW aged 20 yeres in the *Charles* 1621

---

DEAD at WEST & SHERLEY. and at SHERLEY HUNDRED.  
1624.

ANDREW DUDLEY, came in the *Trucloue* 1622  
RAPH FREEMAN. in the *Margett and John* 1622  
m' WILLIAM BENET Minister in the *Seafoure* 1621  
Capt ISACK MADDESON  
JAMES CROWDER in the *Returne* 1623  
DANIELL VIERO in the *George* 1623  
BARNARD JACKSON in the *Margrett & John* 1623  
THOMAS WESTON in the *George* 1623  
JAMES ROLFE Liuetenēt GIBB's Man  
JOHN MICHAELL  
FRANCIS      Capt MADISONS Man.      } slaine by the Indians.

---

Jordans  
Jorney.  
Charles  
Cittie      The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of JORDANS JORNEY  
                                                taken the 21<sup>th</sup> of January 1624

The MUSTER of m' WILLIAM FERRAR & m's JORDAN  
WILLIAM FERRAR aged 31 yeares in the *Neptune* in August 1618  
SISLEY JORDAN aged 24 yeres in the *Swan* in August 1610

Jordans Journey.  
Charles Cittie

MARY JORDAN her daughter aged 3 yeares }  
MARGRETT JORDAN aged 1 yeare } borne heare.  
TEMPERANCE BALEY aged 7 yeares }

Servant's

WILLIAM DAWSON aged 25 yeres in the *Discoverie* March 1621  
ROBERT TURNER aged 26 yeres in the *Tryall* June 1619  
JOHN HELY aged 24 yeares in the *Charles* November 1621  
ROGER PRESTON aged 21 yeares in the *Discoverie* March 1621  
ROBERT MANUELL aged 25 yeres in the *Charles* November 1621  
THOMAS WILLIAMS aged 24 yeares in the *Dutie* May 1618  
RICHARD JOHNSON aged 22 yeares in the *Southampton* 1622  
WILLIAM HATFEILD aged in the *Southampton* 1622  
JOHN PEAD 35 yeares old in the same Shipp  
JOHN FREAME aged 16 yeares in the same Shipp

---

The MUSTER of THOMAS PALMER

THOMAS PALMER arived in the *Tyger* November 1621  
JOANE his wife in the same Shipp  
PRISILLA her daughter aged xj yeares

Servant's

RICHARD ENGLISH aged xj yeares in the *James* 1622

---

The MUSTER of ROBERT FISHER

ROBERT FISHER arived in the *Elsabeth* May 1611  
KATHERINE his wife in the *Marmaduk* October 1621  
SISLY there daughter aged 1 yeare

Servant's

IDYE HALLIERS a Maid servant aged 30 yeares in y<sup>e</sup> *Jonathan* 1619

Jordans Journey  
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of JOHN CLAYE

JOHN CLAYE arived in the *Treasuror* February 1613

ANN his wife in the *Ann* August 1623

Servant's

WILLIAM NICHOLL'S aged 26 yeres in the *Dutie* in May 1619

---

The MUSTER of CHRISTOPHER SAFFORD

CHRISTOPHER SAFFORD arived in the *Treasuror* 1613

JOHN GIBB'S his ptner in the *Supply* 1619

Servant's

HENERY LANE aged 20 yeres in the *Southampton* 1623

---

The MUSTER of HENERY WILLIAMS

HENERY WILLIAMS arived in the *Treasuror* 1613

SUSAN his wife in the *William & Thomas* 1618

---

The MUSTER of WILLIAM BRANLIN

WILLIAM BRANLIN arived in the *Margrett & John* 1620

ANN his wife in the *Trueloue* 1622

---

The MUSTER of JOHN FLUDD

JOHN FLUDD arived in the *Swan* 1610

MARGETT his wife in the *Supply* 1620

FRANCES FINCH her daughter in the *Suply* 1620

WILLIAM FLUDD his sonn aged 3 week's.

Jordans Journey.  
Charles, Citty     The MUSTER of THOMAS CHAPMAN\*

THOMAS CHAPMAN arived in the *Tryall* 1610

ANN his wife in the *George* 1617

THOMAS his sonn aged 2 yeare

ANN their daughter aged 6 weck's

---

The MUSTER of JOSEPH BULL

JOSEPH BULL arived in the *Abigaile* 1622

---

The MUSTER of JOHN DAVIES *ē*.

JOHN DAVIES arived in the *George* 1617

WILLIAM EMERSON his ptner in the *Sampson* 1618

Servant's

WILLIAM POPLETON aged     in the *James* 1622

EUSTICE DOWNES aged 25 yeares in the *Abigall* 1622

---

The MUSTER of THOMAS CAWSEY.

THOMAS CAWSEY arived in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

---

The MUSTER of THOMAS IRONMONGER

THOMAS IRONMONGER arived in the

---

The MUSTER of RICHARD MILTON

RICHARD MILTON arived in the *Suply* 1620

---

\* [The fifth letter of this name is not clear; the word begins with an ascending letter, and *might* be read as CHAPLAIN; but it is certainly CHAPMAN in the next line.]



Jordans Journey. The MUSTER of NATHANIELL CAWSEY  
Charles Cittie

NATHANIELL CAWSEY arived in the *Phœnix* 1607

THOMASINE his wife in the *Lyon* 1609

Servant's

EDWARD DENISON aged 22 yeares } arived in the *Trueloue* 1623  
JAMES BONNER aged 20 yeares }

JAMES DORE age 19 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1621

LAURANCE EVANS aged 15 yeares in the *James* 1622

JOANE WINSCOMB aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1618

---

DEAD at JORDANS JORNEY 1624

LIDIA SHERLEY came in the *George* 1623

SUSAN SHERLEY an Infant.

---

Chaplains The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of CHAPLAINS  
Choise. CHOYSE and the *Trueloucs* Company taken the  
Charles  
Cittie 21<sup>th</sup> January 1624

The MUSTER of Ensigne ISACK CHAPLAINE

ISACK CHAPLAINE arived in the *Starr* 1610

MARY his wife in the *James* 1622

JOHN CHAPLAINE his kinsman aged 15 yeares in the *James* 1622

Servant's

ROBERT HUDSON aged 30 yeares } arived in the *James* 1622  
HENERY THORNE aged 18 yeares }  
JOHN DUFFILL aged 14 yeares }

IVIE BANTON a Maid servant

ANN MIGHILL a Maid servant arived in the *George* 1619

Chaplains Choise.      The MUSTER of WALTER PRICE *℥*.  
Charles Cittle

WALTER PRICE arived in the *Wittm & Thomas* 1618

HENERY TURNER arived in the *John & Francis* 1615

Servant's

EDWARD FALLOWES aged 30 yeares in the *Hopewell* 1623

---

The MUSTER of THOMAS KEIE

THOMAS KEIE aged 30 ariued in the *Prosperous* June 1619

SARAH his wife in the *Trueloue* 1622

---

The MUSTER of JOHN BROWNE

JOHN BROWNE aged 28 yeares in the *Bona Nova* Aprill 1621

---

The MUSTER of JOHN TREHEARNE

JOHN TREHEARNE aged 33 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

---

The MUSTER of DAVID JONES'

DAVID JONES aged 22 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

---

The MUSTER of JOHN BOX

JOHN BOX aged 23 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

---

Murderers for the forte..... 3

DEAD at CHAPLINS CHOISE 1624.

HENERY WILSON came in the *Trueloue* 1622 slaine by y<sup>e</sup> Indians  
NICHOLAS SUTTON in the *James* 1622 slaine by the Indians  
NICHOLAS BALDWIN in the *Trueloue* 1622 slaine by the Indians  
WILLIAM BARNETT in the *Trueloue* 1623.

---

Pierseys  
hundred. The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of PEIRSEYS HUN  
DRED taken the 20<sup>th</sup> of January 1624.

SAMUELL SHARPE arived in the *Seaventure* 1609  
ELIZABETH his wife in the *Margrett and John* 1621  
Servant's  
HENERY CARMAN aged 23 yeares in the *Duty* 1620

---

The MUSTER of m' GRIVELL POOLEY Minister  
GRIVELL POOLEY arived in the *James* 1622  
Servant's  
JOHN CHAMBERS aged 21 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1622  
CHARLES MAGNER aged 16 yeres in the *George* 1623

---

The MUSTER of HUMFREY KENT  
HUMFREY KENT arived in the *George* 1619  
JOANE his wife in the *Tyger* 1621  
MARGRETT ARRUNDELL aged 9 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1621  
Servant's  
CHRISTOPHER BEANE aged 40 yeares in the *Neptune* 1618

Pierseys  
hundred.      The MUSTER of THOMAS DOUGHTIE  
THOMAS DOUGHTIE arived in the *Marigold* 1619  
ANN his wife in the *Marmaduke* 1621

---

The MUSTER of EDWARD AUBORN  
EDWARD AUBORN arived in the *Jonathan* 1620

---

The MUSTER of WILLIAM BAKER  
WILLIAM BAKER arived in the *Jonathan* 1609

---

The MUSTER of JOHN WOODSON  
JOHN WOODSON } in the *George* 1619  
SARAH his wife }

---

The MUSTER of EDWARD THRENORDEN  
EDWARD THRENORDEN arived in the *Diana* 1619  
ELIZABETH his wife in the *George* 1619

---

The MUSTER of NICHOLAS BALY  
NICHOLAS BALY arived in the *Jonathan* 1620  
ANN his wife in the *Marmaduk* 1621

---

The MUSTER of JOHN LIPPS  
JOHN LIPPS arived in the *London Marchannt* 1621

---

Pierseys hundred.

The MUSTER of m' ABRAHAM PEIRSEYS Servant's.

|                                                                    | yeres.  |   |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------|---------|---|
| THOMAS LEA .....                                                   | aged 50 | } |
| ANTHONY PAGITT .....                                               | 35      |   |
| SALOMAN JACKMAN .....                                              | 30      |   |
| JOHN DAVIES aged .....                                             | 45      |   |
| CLEMENT ROPER .....                                                | 25      |   |
| JOHN BATES aged .....                                              | 24      |   |
| THOMAS ABBE.....                                                   | 20      |   |
| THOMAS BROOK'S .....                                               | 23      |   |
| WILLIAM JONES .....                                                | 23      |   |
| PEETER JONES.....                                                  | 24      |   |
| PIERCE WILLIAMS .....                                              | 23      |   |
| ROBERT GRAUES.....                                                 | 30      |   |
| EDWARD HUBBERSTEAD .....                                           | 26      |   |
| JOHN LATHROP .....                                                 | 25      |   |
| THOMAS CHAMBERS .....                                              | 24      |   |
| WALTER JACKSON .....                                               | 24      |   |
| HENERY SANDERS .....                                               | 20      |   |
| WILLIAM ALLEN .....                                                | 22      |   |
| GEORG DAWSON .....                                                 | 24      |   |
| } arived in the <i>Southampton</i> 1623                            |         |   |
| JOHN VPTON aged 26 in the <i>Bona nova</i> 1622                    |         |   |
| JOHN BAMFORD aged 23 yeres in the <i>James</i> 1622                |         |   |
| WILLIAM GARRETT aged 22 in the <i>George</i> 1619                  |         |   |
| THOMAS SAWELL aged 26 in the <i>George</i> 1619                    |         |   |
| HENERY ROWINGE aged 25 yeres in the <i>Temperance</i> 1621         |         |   |
| NATHANIELL THOMAS aged 23 yeres in the <i>Temperance</i> 1621      |         |   |
| RICHARD BROADSHAW aged 20 yeres in the same Shipp                  |         |   |
| ROBERT OKLEY aged 19 yeres in the <i>William &amp; Thomas</i> 1618 |         |   |
| Negro                                                              | }       |   |
| Negro                                                              |         |   |
| Negro                                                              |         |   |
| Negro                                                              |         |   |
| } 4 Men                                                            |         |   |

Pierseys hundred.

ALLICE THOROWDEN } maid servant's arived in the *Southampton* 1623  
 KATHERINE LEMAN }

Negro Woman.

Negro Woman and a yong Child of hers.

S' SAMUELL ARGALL'S Cattell

DEAD      at PEIRSEYS HUNDRED      Anno Dñi 1624

JOHN LINICKER.

EDWARD CARLOWE.

ROBERT HUSSYE.

JACOB LARBEE.

JOHN ENGLISH.

CHRISTOPHER LEES Wife.

ELIZABETH JONES.

Pasbehayghs  
 Corporation  
 of James  
 City

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of PASBEHAYS &  
 the MAINE taken the 30<sup>th</sup> of January 1624 belong-  
 ing to the Corporation of James City

ADAM DIXON arived in the *Margrett & John*

JOSEPH RYALE arived in the *William & Thomas*

GEORGE FRIER arived in the *William & Thomas*

VRSULA his wife in the *London Marchant*

ALLEN KENISTON arived in the *Margrett & John*

ROBERT PARAMOUR arived in the *Swan*

WILLIAM KEMP arived in the *George*

MARGRETT his wife in the *George*

ANTHONY his Sonn aged 7 week's

RICHARD BRIDGWATTER arived in the *London Marchant*

ISBELL his wife in the same Shipp

HUGH HAWARD arived in the *Starr*

SUSAN his wife in the *George*.

Pasbehaighs  
James City

HENERY TURNER arived in the *London Marchannt*

JOSEPH CREW arived in the *London Marchannt*

THOMAS JONES arived in the *London Marchannt*

MARGRETT his wife in the same Shipp

EDWARD BOURBICTH in the *London Marchannt*

REVOLL MORCOCK arived in the *Fonathan*

ELIZABETH his wife

THOMAS his Sonne aged 1 yeare.

EDWARD FISHER arived in the *Fonathan*

SARAH his wife in the *Warwick*

EDWARD KILDALE her sonn aged 6 ycares

CLARE REN a girle aged 10 yeares.

JOHN MOONE arived in the *Returne* 1623

Servant's.

JULIAN HALLERS aged 19 ycares

GILES MARTIN aged 23 ycares

CLINION RUSH aged 13 ycares

} in the *Trueloue* 1623

RICHARD SMITH arived in the *London Marchannt*

The MUSTER of the Governors Men at Pasbehaighs

THOMAS JORDEN aged 24 came in the *Diana*.

JOHN MILNHOUSE aged 36 in the *London Marchannt*

RICHARD SANDERS aged 25 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

GRIFFIN WINNE aged 28 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

ARTHURE CHANDLER aged 19 in the *Fonathan*.

WILLIAM DORRELL aged 18 in the *Trueloue*.

CHRISTOPHER RIPPING 22 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

THOMAS OSBORN aged 18 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

GEORGE NELSON aged 19 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

FRANCIS BUTLER aged 18 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

Pasbehaighs  
James City

THOMAS BLANCK'S aged 17 in the *Francis Bonaventure.*

HENERY DOWTIE aged 19 in the *Jonathan.*

JOHN SWARBECK came in the \_\_\_\_\_

the Maine.  
James City.

THOMAS MARLOE came in the *Bona Nova.*

THOMAS BUNN

BRIDGITT his wife

THOMAS his sonn aged 1 yeare

Servant's

JOHN SMITH aged 30 yeares    }  
THOMAS SMITH aged 16 yeres } in the *Abigaile*

THOMAS JONES aged 35 in the *Bona Nova*

JAMES ROBESONN aged 35 in the *Swan.*

ELIZABETH HODGES a Maid servant in the *Abigaile*

THOMAS SWINHOW came in the *Diana.*

Servant's

LAWRANCE SMALEPAGE aged 20 yeres in the *Abigaile*

JOHN CARTER came in the *Prosperous.*

DAVID ELLIS in the *Mary Margrett*

MARGRETT his wife in the *Margrett & John*

JAMES TOOKE arived in the \_\_\_\_\_

WILLIAM BINK'S came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *George*

MICHAELL BATT came in the *Hercules.*

ELLIN his wife in the *Warwick.*

ROBERT LINCE came in the *Treasuror.*

HUGH BALDWINE came in the *Tryall*

SUSAN his wife in the \_\_\_\_\_



the Maine.  
James Citty

ROBERT SCOTCHMORE came in the *George* 1623  
THOMAS KNISTON cane [KENISTON came] in the *George* 1623

Servant's

ROGER KIDD aged 24 yeares in the *George* 1623

ROBERT CHOLMLE ..... } came in the *Charitie*  
JAMES STANDISH..... }

The MUSTER of DOCTO' POTT's Men in the MAINE

THOMAS LEISTER aged 33 yeares  
ROGER STANLEY aged 27  
THOMAS PRITCHARD aged 28  
HENERY CROCKER aged 34  
THOMAS CROSSE aged 22  
JOHN TRYE aged 20  
WALTER BEARE aged 28

} came in the *Abigaille* 1620

RANDALL HOLT aged 18 yeares in the *George* 1620

The rest of his servant's, Provisions, Amunition &ct. at JAMES CITY.

DEAD at PASBEHAIGHS & in the MAINE 1624.

JOACHIM ANNDREWS.

HENERY SCOTT.

RICHARD } 2 Men of m' BUNNS.  
RICHARD }

James  
Citty The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of JAMES CITTIE  
taken the 24<sup>th</sup> of January 1624

The MUSTER of S<sup>t</sup> FRANCIS WYATT K<sup>t</sup> &ct.

S<sup>t</sup> FRANCIS WYATT K<sup>t</sup> Governo' *℞c.* came in the *George* 1621

Servant's

CHRISTOPHER COOKE aged 25 in the *George* 1621

James City.

GEORG HALL aged 13 in the *Suply* 1620  
 JONATHAN GILES 21 in the *Triall* 1619  
 JOHN MATHEMAN 19 in the *Fonathan* 1619  
 JANE DAVIS 24 in the *Abigaile* 1622

---

The MUSTER of S<sup>r</sup> GEORGE YEARLEY K<sup>t</sup> &ct.

S<sup>r</sup> GEORGE YEARLLEY K<sup>t</sup> *℥*. came in the *Deliverance* 1609  
 TEMPERANCE LADY YEARLLEY came in the *Faulcon* 1608  
 m' ARGALL YEARLLEY aged 4 yeares  
 m' FRANCIS YEARLLEY aged 1 yeare  
 m's ELIZABETH YEARLLEY aged 6 yeres } Children borne here

Servant's at JAMES CITY

RICHARD GREGORY aged 40  
 ANTHONY JONES 26  
 THOMAS DUNN 14  
 THOMAS PHILDUST 15 } came in the *Temperance* 1620  
 THOMAS HATCH 17 in the *Duty* 1619  
 ROBERT PEAKE 22 in the *Margrett & John* 1623  
 WILLIAM STRANGE 18 in the *George* 1619  
 ROGER THOMPSON 40 in *London Marchant* 1620  
 ANN his wife  
 RICHARD ARRUNDELL in the *Abigall* 1620  
 GEORG DEVERILL 18 in the *Temperance* 1620  
 THOMAS BARNETT 16 in the *Elsabeth* 1620  
 THEOPHILUS BERISTON 23 in the *Treasuror* 1614  
 Negro Men. 3  
 Negro Wocmen. 5.  
 SUSAN HALL in the *William & Thomas* 1618  
 ANN WILLIS in the *Temperance* 1620  
 ELIZABETH ARRUNDELL in the *Abigall* 1620.

The rest of his servant's at HOG ILAND.

James City. The MUSTER of DOCTO' JOHN POTT

Docto' JOHN POTT ..... } arived in the *George* 1620  
 m's ELIZABETH POTT ..... }

Servant's.

RICHARD TOWNSHEND aged 19 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1620  
 THOMAS WILSON aged 27 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1620  
 OSMOND SMITH aged 17 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1620  
 SUSAN BLACKWOOD a Maid servant in the *Abigaile* 1622

The MUSTER of CAPT' ROGER SMITH

Cap<sup>t</sup> ROGER SMITH came in the *Abigaile* 1620  
 m's JOANE SMITH came in the *Blessinge*  
 ELIZABETH SALTER aged 7 yeares came in the *Seafloure*  
 ELIZABETH ROLFE aged 4 yeares } borne in Virginia.  
 SARAH MACOCK aged 2 yeares. }

Servant's

CHARLES WALLER aged 22 came in the *Abigaile* 1620  
 CHRISTOPHER BANKUS aged 19 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1622  
 HENERY BOOTH aged 20 in the *Dutie*  
 HENERY LACTON aged 18 yeares in the *Hopwell* 1623

The rest of his men their Provisions Armes &c. Over the Watter.

The MUSTER of CAPT' RAPH HAMOR

Cap<sup>t</sup> RAPH HAMOR  
 m's ELIZABETH HAMOR  
 JEREMY CLEMENT } her Children.  
 ELIZABETH CLEMENT }

Servant's

JOHN LIGHTFOOTE in the *Seaventure*  
 FRANCIS GIBB'S a boy in the *Seaflower*.  
 ANN ADDAMS a Maid servant.

The rest of his servant's, Provisions Armes &c. at HOG-ILAND.

James Citty      The MUSTER of CAP<sup>T</sup> WILLIAM PIERCE

Cap<sup>t</sup> WILLIAM PIERCE came in the *Sea-venture*

m's JONE PIERCE his wife in the *Blessinge*

Servant's

THOMAS SMITH aged 17 yeares in the *Abigaile*

HENERY BRADFORD aged 35 yeres in the *Abigaile*

ESTER EDERIFE a maid servant in the *Fonathan*

ANGELO a Negro Woman in the *Treasuror*.

The rest of his servant's ; Provisions, Armes, Munition &ct at  
MULBERRY ISLAND.

---

The MUSTER of m' ABRAHAM PEIRSEY Marchannt

m' ABRAHAM PEIRSEY came in the *Susan* 1616

ELIZABETH his daughter aged 15 yeres }  
MARY his daughter aged 11 yeres } came in the *Southampton* 1623

Servant's.

CHRISTOPHER LEE aged 30 yeres

RICHARD SERIEANT aged 36 yeres } came in the *Southampton* 1623.

ALICE CHAMBERS } maid servant's.

ANNIS SHAW }

The rest at Peirseys Hundred.

---

The MUSTER of m' EDWARD BLANEY.

m' EDWARD BLANEY came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

Servant's

ROBERT BEW aged 20 came in the *Dutic*.

JOHN RUSSELL aged 19 in the *Bona Nova*.

The rest of his Servant's Armes &ct at his' Plantacon Over ye Watter.

---

ROBERT POOLE came in the

---

JAMES HICMOTT came in the *Bonaventure*

his wife in the

---

James Cittie.

JOHN SOUTHERN came in the *George* 1620

Servant's.

THOMAS CRUST aged      came in the *George* 1620

RANDALL SMALEWOOD came in the

GEORGE GRAUE came in the *Seaventure*

ELNOR his wife in the *Susan*

JOHN GRAUE their sonne aged 10 yeares

REBECCA SNOW } her daughters.

SARA SNOW

EDWARD CADGE came in the *Marmaduke*

NATHANIELL JEFFREYS came in the *Gift*.

JOHN JACKSON came in the

JOHN JACKSON his sonne aged 9 yeares

GERCIAN BUCK aged 10 yeares

THOMAS ALNUTT came in the *Gifte*

his wife in the *Marygold*

Servant's.

ROGER ROED'S aged 20 yeares in the *Bony bess*.

PEETER LANGMAN came in the *William & Thomas*.

MARY his wife came in the

PEETER ASCAM her sonne aged 1 yeares

ABIGAILE ASCAM her daughter aged 4 yeres.

BENOMY BUCK aged 8 yeres

PELEG BUCK aged 4 yeres

Servant's

ABRAHAM PORTER aged 36 yeares in the

THOMAS SAWIER aged 23 yeares in the

m' JOHN BURROWES came in the

BRIDGETT his wife

MARA BUCK aged 13 yeares

James City.

Servant's

JOHN COOKE aged 27 yeares  
NICHOLAS GOULDFINCH aged 19 yeres  
JOHN BRADSTON ~~aged 18 yeres\*~~  
THOMAS THOROWGOOD aged 17 yeres  
ELLIAS GAILE aged 14 yeares  
ANDREW HOWELL aged 13 yeres  
ANN ASHLEY aged 19 yeres

—  
The Cattell belonging to m' BUCKS Children

ELIZABETH SOOTHEY came in the *Southampton*  
ANN SOOTHEY her daughter

—  
JOHN JEFFERSON came in the *Bona Nova*  
WALGRAUE MARK's in the *Margrett & John*.

—  
WILLIAM MUTCH came in the *Fonathan*  
MARGERY his wife in the *George* 1623

—  
RICHARD STEEPHENS came in the *George* 1623

Servant's.

WASSELL RAYNER aged 28 yeres came in the  
THOMAS SPILLMAN aged 28 yeres in the *George* 1623  
EDWARD PRISE aged 29 yeres in the *George* 1623  
JOANE RAYNER wife of WASSELL RAYNER

—  
GEORGE MINIFIE arived in the *Samuell* July 1623

Servant's

JOHN GRIFFIN aged 26 yeares in the *William & John* 1624  
EDWARD WILLIAMS aged 26 yeres came in the same Shipp.

—  
JOHN BARNETT aged 26 yeres came in the *Fonathan* 1620

---

\* [Thus erased in the original.]

James Ileand

JOHN STOAK'S } came in the *Warwick*.  
ANN his wife }

RICHARD TREE came in the *George*  
JOHN his Sonne aged 12 yeres

Servant's  
SILVESTER BULLEN aged 28 yeres came in the

With LASEY } came in the *Southampton* 1624  
SUSAN his wife }

JOHN WEST came in the *Bony bess*  
THOMAS CROMPE came in the

JOHN GREEVETT came in the  
ELLIN his wife in the

THOMAS PASSMORE } came in the *George*.  
JANE his wife }

Servant's.  
THOMAS KERFITT aged 24 yeares in the *Hopwell*  
ROBERT JULIAN aged 20 yeares in the *Jacob*.  
JOHN BUCKMUSTER aged 20 yeres in the *Hopwell*.

CHRISTOPHER HALL came in the

ROBERT FITT came in the *George*.  
ANN his wife in the *Abigaile*

GEORGE ONION came in the *Francis bona venture*.  
ELIZABETH his wife in the same Shipp.  
FRANCIS PALL a boy aged 6 yeares  
THOMAS PALL a boy aged 4 yeres

JOHN HALL came in the *John & Francis*.  
SUSAN his wife in the *London Marchant*

James Iland.

ROBERT MARSHALL came in the *George*  
ANN his wife in the same Shipp

THOMAS GRUBB came in the *George*

JOHN OSBORN came in the  
MARY his wife in the

WILLIAM SPENCER came in the *Sarah*.  
ALLICE his wife in the  
ALLICE their daughter aged 4 yeres.

THOMAS GRAYE came in the  
MARGRETT his wife in the  
WILLIAM their son aged 3 yeres  
JONE their daughter aged 6 yeres.

GABRIELL HOLLAND came in the *John & Francis*.  
REBECCA his wife in the same Shipp

JOSIAS TANNER aged 24 yeres came in the  
ANDREW RAILEY came in the  
WILLIAM COOKSEY  
THOMAS BAGLEN  
WILLIAM CARTER

JOHN JOHNSON  
ANN his wife  
JOHN his son aged 1 year  
ANN his daughter aged 4 yeres  
ALICE KEAN a Maid servant.

JOHN HITCHY  
THOMAS DE LA MAIOR.





Neck of Land neare  
James Citty

THOMAS BENETT came in the *Bona Nova*

MARGERY his wife in the *Gift*

SARAH BROMEDG a Child of 2 yeares old.

JOHN REDDISH came in the

m' ALNUTT and his servant here Planted reconed before in the Muster  
of JAMES CITTIE.

---

DEAD in this Plantacon 1624

a Man servant of m' KINGSMELL'S.

---

LIUING

RICHARD PIERCE } came in the *Neptune*.  
ELIZABETH his wife }

---

Archers Hope  
James Citty

THOMAS BRANSBY came in the *Charitie*  
Servant's

NICHOLAS GREENHILL aged 24 yeres }  
CHADWALLADER JONES aged 22 yeres } came in the *Marmaduk* 1623  
ROBERT CREW aged 23 yeres }

---

JOHN ELLISON came in the *Prosperous*  
ELLIN his wife in the *Charitie*

Servant's

JOHN BADELEY aged 24 yeres came in the *Hopwell* 1623

---

THOMAS FARLEY came in the *Ann* 1623

JANE his wife in the same Shipp.

ANN a Child

Servant's

NICHOLAS SHOTTEN aged 40 yeres in the *Ann* 1623

---

Archers Hope.  
James Citty

JOSEPH JOHNSON came in the *William & Thomas*

MARGRETT his wife in the *Abigaile*

GEORGE PROUSE came in the *Diana*

---

DEAD at ARCHERS HOPE 1624

GEORGE ELLISON a Child

a Maid servant of m' BRANSBYES.

WILLIAM BROWNE.

---

Burrows Hill  
James Citty

m' BURROWES and six of his men w<sup>ch</sup> are planted heare are recofied,  
w<sup>th</sup> their Armes Provisions &c, at JAMES CITTIE

JOHN SMITH came in the *Elizabeth* 1611

SUSANNA his wife in the *Bona Nova* 1619

FRANCIS SMITH his sonne aged 1 yere

Servant's

JOHN ELLATT aged 15 yeres in the *Margrett & John* 1621

---

GEORGE PELTON came in the *Furtherance* 1622

---

RICHARD RICHARD'S came in the *London Marchant* 1620

RICHARD DOLPHINBE came in the *Guift* 1618

---

Paces Paines  
James Citty

JOHN PROCTOR came in the *Seaventure* 1607

ALLIS his wife in the *George* 1621

Servant's

RICHARD GROUE aged 30 yeres in the *George* 1623

EDWARD SMITH aged 20 in the *George* 1621

WILLIAM NAYLE aged 15 in the *Ann* 1623

---

PHETTIPLACE CLOSE came in the *Starr* 1608

DANIELL WATTKINS in the *Charles* 1621

Servant's

MARTIN DEMON aged 15 yeres in the *George* 1617

JOHN SKINNER in the *Marmaduk* 1621

---

Paces Paines  
James Citty

THOMAS GATES came in the *Swan* 1609

ELIZABETH his wife in the *Warwick*. 1620

WILLIAM BEDFORD in the *James* 1621

FRANCIS CHAPMAN came in the *Starr* 1608

---

[C]ap<sup>t</sup> Smiths Plant. The MUSTER of CAP<sup>t</sup> ROGER SMITHS men  
James Citty Over y<sup>e</sup> Watter

FRANCIS FOWLER aged 23 yeres

CHRISTOPHER LAWSON

ALCE his wife

CHRISTOPHER REDHEAD aged 24

STEPHEN WEBB aged 25 yeres

JOHN BUTTERFEILD aged 23 yeres

WILLIAM BAKER aged 24 yeres

RICHARD ALFORD aged 26 yeres

THOMAS HARVIE aged 24 yeres

THOMAS MOLTON aged 25 yeres

---

m<sup>r</sup> Blaneys Plant. The MUSTER of m<sup>r</sup> EDWARD BLANEYS Men  
James Citty Ouer y<sup>e</sup> Watter.

RICE WATKINS aged 30 yeres came in the *Francis bonaventure*.

NATHANIELL FLOID aged 24 in the *Bona Nova*.

GEORG ROGERS 23 .....

JOHN SHELLEY 23 .....

THOMAS OTTOWELL 40 .....

THOMAS CROUCH 40 .....

ROBERT SHEPPEARD 20 in the *Hopwell*.

WILLIAM SAWIER 18 in the *Hopwell*.

ROBERT CHAUNTRIE 19 in the *George*

m<sup>r</sup> Blaneys Plant.  
James City

WILLIAM HARTLEY 23 in the *Charles*  
LAWLEY DAMPORT 29 in the *Duty*  
WILLIAM WARD 20 in the *Fonathan*  
JEREMY WHITE 20 in the *Tyger*  
JOHN HACKER 17 in the *Hopwell*  
ROBERT WHITMORE 22 in the *Duty*

Cap<sup>t</sup> Mathews Plant  
James City

Cap<sup>t</sup> SAMUELL MATHEWS came in the *Southampton* 1622  
m<sup>r</sup> DAVID SAND'S Minister came in the *Bonaventure* 1620

Servant's.

|                                                        |   |                                     |
|--------------------------------------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| ROBERT MATHEWS aged 24                                 | } | cam                                 |
| ROGER WILLIAMS..... 20                                 |   |                                     |
| SAMUELL DAVIES..... 18                                 | } | came in the <i>Southampton</i> 1622 |
| HENERY JONES..... 25                                   |   |                                     |
| AARON CONAWAY ..... 20                                 |   |                                     |
| JOHN THOMAS ..... 18                                   |   |                                     |
| MICHAELL LAPWORTH... 16                                |   |                                     |
| WILLIAM LUSAM ..... 27                                 | } | in the <i>Charles</i> 1621          |
| WILLIAM FEILD ..... 23                                 |   |                                     |
| PEETER MONTECUE..... 21                                |   |                                     |
| ROBERT FERNALL 31 in the <i>London Marchant</i> 1619   |   |                                     |
| WALTER COOP [COOPER] 33 in the <i>Fonathan</i> 1619    |   |                                     |
| WILLIAM WALTERS 27 in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1618        |   |                                     |
| NICHOLAS CHAPMAN 31 in the <i>Fonathan</i> 1619        |   |                                     |
| GREGORY SPICER 22 in the <i>Triall</i> 1618            |   |                                     |
| NICHOLAS PEIRSE 23 in the <i>Falcon</i> 1619           |   |                                     |
| ROBERT PENN 22 in the <i>Abigaile</i> 1620             |   |                                     |
| WILLIAM DALBY 28 in the <i>Furtherance</i> 1622        |   |                                     |
| THOMAS HOPSON 12 in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1618          |   |                                     |
| ABRAHAM WOOD 10 in the <i>Margrett &amp; John</i> 1620 |   |                                     |

Cap<sup>t</sup> Mathews Plant  
James City

WILLIAM KINGSLEY 24 ..... } in the *Marmaduk* 1623  
 THOMAS BRIDGES 12 ..... }

ARTHURE GOLDSMITH 26 came in the *Diana* 1618

---

Crowders Plant.  
James City

m<sup>r</sup> HUGH CROWDER came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

Servant's

RICHARD BALL in the *George* 1617  
 THOMAS HAWKINS in the *James* 1622  
 PAULE RENALLES in the *Tryall* 1619  
 NICHOLAS SMITH a boy of 18 yeres in the *Bona Nova* 1621  
 JOHN VERIN a boy of 14 yeres in the *George* 1623

---

m<sup>r</sup> Treasurers Plant.

The MUSTER of m<sup>r</sup> GEORG SAND'S Esquire

m<sup>r</sup> GEORG SANDIS Esquire Treasuro' *℞c* came in the *George* 1621

Servant's

|                      |   |                                              |
|----------------------|---|----------------------------------------------|
| MARTIN TURNER        | } | came in the <i>George</i> 1621               |
| GEORGE BAILIFE       |   |                                              |
| JOHN SPARK'S         |   |                                              |
| JOHN DANCY           |   |                                              |
| JOHN EDWARD'S        |   |                                              |
| NICHOLAS TOMPSON     |   |                                              |
| ROSAMUS CARTER       |   |                                              |
| JOHN STONE a boy     | } | in the <i>Guifte</i> 1622                    |
| NICHOLAS COMON       |   |                                              |
| NICHOLAS EYRES a boy | } | in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1619 hired servant's |
| DAVID MANSFEILD      |   |                                              |
| JOHN CLAXON          |   |                                              |
| THOMAS SWIFTE        |   |                                              |
| JOHN BALDWINF        | } | in the <i>Tyger</i> freemen. 1622            |
|                      |   |                                              |

mr Treasurers Plant.

hired. DANIELL POOLE a french man  
his wife  
a yong Child of theirs

mr Treasurers Plant.  
James Citty

The MUSTER of those that Liue in y<sup>e</sup> TREASURORS Plant.

ROBERT SHEAPERD came in the *George* 1621

JAMES CHAMBERS in the *Dutie* 1620

|                 |   |                             |
|-----------------|---|-----------------------------|
| JOHN PARSONS    | } | in the <i>Marygold</i> 1619 |
| WILLIAM BENGÉ   |   |                             |
| JOHN EVENS      |   |                             |
| ROBERT EDMUND'S |   |                             |
| JOHN COMES      |   |                             |

|                   |   |                              |
|-------------------|---|------------------------------|
| JOHN TYOS         | } | in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1620 |
| WILLIAM PILKINTON |   |                              |
| ELIAS LONGE       |   |                              |
| THOMAS HALL       |   |                              |

|                    |   |        |
|--------------------|---|--------|
| MARGRETT PILKINTON | } | weomen |
| JANE LONG          |   |        |

m' VINCENCIO the Italian

m' BERNARDO

his wife

a Child

ZACHARY CRIPP'S came in the *Margrett & John* 1621

EDWARD WHITE in the *Bona Nova* 1620

MATHEW HAMON in the *Southampton* 1622

PHILLIP KITHLY in the *Furtherance* 1622

ANTHONY WEST in the *James* 1622

m<sup>r</sup> Treasurers Plant.  
James Citty

DEAD at all these PLANTATIONS Over the Watter 1624

|                 |                            |
|-----------------|----------------------------|
| JOHN PHILMOTT   | ELIAS HENTON               |
| WILLIAM PLANT   | THO: FITCH                 |
| THOMAS ROWLSON  | ENECHA FITCH               |
| EDWARD JONES    | JOHN SERE                  |
| JOHN DIMSDALE   | WILLIAM SAND'S             |
| JOHN DOCKER     | GEORG GURR } slaine by the |
| ROBERT ALDRIDGE | WILLIAM COMES } Indians    |
| RICHARD GREENE  | ROBERT EVARS.              |
| JAMES DAVIS     | PEACEABLE SHERWOOD.        |
| DAVID WILLIAMS  | WILLIAM HALL               |
| JOHN FOXEN      |                            |

---

Hog Iland

The MUSTER of CAP<sup>t</sup> RAPH HAMORS servant's

JEFFEREY HULL came in the *George*  
 MORDECAY KNIGHT in the *William & John*  
 THOMAS DOLEMAN in the *Returne*  
 ELKINTON RATLIFFE in the *Seafloure*  
 THOMAS POWELL in the *Seafloure.*  
 THOMAS COOPER in the *Returne*  
 JOHN DAVIES in the *Guifte.*

---

The MUSTER of LIUETENNT BARKLEY.

Liuetennt EDWARD BARKLEY in the *Vnitic.*  
 m<sup>s</sup> JANE BARKLEY in the *Seafloure.*  
 JANE BARKLEY his daughter.

Servant's

THOMAS PHILLIP'S }  
 FRANCIS BARRETT } in the *Bona Nova*



Hog Iland

ROBERT MARTIN in the *George*.

KATHERIN DAVIES in the *Southampton*.

---

JOHN VTY came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

ANN his wife in the *Seafloure*.

JOHN his Sonn in the *Seafloure*.

Servant's

WILLIAM BURT } in the *Bony besse*  
WILLIAM STOCKER }

RICHARD BICKLEY in the *Returne*.

---

JOHN CHEW came in the *Charitie*.

SARAH his wife in the *Seafloure*.

Servant's.

ROGER DELK in the *Southampton*.

SAMUELL PARSON in the *Hopewell*.

WALTER HASLEWOOD in the *Duc Returne*.

---

HENERY ELWOOD } in the *Francis Bonaventure*.  
WILLIAM RAMSHAW }

JOHN STONE in the *Swann*

SISLY his wife in the *Seafloure*.

HENERY CROCKER in the *Marygold*

JONE his wife in the *Swan*.

HENERY WOODWARD in the *Diana*.

JANE his wife

THOMAS HITCKOCK in the *Marygold*

ALICE his wife

ROGER WEBSTER

JOANE his wife

JOANE DAVIS.

Hog Iland.

The MUSTER of S<sup>r</sup> GEORG YEARLLEYS Men

MAXIMILLIAN STONE aged 36 came in the *Temperance* 1620

ELIZABETH his wife in the same Shipp.

MAXIMILLIAN his sonn aged 9 months.

ROBERT GUY 22 in the *Swann* 1619

EDWARD YATES 18 in the *Duty* 1619

CESAR PUGGETT 20 in the *Diana* 1619

ALEXANDER SANDERS 24 in the *Trueloue* 1623

WILLIAM STRACHEY 17 in the *Temperance* 1620

GEORGE WHITEHAND 24 in the *Temperance* 1620

HENERY KING 22 in the *Jonathan* 1620

JOHN DAY 24 in the *London Marchaunt* 1620

The wife of JOHN DAY in the same Shipp

JOHN ROOT in the *Guift* ..... }  
 WALTER BLAKE in the *Swan* ..... } Dwellers.  
 THOMAS WATT'S in the *Treasuror*. }

DAVID DUTTON..... }  
 RICH: BAKER..... } Dead

The rest of his servant's. Provisions  
 Armes &ct reconed at James Citty

---

Martins Hundred.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of MARTINS HUNDRED  
 taken the 4<sup>th</sup> of February 1624.

m' WILLIAM HARWOOD came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

Servant's

HUGH HUGHS came in the *Guift*.

ANN his wife..... }  
 THOMAS DOUGHTIE agcd 26..... } came in the *Abigall*.  
 JOHN HASLEY aged 22 yeres..... }

SAMUELL WEAVER 20 in the *Bony bess*

ELIZABETH BYGRAUE 12 came in the *Warwick*.

---

Martins Hundred

ELLIS EMERSON ..... }  
 ANN his wife..... } came in the *George* 1623.  
 THOMAS his sonn aged 11 ..... }

Servant's.

THOMAS GOULDING aged 26 yeres came in the *George* 1623  
 MARTIN SLATIER aged 20 cam frō Canada in the *Swan* 1624

ROBERT ADDAMS..... }  
 AUGUSTINE LEAK ..... } came in the *Bona Nova*.  
 WINIFRED LEAK his wife came in the *George* 1623

Servant's

RICHARD SMITH aged 24 yeres came in the *George* 1623.

STEEPHEN BARKER came in the *James*  
 HUMPHREY WALDEN in the *Warwick*

JOHN JACKSON ..... }  
 ANN his Wife..... } came in the *Warwick*.  
 A Child aged 20 week's

Servant's.

THOMAS WARD aged 47 yeres ... }  
 JOHN STEEPHENS 35 yeres ..... } came in the *Warwick*

SAMUELL MARCH came in the *William & Thomas*.  
 COLLICE his wife in the *Ann* 1623  
 SAMUELL CULLEY came in the *London Marchant*

ROBERT SCOTCHMORE and his Company now planted heare are reconned  
 before in the MAINE

DEAD at MARTINS HUNDRED this yeare

ALLICE EMERSON a girle  
 ROBERT a boy of m' EMARSONS  
 a girle of JOHN JACKSONS  
 a Child of SAMUELL MARCH.

Mulburie Iland.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's att MULBURY ILAND  
taken the 25<sup>th</sup> of January 1624.

The MUSTER of CAP<sup>t</sup> WILLIAM PIERCES servant's

RICHARD ATTKINS aged 24 came in the *London Marchant*

ABIGALL his wife ..... } came in the *Abigall*  
WILLIAM BAKER aged 20 . }

ROBERT ASTON 29 in the *Treasuror*

HUGH WING 30

ROBERT LATHOM 20

RICHARD ALDON 19

THOMAS WOOD 35

} came in the *George* 1620

ROGER RUCE came in the *Charles*

ALEXANDER GILL 20 in the *Bony bess*

SAMUELL MORRIS 20 in the *Abigall*

THOMAS ROSE 35 in the *Jonathan*

ROBERT HEDGES aged 40 yeres in the

JOHN VIRGO came in the *Treasuror*

SUSAN his wife in the same Shipp

JOHN GATTER came in the *George* 1620

WILLIAM RICHARDSON came in the *Edwine*

RICHARD FINE came in the *Neptune*

JOHN NOWELL came in the *Margrett & Jolu*

RICHARD DOWNES came in the *Jonathan*

JOHN CRANICH came in the *Marygold*

PERCEVALL WOOD came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *George*.

WILLIAM RAYMONT came in the *Neptune*

WILLIAM BULLOCK came in the *Jonathan*

Mulbury Island

ANTHONY BARAM came in the *Abigall*

ELLIZABETH his wife in the *William & Thomas*

THOMAS HARWOOD came in the *Margrett & John* 1622

GRACE his wife in the *George*

Servant's.

THOMAS READ aged 65 yeres

Wariscoyack.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's at WARISCOYACK  
taken the 7<sup>th</sup> of Febr 1624.

The MUSTER of m' EDWARD BENNETT's servant's

HENERY PINKE came in the *London Marchant* 1619

JOHN BATE in the *Addam* 1621

PEETER COLLINS in the *Addam* 1621

WASSELL WEBLING } in the *James* 1621

ANTONIO a Negro

CHRISTOPHER REYNOLD'S

LUKE CHAPPMAN } in the *John & Francis* 1622

EDWARD MAYBANK

JOHN ATTKINS

WILLIAM DENUM } in the *Guifte* 1623

FRANCIS BANK'S

MARY a Nergro Woman in the *Margrett & John* 1622

[Basses Choyse]

A MUSTER of the Inhabitance of BASSES CHOYSE

CAP<sup>T</sup> NATHANIELL BASSE his MUSTER

NATHANIELL BASSE aged 35 in the *furtherance* 1622

WILLIAM BARNARD aged 21 in the *furtherance* 1622

EDWARD WIGGE aged 22 in the *Abigall* 1621

Basses Choyse

The MUSTER of THOMAS PHILLIPES

THOMAS PHILLIPES aged 26 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

ELZABETH PHILLIPES aged 23 in the *sea Flower* 1621

---

The MUSTER of THOMAS BENNETT

THOMAS BENNETT aged 38 in the *Neptune* 1618

MARY BENNETT aged 18 in the *Southampton* 1622

ROGER HEFORD aged 22 in the *Returne* 1623

BENIAMINE SIMES aged 33 in the

---

RICHARD LONGE his MUSTER

RICHARD LONGE aged 33 in the

ALICE LONGE aged 23 in the *London Marchant* 1620

ROBART LONGE a Child borne in Virginia

---

Wariscoyack

RICHARD EVAND's his MUSTER

RICHARD EVAND's aged 35 in the *Neptune* 1618

---

WILLIAM NEWMAN his MUSTER

WILLIAM NEWMAN aged 35 in the *Furtherance* 1622

JOHN ARMY aged 35 in the *Furtherance* 1622

---

HENRIE WOODWARD his MUSTER

HENRIE WOODWARD aged 30 in the

JOHN BROWNINGE aged 22 in the *Abigall* 1621

Servant's

AMBROSE        aged 25 in the *Marmiducke* 1621

PEETER         aged 19 in the *Margett and John* 1620

Wariscoyack

A list of the DEAD in WARISCOYACKE 1624.

|                                          |                |                                                                 |
|------------------------------------------|----------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| JOHN SELLEY                              | MARGRETT SYMES | } Servant's<br>of M' BENNET'S men<br>slayne by the Indianes } 5 |
| NATHANIELL HAWK WORTH [or<br>HANK WORTH] | NATHANIELL     |                                                                 |
| THOMAS SHEW OUD                          | THOMAS         |                                                                 |
| BENIAMIN HANDCLEARE                      |                |                                                                 |

Newportes  
newes

M<sup>r</sup> DANNIELL GOOKINES MUSTER

Servantes

|                            |                                                      |
|----------------------------|------------------------------------------------------|
| WILLIAM WADSWORTH aged: 26 | } All wch Came in the <i>Flyinge Hart</i> .<br>1621: |
| WILLIAM FOOCKES aged: 24   |                                                      |
| THOMAS CURTIS aged: 24     |                                                      |
| PEETER SHERWOOD aged: 21   |                                                      |
| GILBERT WHITFIELD aged: 23 |                                                      |
| RISE GRIFFIN aged: 24      |                                                      |
| WILLIAM SMITH aged: 23     | } in the <i>Providence</i><br>1623*                  |
| ANTHONIE EBSWORTH aged: 26 |                                                      |
| ISAYE DELYWARR aged 22     |                                                      |
| HENRIE CARSLY aged: 23     |                                                      |
| ROGER WALKER aged: 22      |                                                      |
| EDMOND MORGON aged: 22     |                                                      |
| WILLIAM CLARKE aged: 25    |                                                      |
| JOSEPH MOSLEY aged: 21     |                                                      |
| JOHN PARRATT aged: 36      |                                                      |
| ROBART SMITH aged: 22      |                                                      |
| WILLIAM CRONEY aged: 24    |                                                      |
| WILLIAM LONGE aged: 19     |                                                      |
| ANNE EBSWORTH aged: 44     |                                                      |
| ELLNOR HARRIS aged: 21     |                                                      |

DEAD in this Plantatō

one ARMESTRONGE

\* [I suppose this refers to the whole of the names from DELYWARR to HARRIS; but there is no "brace" in the original.]

Elizabeth Cittie

## CAPT WILLIAM TUCKER his MUSTER

Capt WILLIAM TUCKER: aged: 36: in the *Mary and James*: 1610M<sup>rs</sup> MARY TUCKER aged: 26: in the *George*: 1623.

ELZABETH TUCKER borne in Virginia in August:

GEORGE TOMSON aged: 17 .....

PAULE TOMSON aged: 14..... } in the *George* 1623:

WILLIAM THOMSON — 11 .....

PASCOE CHAMPION aged 23..... } in the *Ellonor* 1621:

STRENGHT SHEERE aged: 23 .....

THOMAS EVAND'S aged: 23 .....

STEPHEN COLLOWE aged: 23 .....

ROBART MUNDAY aged: 18 .....

MATHEWE ROBINSONN aged: 24 in the *grcate hopewell* 1623:RICHARD APPLETON aged: 19: in the *James* 1622.JOHN MORRIS aged 24: in the *Bona Noua*: 1619.MARY MORRIS aged 22: in the *George* 1623WILLIAM HUTCHINSON aged 21: in the *Diana* 1618PEETER PORTER aged 20 in the *Tyger* 1621.

WILLIAM CRAWSHAW an Indean Baptised.

ANTONEY Negro: ISABELL Negro: and WILLIAM their Child Baptised

## JOHN DOWNEMAN his MUSTER

JOHN DOWNEMAN aged: 33: in the *John and Francis*: 1611:ELZABETH DOWNEMAN aged: 22: in the *Warwicke* 1621.MOYSES STONES aged: 16: in the *Bow Bes* 1623

## JOHN LAYDON his MUSTER

JOHN LAYDON aged 44: in the *Susan* 1606ANNE LAYDON aged 30: in the *Mary Margett* 1608



---

Elizabeth Cittie  
VIRGINIA LAYDON ..... }  
ALCE LAYDON ..... } borne in Virginia.  
KATHERIN LAYDON..... }  
MARGERETT LAYDON ..... }

---

WILLIAM COLE his MUSTER

WILLIAM COLE aged 26 in the *Neptune* 1618  
FRANCIS COLE aged 27 in the *Susan* 1616  
ROGER FARBRASE aged 26 in the *Elizabeth* 1621

---

MILES PRICKETT and FRANCIS MITCHELL their MUSTERS.

MILES PRICKETT aged 36 in the *Starr*: 1610  
FRANCIS MITCHELL aged 38 in the *Neptune* 1618  
MAUDLIN MITCHELL aged 21 in the *Bona Noua* 1620  
JOHN MITCHELL borne in Virginia 1624

---

RICHARD YONGE his MUSTER

RICHARD YONGE aged 31 in the *George* 1616  
JOANE YONGE aged 26 in the *Guifte* 1618  
JOANE YONGE aged 2 borne in Virginia  
SUSAN aged 12 in the *Swan* 1624

---

LEIUETEŃ: ALBIANO LUPO his MUSTER

ALBIANO LUPO aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610  
ELIZABETH LUPO aged 28 in the *George* 1616  
TEMPERANCE LUPO aged 4 borne in Virginia  
Servant's  
HENRIE DRAPER aged 14 in the *George* 1621  
JOSEPH HAM aged 16 in the *Warwicke* 1621

Elzabeth Cittie

JOHN POWELL his MUSTER

JOHN POWELL aged 29 in the *Swallowe* 1609

KATHREN POWELL aged 22 in the *flyinge Hart* 1622

JOHN POWELL borne in virginia

Servant's

THOMAS PRATER aged 20 in the *Marie Providence* 1622

---

LARENCE PEALE his MUSTER

LARENCE PEALE aged 23 in the *Margett and John* 1620

WILLIAM SMITH aged 30 in the *Jacob* 1624

---

ROBART BRITTIN his MUSTER

ROBART BRITTIN aged 30: in the *Edwin* 1618

---

MIHELL WILCOCKES and JOHN SLATER their MUSTER

MIHELL WILCOCKES aged 31 in the *Prosprouse* 1610

ELZABETH WILLCOCKES aged 23 in the *Concord* 1621

JOHN SLATER aged 22 in the *George* 1617

ANNE SLATER aged 17 in the *Guyft* 1622

Servant's

— JAMES FEILD aged 20 in the *Swan* 1624

JOHN JORNALL aged 20 in the *Ann* 1623

THEODORE JOONES aged 16 in the *Margett and John* 1620

---

JOSEPH COBB his MUSTER

JOSEPH COBB aged 25 in the *Treasoror* 1613

ELZABETH COBB aged 25 in the *Bone Bes* 1623

JOHN SNOWOOD aged 25 in the

Elizabeth Cotte

CORNELIUS MAY his MUSTER

CORNELIUS MAYE aged 25 in the *Providence* 1616

---

WILLIAM MORGAN ats BROOCKES his MUSTER

WILLIAM MORGAN aged 30 in the *Starr* 1610

WILLIAM MORGAN aged 2 borne in Virginia

---

Mr WILLIAM JULIAN his MUSTER.

WILLIAM JULIAN aged: 43: in the *Hercules* 1609

SARA JULIAN aged 25 in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM KEMP aged 33 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

THOMAS SULLY aged 36 in the *Sara* 1611

MAUDLYN SULLY aged 30 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

THOMAS FLOWER aged 22 in the *George* 1623

WYATT MASONN aged 16 in the *Ann* 1623

---

LEIUTENANT THOMAS PURFRAY his MUSTER

THOMAS PURFRY aged 43 in the *George* 1621

CHRISTOPHER COLETHORPE aged 18: in the *Furtherance* 1622

DANNIELL TANNER aged 40 in the *Sampson* 1618

Servant's

HENRIE FEELDES aged 26 in the *Jacob* 1624

WILLIAM BAULDWIN

---

JOHN BARNABE his MUSTER

JOHN BARNABIE aged 21: in the *London Marchant* 1620

Elizabeth Cittie

JOHN HAZARD his MUSTER

JOHN HAZARD aged 40 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

Servant's

ABRAHAM PELTEARE aged 14 in the *Swan* 1624.

---

JERIMIAH DICKINSON his MUSTER.

JERIMIAH DICKINSON aged 26 in the *Margett and John* 1620

ELZABETH DICKINSON aged 38 in the *Margett and John* 1623

---

PHILLIP LUPO his MUSTER

PHILLIP LUPO aged 42 in the *George* 1621

---

ENSIGNE THOMAS WILLOBY his MUSTER

THOMAS WILLOBY aged 23 in the *Prosperouse* 1610

Servant's

JOHN CHAUNDLER aged 24 in the *Hercules* 1609

THOMAS aged 20 in the *greate hopewell* 1623

ROBERT BENNETT aged 24 In the *Jacob* 1624

NICCOLAS DAVIS aged 13 in the *Mariagould* 1618

---

JOHN HATTON his MUSTER

JOHN HATTON aged 26 in the *Tresorer* 1613

OLIUE HATTON aged 32 in the *Abigall* 1620

---

Mr Cisse Minister his MUSTER

Mr GEORGE KETH aged 40 ..... }  
JAMES WHITINGE aged 16 ..... } in the *George* 1617  
JOHN KETH aged 11 ..... }

Elzabeth Cattie

SUSAN BUSH her MUSTER

SUSAN BUSH aged 20 in the *George* 1617

SARA SPENCE aged 4 borne in virginia

Servant's

CLEMENT EVAND'S aged 30 in the *Edwin* 1616

WILLIAM PARKER aged 20 in the *Charles* 1616

JOHN SEWARD aged 30 in the *Geife* 1622

GILBERT MARBURIE aged 32 in the *Southampton* 1622

THOMAS KILLSON aged 21 in the *Trueloue* 1623

CAP<sup>t</sup> NICCOLAS MARTUE his MUSTER

NICCOLAS MARTUE aged 33 in the *Francis Bonaventure*

PETER ECCALLOWE aged 30 in the *Southampton*

WILLIAM STAFFORD aged 17 in the *furtherance*

M' JOHN BANUM and ROBERT SWEETE theire MUSTER

JOHN BANUM aged 54 in the *Susan* 1616

ELZABETH BANUM aged 43 in the *Bona Noua*, 1620

ROBERT SWEETE aged 42 in the *Neptune* 1618

Servant's

NICCOLAS THREDDER aged 30 in the *Katherin* 1623

RICHARD ROBISONN aged 22 in the *Bona noua* 1620

JOHN HILL aged 26 in the *Bona Noua* 1620

WILLIAM MORTON aged 20 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JAMES PASCOLL aged 20 in the *Warwicke* 1621

ROBERT DRAPER aged 16 in the *Jacob* 1624

SARA GOULDINGE aged 20 in the *Ann* 1623

Elizabeth Cittie

RICHARD MINTRENE his MUSTER

RICHARD MINTRENE aged 40 in the *Margett and John* 1620

WILLIAM BEANE aged 25 in the *Diana* 1618

EDWARD MINTRENE aged 12 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JOHN INMAN aged 26 in the *falcon* 1619

WILLIAM BROWNE aged 14 in the *Southampton* 1622

---

ANTHONEY BURROES his MUSTER

ANTHONEY BURROES aged 44 in the *George* 1617

---

JOHN WAINE his MUSTER

JOHN WAINE aged 30 in the *Neptune* 1618

AMYTE WAINE aged 30 in the *Swan* 1610

GEORGE ACKLAND aged 7    } borne in Virginia

MARY ACKLAND aged 4     }

JOHN HARLOW aged 28 in the *Sampson* 1619

ROBERT SABYN aged 30 in the *marget and John* 1622

PHILLIP CHAPMAN aged 23 in the *flyinge Hart* 1621

---

M' ROBERT SALFORD his MUSTER and JOHN SALFORD.

M' ROBERT SALFORD aged 56 in the *John and Francis* 1611

JOHN SALFORD aged 24 in the *George* 1616

MARY SALFORD aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

Servant's

WILLIAM ELLISON aged 44 in the *Swan* 1624

THOMAS FAULKNER aged 28 in the *Mary Prouidense* 1622

Elizabeth Cittie

BARTHOLEMW WETHERSBIE and RICHARD BOULTON their  
MUSTERS

BARTHOLEMW WETHERSBIE aged 30 in the *Providence* 1616  
DORYTHIE WETHERSBIE aged 30 in the *London Marchant* 1620  
RICHARD BOULTON aged 28 in the *Mary and James* 1610  
RICHARD aged 15 in the *Swan* 1624

---

JOHN GUNDRIE his MUSTER

JOHN GUNDRIE aged 33 in the *Starr* 1610  
MARIE GUNDRIE aged 20 in the *George* 1618  
JOHN GUNDRIE aged 2 borne in Virginia

---

FRANCIS MASON his MUSTER

FRANCIS MASON aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1613  
ALICE MASON aged 26 in the *Margett and John* 1622  
FRANCIS MASON borne in Virginia

Servant's

WILLIAM QUERKE aged 30 in the *Marmaducke* 1621  
THOMAS WORTHALL aged 14 in the *Marmaducke* 1621  
WILLIAM STAFFORD aged 16 in the *furtherance* 1622  
HENRIE GANY aged 21 in the *Dutie* 1619  
JOHN ROBINSON aged 21 in the *Margett and John* 1622

---

FARRAR FLINTON his MUSTER

FARRAR FLINTON aged 36 in the *Elizabeth* 1612  
JOANE FLINTON aged 38 in the *Elizabeth* 1612  
WILLIAM BENTLIE aged 36 In the *Jacob* 1624

Elizabeth Cittie

Servant's

ARTHUR SMYTH aged 25 } in the *Marget and John* 1622  
HUGH HALL aged 13 }

MATHEW HARDCASTELL aged 20 in the *Jacob* 1624

HENRIE NASFEILD aged 19 in the *Swan* 1624

---

JAMES SLEIGHT and FRANCIS HUFF their MUSTER

FRANCIS HUFF aged 20 in the *Swan* 1624

JAMES SLEIGHT aged 42 in the *Tryall* 1610

---

LEIUNETE<sup>N</sup> JOHN CHISMAN his MUSTER

JOHN CHISMAN aged 27 in the *flyinge hart* 1621

EDWARD CHISMAN aged 22 in the *Providence* 1623

---

M' THOMAS SPILMAN his MUSTER

THOMAS SPILMAN aged 24 in the *George* 1616

HANNA SPILMAN aged 23 in the *Bona Noia* 1620

ELIZABETH HILL borne in Virginia

Servant's

ROBART BROWNE aged 25 in the *Mary Gould* 1618

REBECCA BROWNE aged 24 in the *Southampton* 1623

THOMAS PARRISH aged 26 in the *Charity* 1622

JOHN HARRIS aged 21 in the *Jacob* 1624.

---

OLIVER JINKINES his MUSTER

OLIVER JINKINES aged 30, in the *Mary James* 1610

JOANE JINKINES aged 26 in the *George* 1617

ALEXAND' JINKINES borne in Virginia



Elizabeth Cittle

WILLIAME GAYNE and ROBERT NEWMAN their MUSTER

ROBERT NEWMAN aged 25 in the *Neptune* 1618  
 WILLIAM GAYNE aged 36 in the *Bona Noua* 1620  
 JOHN TAYLOR aged 34 in the *Swan* 1610  
 REBECCA TAYLOR aged 22 in the *Margett and John* 1623  
 JOHN COKER aged 20  
 RICHARD PACKE aged 23 in the *Warwicke* 1621  
 ABRAHAM AVELIN aged 23 } in the *Elizabeth* 1620  
 ARTHUR AVELIN aged 26 }

THOMAS GODBY his MUSTER

THOMAS GODBY aged 38 in the *Deliu'ance* 1608  
 JOANE GODBY aged 42 in the *Flyinge Hart* 1621  
 JOHN CURTIS aged 22 in the *Flyinge Hart* 1621  
 CHRISTOPHER SMITH aged 23 in the *Returne* 1624

M' EDWARD WATERS his MUSTER

EDWARD WATERS aged 40 in the *Patience* 1608  
 GRACE WATERS aged 21 in the *Diana* 1618  
 WILLIAM WATERS } borne in Virginia  
 MARGERETT WATERS }  
 WILLIAM HAMPTON aged 40 in the *Bona Noua* 1620  
 JOANE HAMPTON aged 25 in the *Abigall* 1621  
 THOMAS LANE aged 30 in the *Treasorer* 1613  
 ALICE LANE aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1620  
 THOMAS THORNEBURY aged 20 in the *George* 1616  
 Servant's  
 ADAM THOROGOOD aged 18 } in the *Charles* 1621  
 NICCOLAS BROWNE aged 18 }  
 PAULE HARWOOD aged 20 in the *Bona Noua* 1622  
 STEPHEN REEDE aged 17 in the *George* 1618

Elizabeth Cittie

MATHIAS FRANCISCO aged 18 in the *Jacob* 1624

ROBART PENRISE aged 12 in the *Bona nona* 1620

---

CAP<sup>t</sup> THOMAS DAVIS his MUSTER

Cap<sup>t</sup> THOMAS DAVIS aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1623

THOMAS HEWES aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1623

---

M' FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN his MUSTER

FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN aged 45 in the *Marmaducke* 1621

REBECCA CHAMBERLIN aged 37 in the *Bona Noua* 1622

FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN aged 3 borne in Virginia.

Servant's

JOHN FORTH aged 16

WILLIAM WORLIDGE aged 18 } in the *Bona Noua* 1622

SIONELL\* ROWLSTON aged 30 in the *God's Gnifte* 1623

RICHARD BURTON aged 28 in the *Swan* 1624

---

PERCIVALL IBOTTSON his MUSTER

PERCIVALL IBOTTSON aged 24 in the *Neptune* 1618

ELZABETH IBOTTSON aged 23 in the *Flyinge Hart* 1621

JOHN DAVIS aged 24 in the *John and Francis* 1623

Servant's

WILLIAM GREENE aged 28 in the *Hopewell* 1623

ROBART LOCKE aged 18 in the *Warwicke* 1621

---

M' DANNIELL COOKINS his MUSTER

WILLIAM WADSWORTH aged 26

THOMAS CURTIS aged 24

WILLIAM FOULKE aged 24

PEETER SHERWOOD aged 21

---

\* [So in the original : probably intended for LIONEL

Elizabeth Cittle      THOMAS BOULDINGE his MUSTER

THOMAS BOULDINGE aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610

WILLIAM BOULDINGE borne in Virginia.

WILLIAM COXE aged 26 in the *Godspeed* 1610

RICHARD EDWARD'S aged 23 }  
NICCOLAS DALE aged 20    } in the *Jacob* 1624.

---

REYNOLD BOOTH his MUSTER

REYNOLD BOOTH aged 32 in the *Hercules* 1609

ELIZABETH BOOTH aged 24 in the *Ann* 1623

Servant's

GEORGE LEVETT aged 29 in the *Bona Nova* 1619

THOMAS SEYWELL aged 20 in the *Tyger* 1623

---

THOMAS GARNETT his MUSTER

THOMAS GARNETT aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610

ELIZABETH GARNETT aged 26 in the *Neptunus* 1618

SUSAN GARNETT aged 3 borne in Virginia

AMBROSE GYFFITH aged 33 in the *Bona Nova* 1619

JOYSE GYFFITH aged 20 in the *Jacob* 1624

---

THOMAS DUNTHORNE his MUSTER

THOMAS DUNTHORNE aged 27 in the *Margett and John* 1620

ELIZABETH DUNTHORNE aged 38 in the *Tryall* 1610

Servant's

WILLIAM TOMSON aged 22

GEORGE TURNOR aged 27 }  
GEORGE BANCKES aged 15 } in the *Swan* 1624

THOMAS an Indian Boaye

ELIZABETH JOONES aged 30 in the *Patience* 1609

SARA JOONES aged 5 borne in Virginia

Elizabeth Cittie

THOMAS STEPNEY his MUSTER

THOMAS STEPNEY aged 35 in the *Swan* 1610

---

M' STOCKTON his MUSTER

JONAS STOCKTON aged 40 in the *bona Noua* 1620

RICHARD POPELEY aged 26

RICHARD DAVIS aged 22

WALTER BARRETT aged 26

TIMOTHEY STOCKTON aged 14

} in the *Bona Noua* 1620

Servant's

WILLIAM DUGLAS aged 16 in the *Margett and John* 1621

JOHN WATSON aged 24 in the *Swan* 1624

---

TOBIAS HURST his MUSTER

TOBIAS HURST aged 22 in the *Treasurer* 1618

---

M' WILLIAM GANY his MUSTER

WILLIAM GANY aged 33 in the *George* 1616

ANNA GANY aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1620

Servant's

ANNA GANY borne in Virginia

THOMASIN EESTER aged 26 in the *Falcon* 1617

ELIZABETH POPE aged 8 in the *Abbigall* 1621

JOHN WRIGHT aged 20

WILLIAM CLARKE aged 20

HATHER TOMSON aged 18

THOMAS SAVADGE aged 18

} in the *Ambrose* 1623

Elizabeth Cittie

ALLEXANDER MOUNTNEY his MUSTER

ALLEXAND' MOUNTNEY aged 33 in the *Mary James* 1610.  
 LENORD MOUNTNEY aged 21 in the *Bona Nona* 1620  
 JOHN WALTON aged 28 in the *Elizabeth* 1621  
 BRYAN ROGERS aged 18 in the *Elizabeth* 1621  
 JOHN WASHBORNE aged 25 in the *Jonathan* 1619

A list of the BURIALLS in ELIZABETH CITTIE 1624.

|                            |                                |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| WESTON BROWNE Aprill. 20.  | M' FENTON Minister Septemb' 5. |
| RICHARD WIFFE Aprell 26    | WILLIAM WHITE Septemb' 12.     |
| JOHN MILEMAN Aprell 28     | JAMES CHAMBERLIN Septemb' 22   |
| JOHN JACKSON Maye 12       | MARY DOWNEMAN a Child Nou-     |
| EDWARD HILL Maye 15        | emb' 23.                       |
| PEETER Maye 16             | JOHN STAMFORD Septemb' 30      |
| JAMES MORE June 24         | THOMAS DAVIS                   |
| M' TOMSON                  | PEETER DICKENSON               |
| PHILLIP COOCKE July 8      | RICHARD EASTE                  |
| THOMAS EBES July 12        | THOMAS HUNTER                  |
| M' CHAMBERLINS Man July 17 | JOHN SIMNELL*                  |
| SIBILL MORGON July 18      | HENRIE MIDDELLTON              |
| WETHERSBY August 8         | SAMMUELL LAMBERT               |
| JAMES CHAMBERLIN August 11 | JOHN BUSH.                     |

A MUSTER of the Inhabitente of ELIZABETH CITTIE beyond  
 Hampton River. Beinge the Companyes land.

CAPT FRANCIS WEST his MUSTER

CAPT FRANCIS WEST Counseler aged 36 in the *Mary Ann Margett* 1610  
 MRS FRANCIS WEST Widdowe in the *Supply* 1620  
 NATHANIELL WEST borne in Virginia

\* [This name has been altered from some previous spelling: but it is doubtless correct as printed.]

Elzabeth Cittie                      Servant's  
 JOANE FAIRECHILD aged 20 in the *George* 1618  
 BENIAMIN OWIN aged 18 in the *Swan* 1623  
 WILLIAM PARNELL aged 18 in the *Southampton* 1622  
 WALTER COUPER aged 22 in the *Neptune* 1618  
 REINOULD GODWIN aged 30 in the *Abigall* 1620  
 JOHN PEDRO a Neger aged 30 in the *Swan* 1623

---

CAP<sup>t</sup> JOHN MARTIN his MUSTER

|                              |                           |
|------------------------------|---------------------------|
| Cap <sup>t</sup> JOHN MARTIN | } in the <i>Swan</i> 1624 |
| SACKFORD WETHERELL aged 21   |                           |
| JOHN SMITH aged 31           |                           |
| JOHN HOWARD aged 24          |                           |
| JOHN ANTHONIE aged 23        |                           |

---

GEORGE MEDCALFE his MUSTER

GEORGE MEDCALFE aged 46  
 SARA MEDCALFE aged 30 in the *Hopewell* 1624  
 JOANE A Child.

---

EDWARD JOHNSON his MUSTER

EDWARD JOHNSON aged 26 in the *Abigall* 1621  
                                           in the *Bona Noua* 1621  
 A Child borne in Virginia

---

JOHN LAUCKFIELD his MUSTER

JOHN LAUCKFIELD aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1621  
 ALICE LAUCKFIELD aged 24 in the *Abbigall* 1621  
 SAMMUELL KENNEL aged 30 in the *Abigall* 1621

Elzabeth Cittie

WILLIAM FOWLER his MUSTER

WILLIAM FOWLER aged 30 in the *Abigall* 1621

MARGRETT FOWLER aged 30 in the *Abigall* 1621

---

WALTER ELY his MUSTER

WALTER ELY

ELZABETH ELY aged 30 in the *Warwicke* 1622

ANN ELY borne in Virginia

---

WILLIAM TILER his MUSTER

WILLIAM TILER in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

ELIZABETH TILER in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

Servant's

ROBART MORE aged 50 in the *Prouidence* 1622

WILLIAM BROWNE aged 26 in the *Prouidence* 1622

ROBART TODD aged 20 in the *Hopewell* 1622

ANTHONIE BURT aged 18 in the *Hopewell* 1622

SAMIELL BENNETT aged 40 in the *Prouidence* 1622

JOANE BENNETT in the *prouidence* 1622

---

THOMAS FLYNT his MUSTER

THOMAS FLYNT in the *Diana* 1618

THOMAS MERRES aged 21 in the *Francis Bona Venture* 1620

HENRIE WHEELER aged 20 in the *Tryall* 1620.

JOHN BROCKE aged 19 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

JAMES BROOKES aged 19 in the *Jonathan* 1619

ROBART SAVADGE aged 18 in the *Elzabeth* 1621

Elzabeth Cittie

JOHN WARD his MUSTER

JOHN WARD in the *Elzabeth* 1621  
ADAM RIMWELL aged 24 in the *Bona noua* 1619  
CHRISTOPHER WYNWILL aged 26 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
OLIUER JENKIN aged 40  
JOANE JENKIN ♀ a littell Child  
HENRIE POTTER aged 50  
ANN POTTER in the *London Marchant*  
ROBART GOODMAN aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

---

GREGORIE DORIE his MUSTER

GREGORIE DORIE aged 36 in the *Bona Noua* 1620.  
his wiffe ♀ a littell Child borne in Virginia

---

JOHN MORE his MUSTER

JOHN MORE adge 36 in the *Bona Noua* 1620  
ELZABETH MORE in the *Abigall* 1622.

---

SARGENT WILLIAM BARRY his MUSTER

WILLIAM BARRY in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
Servant's  
RICHARD FRISBIE aged 34 in the *Jonathan* 1619  
WILLIAM ROOKINES aged 26 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
JOSEPH HATTFILD aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
CUTBERT SEIRSON aged 22 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
JOHN GIBBES aged 24 in the *Abigall* 1621  
FRANCIS HILL aged 22 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
JOHN VAGHAN aged 23 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
EDWARD MARSHALL aged 26 in the *Abigall* 1621



Elizabeth Cattie

WILLIAM JOYCE aged 26 in the *Abigall* 1621  
WILLIAM EVAND'S aged 23 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
RALPH OSBORNE aged 22 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
MORRIS STANLEY aged 26 in the *hopewell* 1624  
NICCOLAS WEASELL aged 28 in the *Abigall* 1621  
STEPHEN DICKSON aged 25 in the *Bona Noua* 1619  
THOMAS CALDER aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

---

WILLIAM HAMPTON his MUSTER

WILLIAM HAMPTON age 34 in the *Bona Noua* 1621.  
JOANE HAMPTON  
JOHN ARNDELL age 22 in the *Abigall* 1621

---

ANTHONIE BONALL his MUSTER

ANTHONIE BONALL age 42 } in the *Abigall* 1621  
ELIAS LEGARDO age 38 }  
ROBART WRIGHT age 45 in the *Swan* 1608  
JOANE WRIGHT and two Children borne in virginia  
WILLIAM BINSLEY age 18 in the *Jacob* 1624  
ROBART GODWIN age 19 in the *Swan* 1624

---

VIRBRITT }  
OBLE HERO } two frenchmen in the *Abigall* 1622

---

ROBART THRASHER his MUSTER

ROBART THRASHER age 22 in the *Bona Noua* 1620  
ROLAND WILLIAMES age 20 in the *Jonathan* 1623.

Servant

JOHN SACKER age 20 in the *Marget and John* 1623

---

JOHN HANEY age 27 in the *Margett and John* 1621

Elezabeth Cattie

ELZABETH HANIE in the *Abigall* 1622

NICHOLAS ROWE in the *Elsabeth* 1621

MARY ROWE in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

THOMAS MORELAND } age 19 in the *Abigall* 1621  
 RALPH HOOLE ..... }

---

A list of the DEAD beyond Hampton River

of M' BONALES Servant..... 1

M' DOWSE his men..... 2

M' PEETER ARNDELL

---

The Easterne Shore.      A MUSTER of the Inhabitance of the Easterne Shore ouer the Baye.

CAP<sup>T</sup> WILLIAM EPES his MUSTER. (in the *William and Thomas*

MARGRETT EPES in the *George* 1621

Servant's

NICCHOLAS RAYNBERD age 22 in the *Swan* 1624

WILLIAM BURDITT age 25 in the *Susan* 1615

THOMAS CORNISH age 25 in the *Dutie* 1620

PEETER PORTER age 19 in the *Tiger* 1621

JOHN BAKER age 20 in the *Ann* 1623

EDWARD ROGERS age 26 in the *Ann* 1623

THOMAS WARDEN age 24 in the *Ann* 1623

BENIAMINE KNIGHT age 28 in the *Bona Noua* 1620

NICCOLAS GRANGER age 15 in the *George* 1618

WILLIAM MUNNES age 25 in the *Sampson* 1619

HENRIE WILSON age 24 in the *Sampson* 1619

JAMES BLACKBORNE age 20 in the *Sampson* 1619

NICHOLAS SUMERFILD age 15 in the *Sampson* 1619

The Easterne  
Shore.

## CAPT JOHN WILLCOCKES his MUSTER

Capt JOHN WILLCOCKES in the *Bona Nova* 1620

HENRIE CHARLTON age 19 in the *George* 1623

---

## Ancient THOMAS SAUAGE his MUSTER

THOMAS SAVAGE in the *John and Francis* 1607

ANN SAVAGE in the *Sea Flower* 1621

Servant's

JOHN WASHBORNE age 30 in the *Jonathan* 1620

THOMAS BELSON age 12

---

## CAPT THO: GRAUES his MUSTER

Capt THOMAS GRAUES in the *Mary and Margrett* 1607

---

## WALTER SCOTT his MUSTER

WALTER SCOTT in the *Hercules* 1618

APPHIA SCOTT in the *Gift* 1618

PERCIS SCOTT borne in Virginia

---

## THOMAS POWELL his MUSTER

THOMAS POWELL in the *Sampson* 1618

---

## WILLIAM SMITH his MUSTER

WILLIAM SMITH age 26 in the *Sampson* 1618

---

## EDWARD DREWE his MUSTER

EDWARD DREWE age 22 in the *Sampson* 1618

Easterne shore      CHARLES HARMAN his MUSTER

CHARLES HARMAN age 24 in the *Furtherance* 1622

JOHN ASKUME age 22 in the }  
 ROBERT FENNELL age 20 in the } *Charles* 1624

JAMES KNOTT age 23 in the *George* 1617

---

NICHOLAS HODGSKINS his MUSTER

NICHOLAS HODGSKINES age 27 in the *Edwin* 1616

TEMPORANCE HODGSKINES in the *Jonathan* 1620

MARGRETT HODGSKINS borne in virginia

---

SOLLOMAN GREENE his MUSTER

SOLLOMAN GREENE age 27 in the *Diana* 1618

---

THOMAS GASKOYNE his MUSTER

THOMAS GASKOYNE age 34 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

---

WILLIAM ANDROS at the age 25 in the *Treasuror* 1617

DANNIELL CUGLEY age 28 in the *London Marchant* 1620

---

JOHN BLORE his MUSTER

JOHN BLORE age 27 in the *Star* 1610

FRANCIS BLORE age 25 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

JOHN PARRAMORE age 17 in the *Bona Venture* 1622

JOHN WILKINES

Easterne shore

ROBART BALL his MUSTER

ROBART BALL age 27 in the *London Marchant* 1619

---

WILLIAM BIBBIE his MUSTER

WILLIAM BIBBIE age 22 in the *Swan* 1621\*

THOMAS SPARKES age 24 in the *Susan* 1616

---

JOHN HOME his MUSTER

JOHN HOME age 25 in the *Margerett and John* 1621

---

JOHN WILKINES his MUSTER

JOHN WILKINES age 26 in the *Mary gould* 1618

BRIGGETT WILKINES age 20 in the *Warwicke* 1621

---

PERREGRIM WATKINES his MUSTER

PERREGRIN WATKINES age 24 in the *George* 1621

---

WILLIAM DAVIS his MUSTER

WILLIAM DAVIS age 33 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

---

DEAD in this Plantation 1624

THOMAS HELCOTT.

JOHN WILKINES.

---

\* [Not quite clear : may be 1620, blotted.]

[PATENTS GRANTED, &c.]

THE CORPORAC̄ON OF HENERICO\*

[1626.]

ON the Northerly side of James River, from the Falles downe to Henerico. Contayning about x Miles in length, are y<sup>e</sup> publique Land's, reserved & laid out, wherof 10,000: Acres, for the Vniuersitic Lands, 3000 Acres for the Companys Lands, w<sup>th</sup> other Land belonging to the Colledge; the Cōmon Land for the Corporac̄on 1500 Acres.

On the Southerley side begining from the Falles, their are these PATTENTS graunted (vizt.

|                                 |                 |               |
|---------------------------------|-----------------|---------------|
| JOHN PETERSON .....             | 100: Acres      | } By Pattend. |
| ANTHONY EDWARD'S .....          | 100:            |               |
| NATHANELL WORTON .....          | 100:            |               |
| JOHN PROCTER .....              | 100:            |               |
| THOMAS TRACY.....               | 100:            |               |
| JOHN BILLIARD.....              | 100:            |               |
| FRANCIS WESTON.....             | 300:            |               |
| PHETTIPLACE CLOSSE .....        | 100:            |               |
| JOHN PRICE .....                | 150:            |               |
| PETTER NEVMART† .....           | 120:‡           |               |
| WILLIAM PERRY .....             | 100:            |               |
| JOHN BLOWER .....               | 100: Surrendred |               |
| for the vse of the Iron Workes. |                 |               |
| EDWARD HUDSON .....             | 100:            |               |
| THOMAS MORGAN.....              | 150:            |               |
| THOMAS SHIEFFIELD.....          | 150:            |               |

\* [There is a duplicate of this list, but it agrees in the main; we have indicated in notes all differences of any importance in the spelling of names.]

† [NEWMART in the duplicate list.]

‡ [Apparently 120, though blotted; but in the duplicate list it is 100.]

In COXENDALE, w<sup>th</sup>in the same Corporacon of HENERICO.

|                         |          |              |
|-------------------------|----------|--------------|
| EDWARD BARKLEY.....     | 12 Acres | } By Patent. |
| RICHARD BOLTON .....    | 100      |              |
| ROBERT AUKLAND* .....   | 200      |              |
| JOHN GRIFFIN .....      | 50       |              |
| PETTER NEINNEART† ..... | 40       |              |
| THOMAS TINDALL .....    | 100      |              |
| THOMAS READE .....      | 100      |              |
| JOHN LAYDEN .....       | 200      |              |

THE CORPORACON OF CHARLES CITTIE

|                           |          |         |              |
|---------------------------|----------|---------|--------------|
| GEORGE GRINES‡ .....      | 30 Acres | planted | } By Patent. |
| WILLIAM VINCENT .....     | 100      | planted |              |
| RICHARD TAYLOR .....      | 100      | planted |              |
| ROBERT PARTTEN .....      | 50       |         |              |
| THOMAS DOUSE .....        | 400      |         |              |
| GEORGE CAWCOTT .....      | 100      |         |              |
| ISACKE CHAPLINE .....     | 50       |         |              |
| THOMAS ROSSE .....        | 100      |         |              |
| JOHN OWLYE .....          | 50       |         |              |
| JOSUAH CHARDE ..          | 100      |         |              |
| JOHN DODD'S .....         | 50       |         |              |
| WILLIAM SHARPES .....     | 40       |         |              |
| JAMES VSHUR.....          | 100      |         |              |
| WILLIAM CRADOUKE .....    | 100      |         |              |
| JOHN OWLY .....           | 150      |         |              |
| THEOPHILUS BERISTON ..... | 100      |         |              |

\* [ACKLAND in the duplicate list.]

† [NEIMART in the duplicate list.]

‡ [GRIMES in the duplicate list.]

|                          |           |         |              |
|--------------------------|-----------|---------|--------------|
| JOHN HARRIS.....         | 200 Acres | planted | } By Patent. |
| ROBERT PARTIN .....      | 100       | planted |              |
| NATHANIELL CAUSEY .....  | 200       |         |              |
| JOHN CARTTER .....       | 40        |         |              |
| Captaine MADDISON .....  | 250       | planted |              |
| RICHARD BIGGS .....      | 150       | planted |              |
| FRANCIS MASON .....      | 50        |         |              |
| HENRY BAGWELL .....      | 50        |         |              |
| SAMUELL JARRATT* .....   | 100       |         |              |
| JOHN DADE.....           | 100       |         |              |
| THOMAS SWINHOW .....     | 300       |         |              |
| THOMAS HOBSON .....      | 150       |         |              |
| SYMON FORTESCUE .....    | 100       |         |              |
| THOMAS OAGUE.....        | 100       |         |              |
| WILLIAM BALLY .....      | 100       |         |              |
| JOHN WRITTERS .....      | 100       |         |              |
| Leift: RICH: CRUDGE..... | 250       |         |              |
| JOHN CARR.....           | 100       |         |              |
| RICHARD TAYLOR .....     | 100       |         |              |
| ROBERT BOURNE .....      | 250       | planted |              |

Laid out for the Company Land below SHERLEY HUNDRED Iland  
3000 Acres

Claimed by CAPTAINE FRANCIS WEST, att WESTOUER 500 Acres

Vppon APMATUCKE RIVER

|                      |           |              |
|----------------------|-----------|--------------|
| WILLIAM FARRAR ..... | 100 Acres | } By Patent. |
| HENRY MILWARD .....  | 250       |              |
| CHARLES MAGNOR ..... | 650       |              |
| SAMUELL SHARPE ..... | 100       |              |
| HUMPHERY KENT.....   | 50        |              |

\* [JERRATT in the duplicate list.]



|                                   |            |             |
|-----------------------------------|------------|-------------|
| M <sup>r</sup> ABRA: PERSEY ..... | 1150 Acres | } By Patent |
| RICHARD SYMONS .....              | 100        |             |
| ARTHUR ANTONYE .....              | 150 Acres  |             |
| WILLIAM SIZEMORE .....            | 100 Acres  |             |
| WILLIAM DOWGLAS .....             | 250 Acres  |             |

Here is Land laid out for CHARLES CITTIE, and the Comon Land.

The Territory of GREATE WEYONOKE.

|                            |           |             |         |
|----------------------------|-----------|-------------|---------|
| CHRISTOPHER HARDING .....  | 100 Acres | } By Patent |         |
| WILLIAM BAILY .....        | 50        |             |         |
| RICHARD PRATT .....        | 150       |             |         |
| WILLIAM JARRET* .....      | 200       |             |         |
| Capt JO: WOODLIFFE .....   | 550       |             |         |
| TEMPERANCE BAILY .....     | 200       |             |         |
| SAMUELL JORDAN .....       | 450       |             | planted |
| TEMPERANCE BAILY .....     | 200       |             | planted |
| ISACKE CHAPLIN .....       | 200       |             | planted |
| Capt: NATHANIELL POWLE ... | 600 Acres |             |         |

M<sup>r</sup> SAMUELL MAICOCKES Diident.

PERSEYS hundred ..... 1000 Acres planted

TANKS WAYONOKE ouer against }  
 PERSEYS hundred } 2200 Acres.

Captaine SPILLMANS Diident.

MARTIN BRANDON belonging to Captaine JOHN MARTTIN by Patent  
 out of England (planted).

Vppon the easterly Side of Chapokes Creeke, is appointed 500 Acres,  
 belonging to y<sup>e</sup> place of Treasure by order of Courtt

|                       |           |             |
|-----------------------|-----------|-------------|
| JOHN MARTTIN .....    | 100 Acres | } By Patent |
| GEORGE HARRISON ..... | 200       |             |
| SAMUELL EACH .....    | 500       |             |

\* [JERRATT in the duplicate list.]

On the Northerly Side, is the land belonging to Southampton hundred  
 Containeing 100000 Acres, extending from Tanks Wayonoke  
 downe to the mouth of Chicahomny River.

### THE CORPORACON OF JAMES CITTIE

Adioyning to the mouth of Chicohominy River ther are 3000 Acres of  
 Land, laid out for y<sup>e</sup> Company 3000 Acres, laid out for the place of  
 the Gouverner (planted) in w<sup>ch</sup> are Some smale parcells, graunted by  
 Sir THOMAS DALE and Sir SAMUELL ARGALL (planted)

|                              |                   |              |
|------------------------------|-------------------|--------------|
| Mr RICHARD BUCKE .....       | 750 Acres planted | } By Pattent |
| The GEABE [GLEABE] LAND..... | 100 .....         |              |

In the Iland of James Cittie, are many parcells of land, graunted to the  
 inhabitant's by Pattent, and order of Courtt

### The Territory of TAPPAHANNA ouer against JAMES CITTIE.

|                                           |           |              |         |
|-------------------------------------------|-----------|--------------|---------|
| JOHN DODD'S.....                          | 150 Acres | } By Pattent |         |
| JOHN BURROWS .....                        | 150       |              | planted |
| RICHARD PACE .....                        | 200       |              | planted |
| FRANCIS CHAPMAN .....                     | 100       |              |         |
| THOMAS GATES .....                        | 100       |              |         |
| Mr JOHN ROLFE .....                       | 400       |              | planted |
| Capt W <sup>m</sup> POWELL* .....         | 200       | planted      |         |
| Capt SAMUELL MATHEWS Diuident planted     |           |              |         |
| Captaine JOHN HURLESTONS Diuident planted |           |              |         |
| JOHN BAINHAM.....                         | 200 Acres | } By Pattent |         |
| Mr GEORGE SANDYS .....                    | 300       |              | planted |
| EDWARD GRINDON .....                      | 150       |              | planted |
| WILLIAM EWENS .....                       | 1000      |              | planted |
| Capt W <sup>m</sup> POWELL* .....         | 550       |              | planted |
| Ensigne JO: VTIE .....                    | 100       |              |         |
| ROBERT EUERS.....                         | 100 Acres |              |         |

\* [POWLE, in each case, in the duplicate list.]

In Hog Iland MARY BAILY 500 Acres planted (by pattent  
 Southāpton hundred in Hog Iland planted  
 Captaine RAPHE HAMAR\* by Clame in Hog Iland. 250 Acres  
 planted

ARCHERS HOPE

|                                     |                     |                      |
|-------------------------------------|---------------------|----------------------|
| Capt ROGER SMITH.....               | 100 Acres planted   | } byorder of Courtt. |
| RICHARD KINGSMELL .....             | 200                 |                      |
| Mr W <sup>m</sup> CLAYBOURNE.....   | 250                 |                      |
| Ensigne W <sup>m</sup> SPENCE ..... | } 300 Acres planted | } By Pattent.        |
| ℄ JOHN FOWLER .....                 |                     |                      |
| JOHN JOHNSON .....                  | 100                 |                      |
| RICHARD KINGSMELL .....             | 300                 |                      |
| WILLIAM FAIRFAX .....               | 200                 |                      |
| JOAKIN ANDREWES .....               | 100                 |                      |
| JOHN GRUBB .....                    | 100                 |                      |
| JOHN JEFFERSON .....                | 250                 |                      |
| GEORGE PERRY .....                  | 100                 |                      |
| RICHARD STAPLES.....                | 150                 |                      |
| RICHARD BREWSTER.....               | 100                 |                      |

MARTTINS HUNDRED Containeing as is Alledged 80000 Acres part  
 planted

Nere MULBERRY ILAND

|                                         |                       |              |
|-----------------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------|
| NATHANILL HUATT† .....                  | 200 Acres             | } By Pattent |
| Capt W <sup>m</sup> PEERCE .....        | } 1700: Acres planted |              |
| Mr JOHN ROLFE with some<br>others ..... |                       |              |

\* [HAMOR in the duplicate list.]

† [Apparently so, though the second and third letters are blotted; but it is clearly HUTT in the duplicate list.]

WAROSQUOIACKE Plantacōn Contayneing downe ward's, from Hog  
Iland xiiij<sup>ten</sup> miles by the River side, in w<sup>ch</sup> are these pattents  
following (vizt) :

|                           |           |         |              |
|---------------------------|-----------|---------|--------------|
| JOHN CARTER.....          | 100 Acres | .       | } By Pattent |
| CHRISTOPHER DANIELL ..... | 100       |         |              |
| ADAM DIXSON .....         | 100       |         |              |
| JOHN BERRY .....          | 100       |         |              |
| THOMAS WINTER .....       | 100       |         |              |
| JOHN POLLINGTON .....     | 600       |         |              |
| THOMAS POOLE .....        | 100       |         |              |
| ANTHONY BARHAM .....      | 100       |         |              |
| Capt NETHIA: BASSE .....  | 300       | planted |              |
| GILES JONES .....         | 150       | planted |              |

#### BLUNT POINTE

|                                    |                                          |                   |               |
|------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|-------------------|---------------|
| Mr W <sup>m</sup> CLAYBOURNE ..... | 500 Acres                                | by orde' of Court |               |
| JOHN BAINHAM .....                 | 300 Acres                                | by pattent        |               |
| Capt RAPHE HAMER* .....            | 500 Acres                                | by order of Court |               |
| GILBERT PEPPETT .....              | 50 Acres                                 | planted           | } By pattent  |
| FRANCIS GIFFORD .....              | 50 Acres                                 | planted           |               |
| Captaine SAMUELL MATHEWS           | his Diuedent by order of Court. planted. |                   |               |
| THOMAS HETHERSALL .....            | 200 Acres                                |                   | } By Pattent. |
| CORNELIUS MAY .....                | 100                                      |                   |               |
| RICHARD CRAUEN.....                | 150                                      |                   |               |
| RICHARD TREE .....                 | 50                                       |                   |               |
| RICHARD DOMELAWÉ .....             | 150                                      |                   |               |
| PERSUALL IBBISON .....             | 50                                       |                   |               |
| EDWARD WATTERS .....               | 100 Acres                                |                   |               |

\* [HAMOR in the duplicate list.]

Below BLUNT POINT

|                                    |           |                      |
|------------------------------------|-----------|----------------------|
| Capt JOHN HURLESTONE ...           | 100 Acres | } by pattent         |
| ROBERT HUTCHINS .....              | 100 Acres |                      |
| JOHN SOUTHERNE .....               | 40 Acres  | } by Order of Courtt |
| S <sup>r</sup> FRANCIS WYATT ..... | 500 Acres |                      |
| MORRIS THOMSON .....               | 150 Acres | } by pattent         |
| JOHN SALFORD .....                 | 100       |                      |
| PHARAOH FLINTON .....              | 150       |                      |
| LEIFT GILES ALINGTON .....         | 100       |                      |
| WILLIAM BENTLEY .....              | 50        |                      |
| THOMAS GODBY.....                  | 100 Acres |                      |

THE CORPORAON OF ELIZABETH CITTIE

|                                  |            |                   |              |
|----------------------------------|------------|-------------------|--------------|
| NEWPORTS NEWES .....             | 1300 Acres | plantd            | } by pattent |
| The GLEAB LAND .....             | 100        | planted           |              |
| M <sup>r</sup> KEYTH* .....      | 100        | planted           |              |
| THOMAS TAYLOR .....              | 50         | planted           |              |
| JOHN POWELL .....                | 150        | planted           |              |
| Capt W <sup>m</sup> TUCKER ..... | 150        | .....             | } by pattent |
| RICHARD BOULTON .....            | 50 Acres   | Claimed & planted |              |
| JOHN SALFORD .....               | 50 Acres   | planted           |              |
| ROBERT SALFORD† .....            | 100        | planted           |              |
| ROBERT SALFORD† .....            | 100        |                   |              |
| MILES PRICKETT .....             | 150        | planted           |              |
| JOHN BUSH .....                  | 300        | planted           |              |
| WILLIAM JULIAN .....             | 150        | planted           |              |
| LEIFT: LUPO .....                | 350        | planted           |              |
| ELIZABETH LUPO .....             | 50         |                   |              |
| THOMAS SPILMAN.....              | 50         | planted           |              |
| EDWARD HILL .....                | 100        | planted           |              |
| ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY.....          | 100        | planted           |              |
| WILLIAM COLE .....               | 50         | planted           |              |
| WILLIAM BROOKS.....              | 100        | planted           |              |
| The GLEAB LAND .....             | 100        | planted           |              |
| ELIZA: DONTHORNE‡ .....          | 100        | planted           |              |
| WILLIAM GANY.....                | 200        | planted           |              |

\* [KETH in the duplicate list.]

† [Thus repeated in the original.]

‡ [DUNTHORNE in the duplicate list.]

## WILLIAM CAPPS dividnt planted

|                                                                                    |                  |                                |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------------|
| WILLIAM LANDSDELL .....                                                            | 100 Acres plantd | } by Patent.                   |
| Mr W <sup>m</sup> CLAYBOURNE .....                                                 | 150 planted      |                                |
| JOHN GUNNERY .....                                                                 | 150 planted      |                                |
| MARY BOULDIN.....                                                                  | 100 planted      |                                |
| THOMAS BOULDIN .....                                                               | 200 planted      |                                |
| Mr PETTER ARUNDELL .....                                                           | 200              |                                |
| BARTHOLMEW HOSKINS .....                                                           | 100              |                                |
| Capt RAUGHLY CROSHAW<br>betweene Fox hill & Pe-<br>monkey River.....               | 500              | } 200 Acres, by order of Court |
| THO: WILLOWSABY about 2<br>miles w <sup>th</sup> in the mouth of<br>Pemonkey River |                  |                                |

On the Easterly Side of Southampton River, their are 3000 Acres, be-  
longing to the Company at Elizabeth Cittie, planted, And 1500\*  
Acres Comon Land,

On y<sup>e</sup> South Side of the maine River against ELIZABETH CITTIE

|                                  |           |              |
|----------------------------------|-----------|--------------|
| THOMAS WILLOUGHBYE.....          | 100 Acres | } by pattend |
| THOMAS CHAPMAN .....             | 100       |              |
| THOMAS BREWOOD .....             | 200       |              |
| JOHN DOWNMAN† .....              | 100       |              |
| Capt W <sup>m</sup> TUCKER ..... | 650       |              |
| JOHN SIPSEY.....                 | 250       |              |
| LEIFT: JO: CHEESMAN‡ .....       | 200       |              |

## The Easterne shore Ouer the Bay

JOHN BLOWER .....

Ensigne SALVADGE his Diuident

Sir GEORGE YARDLY at Hangers 3700 Acres by Order of Court

Certaine others have planted their, but no Pattents haue bene  
graunted them, the Companyes and the Secretaryes Tennants, were  
alsoe their Scated but no land ordered, to bee laid out for them, as in the  
other 4 Corporacōns.

\* [150 in the duplicate list.]

† [DOWNEMAN in the duplicate list.]

‡ [CHESMAN in the duplicate list.]

[PORTS OF IPSWICH AND WEYMOUTH.

---

RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED  
FOR NEW ENGLAND.

1634—1635.]







[RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED  
FOR NEW ENGLAND.

1634—1635.]

---

To the right honno<sup>ble</sup> the Lords & others of his Ma<sup>t</sup>'s moste honno<sup>ble</sup>  
privie Councill.

The humble peticon & Certificates of JOHN CUTTINGE  
Ma<sup>r</sup> of the Shipp called the *Francis*, and WILLIAM  
ANDREWES Ma<sup>r</sup> of the *Elizabeth*, both of Ipsw<sup>ch</sup>

Right honno<sup>ble</sup> accordinge to yo' Lopps order, wee doe heerew<sup>th</sup> presente  
vnto yo' Lopps, the names of all the Passengers that wente for Newe-  
England in the said Shippes the Tenth daye of Aprill laste paste.

Humblie intreatinge yo' Lopps (they havinge pforemed yo'  
honno's order) that the bond's in that behalfe given may  
bee delivered back to yo' peticon's.

And they as in dutie bound will daylie praye for yo'  
honno's healthes & happynes

---

**I**PSWICH A Note of all the names and ages of all those which  
did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder  
age shipped in our Port In the *Francis* of Ipswich M' JOHN CUTTING:  
bound for New England the last of Aprill 1634

WILL: WESTWOOD:\* { JOHN LEA .....aged 13 yeres  
                                  { GRACE NEWELL ...aged 13 yeres

---

\* [The "braces" are not in the original, but have been inserted for the sake of clearness.]

|                                  |   |                                     |
|----------------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
|                                  | { | JOHN ROSE .....aged 15 [yeeres]     |
|                                  | { | ROBERT ROSE .....aged 15            |
|                                  | { | ELIZ: ROSE .....aged 13             |
| ROB <sup>r</sup> : ROSE: .....   | { | MARY ROSE .....aged 11              |
|                                  | { | SAMUELL ROSE .....aged 9            |
|                                  | { | SARAH ROSE.....aged 7               |
|                                  | { | DANYELL ROSE .....aged 3            |
|                                  | { | DARCAS ROSE .....aged 2             |
|                                  | { | MARY FREEBOURNE . aged 7            |
| WILL: FREEBOURN:..               | { | SARAH FREEBOURNE aged 2             |
|                                  | { | JOHN ALDBURGH.....aged 14           |
| JN <sup>o</sup> : BERNARD: ..... | { | FAYTH NEWELL .....aged 14           |
|                                  | { | HENRY HAWARD..... aged 7            |
|                                  | { | ABRAHAM NEWELL...aged 8             |
| ABRAHA: NEWELL...                | { | JOHN NEWELL .....aged 5             |
|                                  | { | ISAACKE NEWELL ...aged 2            |
| EDWARD: BUGBY.....               | { | SARAH BUGBYE .....aged 4            |
|                                  | { | FAYTH CLEARKE.....aged 15           |
| JOHN: PEASE: .....               | { | ROBERT PEASE.....aged 3             |
|                                  | { | DARCAS GREENE .....aged 15          |
|                                  | { | THOMAS STEBING ...aged 14           |
|                                  | { | SARAH STEBING .....aged 11          |
| ROWLAND: STEBING:                | { | ELIZ: STEBING .....aged 6           |
|                                  | { | JOHN STEBING.....aged 8             |
|                                  | { | MARY WINCHE.....aged 15             |
| MARY: BLOSSE: .....              | { | RICHARD BLOSSE.....aged 11          |
|                                  | { | ANNA SHERWOOD ...aged 14            |
| THO: SHERWOOD: ...               | { | ROSE SHERWOOD.....aged 11           |
|                                  | { | THOMAS SHERWOOD . aged 10           |
|                                  | { | REBECCA SHERWOOD aged 9             |
|                                  | { | JOHN COOE .....aged 8               |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> : COOE: .....   | { | ROBERT COOE .....aged 7             |
|                                  | { | BENIAMIN COOE .....aged 5           |
|                                  | { | MARY PEpp [PEPPER] aged 3 and halfe |
| RICH: PEPPER:.....               | { | STEPHEN BECKETT...aged 11           |

ELIZ: HAMOND: .. ... { ELIZ: HAMOND .....aged 15 [yeeres]  
 SARAH HAMOND .....aged 10  
 JOHN HAMOND .....aged 7

Ipswich Customehouse this xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634

PHIL: BROWNE  
 p Custr.

EDW: MANN Compt

**I**PSWICH A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers  
 which tooke shipping In the *Francis* of Ipswich M' JOHN CUT-  
 TING bound for new England the last of Aprill 1634

|                            | yeeres      |                         | [yeeres]    |
|----------------------------|-------------|-------------------------|-------------|
| JOHN BEETES.....aged       | 40          | ROBERT PEASE .....      | aged 27     |
| WILLIAM HAULTON.....aged   | 23          | HUGH MASON .....        | } aged } 28 |
| NICHOLAS JENNING'S ...aged | 22          | HESTER his wife .....   | } aged } 22 |
| WILLIAM WESTWOODE } aged   | } 28        | ROWLAND STEBING ... }   | aged } 40   |
| BRIDGETT his wife..... }   | aged } 32   | SARAH his wife .....    | } aged } 43 |
| CLEARE DRAP [DRAPER] aged  | 30          | THOMAS SHERWOOD... }    | aged } 48   |
| ROBERT ROSE .....          | } aged } 40 | ALICE his wife .....    | } aged } 47 |
| MARGERY his wife..... }    | aged } 40   | THOMAS KING .....       | aged 19     |
| JOHN BERNARD..... }        | aged } 36   | JOHN MAPES .....        | aged 21     |
| MARY his wife .....        | } aged } 38 | MARY BLOSSE .....       | aged 40     |
| WILLIAM FREBOURNE } aged   | } 40        | ROBERT COOE .....       | } aged } 38 |
| MARY his wife .....        | } aged } 33 | ANNA his wife .....     | } aged } 43 |
| ANTHONY WHITE.....aged     | 27          | MARY ONGE .....         | aged 27     |
| EDWARD BUGBYE .....        | } aged } 40 | THOMAS BOYDEN .....     | aged 21     |
| REBECCA his wife .....     | } aged } 32 | RICHARD WATTLIN .....   | aged 28     |
| ABRAHAM NEWELL ... }       | aged } 50   | JOHN LYUERMORE .....    | aged 28     |
| FRANCIS his wife .....     | } aged } 40 | RICHARD PEPP [PEPPER] } | aged } 27   |
| JUST HOULDING .....        | aged 23     | MARY his wife .....     | } aged } 30 |
| JOHN PEASE .....           | aged 27     | RICHARD HOULDING ...}   | aged } 25   |
| ROBERT WINGE... ..         | aged 60     | JUDETH GARNETT .....    | aged 26     |
| JUDITH his wife .....      | aged 43     | ELIZ: HAMOND .....      | aged 47     |
| JOHN GREENE .....          | aged 27     | THURSTON CLEARKE ...}   | aged } 44   |

These psons about named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy at his Maties Custome house in Ips<sup>wch</sup> before vs his Maties Officers according to the order of the Lords & others of his Maties most hono<sup>ble</sup> Priuy Councill: This xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634

Ipswich Customehouse

THO CLERI scr

EDW: MANN Compt

PHIL BROWNE

p Custr.

**I**PSWICH A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping In the *Elizabeth* of Ipswich M' WILLI<sup>A</sup> ANDREWS bound for new EngLand the last of April 1634

|                          | yeeres    |                          | [yeeres]  |
|--------------------------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------|
| JOHN SHERMAN .....       | aged 20   | JOHN BERNARD.....        | } aged 30 |
| JOSEPH MOSSE .....       | aged 24   | PIEBE his wife .....     | } aged 27 |
| RICHARD WOODWARD } ..... | aged 45   | THOMAS KILBORNE ... }    | aged 24   |
| ROSE his wife.....       | } aged 50 | ELIZABETH his wife ... } | aged 20   |
| EDMOND LEWIS.....        | } aged 33 | JOHN CROSSE.....         | } aged 50 |
| MARY his wife .....      | } aged 32 | ANNE his wife .....      | } aged 38 |
| JOHN SPRING.....         | } aged 45 | ROBERT SHERIN .....      | aged 32   |
| ELINOR his wife.....     | } aged 46 | HUMPHRY BRADSTREET }     | aged 40   |
| THURSTON RAYNOR... }     | aged 40   | BRIDGETT his wife .....  | } aged 30 |
| ELIZABETH his wife ... } | aged 36   | HENERY GLOUER .....      | aged 24   |
| THOMAS SKOTT.....        | } aged 40 | WILLIAM BLOMFIELD. }     | aged 30   |
| ELIZABETH his wife ... } | aged 40   | SARAH his wife .....     | } aged 25 |
| HENERY KEMBALL ... }     | aged 44   | ROBERT DAY .....         | } aged 30 |
| SUSAN his wife .....     | } aged 35 | MARY his wife .....      | } aged 28 |
| RICHARD KEMBALL ... }    | aged 39   | SARAH REYNOLD'S .....    | aged 20   |
| VRSULA his wife.....     | } aged    | ROBERT GOODALL.....      | } aged 30 |
| ISAACKE MIXER .....      | } aged 31 | KATHERIN his wife ... }  | aged 28   |
| SARAH his wife .....     | } aged 33 | SAMUELL SMITHE.....      | } aged 32 |
| MARTHA SCOTT.....        | aged 60   | ELIZABETH his wife ... } | aged 32   |
| GEORGE MUNNING'S... }    | aged 37   | THOMAS HASTING'S ... }   | aged 29   |
| ELIZABETH his wife ... } | aged 41   | SUSAN his wife .....     | } aged 34 |

|                            |          |         |                       |          |         |
|----------------------------|----------|---------|-----------------------|----------|---------|
| SUSAN MUNSON .....         | [yeeres] | aged 25 | JOHN PALMER .....     | [yeeres] | aged 24 |
| MARTIN VNDERWOOD } .....   |          | aged 38 | DANYELL PIERCE .....  |          | aged 23 |
| MARTHA his wife } .....    |          | aged 31 | JOHN CLEARKE.....     |          | aged 22 |
| HENERY GOULDSON... } ..... |          | aged 43 | JOHN FIRMIN.....      |          | aged 46 |
| ANNE his wife } .....      |          | aged 45 | REBECCA ISAACKE ..... |          | aged 36 |
| ANNE GOULDSTON .....       |          | aged 18 | ANNE DORIFALL .....   |          | aged 24 |
| WILLIAM CUTTING .....      |          | aged 26 |                       |          |         |

These psons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegeance and Supremacy, at his Mat's Custome house in Ipswich before vs his Maties Officers according to the order of the Lords & others of his Mat's most Honorable Priuy Councill : This xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1634.

THO CLERI Scr

Ipswich Custome House

PHIL. BROWNE

p Custr

EDW: MAN

Compt

**I**PSWICH A Note of all the names and ages of all those which did not take the oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in o' Port In the *Elizabeth* of Ipswich Mr WILLIÄ ANDREWES, bound for New England the last of Aprill 1634

|                      |   |                                |
|----------------------|---|--------------------------------|
| ED: LEWIS: .....     | { | JOHN LEWIS: aged 3 yeeres      |
|                      | { | THOMAS LEWIS: aged 3 quarters  |
| RICH: WOODWARD:..... | { | GEORGE WOODWARD: aged 13       |
|                      | { | JOHN WOODWARD: aged 13         |
| JOHN: SPRING: .....  | { | MARY SPRING: aged 11.          |
|                      | { | HENRY SPRING aged 6            |
|                      | { | JOHN SPRING aged 4             |
|                      | { | WILLIAM SPRING aged 3 quarters |
| THURSTON: RAYNOR:... | { | THURSTON RAYNER aged 13        |
|                      | { | JOSEPH RAYNOR aged 11          |
|                      | { | ELIZABETH RAYNOR aged 9        |
|                      | { | SARAH RAYNOR aged 7            |
|                      | { | LIDIA RAYNOR, aged 1           |
|                      | { | EDWARD RAYNOR aged 10          |
|                      | { | ELIZABETH KEMBALL aged 13      |

---

|                                   |   |                                    |
|-----------------------------------|---|------------------------------------|
| THO: SCOTT: .....                 | { | ELIZABETH SCOTT aged 9 [yeeres]    |
|                                   |   | ABIGAIL SCOTT aged 7               |
|                                   |   | THOMAS SCOTT aged 6                |
|                                   |   | ISAACK MIXER aged 4                |
| HEN: KEMBALL:.....                | { | ELIZABETH KEMBALL aged 4           |
|                                   |   | SUSAN KEMBALL aged 1 and halfe     |
|                                   |   | RICHARD CUTTING aged 11            |
| RICH: KEMBALL .....               | { | HENRY KEMBALL aged 15 yeeres       |
|                                   |   | RICHARD KEMBALL aged 11            |
|                                   |   | MARY KEMBALL aged 9                |
|                                   |   | MARTHA KEMBALL aged 5              |
|                                   |   | JOHN KEMBALL aged 3                |
|                                   |   | THOMAS KEMBALL aged 1              |
|                                   |   | JOHN LAUERICKE aged 15             |
| GEORGE: MUNNINGS:...              | { | ELIZ: MUNNING'S aged 12            |
|                                   |   | ABIGAIL MUNNING'S aged 7           |
| JNO: BERNARD: .....               | { | JOHN BERNARD aged 2                |
|                                   |   | SAMUELL BERNARD aged 1             |
|                                   |   | THO: KING aged 15                  |
| HUMP: BRADSTREET:...              | { | ANNA BRADSTREET aged 9             |
|                                   |   | JOHN BRADSTREET aged 3             |
|                                   |   | MARTHA BRADSTREET aged 2           |
|                                   |   | MARY BRADSTREET aged 1             |
| WILLI: BLOMFIELD: ...             |   | SARAH BLOMFIELD aged 1             |
| SAM: SMITH: .....                 | { | SAMUELL SMITH aged 9               |
|                                   |   | MARY SMITH aged 4                  |
|                                   |   | ELIZ: SMITH aged 7                 |
|                                   |   | PHILLIP SMITH aged 1               |
| ROB <sup>r</sup> : GOODALE: ..... | { | MARY GOODALE aged 4                |
|                                   |   | ABRAHAM GOODALE aged 2             |
|                                   |   | ISAACKE GOODALE aged halfe a ycere |
| HEN: GOULDSON: .....              |   | MARY GOULDSON aged 15              |

Ipswich Custome house this xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634

PHIL: BROWNE.

THO CLERI scr

p Custr.

EDW: MAN

Compt

## BOUND FOR NEW ENGLAND

**W** AYMOUTH }  
 ye 20<sup>th</sup> of }  
 March 1635\* }

- 1 JOSEPH HALL of Somers<sup>t</sup> a Ministr<sup>e</sup> aged 40 year
- 2 AGNIS HALL his Wife aged ..... 25 y<sup>r</sup>
- 3 JOANE HALL his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 15 Yeare
- 4 JOSEPH HALL his sonne aged 13 Yeare.
- 5 TRISTRAM his son aged..... 11 Yeare
- 6 ELIZABETH HALL his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 7 Yeare
- 7 TEMPERANCE his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 9 Yeare
- 8 GRISSELL HALL<sup>v</sup>† his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 5 Ycare
- 9 DOROTHY HALL<sup>v</sup>† his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 3 Yeare
- 10 JUDETH FRENCH his s'vamt aged 20 Yeare
- 11 JOHN WOOD his s'vaunt aged 20 yeare
- 12 ROBT DABYN his s'vamt aged 28 Yeare
- 13 MUSACHIELL BERNARD of batcombe Clothier  
 in the County of Somersett 24 Yeare
- 14 MARY BERNARD his wife aged 28 yeare
- 15 JOHN BERNARD his sonne aged 3 Yeare
- 16 NATHANIELL his sonne aged 1 Yeare
- 17 RIC<sup>H</sup>: PERSONS salter ℥ his s'vant: 30: yeare
- 18 FRANCIS BABER Chandler aged 36 yeare
- 19 JESOP Joyner aged 22 Yeare
- 20 WALTER JESOP Weaver aged 21 Yeare
- 21 TIMOTHY TABOR of Som<sup>'s</sup><sup>i</sup>t of Batcombe  
 taylor aged 35 Yeare —————
- 22 JANE TABOR his Wife aged 35 Yeare
- 23 JANE TABOR his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 10 Yeare
- 24 ANNE TABOR his daught<sup>r</sup>: aged 8 yeare
- 25 SARAH TABOR his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 5 Yeare

\* [Really 1635.]

† [So in the original.]

- 
- 26 WITTM FEVER his s'vaunt aged 20 Yeare  
 27 JN<sup>o</sup>: WHITMARCK aged 39 yeare  
 28 ALCE WHITMARKE his Wife aged 35 yeare  
 29 JM<sup>o</sup>\* WHITMARCKE his sonne aged 11 yeare
- Portus  
 Waymouth 30 JANE his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 7 Yeare  
 31 OUSEPH [*or* ONSEPH] WHITMARKE his sonne  
 aged 5 yeare  
 32 RICH: WHYTEMARK his sonne aged 2 Yeare  
 33 WITTM READ of Batcombe Taylor in  
 34† Som's<sup>tt</sup> aged 28 Yeare —————  
 35 SUSAN READ his Wife aged 29 Yeare  
 36 HANNA READ his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 3 yeare  
 37 LUSAN‡ READ his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 1 yeare  
 38 RICH: ADAMS his s'vante 29 Yeare  
 39 MARY his Wife aged 26 yeare  
 40 MARY CHEAME his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 1 yeare  
 41 ZACHARY BICKWELL aged 45 Yeare  
 42 AGNIS BICKWELL his Wife aged 27 yeare  
 43 JN<sup>o</sup> BICKWELL his sonne aged 11 Yeare  
 44 JN<sup>o</sup> KITCHIN his servaunt 23 yeare  
 46§ GEORGE ALLIN aged 24 Yeare  
 47 KATHERIN ALLYN his Wife aged  
 30 yeare —————  
 48 GEORGE ALLYN his sonne aged 16 yeare  
 49 WITTM ALLYN his sonne aged 8 year  
 50: MATHEW ALLYN his sonne aged 6 yeare  
 51 EDWARD POOLE his s'vaunt aged 26 yeare  
 52 HENRY KINGMAN aged 40 Yeares  
 53 JOANE his wife beinge aged 39  
 54 EDWARD KINGMAN his son aged 16 year  
 55 JOANE his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 11: yeare
- 

\* [Sic. But doubtless intended for JOHN.]

† [It will be noticed that No. 34 is placed against the name of a place instead of that of a person.]

‡ [Probably intended for SUSAN.]

§ [There is no No. 45.]



- 56 ANNE his daught<sup>r</sup> aged ..... 9 Yeare  
 57 THOMAS KINGMAN his sonne aged 7 Yeare  
 58 JOHN KINGHMAN his sonne aged 2 yeare  
 59 J<sup>r</sup> FORD his servaunt aged 30 Yeare  
 60 WILLIAM KINGE aged 40\* Yeare  
 61 DOROTHY his Wife aged 34 yeare  
 62 MARY KINGE his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 12 year  
 63 KATHERYN his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 10 Yeare  
 64 Wi<sup>th</sup>m KINGE his sonne aged 8 year  
 65 HANNA KINGE his daught<sup>r</sup>: aged 6 year  
 66† Som<sup>m</sup>. [Somerset.]  
     THOMAS HOLBROOKE of Broudway aged 34: yeare  
 67 JANE HOLBROOKE his wife aged 34 Yeare  
 68 JOHN HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 11 yeare  
 69 THOMAS HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 10 yeare  
 70 ANNE HOLBROOKE his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 5 yea[re]  
 71 ELIZABETH his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 1 yeare  
 72 THOMAS DIBLE husband<sup>m</sup> aged 22 yeare  
 73 FRANCIS DIBLE soror aged 24 Yeare  
 74 ROBERT LOVELL husbandman aged 40 Year  
 75 ELIZABETH LOVELL his Wife aged 35 year  
 76 ZACHEUS LOVELL his sonne 15 yeares  
 78‡ ANNE LOVELL his daught<sup>r</sup>: aged 16 yeare  
 79 JOHN LOVELL his sonne aged 8 yeare  
     ELLYN his daught<sup>r</sup> aged ... 1 yeare  
 80 JAMES his sonne aged..... 1 yeare  
 81 JOSEPH CHICKIN his servant 16 year  
 82 ALICE KINHAM aged..... 22 yeare  
 83 ANGELL HOLLARD aged ... 21 yeare  
 84 KATHERYN his Wife 22 yeare  
 85 GEORGE LAND his servaunt 22 yeare  
 86 SARAH LAND§ his kinswoman 18 yeare

\* [Or 30. One figure is written over the other, and I cannot tell which is the later.]

† [Thus in the original. This number should evidently come against the next line.]

‡ [There is no No. 77; but it will be observed that two lines below there is a name without number.]

§ [Originally written LANG.]

---

|                    |                                               |          |
|--------------------|-----------------------------------------------|----------|
| 87                 | RICHARD JOANES of Dinder.....                 |          |
| 88                 | ROB <sup>r</sup> MARTYN of Badcombe husbandm̄ | 44       |
| 89                 | HUMFREY SHEPHEARD husbandm̄... 32             |          |
| 90                 | JOHN VPHAM husbandman .....                   | 35 ..... |
| 91                 | JOANE MARTYN .....                            | 44 ..... |
| 92                 | ELIZABETH VPHAM .....                         | 32 ..... |
| 93                 | JOHN VPHAM Juñ .....                          | 07 ..... |
| 94                 | WILLIAM GRAUE [GRAVE] .....                   | 12 ..... |
| 95                 | SARAH VPHAM .....                             | 26 ..... |
| 96                 | NATHANIELL VPHAM .....                        | 05 ..... |
| 97                 | ELIZABETH VPHAM .....                         | 03.      |
| Dorst <sup>t</sup> | RICHARD WADE of Simstuly                      |          |
| 98*                | Cop [Cooper] aged .....                       | 60 ..... |
| 99                 | ELIZABETH WADE his Wife .....                 | 6†.....  |
| 100:               | DINAH his daugh <sup>r</sup> .....            | 22 ..... |
| 101                | HENRY LUSH his s'vant aged                    | 17 ..... |
| 102                | ANDREWE HALLETT his s'vaunt                   | 28 ..... |
| 103                | JOHN HOBLE husbandm̄ .....                    | 13 ..... |
| 104                | ROB <sup>r</sup> HUSTE husbandm̄ .....        | 40 ..... |
| 105                | JOHN WOODCOOKE .....                          | 2 .....  |
| 106                | RICH <sup>r</sup> PORTER husband .....        | 3 .....  |

JOHN PORTER Deputy  
 Cleark to EDW:  
 THOROUGHGOOD

---

\* [This number should be in the line above.]

† [Sic in orig.]

A Register of the . . . . .  
of such persons a . . . . .  
and vpwards and haue t . . . . .  
to passe into forraigne partes from . .  
march 1637 to the 29<sup>th</sup>\* day of [S]ept. .  
by vertu of a commission granted to  
m<sup>r</sup> thomas mayhew gentleman.

---

\* [The list does not go beyond the 19th of September 1637 ; the above date must therefore be an error. It should be mentioned that many passages to Holland are included in the original document : these we omit, as not pertinent to our object. The last passage for *America* is dated May 15. The dots indicate parts of the indorsement eaten away by age.]





[A REGISTER OF PERSONS ABOUT TO PASS  
INTO FOREIGN PARTS.

1637.]

---

**T**HESE people went to New England: with WILLIAM:\* ANDREWES:  
of Ipswich Mr of the: *John: and Doretley:* of Ipswich and  
With WILLIAM ANDREWES his Sone. Mr of the *Rose:* of Yarmouth.

Aprill the / 8<sup>th</sup> / 1637. The examination of JOHN: BAKER: borne in  
Norwch in Norffolck Grocar / ageed / 39 yeres and ELIZABETH:  
his Wife / ageed / 31 yeares with 3 Children ELIZABETH: JOHN:  
and THOMAS—and 4 Saruants. MAREY: ALXARSON: aged / 24  
yeares ANNE: ALXARSON: aged / 20 yeares / BRIDGETT  
BOULLE: aged / 32 ycares / and SAMUELL: ARRES: aged 14  
yeares ar all desiroues to goe for / Charles Towne in New  
England ther to inhabitt and Remaine ///

Aprill. the / 8<sup>th</sup> / 1637. The examination of NICHU: BUSBIE: of Norwch  
in Norff / Weauer / aged / 50 yeares and / BRIDGETT: his Wife  
/ aged / 53 yeares with / 4 / Children. NICHU: JOHN: ABRAHAM:  
and SARATH: ar desirous to goe to boston in New England to  
in habitt ///

Aprill. the / 8<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of MICHILL: METCALFE: of  
Norwch Do'nix Weauear / aged. 45 yeares and / SARRAH: his  
Wif / aged / 39 yeares with. / 8 Children / MICHILL: THOMAS:  
MAREY: SARRAH: ELIZABETH: MARTHA: JOANE: and REBECA:

---

\* [We follow the very peculiar punctuation of this list throughout.]

and his Saruant THOMAS COMBERBACH: aged / 16 / yeares ar  
desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt ///

Aprill. the / 8<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: PERS: of No<sup>r</sup>wch in  
No<sup>r</sup>ff Weauear ageed 49 yeares / and ELIZABETH: his Wife aged /  
36 yeares / with 4 Children. JOHN: BARBRE: ELIZABETH: and  
JUDETH and one Saruant / JOHN: GEDNEY aged / 19 yeares.  
are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt ///

Aprill. the / 8<sup>th</sup> / 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: LUDKEN: of  
No<sup>r</sup>wch in No<sup>r</sup>ff / Locksmith ther bo<sup>r</sup>ne / ageed 33 yeares /  
and ELIZABETH: his Wife / ageed. / 34 yeares. With one Child  
and one Saruant / THOMAS: HOMES: are desirous to goe to  
Bostone in Newe England there to inhabitt / and Remaine ///

..... \*ES: of No<sup>r</sup>wch in No<sup>r</sup>ff / Cordwynar aged /  
28 yeares and. / .....  
with / 4 / Children SAMUELL: JOHN: ELIZABETH: and DEBRA:  
..... NS: aged / 18 yeares and ANNE:  
WILLIAMES: aged / 15 yeares / .....  
..... England to Inhabitt ///

..... RANCIS: LAWES: bo<sup>r</sup>ne in No<sup>r</sup>wch in No<sup>r</sup>ff  
and their liuing Weauear / aged .....nd LIDDEA:  
his Wife / ageed / 49 yeares / With one Child MAREY: and 2  
saruaunts. SAMUELL: LINCORNE: aged 18 yeares / and ANNE:  
SMITH: aged. 19 yeares ar desirous to passe for New-England  
to inhabitt ///

..... 8 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: NICKERSON: of  
No<sup>r</sup>wch in No<sup>r</sup>ff / Weauear / ageed 33 yeares. and. ANNE: his  
Wife / aged / 28 yeares with / 4 Children / NICHOL: ROBERTT:  
ELIZABETH: and ANNE: ar desirous to goe to Bostone in  
New England ther to Inhabitt ///

Aprill the / 8<sup>th</sup> / 1637. The examinacion of SAMUELL: DIX: of No<sup>r</sup>wch  
in No<sup>r</sup>ff Joynar ageed 43 yeares / and JOANE: his / Wife / aged  
38 yeares with 2 Children PRESELLA: and ABEGELL: and 2  
Saruautes WILLIAM: / STOREY: and DANIELL: LINSEY: the  
one aged / 23 the other / 18 yeares / ar all desirous to pass  
to Boston in New England there to Inhabitt ///

\* [The dots here and after indicate parts of the original MS. eaten away by age or damp.]

- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion. of HENRY: SKERRY: of great yarmouth in the County of No<sup>r</sup>ff / Cordwynar. / ageed / 31 yeares and ELIZABETH : his Wife / ageed / 25 yeares / with one Child HENRY: and / one Aprenties / EDMUND: TOWNE: aged / 18 yeares. / ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt ///
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No<sup>r</sup>ff husbandman. aged. 38 yeares., and. ANNE: his Wife / ageed / 38 yeares with 5 Children. HENRY: MAREY: ANNE: JANE: and / BRIDGETT: and / 2 Saruants. ADAM: GOODDENS: aged. 20 yeares and ALLES: EDEN: aged 18 yers / ar all desirous to passe to New England there to inhabitt // and abide ///
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of MAREY: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No<sup>r</sup>ff / Wydow, ageed / 30 yeares and 2 / Saruants. JOHN: MASTON: aged / 20 yeares and MERREAN: MOULTON: aged / 23 yeares / are desirous to goe to New England to inhabitt and dwell //
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of RICHARD: CARUEAR: of Skratby.\* in the County of No<sup>r</sup>ff / husbandman / ageed / 60, yeares, and GRACE: his Wife. ageed, 40 yeares. with / 2 Children. ELIZABETH: /// ageed / 18 yeares and, SUSANNA: aged 18, yeares. being twynes. / mo<sup>r</sup> 3 Saruants ISACKE: HARTT: ageed, 22 yeares and THOMAS: FLEGE: aged / 21 yeares. and one MARABLE: VNDERWOOD: a mayd. Saruant / ageed, 20 yeares. goes all for New England to Inhabitt / and Remaine ///
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of RUTH: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No<sup>r</sup>ff. Singlewoman. ageed / 20 yeares. is desirous to passe for New England there to Inhabitt and dwell //
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of ROBERTT: PAGE: of Ormsby in No<sup>r</sup>ff. husbandman, ageed 33 yeares and / LUCEA: his Wife. aged 30 yeares with / 3 Children / FRANCES: MARGRETT: and SUSANNA: // and 2 Saruants / WILLIAM: MOULTON: and ANNE: WADD: the one aged 20 yeres the other / 15 yeares. and are all desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt and Remaine. ///

\* [Perhaps Scratley, a part of Ormsby.]

- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of HENREY: DOWE: of Ormsby in Norff husbandman, ageed, 29 yeares. / and JOANE: his Wife / ageed 30 yeares with 4 Children, and one Saruant / ANNE: MANING, ageed / 17 yeares. are desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt ///
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of ROBERTT:..... Singleman. is desirous to passe .....
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of ELLEN: ROBENSONE: of g..... desirous to passe into New England ther to in.....
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: WILLIAMES: of great yarm ..... 40 yeares. and ALLES: his Wife / ageed. 38 yeares with / 2 Children ..... ar desirous to goe for New England to inhabitt ///
- Aprill. the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of ELIZABETH: WILLIAMES: of Ya'mouth. in Norff / Singlewoman ageed 31 yeares / is desirous to passe into New England ther to inhabitt and Remaine ///
- Aprill. the / 12<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of KATHREN: RABEY: of Yarmouth / a Wattermanes. Wydow. / ageed. 68 yeares. is desirous to passe into New England there to Remaine With her Sone /
- Aprill. the / 12<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of RICHARD: LEEDS: of great ya'mouth. Marrinar. ageed 32 yeares. and JOANE: his Wife / ageed. 23 yeares / with one Child / are desirous to passe for New England and there to inhabitt / and dwell ///
- Aprill. the / 12<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of HENRY: SMITH: of Newbucknam husbandman / ageed 30 yeares. / and ELIZABETH: his Wife ageed. 34 / yeares. with 2 / Children JOHN: and SITHE: ar desirous to passe into New England /// to inhabitt ///
- Aprill. the / 13<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: ROPEAR: of New Bucknam Carpentar. / ageed. 26 yeares. and ALLES: his Wife / ageed, 23 yeares / with / 2 Children. ALLES: and ELIZABETH: are desirous to goe for New England there to Remaine\* ///

---

\* [Here come a number of entries of passages for Holland.]



- .. ese people went to New England with WILLIAM: / GOOSE: m<sup>r</sup> of the  
*Marey: Anne:* of Yarmouth: /:|
- .....1637 The examination of THOMAS: PAINE: of Wrentom  
in Suffolcke / Weaucar / ageed / 50 yeaes / and ELIZABETH: his  
Wife / ageed / 53 yeaes with / 6 / Children / THOMAS: JOHN:  
MAREY: / ELIZABETH: DORETHEY: and SARAH: are desirous  
to goe for Salame in New England to inhabitt
- May: the / 10<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of MARGRETT: NEAUE: of  
great yarmouth in No<sup>ff</sup> / Wydow. / ageed / 58 yeres / and  
RACHELL: DIXSON: her grand Child is desirous to passe into  
New England to inhabitt /
- May: the / 10<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of BENIEMEN: COOPER: of  
Bramton in Suffolck / husbandman / ageed / 50 / Yeaes / and.  
ELIZABETH: his Wife / ageed / 48 yeaes With / 5 Children  
LARWANCE: MAREY: REBECA: BENIEMEN: and FRANCIES:  
FILLINGHAM: his Sone / in Lawe / ageed / 32 yeaes allso his  
Sister ageed / 48 yeaes / and 2 Saruants / JOHN: KILIN: and  
FELEAMAN: DICKERSON: ar all desirous to goe for Salam in  
New England and there. to inhabitt ///
- May: the / 10<sup>th</sup> / 1637. The examination of ABRAHAM: TOPPAN: of  
yarmouth Cooper / ageed / 31 yeaes and SUSANNA: his Wife /  
ageed. 30 yeaes With / 2 Children PETTER: and ELIZABETH:  
and one Mayd / Saruant / ANNE: GOODIN: ageed / 18 yeaes  
are desirous to passe to New England to / inhabitt ///
- May: the / 10<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of WILLIAM: THOMAS: of  
great Comberton in Wo<sup>sters</sup>shire husbandman / Singleman /  
ageed / 26 yeaes. is desirous to passe to Exerden / in New  
England to inhabitt
- May: the / 10<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of JOHN: THURSTON: of  
Wrentom in Suff / Carpentar / ageed, 30 yeaes. and MAR-  
GRETT: his Wife / ageed. 32 yeaes. With / 2 Children THOMAS.  
and JOHN: ar / desirous to passe to New England /// to inhabitt ///
- May: the / 10<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of LUCE: POYETT: of Norwch  
Spinster / ageed. 23 yeaes is desirous to pass into New  
England and there to Remaine ///

May: the / 10<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of JOHN: BOROWE of yarmouth Cooper / aged 28 yeares. and ANNE: his / Wife / ageed / 40 / yeares is desirous to passe to Salam in New England and ther to inhabitt

May: the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of WILLIAM: GAULT: of yarmouth Cordwynar / Singleman / ageed 29 / yeares is desirous to passe to New England and there to Remaine ///

May: the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of JOANE: AMES: of yarmouth. Wydow / ageed / 50 yeares with / 3 Children RUTH: ageed / 18 yeares WILLIAM: and JOHN: are desirous to passe for. New England and there to inhabitt and Remaine ///

May: the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of AUGSTEN: CALL.....  
..... ALLES: his Wife / ageed / 40 / yeares.....  
desirous to goe to Salam in New Eng.....

May: the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of JOHN: DARRELL: of.....  
....passe into Salam in New England and there.....

May: the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of JOHN: GEDNEY: of No<sup>w</sup>ch in No<sup>ff</sup> Weauear.... to passe for New England / with his Wife SARAH: aged 25 yeares. .... LEDIA: HANAH: and JOHN: mo<sup>r</sup> / 2 Saruantes / WILLIAM: WALKER: ageed ....  
..... BURGES: ageed / 26 yeares / ar desirous to passe for Salam ///

May: the / 11<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of SAMUELL: AIRES: of No<sup>w</sup>ch an apintes / ageed / 15 yeares is desirous [to] passe into New England to his M<sup>r</sup> JOHN: BAKER: as he had apointed him ///

This man was  
for byden pas-  
sage. by. the  
Commission<sup>rs</sup>  
and went.  
not. from.  
yramouth

The examination of JOHN: YONGES: of St Margretts: Suff / Minister / ageed 35 yeares. and / JOAN: his Wife / ageed / 34 / yeares with / 6 / Children / JOHN: THO: ANNE: RACHELL: MAREY: and / JOSUEPH: ar desirous to passe for Salam: in New England to inhabitt ///

May: the / 12 / 1637 The examination of SAMUELL: GRENSILD: of No<sup>w</sup>ch Weauear / ageed, 27 yeares, and BARBREY: his Wife / ageed / 35 yeares. With two Children MAREY: and BARBREY: and JOHN: TEED: his Saruant / ageed, 19 yeares ar all desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt ///

May: the / 12<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of THOMAS: JOANES: of Elzing in No<sup>ff</sup>, Buchar / Singleman / ageed. 25 yeres is desirous to passe into New England: and there to Remaine ///

May: the / 13<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of THOMAS: OLLIUER: of Norwch Calinder / ageed / 36 yeares. and MAREY: his Wife / ageed. 34 yeares, with 2 Children. THO: and JOHN: and 2 Saruants / THOMAS: DOGED: aged, 30 yeares and MAREY: SAPE: ageed / 12 yeares ar desirous to passe fo<sup>r</sup> New England. to inhabit

May: the / 15<sup>th</sup> / 1637 The examination of WILLIAM: COCKRAM: of Southould in Suff / Marinrar / ageed 28 yeares. / and CHRISTEN: his Wife ageed. 26 yeares with 2 Children and / 2 Saruantes desirous to passe fo<sup>r</sup> new england to inhabitt ///

*[Then follow more passages for Holland; and the whole is signed:]*

HENRY: HILL Deputy for m' THOMAS MAYHEW Gentleman.//

## SOUTHAMPTON.

---

**PORTUS SOUTHTON.** A List of the Names of such Passengers as were shipped in the *Virgin* of Hampton of 60 tonnes JOHN WEARE M<sup>r</sup> for the Barbathoes, & JOHN DE LA. HAY merchant who haue taken the oathes of Allegiance & Supremacy the 30<sup>th</sup> of Marche. 1639 [1640]. Viz<sup>t</sup>.

Aged.

- \*57. yeares. MICHAELL EDMOND'S of Crawley Co<sup>m</sup> South<sup>t</sup> husband.
- 28. JEREMY ROBINSON of Singleton Co<sup>m</sup> Suss hoopmaker.
- 29. JOHN VENNELL de eod Cordwayner.
- 25. W<sup>m</sup> FRANCIS of Catterington Co<sup>m</sup> South<sup>t</sup> sergeweau'.  
[serge-weaver]
- 20. JAMES WILSON of Glascowe husband<sup>m</sup>.
- 20. W<sup>m</sup> BARNES of Wimborne Co<sup>m</sup> South<sup>t</sup> shoemaker
- 22. NICHAS BARDIN of South<sup>t</sup>on Smith
- 22. ANDREWE DRUDG of South<sup>t</sup>on p'd husband<sup>m</sup>
- 27. ABRAHAM SAD of South<sup>t</sup>on p'd sergeweau'
- 24. JAMES BARREY of Dorchester husband<sup>m</sup>
- 16. JOHN STEVENS of Ringwood Co<sup>m</sup> South<sup>t</sup> husband<sup>m</sup>
- 15. GYLES WEEKEHAM of Bansteed Co<sup>m</sup> Surr husband<sup>m</sup>.
- 18. PETER WOODLAND of South<sup>t</sup>on Ropemaker.
- 16. RICHARD SHINGLE of Bevis hill nere South<sup>t</sup>on.
- 17. JAMES HACKER of Andiver Co<sup>m</sup> South<sup>t</sup>.
- 15. W<sup>ill</sup>m TUCKE of Husborne nere Andiver p'd.
- 30. JOHN HUDLICE of Newport in y<sup>e</sup> Isle of wight taylor.
- 16. JAMES BLANCHE of the Isle of Wight p'd.
- 31. RICHARD TRODD of Southstoneham husband<sup>m</sup>.

---

\* [The first figure is almost effaced.]

|       |                                          |
|-------|------------------------------------------|
| Aged. |                                          |
| 14.   | ROB <sup>r</sup> CLITSON of Andiver p'd. |
| 12.   | HENRY HARRIS of Southton p'd.            |
| 12.   | WILM DECKE of Wimborne p'd.              |
| 14.   | WALTER SMALLE of the Isle of Wight p'd.  |
| 12.   | JOHN BASSETT of Christchurch.            |
| 11.   | ROB <sup>r</sup> BRUTON of Andiver p'd.  |

*These six vnder yeares, & not sworne.*

**T**HE names of such as were sworne the 8<sup>th</sup> of April, & passed in the same Shipp.

|             |                                                                                  |
|-------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Aged.       |                                                                                  |
| 29. yeares. | ANDREWE BULLAKER of Southton barbo <sup>l</sup> .                                |
| 24.         | MICHAELL OXFORD of Bevis hill husbandm.                                          |
| 24.         | ROB <sup>r</sup> MAIJOR of Southton, Chaundler.                                  |
| 19. 14.     | THOMAS GRETRICK & RICII. WARREN serv <sup>ts</sup>                               |
| 14.         | THOMAS TURNER vnder age & not sworne.                                            |
| 22.         | DANIELL DE LA HAY seaman.                                                        |
| 45.         | JOHN NEWMAN of Brading in the Isle of wight.                                     |
| 30.         | THOMAS HOLMES of Southton Currier.                                               |
| 24.         | WILM COCKERELL. Coñ Staff Taylo <sup>r</sup> .                                   |
| 24.         | HENRY DAINTY of Bymest <sup>r</sup> Com Dors <sup>t</sup> shoemak <sup>r</sup> . |
| 25.         | HENRY PRESSEY of Hamsteed Coñ Berk glou <sup>r</sup> [Glover]                    |
| 26.         | GERRART SISTER a form' Inh'itant there.                                          |
| 29.         | CHARLES DARVALL. of Southton clothworker.                                        |

|     |                                                                                                                   |
|-----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 14. | FRANCIS DESART of Southton.                                                                                       |
| 14. | WILM GILBERT of Southton p'd.                                                                                     |
|     | eight serv <sup>ts</sup> maydes, Not sworne.                                                                      |
|     | These & the former which passe in this<br>Shipp were noe Subsidy men, but<br>people & servants of meane condiçon. |

**S**OUTHTON ;

28. June REGNALD ALLEN\* of Kent of 30. yeares gent, GERRARD  
1639. HAUGHTON of 30. yeares Co<sup>m</sup> Oxon<sup>n</sup> ge<sup>n</sup> & DAVID  
BIXE of 35. yeares Co<sup>m</sup> Kanc<sup>n</sup> ge<sup>n</sup> free planters  
of the Barbathoes.

JOHN EVENSON of the County of Chest<sup>r</sup> & THO: EVENSON  
his brothr, ANDREW WALLER of 18. yeares Co<sup>m</sup>  
Hert<sup>f</sup>, HUMPHRY BURGIS of 19. yeares of Cornewall,  
JOHN WETHERED of 22—yeares in the County of  
Yeorke serv<sup>t</sup>s to the Planters aboue named, they  
passe in the *Boldadventure* of Hampton for the  
Isle of Guarnzey, & from thence they take shipping  
for the Barbathoes, who haue taken the oathes  
vt sup<sup>a</sup> [ut supra]

[May 1638.]

**S**OUTHTON The list of the names of Passeng<sup>rs</sup> Intended to shipe  
themselves, In the *Benis* of Hampton of Cl Tonnes, ROBERT  
BATTEN M<sup>r</sup> for Newengland ; And thus by vertue of the Lord Tre-  
surers Warrant of the second of May. w<sup>ch</sup> was after the restrayne[t] &  
they some Dayes gone to sea Before the Kings Mat<sup>es</sup>. Proclama<sup>co</sup>n  
Came vnto Southton.

Ages.

JOHN FREY of Basing wlelwrite. [wheelwright] his wife. }  
05—& three Children. }  
40—RICHARD AUSTIN tayler of Bishopstocke. his wife }  
05—& two Children. }  
ROBERT KNIGHT his seruant Carpenter. }

\* [Three entries of passengers for Jersey and Guernsey precede this in the original.]

[Ages]

- 37—CHRISTOPHER BATT of Sarum Tanner. }  
 32—ANNE his wife. }  
 20—DOROTHIE BATT there sister. & five  
 10 & vnder. Children vnder tenne years.  
 24.—THOMAS GOOD ..... }  
 22.—ELIZA: BLACKSTON ..... } serv<sup>ts</sup>  
 18.—REBECCA POND..... }

- 62.—WILLIAM CARPENTER..... } of Horwell Carpent<sup>rs</sup>  
 33.—WILLIAM CARPENT jun ... }  
 32.—ABIGAELE CARPENTER.  
 10 & vnder & fower Children.  
 14—THO: BANSHOTT Serv<sup>t</sup>

- 38—ANNIS LITTLEFEILD & six Children  
 JOHN KNIGHT Carpenter... } serv<sup>ts</sup>  
 HEUGH DURDAL ..... }

- 26—HENERY BYLEY of Sarū tanner.  
 22—MARY BYLEY ..... ..

THO: REEUFS Serv<sup>ts</sup>

- 20—JOHN BYLEY.....  
 40 | RICHARD DUM' [DUMMER] of Newengland.  
 35 | ALCE DUM'  
 19 | THO: DUM'  
 19 | JOANE DUM'  
 10 | JANE DUM'  
 \*09 | STEEPHEN DUM' husbandman.  
 06 | DORATHIE DUM'.  
 04 | RICHARD DUM'.  
 02 | THO: DUM'.

\* [Evidently either the age or the occupation must be wrong here.]

| [Ages] |                                   |                      |
|--------|-----------------------------------|----------------------|
| 30     | JOHN HUCHINSON Carpent'           | } Serv <sup>ts</sup> |
| 26     | FRAUNCIS ALCOCKE Virg.            |                      |
| 19     | ADAM MOTT tayler                  |                      |
| 22     | Witt WACKEFEILD.                  |                      |
| 20     | NATHANUEL PARKER of London Backer |                      |
| 18     | SAMUEL POORE                      |                      |
| 14     | DAYELL POORE                      |                      |
| 20     | ALCE POORE                        |                      |
| 15     | RICHARD BAYLEY                    |                      |
| 20     | ANNE WACKEFEILD                   |                      |

The numb' of the passeng's aboue mentioned are Sixtie & one Soules,

HEN: CHAMPANTE Cust<sup>r</sup>

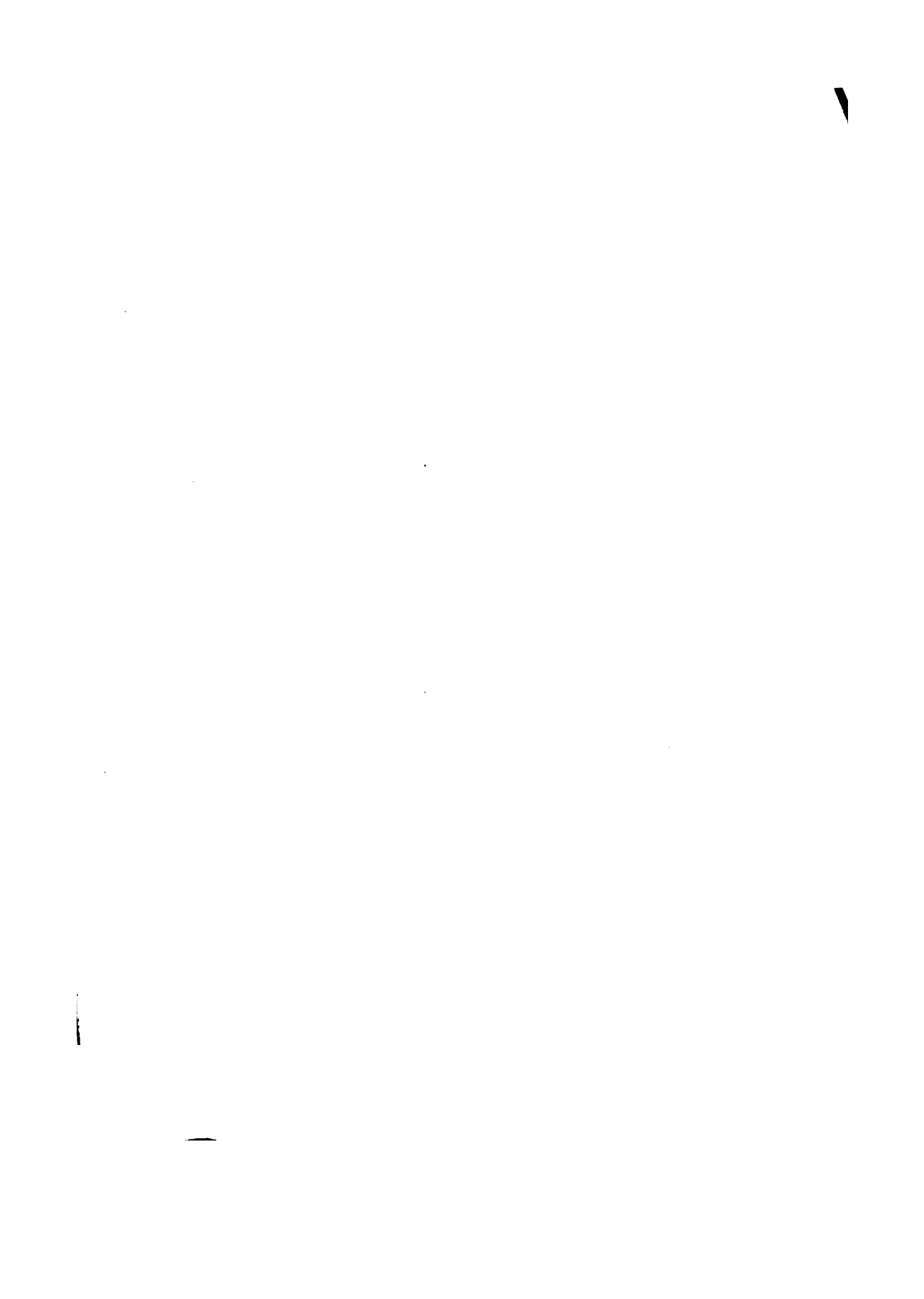
THO: WULFRIS Coll & Far

N. DINGLEY Compt<sup>r</sup>



[THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

1673—1679.]





[THE SOMMER ISLANDS.]

*August the 23d 1673*

**T**HE Names of y<sup>e</sup> Govern' & Councill of y<sup>e</sup> Assembly

J HEYDON: D. G. [Deputy Governor.]

|                            |                               |
|----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| HENRY TUCKER seni'.        | S <sup>t</sup> * GEORG TUCKER |
| RICHARD WOLRICH            | THOMAS KERSEY                 |
| HENRY MOORE                | EDWARD CHAPLAIN               |
| JOHN HUBBARD               | GEORG BASCOMB                 |
| JOHN WAINWRIGHT seni'.     | WILLIAM BASDEN                |
| THOMAS WOOD                | PHILLIP LEA                   |
| JONATHAN TURNER seni'.     | JOHN RAWLINS sen'.            |
| THOMAS LECRAIFT            | NICHOLAS THORNTON             |
| CORNELIUS WHITE secretary  | JOHN ARTHUR                   |
|                            | JOHN STOW                     |
| CHARLES WHETENHALL Speaker | JOHN SQUIRE                   |
| JOHN BRISTOW Juni'.        | JOHN HUTCHINS                 |
| SAMUELL BRANGMAN           | RICHARD HANGER                |
| BOAZ SHARP                 | GEORG HUBBARD                 |
| THOMAS SHAW                | WILLIAM MILBORN               |
| JAMES FARMER               | LAWRENCE DILL                 |
| JOHN WELCH                 | JOHN COX                      |
| THOMAS STOW                | JOHN SOMERSALL Sen'.          |
| EDWARD SHERLOCK Sen'.      | RICHARD JENNINS               |
| ROBERT DICKONSON           | RICHARD PENISTON              |

\* [But possibly S., i.e. Sir.]

|                       |                            |
|-----------------------|----------------------------|
| SEVERN VICARS         | THOMAS FORSTER             |
| WILLIAM RIGHTON Seni' | RICHARD MATHELIN           |
| THOMAS HALL           | NATHANIELL BUTTERFIELD     |
| GEORG BALL            | HAMOND JOHNSON Clerk       |
| JOHN MORRICE Seni'.   | of y <sup>e</sup> Assembly |
| With. BURCH           |                            |

**N** Accompt of the Generall Lands belonging to the So<sup>m</sup>er Islands Comp<sup>a</sup> taken out M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD NORWOODS Survey booke by him made in the yeares 1662: 1663:

GENERAL LANDS\*

|                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |
|----------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| N <sup>o</sup> |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | acr': roo: Perch |
|                | Begining with St Georges Island                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |
| 1              | The Governo' holds of the Hon <sup>ble</sup> Comp <sup>a</sup> as belonging to his place Twelve Shares of Land at the East End of St Georges Island Contain- ing p Estima <sup>co</sup> n .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | } 300 00 00      |
|                | Namely in the Occupa <sup>co</sup> n of<br>DAVID STOKES p Estimation .....1: share<br>JOSEPH GOODFAITH p Estim <sup>at</sup> .....1: sha:<br>JOHN MILLS p Estim <sup>at</sup> ..... ½ sha:<br>JOHN BEDWELL p Estim <sup>at</sup> .....1½<br>JOHN MILLS p Estim <sup>at</sup> .....1 sha:<br>ROBERT POWELL p Estim <sup>at</sup> .....1 sha.<br>CORNELIUS EVANS MATTHEW NORMAN } I sha<br>and ROGER BROWNE p Estim <sup>at</sup> ..... } |                  |
|                | ALEXANDER SMITH p Estima <sup>co</sup> n.....1 sha:<br>JOHN WELSH JOHN BRISTOWE MARSHALL,<br>ROGER BAYLEY HANNAH HOLLOWAY, EDWARD<br>MIDDLETON, THO: SHAW JOHN HURT, these<br>seaven hold p Estima <sup>co</sup> n 2 sha:<br>The residue of these twelve Shares are in the<br>Occupa <sup>co</sup> n of the Governo' himselfe.                                                                                                          |                  |

\* [There are two copies of this list, one going down to No. 26 only (see p. 307), the other to the end, as here. We have printed from the longer and more complete one. There are, however, no important variations in them, so far as they both extend.]

| N <sup>o</sup> |                                                                                                                                                                                     | acr: | roo: | Perch |
|----------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-------|
| 2              | Gleabe in the Tenure of m <sup>r</sup> : SAM <sup>l</sup> : SMITH the p <sup>se</sup> nt Minister there Two shares Containeing p <sup>r</sup> stimat. [estimation] .....            | 50   | 00   | 00    |
| 3              | The Sheriffe M <sup>r</sup> JOHN NICHOLLS as belonging to his Office Fower Shares of Land containeing p <sup>r</sup> Estim <sup>t</sup> . .....                                     | 100  | 00   | 00    |
| 4              | The Secrary M <sup>r</sup> HENRY TUCKER as belonging to his Office holds of the Hon <sup>o</sup> ble Comp <sup>a</sup> 2 shares Containeing p <sup>r</sup> Estim <sup>t</sup> ..... | 050  | —    | —     |
| 5              | M <sup>r</sup> JOHN VAUGHAN holdeth by Lease from m <sup>r</sup> CASEWELL of the Comp <sup>a</sup> Land 1 sha: containeing p <sup>r</sup> Estim <sup>t</sup> .....                  | 025  | 00   | 00    |
| 6              | Leut: EDWARD BRACKLEY holdeth of the Hon <sup>o</sup> ble Comp <sup>a</sup> at Will 2 sha: containeing p <sup>r</sup> Estim <sup>t</sup> .....                                      | 050  | 00   | 00    |
| 7              | M <sup>r</sup> JOHN BRISTOWE Marshall holdeth of the Hon <sup>o</sup> ble Comp <sup>a</sup> as belonging to his Office 2 sha: Containeing p <sup>r</sup> estimat .....              | 050  | 00   | 00    |
| 8              | M <sup>s</sup> STALVERS holdeth of the Hon <sup>o</sup> ble Comp <sup>a</sup> as belonging to the Ferry 2 sha: Containeing Estim <sup>t</sup> .....                                 | 50   | 00   | 00    |

Summe 27: shares

But the whole Island (as formerly measured) conteynes 706: acres that is 28: sha: and Six acres.

The Small Islands neare S<sup>t</sup> Georges.

|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |    |    |    |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|----|
| 9  | Two Islands against the East End of S <sup>t</sup> Georges Lyeing in Co <sup>m</sup> on containeing .....                                                                                                                                                               | 05 | 00 | 06 |
| 10 | Pagetts Fort whereof Captaine FRANCIS TUCKER is Comander w <sup>th</sup> the Island whereon it stands sometimes called Penestons Island and a Tenem <sup>t</sup> or Dwelling house there in the Occupacon of Leivt: JONATHAN STOKES as belonging to the Fort cont ..... | 31 | 01 | 18 |

| N <sup>o</sup> | Generall                                                                                                                                                                   | acr | roo: | perch. |
|----------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|------|--------|
| 11             | Smiths Fort whereof Captaine GODHEARD ASER is Comander the Island Containeing .....                                                                                        | 00  | 02   | 30     |
| 12             | Smiths Island in the tenure of Captaine GODHEARD ASER from the Hon <sup>ble</sup> Comp <sup>a</sup> as Comander of Smiths Fort cont .....                                  | 61  | 02   | 10     |
| 13             | An Island Called Hen-Island neare the West End of Smiths Island Lyeing in Co <sup>m</sup> on and Containeing }                                                             | 03  | 01   | 04     |
| *13            | A small Island Lyeing betweenc Hen-Island aforesaid and Smiths Island Lyeing in Co <sup>m</sup> on & Containeing .....                                                     | 00  | 01   | 20     |
| *14            | Long Bird Island in the Tenure and Occupacon of JAMES STIRRUP and RALPH WRIGHT Weavers w <sup>ch</sup> they hold of the Hon <sup>ble</sup> Comp <sup>a</sup> containeing } | 46  | 02   | 06     |
| *15            | Conny Island Lyeing at Burnt Point in the Occupacon of M <sup>r</sup> HENRY STALVERS containeing .....                                                                     | 14  | 03   | 02     |
| *16            | Certaine small Islands in y <sup>e</sup> towne harbor Mullett bay & towards burnt point about Tenn in number cont p estim <sup>e</sup> .....                               | 02  | 00   | 00     |
|                | Sum of all these Islands lyeing neare S Georges .....                                                                                                                      | 165 | 2    | 16     |

Dauids Island and first the Easterne part thereof which is  
Called y<sup>e</sup> Companyes land there

|    |                                                                                                                                                                         |     |     |    |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|-----|----|
| 17 | Capt FRANCIS TUCKER Comand' of Pagetts Fort                                                                                                                             |     |     |    |
| 18 | holdeth of y <sup>e</sup> hon <sup>ble</sup> Comp <sup>a</sup> A parcell of Land neare Davids head in y <sup>e</sup> occupacon of his Leive-tennt JONATHAN STOKES ..... |     |     |    |
|    | Item another pcell there in y <sup>e</sup> occupacon of JOHN HURT, both pcells lyeing together & cont p estim <sup>e</sup>                                              | 60: | 00: | 00 |
| 19 | MILES HIGGES holdeth of y <sup>e</sup> hon <sup>ble</sup> Compa i sha: cont p est.....                                                                                  | 25: | 00: | 00 |

\* [This and the succeeding numbers, in the other list, read—14, 15, 16, 16.]

| N <sup>o</sup> : | Landes                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Acr: | roo: | per |
|------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----|
| 20               | HUGH HARDING holdeth of y <sup>e</sup> hono <sup>ble</sup> Compa 1 Share<br>cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                                 | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 21               | WILLIAM ALLEN holds as aforesaid 1 share cont p est                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 22               | Capt RICHARD JENNYNGS of Smiths tribe comand <sup>r</sup> of<br>Southampton fort holds of y <sup>e</sup> hono <sup>ble</sup> Compā as<br>belonging to y <sup>e</sup> Fort ƒ in y <sup>e</sup> occupacon of JOHN<br>GRAZBURY ƒ RANDALL DAVIS p estim 2 sha: of<br>Land cont ..... | 50:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 23               | Lievt THO: HILTON holds of y <sup>e</sup> hono <sup>ble</sup> Compā p est<br>2 sh: con: .....                                                                                                                                                                                    | 50:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 24               | ROBT. BURCHER holds as afores <sup>d</sup> p est 1 sh: cont.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 25               | Lievt EDWARD BRANGMAN and his sonne SAMUEL<br>BRANGMAN holds as aforesaid p est 1 sha: cont ...                                                                                                                                                                                  | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 26               | WILLIAM BELL holds of the Hono <sup>ble</sup> Compā two pcells<br>of Land namely one pcell on the South side cont p<br>est 13 acres and another pcell on y <sup>e</sup> North side next<br>y <sup>e</sup> Bay cont p est 12 acres both pcells cont p est<br>one Share or .....   | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |

acr:

The suine of these Lands in S Davids called y<sup>e</sup> Companyes 310: 00: 00

—————

The Lands in S Davids Island given by y<sup>e</sup> hono<sup>ble</sup>  
Company to Harrington ats Hamilton tribe

|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | acr: | roo: | Per |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----|
| 27 | THO: SPARKE of Davids Island holdeth freely a pcell<br>of land w <sup>ch</sup> formerly belonged to two shares in<br>Hamilton tribe that sometimes were Capt JOHN<br>BERNARDS and are there marked (No: 19) cont<br>p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                        | 10:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 28 | THO: SPARKE afores <sup>d</sup> holdeth of m <sup>r</sup> JOHN MILNER as<br>belonging to y <sup>e</sup> two shares in Hamilton tribe where<br>he dwells and another share In y <sup>e</sup> occupacon of M <sup>s</sup><br>COX widdow In all three Shares being y <sup>e</sup> Lands of<br>M <sup>r</sup> PERIENT TROTT ƒ numbred there: 9 ƒ 20 he<br>holdeth I say as belonging to these 3 sh p est ..... | 15:  | 00:  | 00  |

|     | Generall                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | acr: | roo: | Per |
|-----|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----|
| 29  | WILLIAM ADAMS holdeth of JACOB AXTON as belonging to y <sup>e</sup> Share of M <sup>r</sup> MATTHEW WICKS in Hamilton tribe (No there 11 <sup>th</sup> ) p est .....                                                                                                                                                                             | 05:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 30: | M <sup>s</sup> MARY MOUNTAINE (formerly MARY STOW) holdeth a pcell of Tenn acres belonging to two Shares in Hamilton tribe now M <sup>r</sup> SOUTHERNES (No: 21) Item another pcell of Five acres belonging to a share in Hamilton tribe in y <sup>e</sup> free tenure of JOHN PLACE (No 30: both pcells lyeing together ℓ cont p estimat ..... | 15:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 31  | MARY MOUNTAINE afores <sup>d</sup> holdeth as belonging to two shares in Hamilton tribe being the Shares of Capt GEORGE HUBBART of Devonsheire tribe (No 12) a pcell cont p est .....                                                                                                                                                            | 10:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 32  | Lcivt JOHN FOX holdeth of Capt GODHEARD ASSER as apperteyneing to y <sup>e</sup> 3 shares in Hamilton tribe whereon he the said Capt ASSER dwells w <sup>th</sup> were Late M <sup>r</sup> DELBRIDGE A pcell cont p estimat.....                                                                                                                 | 15:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 33  | HENRY SHARPE holdeth freely a pcell of thirty acres                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |      |      |     |
| 34  | of w <sup>th</sup> 15 acres did formerly belong to y <sup>e</sup> three shares of Capt COVELLS in Hamilton tribe (No 27: 28) the whole lyeing together ℓ Cont p est.....                                                                                                                                                                         | 30:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 35  | JOHN LYDDALE holdeth of M <sup>r</sup> SAM <sup>l</sup> WHITNEY of Sandys tribe as apteyneing to y <sup>e</sup> Land formerly m <sup>r</sup> DYKES in Hamilton tribe a pcell Cont p estimacon.....                                                                                                                                               | 30:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 36: | M <sup>r</sup> JOHN MOORE holdeth freely a pcell w <sup>th</sup> was heretofore JOHN DAY and apperteyneing to a share in Hamilton tribe now M <sup>r</sup> WEBBS (No 16) cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                    | 05:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 37  | JOHN MOORE afores <sup>d</sup> holdeth of M <sup>r</sup> MIHIL BURROUGHS a parcell of Land apperteyneing to Two shares in Hamilton tribe in y <sup>e</sup> occupacon of y <sup>e</sup> said MIHIL BURROWES (No 22) cont p est .....                                                                                                              | 10:  | 00:  | 00  |



| N <sup>o</sup> | Landes                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | acr: | roo: | per |
|----------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----|
| 38             | ELIZABETH NAILER holdeth of M' WATERMAN (w <sup>ch</sup> was heretofore M' RICH: CASWELLS a pcell of Land belonging to Five shares in Hamilton tribe w <sup>ch</sup> are thought to be the shares in the tenure of M <sup>r</sup> STAFFORD M' STRINGER & M' WRIGHTON cont p est (No: 13: 14: 15) .....                                                                         | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 39             | THO: STOW of Davids Island holdeth freely A pcell of Island belonging to a share now or Late in y <sup>c</sup> tenure of Capt CANTER (No. 29) cont p est .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 05:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 40             | THO STOW afores <sup>l</sup> holdeth of M' JOHN STOWE & hc of M' PERIENT TROTT a pcell of Land lyeing at y <sup>c</sup> Stocks pointe belonging to Five shares in Hamilton tribe whereof Fower were y <sup>c</sup> Earle of WARWICKS (Nom': 23 24 25 26: & one y <sup>l</sup> Lyes at y <sup>c</sup> Flatts No: 36. the whole pcell here Lyeing together & Cont p estimat..... | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
|                | The sume of these lands in Davids Island belonging to: 40: sh: in Hamilt tribe is p estim                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 200: | 00:  | 00  |
|                | Soc y <sup>c</sup> whole Islands of S Davids divided as aforesaid cont p estimat 510: acres                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |      |      |     |
|                | But as it was formerly measured it cont 527: acres                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |      |      |     |

The Islands in Southampton halbo' als Castle Harbor

|                                                                                                                                                                                  | acr: | roo: | per |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----|
| 41 Certaine small Islands to y <sup>c</sup> Number of Tenn lyeing in Comon neare to Davids Islands, and on the South side thereof (for the most pt) cont p estimat .....         | 08:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 42 The Island called Coopers Island in the tenure and occupacon of DAVID MING w <sup>ch</sup> he holds of y <sup>c</sup> hono <sup>ble</sup> Comp <sup>a</sup> conteyneing ..... | 77:  | 2:   | 20  |
| 43 Foure small Islands lyeing in Comon betweene Davids Island & Coopers Island cont p estimat .....                                                                              | 03:  | 2:   | 20  |
| 44: Five other small Islands lyeing in Comon neare y <sup>c</sup> South end of Coopers Island cont p estimat.....                                                                | 02:  | 2:   | 00  |

|                | Generall                                                                                                                                                                        | acr: | roo: | per |
|----------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----|
| 45:            | The Island called None-such lyeing in Comon cont ....                                                                                                                           | 15:  | 2:   | 13  |
| 46.            | Three Small Islands about Nonesuch lyeing in.Comon<br>cont .....                                                                                                                | 01:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 47             | South-hampton Fort vnder y <sup>e</sup> Comand of Capt RICH<br>JENYNGS w <sup>th</sup> y <sup>e</sup> Island whereon it stands cont p<br>estimat.....                           | 01:  | 2:   | 24  |
| 48             | The Fellow of it lyeing next toward y <sup>e</sup> Northeast in<br>Comon .....                                                                                                  | 00:  | 3:   | 30  |
| 49             | Kings Castle vnder y <sup>e</sup> Comand of our hono <sup>ble</sup> Gover-<br>no' Capt FLORENTIO SEYMOR, w <sup>th</sup> y <sup>e</sup> Island whereon<br>it stands cont. ....  | 03:  | 2:   | 00  |
| 50             | Charles Fort now decayed (onely there remaine two<br>peeces of ordinance dismounted, y <sup>e</sup> Island cont p<br>estimat .....                                              | 03:  | 3:   | 00  |
| 51             | Three Islands lyeing neare Charles Fort Island cont<br>p estimat .....                                                                                                          | 01:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 52             | Some other Small Islands lyeing in Comon in South-<br>ampton harbor als <u>Castle Harbor</u> cont p estimat ...                                                                 | 01:  | 3:   | 00  |
|                | Su <sup>me</sup> of these Islands in Southampton harbor ...                                                                                                                     | 120: | 3:   | 27  |
|                |                                                                                                                                                                                 | acr: | roo: | per |
| N <sup>o</sup> | The Generall Land at Tuckers Towne.                                                                                                                                             |      |      |     |
| 53             | Gleab Land in the tenure of m' Abo=Cromby w <sup>th</sup> the<br>Gleabe house cont p estimat 2 sha: .....                                                                       | 50:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 54             | M' W <sup>m</sup> MOORE & M' JOSEPH MOORE his sonne holdeth<br>of y <sup>e</sup> hono <sup>ble</sup> Compā two Tenem <sup>ts</sup> & two shares of<br>Land cont p estimat ..... | 50:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 55             | SAM <sup>ll</sup> ATKINSON holdeth of the Hono <sup>ble</sup> Compā a<br>Tenem <sup>t</sup> & 1 share of Land cont p estimat .....                                              | 25,  | 00:  | 00  |
| 56:            | DANIEL MARROW holdeth as aforesaid a Tenem <sup>t</sup> and<br>One share of Land cont p est .....                                                                               | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 57             | NATHANAEL NORTH holdeth of y <sup>e</sup> Hono <sup>ble</sup> Compā a<br>Tenem <sup>t</sup> & one share of Land cont p estimat .....                                            | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 58             | PARNEL WILKINSON Widd holdeth of y <sup>e</sup> hono <sup>ble</sup><br>Compā a tenem <sup>t</sup> & one share of Land cont p estimat                                            | 25:  | 00:  | 00  |
|                | some thinke she hath more.                                                                                                                                                      |      |      |     |

| No. | Landes:                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | acr: | roo: | per |
|-----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----|
| 59  | Leivetennt W <sup>m</sup> JONES, Leift at y <sup>e</sup> Castle holds as belonging to his place A tenem <sup>t</sup> in his owne occupa <sup>co</sup> n, Item another tenem <sup>t</sup> in the occupa <sup>co</sup> n of JAMES GRAZEBURY Item another tenem <sup>t</sup> in y <sup>e</sup> occupa <sup>co</sup> n of his Mother MARY JONES w <sup>th</sup> two Shares of Land in y <sup>e</sup> occupa <sup>co</sup> n of himselfe and his said assignes cont p estimat..... | 50:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 60  | THO CLINCH W <sup>m</sup> NEWMAN JOHN BROWNE each of them a Tencm <sup>t</sup> & some pcells of Land w <sup>th</sup> together w <sup>th</sup> y <sup>e</sup> wast & Comon Land extending from Tuckers towne bay allmost to y <sup>e</sup> Castle cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 95:  | 00:  | 00  |
|     | Sume of these Generall Lands at Tuckers towne and extending thence to y <sup>e</sup> point neare y <sup>e</sup> Castle is .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 345: | 00:  | 00  |

Touching some of y<sup>e</sup> Lands at Tuckers towne as alsoe in Davids Island I could not bee throughly Informed though I made seu'all Journyes & Inquiries, but have sett them downe according to y<sup>e</sup> best Informa<sup>co</sup>n I could Gather.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | acr:  | roo: | per |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|------|-----|
| The Island called s Georges conteyneing by estimat 27 shares but by measure .....                                                                                                                                    | 706:  | 2:   | 00  |
| The other Lands in y <sup>e</sup> towne Harbor & soe to Burnt pointe cont .....                                                                                                                                      | 165:  | 2:   | 16  |
| Davids Island cont by estima <sup>co</sup> n 510 acres but by measure .....                                                                                                                                          | 527:  | 3:   | 00  |
| Coopers Island Nonesuch and the other small Islands there cont.....                                                                                                                                                  | 120:  | 3:   | 27  |
| The Generall Land at Tuckers Towne and extending to y <sup>e</sup> pointe neare y <sup>e</sup> Castle conteynes by estima <sup>co</sup> n 345 acr but there secmes to be neare one share more by measure namely..... | 370:  | 00:  | 00  |
| Sume totall of y <sup>e</sup> Generall Lands                                                                                                                                                                         | 1890: | 03:  | 3:  |

## Islands in Cōmon

| <u>No:</u> |                                                                                                                                                         | acr: | ro. | pet. |
|------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|-----|------|
|            | The Islands in y <sup>e</sup> Great & Little Sound lyeing in<br>Comon to all the Tribes.....                                                            |      |     |      |
| No: 1      | The Bigger Island at y <sup>e</sup> bottome of y <sup>e</sup> Little Sound<br>against y <sup>e</sup> Lands of m' JOHN HUBBART cont p<br>estimat .....   | 01:  | 02: | 20   |
| 2          | The Two Lesser conteyneing p estimat.....                                                                                                               | 00:  | 00: | 20   |
| 3          | Another Small Island in y <sup>e</sup> Little Sound neare to<br>Diggs his Dale in Smiths tribe Cont p estimat .....                                     | 00:  | 02: | 00   |
| 4          | An Island Att Bailyes Bay on y <sup>e</sup> North side of<br>Hamilton tribe cont p estimat .....                                                        | 00:  | 02: | 30.  |
| 5          | Another there more Westerly cont p estimat.....                                                                                                         | 00:  | 01: | 00   |
| 6          | The Greater of y <sup>e</sup> Islands in y <sup>e</sup> Little Sound called<br>Trunck Islands in y <sup>e</sup> occupaçon of JOHN ROBERTS<br>cont ..... | 03:  | 00: | 00   |
| 7          | The next there to y <sup>e</sup> Northwards in y <sup>e</sup> occupaçon of<br>y <sup>e</sup> said JOHN ROBERTS cont p estimat .....                     | 01:  | 00: | 10   |
| 8          | Two other small Islands there conteyneing p estimat                                                                                                     | 00:  | 01: | 26   |

## In the Greate Sound

|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |     |     |    |
|----|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|-----|----|
| 9  | An Island in Crow Lane (lyeing against y <sup>e</sup> Share of<br>Schoole Land given by M' COPELAND) in y <sup>e</sup> occu-<br>paçon of EVAN OWEN for yearely rent w <sup>ch</sup> he payes<br>to y <sup>e</sup> Governo' or Sheriffe for public vses as doe y <sup>e</sup><br>rest of these Islands y <sup>t</sup> are Lett out this Island cont<br>p estimat ..... | 03: | 00: | 00 |
| 10 | Another Island in Crow lane over ag <sup>t</sup> M' STOWES<br>house to y <sup>e</sup> Southward lyeing in Cōmon & and cont<br>estimat.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 03: | 00: | 00 |
| 11 | Six small Islands at y <sup>e</sup> Entring of Crow Lane lyeing<br>over from M' STOWES pointe to Salt Kettle pointe<br>lyeing in Comon & Cont p estimation .....                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 03: | 01: | 00 |

| No. | To all the Tribes: _____                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | acr | ro: | per |
|-----|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|
| 12  | Another Island there in y <sup>e</sup> occupacon of THO: ACK-<br>LAND w <sup>th</sup> the Tenem <sup>t</sup> thereon cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                                | 28: | 2:  | 20  |
| 13  | Two small Islands lyeing betweene y <sup>t</sup> last before entred<br>and warwicke tribe cont. p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                          | 00: | 3:  | 00  |
| 14  | An Island in Bosses hole lyeing as aforesaid in Co <sup>m</sup> on<br>and Cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                           | 00: | 21: | 00  |
| 15  | Another Island there at y <sup>e</sup> Mill or Mouth of Mangrow<br>bay ꝑ cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                            | 00: | 1:  | 00  |
| 16  | Another more Southerly Lyeing in Co <sup>m</sup> on ꝑ cont p<br>estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                                            | 00: | 2:  | 30  |
| 17  | Another there more Southerly lyeing ꝑ cont p<br>estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 01: | 00: | 00  |
| 18  | Another there more Southerly lyeing ꝑ cont p<br>estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 00: | 2:  | 00  |
| 19  | A Long Island at y <sup>e</sup> Entrance of Daniels bay w <sup>th</sup> a<br>smaller further into y <sup>e</sup> bay, both lyeing in Co <sup>m</sup> on ꝑ<br>Cont p estimat .....                                                                                        | 01: | 1:  | 00  |
| 20  | A Bigger Island lyeing agt M' STOWES pointe shares to<br>y <sup>e</sup> westward lyeing in Co <sup>m</sup> on ꝑ Cont p estimat.....                                                                                                                                      | 03: | 01: | 00  |
| 21  | Foure Smaller Islands to y <sup>e</sup> Westwards lyeing ꝑ cont                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 01: | 01: | 00  |
| 22  | An Island w <sup>th</sup> a bay on y <sup>e</sup> South side of it w <sup>th</sup> another<br>Lesser Island toward's y <sup>e</sup> Northeast both in y <sup>e</sup> oc-<br>cupacon of LAZARUS OWEN w <sup>th</sup> the Tenem <sup>t</sup> there<br>Cont p estimat ..... | 28: | 1:  | 30  |
| 23  | Another Small Island next y <sup>e</sup> Two former lyeing in<br>Co <sup>m</sup> on ꝑ cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                               | 00: | 3:  | 10  |
| 24  | Three small Islands to y <sup>e</sup> Westwards of LAZARUS<br>OWEN lyeing in Comon ꝑ Cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                                                                | 01: | 2:  | 00  |
| 25  | A Bigger Island Northwest from LAZARUS OWEN in<br>y <sup>e</sup> occupacon of NATHANAEL VEAZEY or his assignes<br>cont p est .....                                                                                                                                       | 13: | 3:  | 00  |
| 26  | Another Island neare adioyneing to y <sup>e</sup> West end in y <sup>e</sup><br>occupation of y <sup>e</sup> said NAT VEAZEY or his assignes<br>cont p estimat.....                                                                                                      | 09: | 2:  | 00  |

| No  | Islands in Comon                                                                                                                                                                        | acr: | ro: | per |
|-----|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|-----|-----|
| 27  | Elizabeth Island w <sup>th</sup> a tenem <sup>t</sup> there in the occupa <sup>co</sup> n of JOHN BURT cont p estimat .....                                                             | 21:  | 00: | 10  |
| 28  | An Island at y <sup>e</sup> North head of Elizabeth Island lyeing in Comon ¶ cont p estimat.....                                                                                        | 00:  | 03: | 20  |
| 29  | Another Island at y <sup>e</sup> Northwest end of Elizabeth Island lyeing in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat .....                                                                               | 01:  | 02: | 00  |
| 30  | The Island called pearle Island w <sup>th</sup> another small Island at Spanish pointe ¶ another neare Ireland all lyeing in Comon ¶ cont p estimat .....                               | 02:  | 01: | 00  |
| 31  | An Island to y <sup>e</sup> Southwestward of y <sup>e</sup> West end of Elizabeth Island lyeing in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat                                                               | 01:  | 02: | 00  |
| 32: | Another Island there more Southerly lyeing in comon cont p estimat .....                                                                                                                | 02:  | 01: | 30  |
| 33  | Three small Islands more Southerly comon cont p estimat.....                                                                                                                            | 03:  | 00: | 00  |
| 34  | An Island called Roundhill Island in y <sup>e</sup> occupa <sup>co</sup> n of HENRY WARD cont p estimat.....                                                                            | 16:  | 01: | 20  |
| 35  | A smaller Island to y <sup>e</sup> Southward of y <sup>t</sup> last entred in y <sup>e</sup> occupa <sup>co</sup> n of y <sup>e</sup> said HENRY WARD cont p estimat.....               | 02:  | 00: | 00  |
| 36  | An Island called Tuckers Island w <sup>th</sup> a Tenem <sup>t</sup> there in y <sup>e</sup> occupa <sup>co</sup> n of NATHANIEL CONYARD cont p estimat.....                            | 21:  | 00: | 00  |
| 37  | The next on y <sup>e</sup> Northside called y <sup>e</sup> Lesser Tuckers Isld in y <sup>e</sup> occupat of THO WARD cont p estimat ...                                                 | 07:  | 03: | 00  |
| 38  | Two Small Islands to y <sup>e</sup> Westward of y <sup>e</sup> Two Last lyeing in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat .....                                                                          | 00:  | 02: | 00  |
| 39  | An Island betweene Tuckers Island ¶ Brother Islands sometimes called Graves Island lyeing in comon ¶ cont .....                                                                         | 06:  | 02: | 00  |
| 40  | The Westermost of y <sup>e</sup> Brother Islands lyeing next to Georges pointe w <sup>th</sup> a Tenem <sup>t</sup> there in y <sup>e</sup> occupat of JOHN RIVERS cont p estimat ..... | 20:  | 01: | 20  |
| 41  | The eastermost of y <sup>e</sup> Brother Islands lyeing in comon ¶ Cont p estimat.....                                                                                                  | 13:  | 3:  | 30  |

*THE SOMMER ISLANDS.*

313\*

| No | To all the Tribes:                                                                                                                                                                                         | acr: | roo: | per |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----|
| 42 | An Island neare y <sup>e</sup> Shore at y <sup>e</sup> Partition line betweene<br>the Lands formerly y <sup>e</sup> Earle of Southamptons &<br>M <sup>r</sup> Scotts lyeing in Comon & Cont p estimat..... | 02:  | 01:  | 20  |
| 43 | Two small Islands neare Jews bay lyeing in Comon<br>cont p estimat.....                                                                                                                                    | 03:  | 00:  | 00  |
| 44 | Two Islands before y <sup>e</sup> Entrance of Hearne bay one                                                                                                                                               |      |      |     |
| 45 | in y <sup>e</sup> occupacon of JOHN HELYN y <sup>e</sup> other in y <sup>e</sup><br>occupacon of his mother w <sup>th</sup> a tenem <sup>t</sup> both Cont<br>p estimat .....                              | 17:  | 01:  | 00  |
| 46 | Two other small Islands w <sup>th</sup> in White hearne bay<br>lyeing in Comon & Cont p estimation .....                                                                                                   | 01:  | 00:  | 10  |

The sume of these Islands lyeing in Comon to  
all y<sup>e</sup> tribes is 253:acr: 2 roo: 36 per:

The totall of all y<sup>e</sup> shares of land sett apart for publique use  
as p this booke are eighty six shares

vera Copia Ex p

HENRY DANDG  
RI: BANNER.

[Indorsed:]

"Rec<sup>d</sup> from M<sup>r</sup> BANNER Secry to y<sup>e</sup> Company 25 Sept: 1684."





# MONMOUTH'S REBELLION OF 1685.

---

LISTS OF THE "CONVICTED REBELS" SENT TO  
THE BARBADOES AND OTHER PLANTATIONS  
IN AMERICA.]

1

1



[MONMOUTH'S REBELLION OF 1685.]

---

Som's.  
[Somerset.]

**R**ECEIPT for one hundred Prisoners to be transported  
from Taunton by JOHN ROSE of London Merchant.

DANIEL RUTTER  
JEREMIAH POOLE  
JOHN BAKER  
ROBERT PEARCE  
LEONARD STAPLE  
EDWARD KENT  
CHARLES BENNETT  
JOHN PARSONS  
JOHN GIBBS  
JOHN BRYER  
THOMAS GOOLD  
JOHN HARTEY  
WILLIAM PITTS  
JAMES WEBB  
NICHOLAS COLLINS jun<sup>r</sup>  
RICHARD KING  
EMANUELL MARCHANT  
WILLIAM MARCHANT  
JOHN SLADE  
SAMUELL BOND  
JOHN ROGERS  
BERNARD LOVERIDGE

PERCIVALL NOWIS  
WILLIAM SAUNDERS  
WILLIAM VEIYARD  
HENRY CHAMBERS  
THOMAS ROWSEWELL  
MATHEW COOKE  
JOHN CRANE  
CHARLES BURRAGE  
WILLIAM LEY  
JOHN ROBINS  
LUKE PORTER  
THOMAS PREIST  
CORNELIUS RADFORD.  
PHILLIP CHEEKE  
ROBERT EARLE  
JOHN MOGRIDGE  
HENRY RANDALL  
JAMES MAYNARD  
JOHN CULVERWELL  
GEORGE TRUBBS  
SYLVESTER LYDE  
WILLIAM PHELPS

---

|                      |                               |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|
| ELIAS LOCKBEARE      | ROBERT RICHARDS               |
| SYLVESTER POOLE      | CHRISTOPHER ROW               |
| THOMAS MOORE         | MATHEW CRAFT jun <sup>r</sup> |
| LAWRENCE PREIST      | RICHARD PEIRCY                |
| WILLIAM GOULD        | JOHN MILLER                   |
| HENRY PREIST         | GEORGE SNOW                   |
| ENOCK GOULD          | SAMUELL COLLINS               |
| JOHN BENNETT         | JOHN COCKRAM                  |
| JOHN BAKER           | JAMES COCKRAM                 |
| SAMUELL MOUNTSTEPHEN | CHRISTOPHER HOBLYN            |
| THOMAS BUGLAR        | JOHN MARWOOD                  |
| STEPHEN JEFFREYES    | JOHN TIMOTHY                  |
| JOHN MORSE           | THOMAS AUSTIN                 |
| WILLIAM SCURRIER     | MOSES OSBORNE                 |
| JOHN ENGLAND         | WALTER HUCKER                 |
| JACOB POWELL         | RANDALL BABINGTON             |
| JOHN GODSALL         | JOHN KNIGHT                   |
| JOHN ANDREWES        | JOB HUNT                      |
| SAMUELL SWEETING     | WILLIAM WOODCOCKE             |
| GEORGE ROWSELL       | JOHN ADAMS                    |
| EDWARD BELLAMY       | THOMAS POMFRETT               |
| WILLIAM CROSSE       | JAMES PATTEN                  |
| JONAS BROWNE         | THOMAS BAMBURY                |
| JOHN CROSSE          | JAMES CLIFT                   |
| CHRISTOPHER KNIGHT   | THOMAS CHAMBERLYNE            |
| THOMAS MEADE         | HUMFREY JUSTINE               |
| JOHN NEEDES          | ISACK DYER                    |
| THOMAS PITTS         | RICHARD SYMONS                |

---

Receiued according to his Maties order the warrant from the Lord Cheife Justice w<sup>th</sup> a Schedule therevnto annexed of one hundred persons attainted of High Treason w<sup>ch</sup> are by JOHN ROSE Merch<sup>t</sup> to be transported into his Maties Island of Barbadoes or other his Maties plantacoas [plantations] in America according to a Condiçon of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In Wittnesse whereof I haue here-

vnto put my hand this 12<sup>th</sup> day of October in the first yeare of his Maties  
Raigne. Annoq, Dñi 1685<sup>o</sup>

JOHN ROSE

Wittnesse herevnto  
ROB<sup>r</sup> HYDE  
GILES CLARKE.

M<sup>r</sup> ROSE'S LIST\*

**NOTICE** of Sixty Eight Men Seruants Shipped on board Cap<sup>n</sup>  
CHARLES GARDNER in ye *Jamaica Merchant* for accot<sup>t</sup> of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN ROSE & Comp<sup>a</sup>, they being to be Sold for ten Yeares their  
Names as followeth Viz:

|                        | Age     | Trades        |
|------------------------|---------|---------------|
| ISAACK DYER.....       | 25 year | Comber        |
| JAMES WEBB .....       | 18 „    | Hosbanman     |
| WILLIAM WOODCOKE ..... | 19 „    | Comber        |
| HUMPHRY JUSTIN.....    | 17 „    | Ditto.        |
| RICHARD PEARCEY .....  | 20 „    | Ditto.        |
| JAMES COCKRAM .....    | 21 „    | Ditto.        |
| DANIEL RUTTER .....    | 20 „    | Sarge Weauer  |
| JAMES CLIFT .....      | 20 „    | Weauer        |
| XOPHER HOLBIN .....    | 40 „    | Ditto         |
| THOMAS PITT .....      | 18 „    | Comber        |
| JOHN TIMOTHY.....      | 29 „    | Riben Veauer  |
| ENOCH GOULD .....      | 15 „    | Wauer         |
| JERIMIAH POOLE .....   | 30 „    | Clothier      |
| WILLIAM SCURRIER.....  | 22 „    | Weauer        |
| EMANUEL MERCHANT.....  | 20 „    | Plowman       |
| EDWARD BELLAMY .....   | 27 „    | Carpenter     |
| JOHN GODSALL.....      | 27 „    | Boucher       |
| GEORGE ROUSELL .....   | 30 „    | Woolle Comber |

\* [It will be noticed that so far as names are concerned, this list is in large part a repetition of that previously given.]


|                         | Age           | Trades       |
|-------------------------|---------------|--------------|
| THOMAS GOULD .....      | 35 years..... | Tayler       |
| LUKE PORTER .....       | 20 „ .....    | Showmaker    |
| JOHN MAGERIDGE.....     | 23 „ .....    | Weauer       |
| JOHN CROSS .....        | 18 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| JOHN ROGERS.....        | 38 „ .....    | Clothier     |
| ROBERT RICHARDS .....   | 28 „ .....    | Tayler       |
| JAMES MAYNARD .....     | 22 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| ROBERT PEARCE .....     | 25 „ .....    | Clothier     |
| NICHOLAS COLLINGS.....  | 20 „ .....    | Weauer       |
| JOHN GIBBS.....         | 19 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| THOMAS MEADE.....       | 22 „ .....    | Glouer       |
| RICHARD SIMONS .....    | 33 „ .....    | Weauer       |
| JOHN COCKRAM .....      | 18 „ .....    | Comber       |
| BERNARD LOUERIDGE ..... | 22 „ .....    | Sope boyler  |
| ROBERT EARLE .....      | 24 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| SAMUEL BOND .....       | 20 „ .....    | Serge Weauer |
| PERCIFULL NOWES .....   | 23 „ .....    | Hatter       |
| WILLIAM LEE .....       | 20 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| WILLIAM PHILLIP.....    | 26 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| SILUESTER POOLE.....    | 24 „ .....    | Boucher      |
| EDWARD KENT .....       | 19 „ .....    |              |
| WILLIAM SANDERS .....   | 19 „ .....    | Clothier     |
| CORNELIUS RADFORD ..    | 20 „ .....    | Weauer       |
| CHARLES BURRAGE .....   | 27 „ .....    | Comber       |
| JOBE HUNT.....          | 26 „ .....    | Carrier      |
| LEONARD STAPLES .....   | 20 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| JOHN SLADE .....        | 25 „ .....    | Sergeweauer  |
| JONAS BROWNE .....      | 20 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| JOHN BAKER .....        | 35 „ .....    | Sergeweauer  |
| PHILLIP CHEEKE .....    | 16 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| THOMAS PREIST .....     | 20 „ .....    | Sergeweauer  |
| WILLIAM VERRYARD .....  | 17 „ .....    | Carpenter    |
| MATHEW COOKE .....      | 21 „ .....    | Plowman      |
| MATHEW CRAFT .....      | 19 „ .....    | Weauer       |
| JOHN BAKER .....        | 27 „ .....    | Mason        |

|                       | Age           | Trades      |
|-----------------------|---------------|-------------|
| JOHN CHAMBERLIN ..... | 20 years..... | Shoomaker   |
| SILUESTER LYDE .....  | 27 „ .....    | Boucher     |
| JOHN BRUER.....       | 25 „ .....    | Mason       |
| GEORGE TRUBBS .....   | 28 „ .....    | Plowman     |
| WILLIAM PITTS .....   | 28 „ .....    | Woollecomer |
| RICHARD KING .....    | 18 „ .....    | Plowman     |
| JOHN ANDREWS .....    | 27 „ .....    | Woollecomer |
| JOHN MILLER .....     | 35 „ .....    | Plowman     |
| HENRY PREIST.....     | 22 „ .....    | Ditto       |
| GEORGE SNOW .....     | 19 „ .....    | Commer      |
| ELIAS LOCKEBEAR ..... | 18 „ .....    | Tanner      |
| XTOPHER ROW.....      | 34 „ .....    | Weauer      |
| HENRY CHAMBER .....   | 25 „ .....    | Woolcomer   |
| THOMAS AAUSTIN .....  | 27 „ .....    | Mercer      |

(in dorso) 9 Dec: 1685

The men whose names are contained in the within written list are Shipt upon the acct of JOHN ROSE & company on board the *Jam<sup>e</sup> Merch<sup>t</sup>* to be landed & disposed of in Barbados or in Jamaica :

JOHN ROSE

 RECEIPT for one hundred Prisoners on M<sup>r</sup> NEPHO'S Acc<sup>o</sup> to be sent to Barbudos\*

*Prisoners in Dorchester Goale to bee Transported*

JOHN MEGGERIDGE  
THOMAS QUICK  
NICHOLAS SALTER  
FRANCIS SMITH  
RICHARD GREEN  
W<sup>m</sup> MATHEWES

JOHN FACY  
W<sup>m</sup> GREENWAY  
RICHARD DANIEL  
PETER KENT  
CHRISTOPHER JEWELL  
ABRAHAM THOMAS

\* [There are three copies of this list, as well as the certificate given in p. 320, each differing in some points from the other. Important variations are mentioned in the footnotes; the differences in spelling, common at that time, I have not indicated. I have chosen as "copy" that which appears, from the signatures, to have been the original document.]

|                                                                |                                         |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
| JOHN BAKER                                                     | W <sup>m</sup> DEALE                    |
| SAMUEL PINSON                                                  | W <sup>m</sup> HAYNES                   |
| ROBERT CLARKE                                                  | THOMAS FRANKLYN                         |
| GEORGE EBDON                                                   | W <sup>m</sup> GUPPY                    |
| SAMUEL DOLEBEER                                                | <del>MALACHI MALLOCKE</del> } being     |
| BENJAMIN WHICKER*                                              | AZARIAS PINNEY } wittnesse <sup>n</sup> |
| JOHN WHICKER                                                   | JOHN BOVETT                             |
| JOHN HITCHCOTT                                                 | ROBERT SANDY                            |
| THOMAS FORCEY                                                  | THOMAS DOLLING                          |
| W <sup>m</sup> GYLES                                           | EDWARD MARSH                            |
| JOSEPH GAGE                                                    | JOHN EASEMOND                           |
| ROBERT MULLENS                                                 | JOHN VINCENT                            |
| ROGER BRYANT                                                   | ALLEN ENGLAND                           |
| CHARLES BROUGHTON                                              | ROBERT VATER                            |
| RICHARD PARKER                                                 | JOHN PREW                               |
| JOHN HAYNE                                                     | OLIVER HOBBS                            |
| JOHN CONNETT                                                   | PHILIP COX                              |
| BARNARD† LOWMAN                                                | PETER TICKIN**                          |
| JOHN HEATHFELD                                                 | WM CLARKE                               |
| EDWARD VENN                                                    | WALTER OSBORNE                          |
| RICHARD PINE                                                   | RICHARD HOARE                           |
| THOMAS PESTER‡ [not found there<br>and so not deliuered to me] | ROBERT FOANE                            |
| JOHN SAM                                                       | DANIELL PARKER                          |
| HENRY SIMES§                                                   | P†† BAGWELI.                            |

\* [Thus in two lists ; WHICKER in one.] † [BERNARD in the other two lists.]

‡ [In two copies of this list he is called LESTER : in *this* list it was first so written, and then altered to a P. The bracketed words are found only in *one* of the copies.

§ [In one copy clearly written SUNES.]

|| FRANCLYON in one of the copies ; FRANCKLYN in the other.

¶ In both the copies MALACHI MALLOCKE's name is left unerased : one differs from the original only in using the word "evidences" instead of "witnesses." The other reads thus :—

MALACHI MALLOCKE taken out of my custody for a wittnes

AZARIAS PINNEY sent away to Bristoll.

This explains why MALLOCKE's name is erased ; for PINNEY, see the letter in note \*, p. 320.]

\*\* [Written thus in two lists ; TINKIN in one.]

†† [PETER in two lists.]



*Prisoners in Exeter Goale to bee transported*

|                    |               |
|--------------------|---------------|
| ABRAHAM HUNT       | PETER BIRD    |
| CHRISTOPHER COOPER | JOHN KEMPLYN† |
| EDMUND* BOVETT     | WALTER TEAPE  |
| JOHN FOLLETT       |               |

*Prisoners att Wells to bee Transported*

|                        |                          |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| JOHN JOLIFFE           | ANDREW HOLCOMBE          |
| ROBERT PEIRCE          | JOHN HOOPER**            |
| JOHN DODDS             | THOMAS VENNER            |
| HENRY PITTMAN          | LAWRENCE CASWELL         |
| NATHANIEL BEATON       | THOMAS CHYN              |
| PETER‡ CORDYLION       | SAMUEL WEAVER            |
| W <sup>m</sup> BIGGS § | ROBERT BATT              |
| W <sup>m</sup> PUTTMAN | JOHN HOOPER**            |
| JOHN COOKE             | JOHN GOALD               |
| JOHN HARCMBE           | JOHN COOKE               |
| JOHN COLLINS           | JOHN JOHNSON             |
| NATHANIEL STANDERWICK  | JOHN WILLIS              |
| RICHARD DYKE           | RICHARD NASH ats LYLLANT |
| JOHN DENHAM            | JOHN FOOT                |
| ABRAHAM GOODEN         | JOHN REEVES              |
| JOHN MEAD              | JOHN GILL juñ            |
| JOHN BRICE ¶           |                          |

Recd according to his Maties direccōns y<sup>e</sup> Warr<sup>t</sup> from y<sup>e</sup> LORD CHEIFE JUSTICE w<sup>th</sup> a Schedule thereunto annexed of one hundred psons attainted of High Treason w<sup>ch</sup> are by JEROM NEPHO to bee transported into some of His Majesties Plantacons in America according to a Condi<sup>cion</sup> of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In witness

\* [Thus in two lists ; EDMOND in one.]

† [SCAMPLYN in the two other lists.]

‡ [PETARD in one list.]

§ [Thus in two lists ; BRIGGS in one.]

|| [SANDERWICK in one of the two copies ; SANDERWICKE in the other.]

¶ [Thus in two lists. PRICE in the other.]


\*\* [Thus repeated in the original and other lists.]

whereof I have hereunto putt my hand this six & Twentieth day of September In the first yeare of his now Majesties reigne Añoq, Dñi 1685

GEORGE PENNE  
CHARLES WHITE

Witness  
ROB<sup>r</sup> HYDE  
SAM<sup>l</sup> GEE \*

CERTIFICATE of M<sup>r</sup> NEPHO's Prisoners Landed at Barbados.†

 LIST of the Convicted Rebels put on Board the *Betty* of London at the Port of Waymouth in the County of Dorsett, JAMES MAY Comander, and is according to Bill of Lading by him signed bound for the Island of Barbados, Uiz<sup>t</sup>

JOHN WHICKER  
BENJAMIN WHICKER  
ROGER BRYANT

PETER BAGWELL  
ABRAHAM THOMAS  
JOHN BAKER

\* [At the end of one of the copies the following is written :

These men are to bee transported to Barbados.  
GEO: PENNE

That same list is preceded by the following letter :

M<sup>r</sup> NEPHO'S Act of Prisoners.

S<sup>r</sup> Where as you have signified to me that you are ordered to giue me an exact Acc<sup>tt</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> hundred Rebels which his Mate<sup>s</sup> was pleased to grant you, in whome you haue transported your Right unto me to be transported according to his Mate<sup>s</sup> order to some of his Plantacions In America pursuant to y<sup>e</sup> Recognizance which I have entered Into, I doe assure you that there are in Goale sixty five of them at Dorchester one wounded man by name EDMUND BOUETT now Remaining In Exeter Goale, and three and thirty at Ilchester besides AZARIAS PINNEY who was sent in Custody to Bristoll to be transported who it will be made appeare upon y<sup>e</sup> Return of my Express sent for that purpose hath been shipd for some one of his Mate<sup>s</sup> Plantacions according to his Mate<sup>s</sup> order, of y<sup>e</sup> Rest I haue here annexed an exact List and expect with in feue daies by my afore-mentioned messenger the Certificat there of I am

21<sup>st</sup> Oct —85. |

y<sup>r</sup> humble Seruant  
GEORGE PENNE

The men that are to bee transported as in the list annexed, are to bee Sentt in the Ship *Rebecca*, the Comander is Capt JAMES MAY: witness my hand GEORGE PENNE.

It will be observed that the ship in which the men sailed is called the *Betty*, in the certificate given above.

† [There is another copy of this list—an "Invoice" of the prisoners made out before they started for the Barbadoes. The following are all the important differences in spelling of names &c., as given by it and in the above-printed list. See list for the corresponding numbers.

|                      |                     |
|----------------------|---------------------|
| WILLIAM BIGGS        | WILLIAM GREENWAY    |
| JOHN FOOT            | WILLIAM GUPPY       |
| JOHN DODDS           | ALLEN ENGLAND       |
| RICHARD PARKER       | EDWARD HOARE (4)    |
| THOMAS QUICKE        | RICHARD DANIELL     |
| NICHOLAS SALTER      | LAWRENCE CASWELL    |
| EDWARD VENN          | RICHARD PINE        |
| JOSEPH GAICH         | SAMUELL DOLBEARE    |
| SAMUELL PINSON       | ROBERT CLARKE       |
| PETER KENT           | ROBERT PEARE (5)    |
| CHRISTOPHER JEWELL   | OLIVER HOBES (6)    |
| FRANCIS SMITH        | RICHARD GREEN       |
| JOHN UINCENT         | JOHN WILLIS         |
| JOHN EASTMOND        | ROBERT SANDY        |
| PHILLIP COX          | THOMAS PESTOR       |
| JOHN REEUES          | THOMAS VENNER       |
| ROBERT MULLENS       | WILLIAM HAYNE       |
| JOHN CONNET (1)      | JOHN HITCHCOCK      |
| JOHN FACEY           | WILLIAM GYLES       |
| JOHN HAYNE           | CHARLS BRAGHTON (7) |
| THOMAS FRANCKLYN     | JOHN KEMPLIN (8)    |
| DANIELL PARKER       | PETER BIRD          |
| JOHN HEATCHFEILD (2) | RICHARD NASH        |
| JOHN MOGERIDGE       | ANDREW HAULKON (9)  |
| ABRAHAM HUNT         | THOMAS FORCY        |
| WILLIAM CLARKE       | CHRISTOPHER COOPER  |
| JOHN SAM             | JOHN HILL (10)      |
| ROBERT VAWTER.       | JOHN HARCOMB        |
| WILLIAM MADDR.       | PETER CORDELON (11) |
| JOHN FOLLETT         | JOHN BOVETT         |
| JOHN COLLINS         | HENRY SIMS          |
| JOHN COOKE (3)       | WILLIAM DALE (12)   |

(1) CUNNET.

(2) HEATHFEILD.

(3) COCKE.

(4) RICHARD HOARE.

(5) PEARCE.

(6) HOBBS.

(7) BROUGHTON.

(8) KAMPLINN.

(9) HAWLKOM.

(10) GILL.

(11) PETARD CORDELION.

(12) DEALE.

|                             |                               |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| NATHANIELL STANDERWICK (13) | ROBERT FAWN (15)              |
| THOMAS DOLLEN               | SAMUELL WEAVER                |
| ABRAHAM GODEN               | HENRY PITMAN                  |
| EDWARD BOVETT (14)          | WILLIAM PITMAN                |
| EDWARD MARSH                | and one Servant woman by name |
| JOHN PREW                   | SUSANNAH TOLEMAN (16)         |

The Bill of mortality of the said Rebels that dyed Since they were reced on Board and were thrown over board out of the said Ship are these uiz. December the sixteenth THOMAS VENNER, Seaventeenth W<sup>m</sup> GUPPY, Eighteenth JOHN WILLIS, Nineteenth EDWARD VENN, the same day PHILLIP COX one and Twentieth ROBERT VAWTER, Five and Twentieth W<sup>m</sup> GREENWAY January the First PETER BIRD, Witnessed by the Comander, March<sup>t</sup> and officers of the said Ship this Eighth day of Janu'y 1685\*

JOHN MAY  
JOHN PENNE  
JOHN MADDISON  
GABRIEL WHITHORN  
MALCUM FRASER

*Barbados.*

By the Rt Honble the Leiu<sup>t</sup> Gouvernor

CAPTAINE JAMES MAY Comander of the ship *Betty*, JOHN PENNE March<sup>t</sup> J<sup>n</sup>o MADDISON Mate, GABRIELL WHITHORN Boatswain & MALCUM FRASER D<sup>c</sup>or of s<sup>ch</sup> Shipp, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holly Evangelists of Almighty God, that the within servants or Convicted Rebels by the said MAY taken in at the Port of Waymouth in the County of Dorsett, are the very same Convicted Rebels that were delivered to, and by the said MAY brought in the said Ship to this Island, and that they were all of them here

(13) STANDERICK.

(14) EDMUND.

(15) FOWNE.

(16) SUSAN DOLEMAN.

\* [1685-6.]

landed and delivered to m' CHARLS THOMAS and Company Factors to JEROM NEPHO or his assignes Except Eight of them wch dyed on board the said ship in the voyage, and buried in the sea, whose names are mentioned in the within Bill of Mortality. Giuen vnder my hand the 8<sup>th</sup> day of January 1685\*

A true Coppy attested this

Nineth day of Janu'y 1685\*

EDWYN STEDE

JN<sup>o</sup> WHETSTONE Deputy Sec<sup>ry</sup>

Warr for Delivery of Rebels convict to M<sup>r</sup> NEPHO.

AUG<sup>r</sup> S<sup>s</sup>

Whereas the severall persons whose names are conteyned in a Schedule hereunto annexed remaine now in yo' custody being attainted of high Treason for leavying Warr against his Sacred Matie vnder the late Duke of Monmouth, before mee and other his Maties Justices of Oyer and Terminer for this Westerne Circuit ; And whereas his Matie has been pleased to signifie to mee, his Royall pleasure of his gracious intentions to extend his mercy to the s<sup>d</sup> persons, and to pardon them their lives vpon Cond<sup>i</sup>co<sup>n</sup> of Transportation into some of his Maties Plantacons beyond the Seas And for that purpose the said persons should bee delivered to JEROME NEPHO or Order, he haveing already pursuant to his Maties Co<sup>m</sup>ands entred into a Recognizance for their safe and speedy transportaco<sup>n</sup> into his s<sup>d</sup> Maties Plantations beyond the Seas according to his Royall directions, and is alsoe obliedged to discharge you and all yo' Officers & Ministers from further trouble and the Country from further charge, relateing to the said persons within tenn dayes after the date of these p'sents, and upon such other Conditions as his Matie has required.

Jeffreys

These are therefore in his Maties name to will and require you forthwith vpon sight hereof to deliver unto the said JEROME NEPHO or his

\* [1685-6.]

Order the said severall persons in the s<sup>d</sup> Schedule named, in order to their Transportacon as aforesaid, and you are hereby directed to take a receipt from the person or persons to whome you shall deliver the said Prisoners Pursuant to this Order of the Rceceipt of them, and for soe doeing this shall bee yo' Warrant Giuen vnder my hand and seale this p'sent 25<sup>th</sup> day of September, in the first yeare of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord King James &c Annoq, Dñi 1685.

To the High Sherriffs of the Counties of Dorsett  
Devon and Somerset, & to his ℄ their  
Deputies & all other Officers whome these  
may concerne.

A true Coppy attested this  
9<sup>th</sup> day of January 1685

JN<sup>o</sup> WHETSTONE Deputy Sec<sup>ry</sup>

[BARBADOES.]

**A** LIST\* of Seaventy two Rebels by his Mat<sup>es</sup> Mercy granted to  
GEROME NEPHO to bee transported to this Island by the *Betty*  
JAMES MAY Master received by CHARLS THOMAS and JOHN PENNE,  
by order of GEORGE PENNE Esq' being the order of JEROM NEPHO

| Masters,              | Rebells        |
|-----------------------|----------------|
| RICHARD WALTERS ..... | WILLIAM BIGGS  |
|                       | WILLIAM HAYNE  |
|                       | WILLIAM DEALE  |
|                       | EDMOND BOVETT  |
|                       | —              |
|                       | SAMUELL WEAVER |
|                       | ROBERT MULLINS |
| MICHAELL CHILD.....   | WILLIAM GILES  |
|                       | DANIELL PARKER |
|                       | JOHN FACEY     |
|                       | —              |

\* [The names of the "Rebells" in this List have been given in "*A Receipt for 100 Prisoners on Mr. Nephos Account*," on page 317\*; but it was deemed advisable to print the following second list, made on their arrival in the Barbadoes, because of its including the names of the Masters to whom they were sold. The variations in the orthography of names have been already referred to.]

| Masters.                               | Rebels                                                                    |
|----------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| THOMAS GIBBS .....                     | JOHN EASMAN<br>_____                                                      |
| RICHARD CHEESMAN .....                 | HENRY SIMS<br>_____                                                       |
| Cap <sup>tn</sup> JOHN SUTTON .....    | JOHN COLLINS<br>_____                                                     |
| Cap <sup>tn</sup> ROBERT HARISON ..... | JOSEPH GAICH<br>JOHN FOLLETT<br>_____                                     |
| WILLIAM CHESTER Esq' .....             | THOMAS DOLLEN<br>_____                                                    |
| Cap <sup>tn</sup> JOHN GIBBS.....      | LAWRENCE CASEWELL<br>JOHN FOOT<br>RICHARD PINE<br>_____                   |
| NICHOLAS MAYNARD .....                 | PETER BAGWELL<br>JOHN HEATHFEILD<br>_____                                 |
| JOHN SMART .....                       | JOHN HERCOMBE<br>JOHN REEVES<br>JOHN DODDS<br>_____                       |
| JOHN CHACE .....                       | RICHARD PARKER<br>_____                                                   |
| THOMAS BERRESFORD .....                | EDWARD MARSH<br>JOHN SAMS<br>NATHANIELL STANDERICKE<br>_____              |
| THOMAS PEARCE .....                    | THOMAS FRANKLYN<br>JOHN COOKE<br>_____                                    |
| PETER FLEWILLING .....                 | ROBERT CLARKE<br>ANDREW HAUKOM<br>JOHN PREW<br>SAMUELL PINSON<br>_____    |
| REBECCA BEAL .....                     | JOHN GILL<br>CHRISTOPHER JEWELL<br>RICHARD NASH<br>THOMAS PESTOR<br>_____ |

## LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

| Masters                                     | Rebels            |
|---------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| BARNABAS CHATER .....                       | BENJAMINE WHICKER |
| Lt Collo <sup>ll</sup> RICHARD VINTER ..... | JOHN HAYNES       |
|                                             | THOMAS FAUCEY     |
| THOMAS HOLEMAN .....                        | ROBERT PEIRCE     |
|                                             | SAMUELL DOLBEARE  |
| WILLIAM MARCHANT .....                      | JOHN CONNETT      |
| JOHN SHAHANY .....                          | OLIVER HOBBS      |
|                                             | ROBERT FOANE      |
|                                             | NICHOLAS SALTER   |
|                                             | ABRAHAM THOMAS    |
| RALPH LANE .....                            | THOMAS QUICKE     |
|                                             | JOHN BAKER        |
|                                             | WILLIAM CLARKE    |
| Collo <sup>ll</sup> JOHN WATERMAN.....      | ALLEN ENGLAND     |
| CHRISTOPHER WILLIAMS .....                  | RICHARD GREEN     |
| MATHEW CHAPMAN .....                        | RICHARD HOARE     |
| THOMAS PROTHERS .....                       | PETER KENT        |
| THOMAS AUSTIN .....                         | JOHN HITCHCOCKE   |
| ELIZABETH FOSTER .....                      | JOHN MOGERIDGE    |
| THOMAS LINTON .....                         | ROGER BRYANT      |
| JOHN GOLDINGHAM .....                       | ROBERT SANDY      |
| Cap <sup>tn</sup> JOHN KING .....           | JOHN VINCENT      |
| DANIELL DEUSBURY .....                      | CHARLS BRAUGHTON  |
| Maj <sup>r</sup> GEORGE BUSHELL .....       | FRANCIS SMITH     |
| EDWARD HENLEY .....                         | ABRAHAM HUNT      |



| Masters                      | Rebells                   |
|------------------------------|---------------------------|
| RICHARD SCOTT .....          | ABRAHAM GODDING           |
| JOHN JACKMAN.....            | PETTARD CORDELION         |
| CHARLS THOMAS and Company .. | JOHN WHICKER              |
|                              | CHRISTOPHER COOPER        |
|                              | JOHN BOVETT               |
|                              | RICHARD DANIELL           |
| ROBERT BISHOPP .....         | HENRY PITMAN              |
|                              | WILLIAM PITTMAN           |
| HESTER FOSTER .....          | JOHN KEMPLIN              |
|                              | W <sup>m</sup> MADER dead |

CERTIFICATE of the Disposall of the Rebels sent by  
M<sup>r</sup> NEPHO.

*Barbados'*

By the R<sup>t</sup> Hon<sup>'ble</sup> the Leiu<sup>t</sup> Gouvernor.

M<sup>r</sup> CHARLS THOMAS and m<sup>r</sup> JOHN PENNY Factors for JEROME NEPHO Esq<sup>r</sup> to whom the within Convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the said Rebels were delivered them out of the ship *Betty* of London, whereof JAMES MAY is Comander, and were all of them by the said THOMAS and PENNY, Sold and disposed of here to the Seuerall persons menconed in the Said List, Except one of the said Rebels by name WILLIAM MADDER that dyed on Shoar Since the Arriveall of the said Ship Giuen vnder my hand the First day of February 1685\*

EDWYN STEDE

A true Cobby attested this }  
Second day of February 1685\* }

JN<sup>o</sup> WHETSTONE Dep<sup>ty</sup> Secr<sup>y</sup>

\* [1685-6.]

**S**R WILLIAM BOOTH'S Receipt for the Prisoners within men-  
con'd on the Account of JAMES KENDALL Esq<sup>r</sup> to be sent to  
Barbados\*

*Prisoners in Dorchester Gaole to bee Transported*

|                           |                       |
|---------------------------|-----------------------|
| EDWARD LUTHER(1)          | THOMAS HOARE          |
| JOHN DOWNE                | PETER ROW             |
| BENJ: CROWE               | JOHN LOVERIDGE        |
| THOMAS BENNETT            | ELIAS STEPHENS(10)    |
| JOHN FISHER               | JOHN BRIDLE           |
| JOHN MANNING              | THOMAS PARSONS(11)    |
| ROBERT LUMBARD(2)         | NICHOLAS PALMER       |
| W <sup>m</sup> WADFORD(3) | THOMAS WILLIAMS       |
| RICHARD KEECH(4)          | MATHEW HUTCHINS(12)   |
| GEORGE PLUMLEY            | NICHOLAS SMITH        |
| THOMAS ALLEN              | EMANUELL COLLINS      |
| JOHN REASON               | ROGER HOBBS(13)       |
| JOHN SPEERING             | JOHN GAY(14)          |
| MATHEW PORTER             | JOSEPH HALLETT(15)    |
| ROBERT SPURWAY(5)         | NATHANIEL WEBBER(16)  |
| JOHN EDWARDS              | EDWARD MORETON(17)    |
| JOHN HARDIMAN             | JAMES SALTER          |
| BARNARD BRYANT            | WILLIAM LOVERIDGE(18) |
| JOHN MINIFIE(6)           | AMBROSE ASHFORD       |
| JOHN WHITE(7)             | ROGER FRENCH(19)      |
| JAMES POMEROY(8)          | NICHOLAS WARREN(20)   |
| ROBERT SHALE(9)           | WILLIAM WILLS(21)     |

\* [There is an "attested copy" of this Receipt, in which the following (see references after the names in list) are the more important alterations in spelling, &c. :-

|                      |                      |                       |
|----------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|
| (1) LUTTER.          | (8) POMREY.          | (15) <i>Left out.</i> |
| (2) LUMBERD.         | (9) <i>Left out.</i> | (16) WHEELER.         |
| (3) MADFORD.         | (10) STEVENS.        | (17) MORTEN.          |
| (4) KEATCH.          | (11) PASSENS.        | (18) <i>Left out.</i> |
| (5) SPURNAY.         | (12) HUGHENS.        | (19) <i>Left out.</i> |
| (6) <i>Left out.</i> | (13) HOBES.          | (20) <i>Left out.</i> |
| (7) WITTE.           | (14) GUY.            | (21) WILLIAMS.        |

|                             |                            |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------|
| JOHN PRYOR                  | JOHN ALLEN(30)             |
| W <sup>m</sup> TUCKER       | ROBERT HELLYER(31)         |
| W <sup>m</sup> BROWNE       | THOMAS ALLEN(32)           |
| SAMUEL LAWRENCE             | THOMAS BEST                |
| JOHN HUTCHINS(22)           | THOMAS HELLYER(31)         |
| W <sup>m</sup> CLARKE       | JOHN LONG                  |
| JOHN BROWNE                 | W <sup>m</sup> BENNETT(32) |
| ROBERT BURRIDGE             | JOHN MARKES(32)            |
| HENRY TUCKER                | JOHN MITCHELL              |
| THOMAS BURRIDGE             | JOHN MADDERS               |
| JOHN ALLAMBRIDGE(23)        | THOMAS HALLETT             |
| THOMAS CORNELIUS            | JOHN ALSTON                |
| HUMPHRY MOLETON             | GEORGE MACY                |
| EDWARD WILLMOTT(24)         | JOHN PINNEY(33)            |
| W <sup>m</sup> WILLIAMS(25) | CHARLES STRONG             |
| THOMAS MARSHALL             | W <sup>m</sup> FOODE(34)   |
| RICHARD PAUL                | W <sup>m</sup> SAUNDERS    |
| JOSEPH PAUL                 | JAMES SPENCE(35)           |
| HUGH WILLMOTT(26)           | JOHN WILSON                |
| JOHN JOHNSON                | EDWARD ADAMS               |
| RICHARD ALLENS              | JOHN ADAMS                 |
| JOHN PITTS                  | ARTHUR LUSH(36)            |
| STEPHEN GAMMAGE(27)         | JOHN HUTCHINS(37)          |
| ANDREW RAPSON               | THOMAS BOVETT              |
| W <sup>m</sup> COZENS(28)   | JOHN TRUREN(38)            |
| THOMAS TOWNSEND             | JAMES FOWLER               |
| JASPER DYAMOND(29)          | JOHN WHITE(39)             |
| THOMAS GREGORY              | FRANCIS LANGBRIDGE         |

(22) HUGENS.

(23) ALIMBRIDGE.

(24) WILLMATT.

(25) WILLS.

(26) WILLMATT.

(27) GAMIDGE.

(28) COUSSENS.

(29) DIMAND.

(30) ALLENS.

(31) HILLIER, and THOMAS's  
name is twice given(32) *Left out.*

(33) PENNY.

(34) *Left out.*

(35) JOHN SPENCE.

(36) LUCH.

(37) HUGENS.

(38) *Left out.*

(39) WITTES.]

Recd according to his Majesties direcons the Warr<sup>t</sup> from the LORD CHEIFE JUSTICE w<sup>th</sup> a Schedule thereunto annexed of One hundred persons attainted of High Treason w<sup>ch</sup> are by JAMES KENDALL Esq<sup>r</sup> to bee transported into his Majesties Island of Barbadoes or other his Majesties Plantacons in America according to a Condicon of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In witnes whereof I have hereunto putt my hand this Five and twentieth day of September In the first year of his now Majesties reigne An<sup>o</sup>q, Dñi 1685

WILL: BOOTH

Wittness herevnto

SAM: GEE

ROBT: HYDE\*

CERTIFICAT of the Disposall of CAPTAIN KENDALLS  
Rebells.

**B**ARBADOS. A List of Ninety Rebells by the *Happy Returne* of Pool Cap<sup>tn</sup> ROGER WADHAM Comander, with the Names of their Masters to whom they were disposed to, by the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Collo<sup>ll</sup> JOHN HALLETT and Company for acco<sup>t</sup> of S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BOOTH and Cap<sup>tn</sup> JAMES KENDALL, December 1685†

| Servants Names       | Masters Names                      |
|----------------------|------------------------------------|
| BENJAMIN CROW .....  | } Collo <sup>ll</sup> JOHN HALLETT |
| JOHN GUY .....       |                                    |
| JOHN ALSTONE.....    |                                    |
| WILLIAM BROWN: ..... |                                    |
| EDWARD WILLMOTT..... | PETER FLEWELLIN                    |
| RICHARD ALLEN .....  | WILLIAM LEWGAR Esq <sup>r</sup> .  |
| JOHN BROWN .....     | BENJAMIN BIRD                      |

\* [The attested copy (dated Jan. 9, 1685 [1685-6]) states that the prisoners were put on board the *Happy Returne*, at Weymouth, in Portland Road, ROGER WADHAM Commander, &c. They were delivered to Mr. JOHN BROWNE and Company, Factors for Sir WILLIAM BOOTH, Knt., at the Barbadoes.]

† [It will be noticed that the same names are in some cases very differently spelt in this and the preceding list.]

*LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.*

329

| Servants Names              | Masters Names                                |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------------------------|
| ELIAS STEVENS.....          | Cap <sup>tn</sup> JOHN STEWART               |
| WILLIAM CLARKE .....        | } Cap <sup>tn</sup> W <sup>m</sup> MARSHALL  |
| WILLIAM WILLS .....         |                                              |
| JAMES POMREY .....          |                                              |
| EDWARD MORTON .....         |                                              |
| JAMES SALTER .....          | AGNIS FENTON                                 |
| JOHN EDWARDS .....          | Cap <sup>n</sup> MATHEW HAVILAND             |
| JAMES FOWLER.....           | } Collo <sup>ll</sup> JOHN FARMER            |
| THOMAS CORNELIUS .....      |                                              |
| ROBERT SPURWEY .....        |                                              |
| THOMAS TOUNSEND.....        | } Cap <sup>tn</sup> TOBIAS FRERE             |
| JOHN HUGENS .....           |                                              |
| NATHANIELL WEBBER.....      | } WILLIAM WEAVER                             |
| JOHN LOVERIDGE .....        |                                              |
| JOHN SPEERING .....         | Maj <sup>r</sup> GEORGE LILLINGTON           |
| THOMAS HALLETT .....        | Collo <sup>ll</sup> SAM <sup>l</sup> TITCOMB |
| JASPER DIAMOND.....         | RICHARD HARWOOD Esq <sup>r</sup> .           |
| WILLIAM WILLIAMS.....       | } Maj <sup>r</sup> JOHN JOHNSON              |
| ROBERT BURRIDGE .....       |                                              |
| PETER ROW .....             | } HESTER FOSTER                              |
| FRANCIS LAUGHBRIDGE .....   |                                              |
| JOHN WILSON .....           | STEPHEN GIBBS                                |
| NICHOLAS SMITH .....        | HUGH WILLIAMS                                |
| W <sup>m</sup> COSENS ..... | RALPH FRETWELL                               |
| JOHN ADAMS.....             | } JAMES THORPE                               |
| EDWARD ADAMS .....          |                                              |
| THOMAS BOVETT .....         | PHILLIP FOUSER                               |
| THOMAS ALLEN .....          | } Collo <sup>ll</sup> RICHARD WILLIAMS       |
| ROBERT HELLIER.....         |                                              |
| SAMUELL LAWRENCE .....      |                                              |
| JOHN PITTS .....            |                                              |
| THOMAS HELLIER .....        |                                              |
| JOHN FISHER .....           |                                              |
| JOHN ALAMBRIDGE .....       |                                              |

| Servants Names         | Masters Names |
|------------------------|---------------|
| THOMAS HOAR .....      | }             |
| ARTHUR LUSH .....      |               |
| JOHN PRIOR .....       |               |
| JOHN LONG .....        |               |
| WILLIAM MADFORD .....  | }             |
| THOMAS ALLEN .....     |               |
| RICHARD KEATCH .....   |               |
| WILLIAM TUCKER .....   |               |
| STEPHEN GAMADGE .....  |               |
| JOHN WHITE .....       |               |
| JOHN MADDERS.....      |               |
| EMANUELL COLLINS ..... |               |
| MATHER PORTER .....    | }             |
| GEORGE PLUMLEY .....   |               |
| THOMAS WILLIAMS .....  |               |
| JOHN MANNING .....     |               |
| JOHN JOHNSON .....     | }             |
| ANDREW RAPSON .....    |               |
| THOMAS BURRIDGE .....  |               |
| THOMAS BENNETT .....   |               |
| HENRY TUCKER .....     | }             |
| BARNARD BRYANT* .....  |               |
| THOMAS BEST .....      |               |
| THOMAS MARSHALL.....   |               |
| HUGH WILLMATT.....     | }             |
| JOHN BRIDLE .....      |               |
| JOHN HARDEMAN.....     | JOHN HOW      |
| NICHOLAS PALMER .....  | }             |
| JOHN PENNY .....       |               |
| CHARLS STRONG .....    | }             |
| EDWARD LUTHER.....     |               |
| WILLIAM SANDERS .....  |               |
| THOMAS REASON .....    |               |

\* [The "brace" against this and the four following names is not in the original.]

| Servants Names        | Masters                                      |
|-----------------------|----------------------------------------------|
| JOHN MITCHELL.....    | } Cap <sup>tn</sup> J <sup>no</sup> PARNELL. |
| THOMAS PARSONS.....   |                                              |
| JAMES SPENCE .....    |                                              |
| JOHN ALLIN .....      |                                              |
| JOSEPH PAUL.....      |                                              |
| THOMAS GREGORY .....  |                                              |
| RICHARD PAUL .....    |                                              |
| JOHN HUTCHINS .....   | JOHN HAYWOOD                                 |
| MATHEW HUTCHINS ..... | THOMAS HAYSE                                 |
| HUMPHRY MOULTON ..... | } Cap <sup>tn</sup> WALTER SCOT              |
| AMBROSE ASHFORD ..... |                                              |
| GEORGE MASEY.....     |                                              |
| ROGER HOBES .....     | Cap <sup>tn</sup> ROBERT HARRISSON           |
| JOHN DOWNE .....      | STEPHEN DEVORAX                              |
| JOHN WITTE .....      | } RICHARD ADAMSON                            |
| ROBERT LAMBERT .....  |                                              |

*Barbados,*


By the R<sup>t</sup> Hon<sup>'ble</sup> the L<sup>t</sup> Gouvernor.

M' JOHN BROWNE one of the Factors for s<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> BOOTH K<sup>t</sup> to whom the aboue and within Convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they were delivered him and Company, out of the ship *Happy Returne* of Pool, ROGER WADHAM Comander, and were all of them by him and Company sold and disposed of here to the severall persons menconed in the said List, Giuen vnder my hand the 8<sup>th</sup> day of Janu'y 1685\*

EDWYN STEDE

A true Ccopy Attested this }  
 Nineth day of Janu'y. 1685.\* }  
 JN<sup>o</sup>: WHETSTONE Depty Secry

\* [1685-6.]

 R WILL: BOOTH'S LIST of Prisoners sent to Barbados.\*

*Summersett. Shire.*

Witt: DREW of Bridgwater  
 JOHN SEAMER of Chilton  
 WILLIAM SMITH of Road  
 WILLIAM HALL of Cheard  
 JUSTINEAN GUPPY of Tanton (1)  
 GEORGE CARROW of Bridgwater  
 THOMAS DENNIS of Bridgwater  
 AMBROSS WINTER of West Buckland  
 THOMAS GALHAMTON(2) of West Zoyland  
 WILLIAM DAW of Tanton  
 HENRY GIBBONS of Tanton  
 ROB: EASTON of Tanton  
 GEORGE MICELL of Bridgwater  
 DANIEL PUMREY(3) of Tanton.  
 EDWARD COUNSEL. of Allerton  
 JOHN. WALL of Bridgwater  
 JOHN LEAKER(4) of Hunspill [Huutspill]  
 EDWARD VILDY of Tanton  
 ROBERT TEAPE of Bridgwater  
 JOSEPH WICKHAM of Burnam  
 JEREMIAH ATKINS of Tanton  
 SAMUEL BOONE of Tanton  
 JOHN BUSTON of Milverton  
 JOHN WALTERS of Tanton  
 ROB: SEASE of Tanton (5)  
 GEORGE MULLINS of Tanton  
 THOMAS BROCKE of Tanton

\* [In an "attested copy" the under-named differences of spelling of names occur (see the reference numbers) :—

(1) JUZTIPHER GUPPY.

(2) JUMREY.

(5) SEARS.

(3) GILHAMTON.

(4) LEAKE.



---

ROB: SEAMAN of Tanton  
 LAURANCE HUSSEY of Wellington  
 Will: TIVERTON of Bridgwater  
 GEORGE WARREN of Milverton  
 ROB: COWARD of Road  
 JOHN CHAPPELL of Petherton  
 WILL: BURROW'S of Corfe (6)  
 Will: HAYNES of Beckington  
 GEORGE KEELE of Chilton (6)  
 STEPHEN RODEWAY (7) of Frome  
 HENRY QUANT of Tanton  
 WILL: MEAD of Bridgwater  
 THOMAS GAMAGE of Tanton  
 JAMES BAKER of Milverton  
 HUMPHERY POPE of Tanton  
 JOHN WARRIN of Milverton  
 JOSEPH VINICOTT(8) of Bridg Water  
 HENRY MIRE of Bridgwater  
 JOHN HARRIS of Hunspill  
 FRANCIS CAME of Hunspill  
 RICHARD STEPHENS(9) of North Carre  
 GEORGE NOWELL of Tanton  
 MORRIS FUSSE of Milverton  
 JAMES HILLMAN of Milverton  
 JOHN STOODLY of Trent  
 Will: BARNARD of Hust  
 BARTHOLOMEW RANDALL (10) of West Coter  
 JOHN RODGERS (11) of Mackington  
 ROB: MITCHELL of Illton  
 JONAS CROSSE of Cullington  
 RICHARD ALLIN of Creech  
 THOMAS MIDLETON of Tanton

---

(6) *Left out.*

(7) RODWAY.

(8) VINCOTT.

(9) STEVENS.

(10) RENDELL.

(11) ROGERS.

---

RICHARD BICKHAM (12) of Dosing  
 JOHN BUDGE of Cheard  
 ROBERT PAUL of Illton  
 OSMOND READ (13) of Tanton  
 JOHN BURGESS of Tanton  
 WILLIAM PARKER of Tanton  
 JOHN FARMER of Tanton  
 ABRAHAM POLLARD of Cheard

*Devon—Shire*

TIMOTHY HAWKER of Thorn Combe  
 JOHN MITCHILL of Thorn Come  
 JOHN BAGG of Thorncome  
 WILLIAM SMITH jun: of Vppotre [Uppottery]  
 MICELL POWELL of Neath Glomorging  
 WILLIAM WALTER'S of Membery  
 HUMPHERY TRUMP of West Sanford  
 JOHN BARTLETT of Pitmisser  
 JOHN CHILCOT (14) of Tiverton.  
 WILLIAM HARVEY of Memrc  
 WILLIAM HUTCHINGS (15) of Vppotre  
 JOHN SMITH of Hunington  
 JOHN CLODE of Vppotre  
 JOHN CANTLEBURY of Sanford Pefrin  
 RICHARD WADHAM of Froome  
 WILLIAM WOOLRIDGE of Tiverton  
 SIMON POOLE of Bemister  
 WILLIAM COMBE of Broad Winser  
 RICHARD EDGAR of Mosterton.  
 Wif: PHIPPIN (16) of High Church  
 JOHN GALE (17) of Coscam

---

(12) BRICKHAM.  
 (13) SYMOND REID.  
 (14) CHILLICOTT.

(15) HUTCHINS.  
 (16) SHIPPIN.  
 (17) JOSEPH GALL.

THOMAS MATTHEWS of Chiddicke  
JOHN KEELE of Chilton

Put on board the *John friggot* cap WILL: STOKES comāndr ninty  
Prisonners consined for the burbadous dated at Dorchester oc<sup>br</sup> the  
24 1685

WILL: BOOTH

Shipt at Bristoll

*Barbados* \*

By the Right Hon<sup>ble</sup> the Leiv<sup>t</sup> Governo<sup>r</sup>:

JOHN ROGERS Cheife Mate, and WILLIAM ALEXANDER Second  
Mate of the Ship *John Friggott* of Bristoll, whereof WILLIAM STOAKES  
deceased was lately Master, personally appeared before mee, and made  
Oath on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God, that the above convicted  
Rebells by the s<sup>d</sup> STOAKES taken in att the Port of Bristoll, are the  
very same Rebells, that were delivered to, and by the said STOAKES  
brought in the said Shipp to this Island, and that they were all of them  
here landed, and delivered to M<sup>r</sup> JOHN BROWNE and Company Factors  
for S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BOOTH Kn<sup>t</sup> except JOSEPH WICKHAM who dyed on  
board the said Shipp in Kingroad, and was from thence carryed on  
Shoare in the Port of Bristoll and there buryed, as alsoe twelve more of  
them which dyed on board the said Shipp on the voyage and were buryed  
in the Sea, whose names are as followeth viz<sup>t</sup> JUSTIPHER GUPPY, THOMAS  
GILHAMPTON, GEORGE MICELL, EDWARD COUNCELL, GEORGE KEALE,  
WILLIAM SMITH jun<sup>r</sup>. WILLIAM HUTCHINS, SYMON POOLE, W<sup>m</sup> MEAD  
FRANCIS CAME JONAS CROSS and ROBERT PAUL Given under my  
hand this 28<sup>th</sup> day of January 1685.†

EDWYN STEDE

A true Cobby Attested this }  
First day of February 1685† }

JN<sup>o</sup> WHETSTONE Deputy Secr<sup>y</sup>

\* [This certificate, as will be seen from its ending, is taken from the attested copy.

† [1685-6.]

A list of seaventy seven Convicted Rebels by the *John Friggat* of Bristoll Cap<sup>tn</sup> W<sup>m</sup> STOAKS Comander Imported this Island are all the very same Rebels that was taken on board the said ship at the Port of Bristoll, Except thirteen of them that dyed before the Arriveall, and one since the arriveall of the said ship to this Island:

| Masters                                         | Rebells                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|-------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Cap <sup>tn</sup> WALTER SCOTT .. .. .          | JOHN LEAKE<br>EDWARD VILDY<br>ROBERT EASTON<br>JOHN STOODLY<br>RICHARD BICKHAM<br>THOMAS DENNIS<br>GEORGE CARROW<br>WILLIAM SMITH jun'<br>JOHN BARTLETT<br>ROBERT MITCHELL<br>MICHAELL POWELL<br>HENRY QUANT<br>JOHN FARMER<br>RICHARD ALLEN |
| JN <sup>o</sup> & W <sup>m</sup> HOLDER .. .. . | JOHN WALL<br>AMBROSE WINTER<br>JOHN CANTLEBURY<br>RICHARD EDGAR<br>RICHARD STEVENS<br>W <sup>m</sup> TIVERTON.                                                                                                                               |
|                                                 | THOMAS GAMADGE<br>ROBERT COWARD<br>GEORGE WARREN                                                                                                                                                                                             |

| Masters                                 | Rebels                                                                                                                              |
|-----------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| ANN GALLOP.....                         | { JOHN WALTERS<br>STEPHEN RODWAY<br>GEORGE NOWELL<br>JOHN WARRIN<br>JOHN BURGIS<br>WILLIAM PARKER<br>JOHN CHILCOTT<br>GEORGE SEAMAN |
| Collo <sup>d</sup> JOHN FARMER .....    | JOHN SEAMAR                                                                                                                         |
| HENRY QUINTYNE Esq <sup>r</sup> .. .. . | { WILLIAM HAYNES<br>ROBERT SEASE<br>JOHN BAGG                                                                                       |
| SAMUELL SMART .....                     | WILLIAM PHIPPIN                                                                                                                     |
| JOHN BUSTON .....                       | { WILLIAM BURROWES<br>WILLIAM DREW<br>HUMPHRY POPE<br>JOHN CLOOD<br>JOHN GALE<br>OSMAN READ<br>WILLIAM COOMB<br>JOHN BUDGE          |
| Collo <sup>d</sup> JOHN HALLETT.....    | { HUMPHRY TRUMPE<br>THOMAS BROCKE                                                                                                   |
| W <sup>m</sup> HECTROP.....             | GEORGE MULLINS                                                                                                                      |
| RICHARD HARWOOD Esq <sup>r</sup> .....  | { THOMAS MIDDLETON<br>JAMES HILMAN<br>JOHN SMITH                                                                                    |

| Masters                                | Rebels                                                                        |
|----------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Collo <sup>ll</sup> JOHN SAMPSON ..... | { TIMOTHY HAWKER<br>JOHN MITCHELL<br>RICHARD WADHAM<br>W <sup>m</sup> BARNARD |
| Cap <sup>tn</sup> STOAKS .....         | { JAMES BAKER<br>BARTHOLOMEW RANDALL                                          |
| Dcor <sup>r</sup> BATTYN .....         | { HENRY MYRE<br>MORRIS FUSS                                                   |
| Dcor <sup>r</sup> JOHN SPRINGHAM ..... | HENRY GIBBONS                                                                 |
| JOHN ALCHORNE .....                    | THOMAS MATHEWS                                                                |
| OTHINIELL HAGGAT .....                 | JOHN BUSTON                                                                   |
| JOHN SUMERS .....                      | JOSEPH VINICOTT                                                               |
| SILUS MARCHANT .....                   | WILLIAM HALL                                                                  |
| Major JOHNSON .....                    | JOHN RODGERS                                                                  |
| JOHN HETHERSELL Esq <sup>r</sup> ..... | JOHN HARRIS                                                                   |
| HUGH WILLIAMS .....                    | ROBERT TEAP                                                                   |
| WILLIAM ALLAMBY .....                  | JOHN CHAPPELL                                                                 |
| JOHN DENNER .....                      | DANIELL POMRE                                                                 |
| THOMAS BURKE .....                     | WILLIAM HARVEY                                                                |
| WILLIAM SLOGRAVE .....                 | LAWRENCE HUSSE                                                                |
| SAMUELL WARNER .....                   | WILLIAM WALTERS                                                               |
| ANTHONY PALMER .....                   | WILLIAM DAW                                                                   |
| WILLIAM MARCH <sup>t</sup> .....       | ABRAHAM POLLARD                                                               |

| Masters           | Rebells                                                                                                           |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| JOHN BROWNE ..... | { JEREMIA ATKINS<br>SAMUELL BOON<br>WILLIAM WOOLRIDGE<br><hr style="width: 10%; margin: 0 auto;"/> JOHN KEAL Dead |

*Barbados*


By the R<sup>t</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup> the Leiu<sup>t</sup> Gownor.

M<sup>r</sup> JOHN BROWNE one of the Factors for S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BOOTH K<sup>t</sup> to whom the within convicted Rebels mencōned in this List were consigned; and m<sup>r</sup> DANIELL RICHARDSON personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the said Rebels were delivered him the said JOHN BROWNE and Company out of the ship *John Friggat* of Bristol, whereof WILLIAM STOAKS deceased was lately Master, and were all of them by him the said BROWNE and Company sold and disposed of here to the seuerall persons mencōned in the said List, Except one of the said Rebels by name JOHN KEALE that dyed on shoar Since the arriveall of the said Ship Giuen vnder my hand the 29<sup>th</sup> Jann<sup>y</sup>: 1685

EDWYN STEDE

A true Cōpy Attested this }  
 First day of February 1685 }

J<sup>n</sup>o WHETSTONE Depty Secr<sup>y</sup>

 R WILLIAM BOOTH'S Receipt for the Prisoners within men-  
 cōn'd

*Att the Bridewell at Taunton*

RICHARD STEVENS  
 \*RICHARD EDGAR

CHARLES LUCAS  
 GEORGE GRAY

\* [The names marked with an asterisk are mentioned in previous Lists.]

JOHN BARTLETT  
 \*JOHN STOODLEY  
 \*ROBT PAUL  
 \*ROBT MITCHELL  
 \*JOHN GALE  
 \*BARTHO: RANDALL  
 \*JOHN ROGERS  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> HAYNES  
 \*WILLM BARNARD  
 \*THOMAS MATHEWES  
 \*HENRY MEYER  
 JOHN BRESSETT  
 \*RICHARD ALLEN  
 JOHN POOLE  
 \*JOHN BURGESS  
 \*JOHN FARMER  
 \*RICHARD BICKHAM  
 \*HENRY GIBBONS  
 JOHN BASON  
 \*GEORGE NOWELL  
 \*MORRIS FURSE ats VOSS  
 \*HUMPHREY TRUMP  
 \*JOHN WARREN  
 \*GEORGE WARREN  
 \*HUMPHREY POPE  
 \*OSMOND READ  
 \*HENRY QUANT  
 \*WILLM BURROUGHS  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> DAW  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> PARKER  
 \*ROBT SEASE  
 \*THOMAS MIDLETON  
 \*JAMES HILLMAN  
 JOHN BRAY  
 \*AMBROSE WINTER

\*LAURENCE HUSSEY  
 \*ROBT SEAMAN  
 EDWARD LYDE  
 \*JOHN CHAPPELL  
 \*ROBT EASTON  
 \*JOHN WALTER  
 \*THOMAS BROCKE  
 GEORGE MOLLINS  
 \*DANIELL PUMROY  
 \*JEREMY ATKINS  
 \*SAM<sup>l</sup> BOONE  
 JOHN EDWARDS

*Out of Bridgwater Prison's that  
came from Taunton*

\*GEORGE MICHILL  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> DREW  
 \*THOMAS DENNIS  
 JOHN AVOAKE  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> TIVERTON  
 \*JOSEPH VINICOTT  
 JOHN SEYMER  
 \*JOHN LEAKER  
 \*SYMON POOLE  
 \*JOHN WALE  
 \*RICHARD WADHAM  
 \*STEPHEN RODWAY  
 \*FRANCIS CAME  
 \*MICHELL POWELL  
 \*JOHN KERLE  
 \*THOMAS GALHAMPTON  
 \*GEORGE CARROW  
 \*ABRAHAM POLLARD  
 \*JOHN BUDGE



\*W<sup>m</sup> HARVEY  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> HALL  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> PHIPPEN  
 \*JOHN CHILCOTT  
 \*ROBT COWARD  
 \*JOHN CANTLEBURY  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> WOOLRIDGE  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> SMYTH  
 JOHN SMYTH  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> MEAD  
 \*GEORGE KEEL  
 \*EDWARD COUNCELL  
 \*JOSEPH WICKHAM  
 JOHN HARRIS

*Out of the Prison's that came from  
 Exeter to Taunton.*

\*ROBT TEAP  
 \*TYMOTHY HAWKER  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> SMYTH  
 JOSEPH NEWBERRY  
 \*JOHN SMYTH  
 JOHN CLODE  
 \*JONAS CROSS  
 \*JOHN BRAGG  
 \*WILLM HUTCHINS  
 \*JOHN MITCHELL  
 \*EDWARD VILBY  
 \*JUSTINIAN GUPPY  
 W<sup>m</sup> COMBE  
 \*JAMES BAKER  
 \*THOMAS GAMAGL  
 \*W<sup>m</sup> WALTER

Received According to his Maties direcons the Warr<sup>t</sup> from the Ld  
 CHEIF JUSTICE w<sup>th</sup> a Schedule therevnto annexed of One hundred  
 persons attainted of high Treason w<sup>ch</sup> are by me to be transported in  
 to his Maties Island of Barbadoes according to a Concion of a Re-  
 cognizance entred into by me for that purpose in Wittness whereof I  
 have herevnto put my hand this present 25<sup>th</sup> of September in the 1<sup>st</sup> year  
 of his now Maties reignc Anno<sup>q</sup> Do<sup>m</sup> 1685.

WILL: BOOTH

Witness  
 ROBT: HYDE  
 SAM<sup>l</sup> GEE

|            |                        |            |
|------------|------------------------|------------|
| (in-dorso) | Prison's               | 100        |
|            | Bridwell at Taunton .. | 56         |
|            | Bridgewater Prison's   | } 33       |
|            | at Taunton .....       |            |
|            | Exeter Prison's att    | } 11       |
|            | Taunton .....          |            |
|            |                        | <u>100</u> |

**T**HE sale of Sixty Seven Rebels delivered by Cap<sup>tn</sup> CHARLES GARDNER Comander of the *Jamaica Marchant* to CHARLES THOMAS and THOMAS SADLER for accot of Mess<sup>rs</sup> JOHN PALMER JOHN RICHARDSON SAMUELL YOUNG and WILLIAM ROSE the 12<sup>th</sup> day March 1685. Viz<sup>t</sup>

| Masters                                | Rebells            |
|----------------------------------------|--------------------|
| WILLIAM CHESTER Esq <sup>r</sup> ..... | THOMAS PITT        |
| FRANCIS BOND esq <sup>r</sup> .....    | JOHN BRUER         |
|                                        | WILLIAM CROSS      |
|                                        | ROBERT RICHARDS    |
|                                        | JOHN MILLER        |
|                                        | JOHN CROSS         |
| BENJAMIN MIDDLETON .....               | LUKE PORTER        |
| EDWARD JOURDEN .....                   | JOHN SLATE         |
|                                        | DANIELL RUTTER     |
| DANIELL PARSONS .....                  | ISACK DOYER        |
|                                        | SAMUELL BOND       |
| MATHEW GRAY .....                      | JOHN MAGRIDGE      |
| NICHOLAS GIBBS .....                   | JAMES COCKRAM      |
| THOMAS ESTWICKE .....                  | WILLIAM SANDERS    |
| RICHARD FORSTALL.....                  | JOHN ADAMS         |
| JOHN GRAY .....                        | CHRISTOPHER HOLBIN |
| Maj <sup>r</sup> RICHARD SALTER .....  | HENRY CHAMBERS     |
| FRANCIS YOUNG .....                    | SILVESTER LOYD     |
| JOSEPH JONES .....                     | PERCYFULL NOWIS    |
| WILLIAM BARON .....                    | JOHN CHAMBERLIN    |
| ARCHIBALD JOHNSON .....                | GEORGE RUSSELL     |
|                                        | HUMPHRY JUSTIN     |
|                                        | LEONARD STAPLE     |
|                                        | THOMAS GOOLD       |
|                                        | GEORGE SCRUBS      |
|                                        | WILLIAM VARIER     |
|                                        | ROBERT PEARCE      |

| Masters                                  | Rebels                      |
|------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Maj <sup>r</sup> ABELL ALLEN .....       | RICHARD SIMMONS             |
|                                          | ENOCK GOOLD                 |
|                                          | JEREMIAH POOL               |
|                                          | JAMES CLIFT                 |
|                                          | EMANUELL MARCH <sup>r</sup> |
| GEORGE HANNAY esq <sup>r</sup> .....     | GEORG SNOW                  |
|                                          | WILLIAM CURRIER             |
|                                          | JOHN COCKRAM                |
| JOHN BAWDEN Esq <sup>r</sup> .....       | JAMES WEBB                  |
|                                          | RICHARD KING                |
| JOHN HETHERSALI, Esq <sup>r</sup> ... .. | RICHARD PEARCE              |
|                                          | EDWARD BELLEMIE             |
| GEORGE HARPER .....                      | CORNELIUS RADFORD           |
|                                          | JOB HUNT                    |
| Maj <sup>r</sup> GEORGE BUSHELL .....    | JOHN BAKER                  |
| Collo <sup>l</sup> THOMAS COLLETON ..... | THOMAS BUGLER               |
|                                          | NICHOLAS COLLINS            |
|                                          | MATHEW COOKE                |
|                                          | CHRISTOPHER ROE             |
|                                          | THOMAS MEADE                |
|                                          | JOHN BAKER                  |
|                                          | THOMAS PREIST               |
| NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX .....                  | WILLIAM PHILLIPS            |
|                                          | JAMES MAYNARD               |
| ROBERT KELLY .....                       | HENRY PREIST                |
| WILLIAM ALEMBY .....                     | EDWARD KENT                 |
| MICHAELL CHILD .....                     | JOHN GIBBS                  |
| Cap <sup>m</sup> JOHN SUTTON .....       | ROBERT EARLE                |
|                                          | WILLIAM PITTS               |
| MUSE WALFORD .....                       | JOHN GODSAL                 |
| Maj <sup>r</sup> GEORGE LILLINGTON ..... | SILVESTER POOL              |
|                                          | JONAS BROWNE                |
| JOHN SUMMERS .....                       | JOHN ROGGERS                |
| ANN WALTERS .....                        | JOHN TIMOTHY                |

| Masters                                    | Rebells                                                 |
|--------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| Cap <sup>m</sup> THOMAS MORRIS .....       | MATHEW CRAFTS                                           |
|                                            | BARNARD LOVERIDGE                                       |
| CHARLS THOMAS & THOMAS SAD- }<br>LER ..... | WILLIAM WOODCOCKE                                       |
|                                            | THOMAS AUSTIN                                           |
| EDWARD HURLSTONE .....                     | PHILLIP CHEEK                                           |
|                                            | CHARLS BURRAGE                                          |
|                                            | WILLIAM LEE dead before<br>the ship arrived in Barbados |

*Barbados*

By the R Hon<sup>ble</sup> the L<sup>t</sup> Gouvernor.

Mr THOMAS SADLER one of the Factors to whom the within convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned to, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they are the very same Rebels that were delivered him and m' CHARLS THOMAS the other Factor for Mess<sup>rs</sup> JOHN PALMER, JOHN RICHARDSON SAMUELL YOUNG & W<sup>m</sup> ROSE out of the Ship *Jamaica March*, whercof CHARLS GARDNER is Comand<sup>r</sup> and where all of them by the said SADLER disposed of there to the Severall persons menconed in the said List, Except one of the said Rebels that dyed at Sea by name WILLIAM LEE, and was thrown over board, as appeared by the oaths of the Said Comander, and JOHN LLOYD Mate of the Said Shipp, Giuen vnder my hand this 24<sup>th</sup> day of March (1685)

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy attested this }  
25<sup>th</sup> day of March 1686 }

JN<sup>o</sup> WHETSTONE Depty Sec<sup>ty</sup>\*

\* [There is "An Account of one Hundred and three Convict Rebels taken on board the *Jamaica March* CHARLS GARDNER Comander, at the Port of Weymouth in old England, viz. thirty five p bill of loading, for acco<sup>t</sup> of s<sup>r</sup> CHRISTOPHER MUSGRAVE, and to bee delivered to Cap<sup>m</sup> SYMON MUSGRAVE in Jamaica, and sixty Eight for acco<sup>t</sup> of Mess<sup>rs</sup> JOHN PALMER, JOHN RICHARDSON, SAMUELL YOUNG and W<sup>m</sup> ROSE, delivered on the Island of Barbados to m' CHARLS THOMAS and THOMAS SADLER, the 12<sup>th</sup> March 1685." But all the names contained in this account have been mentioned in other Lists printed in this book.]

## [TICKETS GRANTED

TO EMIGRANTS FROM BARBADOES, TO NEW  
ENGLAND, CAROLINA, VIRGINIA, NEW YORK,  
ANTIGUA, JAMAICA, NEWFOUNDLAND, AND  
OTHER PLACES.

1678—1679.]

Vertical line on the left side of the page.

Small dark mark or smudge at the bottom left.

Small dark mark or smudge at the bottom center.

Small dark mark or smudge at the bottom right.



[BARBADOS.—TICKETS.]

---

**V** LIST of what TICQTTs. have been granted out of the Sec<sup>ty</sup>s Office of the Island aforesaid for the departure off this Island of the several psones hercafter menconed begining in January 1678 & ending in December following. (Vizt.)—

*February y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1678:*

ALBERCHT HENNIGO in the Ship *Judith*, for London ROBERT KINGSLAND Command<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

ARMITAGE HENRY in the ship *Society*, for Boston, WILLIAM GUARD Comander. Security

---

*March y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1678:*

ARIS JOHN in the ship *Indeavour* for London, JAMES GILBERT Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 26<sup>th</sup>: 1679*

ADAMSON GEORGE in the Ketch *Vnity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY, Comander time out

---

*Aprill y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1679:*

ADAMS THOMAS in the Ship *Defeyance* for London W<sup>m</sup> CREED Comander. time out

*Aprill the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679.*

ALBERT ANN in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH<sup>o</sup> LOCKWOOD  
Comander time out

*Aprill y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ANDERSON MARGRET in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY  
Comander. time out

*Aprill y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ARMSTRONG ANN in the Ship *Francis* for Antegoa PETER JEFFERYS  
Comander. time out

*May the first 1679*

ABRAHAM AGNUS in the Ketch *Francis & Susan* for Boston PHILLIP  
KNELL Comand<sup>r</sup>. time out

*May 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

ARTHUR KATHERINE in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID  
FOGG Comander time out

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

ADAMS GEORGE in the Ship *Adventure* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> JOHNSON  
Comand<sup>r</sup>. security

*May y<sup>e</sup> 22 1679*

AUST HENRY in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

*May the 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ALLIN ELIAZER in the ship *Prudence and Ma:y* for Boston JACOB  
GREEN Comand<sup>r</sup>. time out

*June the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ALLISON THOMAS in the ship *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD  
WINSLOW Comand<sup>r</sup>. time out



---

*July the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ALDERSON THOMAS in the ship *Friendship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS  
Comander time out

*August the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

AVERY MARY in the Ship *Golden Fleece* for London HENRY PASCALL  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October the 4 1679*

ATHERTON W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

*November the 25<sup>th</sup>: 1679*

ABUDIANT ABRAHAM in the Ketch *Phanix* for Antegoa ROBERT  
FLEXNY, Comand security

*November the 25. 1679*

ARE SARAH in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW GALL,  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*Novemb<sup>r</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ALSOP KATHERINE in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW  
GALL Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*Februray 13 1678\**

BOWDLER ANDREW in the ship *James* for New Yorke WILLIAM  
SWEETLAND Comander time out

*February the 17<sup>th</sup> 1678*

BROWN RACHAELL, in the Barq, *Adventure* for Antegoa CHRISTOPHER  
BERROW Comander security

*February 18<sup>th</sup> 1678*

BLAKE JOHN in the sloop *Resolution* for Montseratt JOHN INGLEBY  
Comander time out<sup>t</sup>

---

\* [1678-9.]

## TICKETS GRANTED.

*March first 1678*

BARWELL JOHN in the *Constant Warwick* friggott for Lond<sup>o</sup> Cap<sup>t</sup> RALPH  
DELAVAL Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 5<sup>th</sup> 1678*

BILFORD JAMES in the *Pink Seaventure* for Antegoa GEORGE BAT-  
TERSBY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 12<sup>th</sup> 1678*

BARTON JAMES in the *Ketch W<sup>m</sup> and Susan* for New England RALPH  
PARKER Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 22 1678*

BANCKS JOSEPH in the *Ketch W<sup>m</sup> e Susan* for New England RALPH  
PARKER Comander time out

*March the 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BARNARD HUMPHRY Senior and Jun<sup>r</sup> in the *Ketch Mary and Sarah* for  
Carolina GEO: CONWAY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the first 1679*

BATES RICHARD in the ship *Expedition* for London JOHN HARDING  
Comander time out

*Aprill the third 1679*

BROWNING ANN in the Ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER  
MARTIN Comander. time out

*Aprill 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BAGNALL JOHN in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD  
Comander time out

*Aprill the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BICKLE THOMAS in the Sloop *May Flower*, for Bermudes EDWARD  
HUBBERT Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BURGOSS ABRAHAM in the Ketch *W<sup>m</sup> & John* for New England JOHN SANDERS Comander time out

*Aprill the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BRETT JOHN in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN Comander time out

*Aprill the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BARNES NICHOLAS in the Barq, *Blessing* for Prouidence FRANCIS WATLINGTON Comand<sup>r</sup>. time out

*Aprill the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BUSHELL W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Pearle* for Antegoa, RICH<sup>d</sup> WILLIAMS Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BALL JAMES in the ship *Pelican*, for London JOHN COCKE, Comander security

*Aprill the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

BALRICK THOMAS in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL Comander. security

*Aprill y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BAGWELL FRANCIS in the Keatch *Calicta* for Topsham SAMUELL PAUL Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BINCKS CHARLES Esq<sup>r</sup> in the Ship *Experim<sup>tt</sup>* for London ALLAN COCK Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 5<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BREARLY MARTIN in the Ship *White Fox* London JOHN LEE. Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the Sixth 1679*

BOX ANN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG, Co-  
mander time out

*May the 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BURNE DENNIS A servant belonging to M<sup>r</sup>. HENRY APLEWHITE in  
the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comander

*May the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BROWN W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Merchants Adventure* for Liverpool JOHN  
GREIGS Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BLACKLEECH JOHN Senior and Jun<sup>r</sup> for Boston in y<sup>e</sup> Ketch *May Flower*  
ROBERT KITCHIN Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BISHOP ROBERT in the ship *experiment* for London ALLAN COCK  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*May the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679.*

BROME JOHN in the Ketch *Prouidence* for Boston MARKE HUNKING  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679.*

BOLTON AMBROSS in the ship *New Concord*, for Lond<sup>o</sup> JAMES STRUTT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BOND THOMAS in the Ketch *Eliza* for Boston JOHN FLETCHER  
Comander time out

*May the 21<sup>st</sup> 1679*

BERROW CHRISTOPHER in the ship *Society*, of Bristol EDMOND DITTY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*June the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

BOWHANE TEAG in the ship *Society*, for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comand<sup>r</sup>. time out

*June y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

BREAD THOMAS, in the Ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*July the first 1679*

BIRD HENRY in the Ship *Amity* for London BENJ<sup>A</sup> GROVE Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

*July the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

BRADLEY MICHAELL in the ship *Amity* for London BENJ<sup>A</sup> GROVE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*July y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BUTLER JOHN in the Ketch *New London* for ditto ADAM PICKETT  
Comander time out

*July the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BOLTON SAMUELL in the Ship *Bare* for London W<sup>m</sup> DICKINS Comand<sup>r</sup>  
security

*July y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BROWNE HUGH in the ship *Bachelor* for London W<sup>m</sup> KNOTT Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

*July the 21 1679*

BROGRAVE HENRY in the Ship *Malligoe Merch<sup>t</sup>* for London ROGER  
HOMER Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*August the first 1679*

BODKIN MARTIN in the ship *Young W<sup>m</sup>* for Virginia THO. CORNISH  
Comander time out

*August the third 1679*

BODKIN NICH<sup>o</sup> in the ship *Young William* for Virginia THO CORNISH  
Comander time out

*August the 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BARKER JOHN Laborer in the ship *friendship* for London JOHN W<sup>ns</sup>  
Comander time out

*August the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BEVENISTER ELIAM\* in the Ship *friendship* for London JOHN WIL-  
LIAMS Comander time out

*August. y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BEARD JOHN in the ship *friendship* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JOHN WILLIAMS  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*August the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BODINGHAM JOHN in the Ship *friendship* for New Eng<sup>td</sup> W<sup>ns</sup> MURPHY  
Comander security

*August y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BUTLER ELINOR A Seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>ns</sup> BULKLEY in the Ketch  
*Neptune* for Virginia JO: KNOTT Comand

*September y<sup>e</sup> 16: 1679*

BROWNE FRANCIS in the Barq<sup>b</sup> *blessing* for Bermudos FRANCIS WAT-  
LINGTON Comander time out

*September the 30<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BRANDBY ELIZ<sup>a</sup> a Servant belonging to DAVID WATKINS in the sloop  
*Rutter* for Jamaica ED: DUFFEILD, Comd

\* [There is a doubt as to this name; it has been written over another which is only partially erased.]

*October y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

BLUNT GEORGE in the Ship *Lixboa Merchu* for New Yorke ROGER  
WHITFEILD Comander time out

*October the third 1679*

BARTON CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Barbados Merchant* for Virginia  
JAMES COCK Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*October the 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BELFOUR JAMES in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BISHOP THOMAS in the Ship *Virgin* for Leward Islands THOMAS  
ALUMBY Comander security

*October y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BANISTER RICH<sup>d</sup> in the sloop *true Freindship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comander time out

*October y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BUTCHER JOHN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*October y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BENSON MARY in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*October y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BATTISON JULIAN in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BUTTLE WALTER in the Kcatch *John & Sarah* for New Yorke JAMES  
SHOARE Comander security

*November y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BABBINGTON THOMAS a Servant belonging to THO: GLADDIN in the  
Barq, *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD Comand<sup>r</sup>

*November y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BENTLY MARTIN in the Ketch *Mary & Sarah* for providence GEORGE  
CONWAY Comander security

*November 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BREAD THOMAS in the Ketch *Phoenix* for Leward Islands ROBERT  
FLEXNY Comander security

*November y<sup>e</sup> 25 1679*

BREAD ARTHUR in the Ketch *Phoenix* for the Lew<sup>d</sup>. Islands ROBERT  
FLEXNY Comander security

*December the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BARROW, REBECCA in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH<sup>d</sup> RAD-  
FORD Comander time out

*December the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BROOK THOMAS in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWN  
Comander time out

*December 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BULKLY W<sup>m</sup> in the ship *Ann & Jane* for London RICHARD RATFORD  
Comander security

*December the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BARNEWELL ROBERT in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWN  
Comander time out

*December the 30<sup>th</sup> 1679*

BURKE JEOFFERY in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out



*January the 4<sup>th</sup> 1678\**

CRILICK JANE a Servant belonging to JOHN FOLLITT in the ship *Old head* of Kingsale ROBERT BARKER Comand<sup>r</sup> for Lew<sup>d</sup>.

*January the 7<sup>th</sup> 1678*

CARTER ELINOR in the ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL  
EVANS Comander security

*January the 15<sup>th</sup> 1678*

CHAPLIN JEREMIAH in the Ship *Joseph & Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL  
EVANS, Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*January the 31<sup>st</sup> 1678*

CRAGG JOHN in the Ketch *Freindship* for New England JOSEPH  
HARDY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*February y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1678*

CLAYPOOLE NORTON in the Ship *Bachelors Delight* for NYorke  
ROBERT GREENWAY Comander time out

*March the first 1678*

CLARKE ANN in the ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE  
Comander time out

*March the 5<sup>th</sup> 1678*

CLAYPOOL JOHN in the Ship *Patience* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THOMAS HUDSON,  
Comander time out

*March the 6<sup>th</sup> 1678*

COOPER THOMAS in the Pinke *Blessing* for New Yorke JOHN THWING  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 10<sup>th</sup> 1678*

CARY RICHARD in the Pink *Seaventure* for Antegua GEORGE BAT-  
TERSBY Comander security

\* [1678-9.]

*March the 10<sup>th</sup> 1678*

CANTING DENNIS in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH<sup>o</sup> LOCKWOOD,  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

COLLYER AMBROSS in the Ship *Society* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> GUARD Comander  
time out

*March the 21 1678*

COLWELL SAMUELL in the Ketch *W<sup>m</sup> & Susan* for New England  
RALPH PARKER Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 21<sup>st</sup> 1678*

CORNELIUS FRANCIS in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Joseph* for Saltertudos STEPHEN  
CLAY Comander time out

*March y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1678*

CLARKE PORCAS in the ship *Supply* for London JOSEPH FREEMAN  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the first 1679*

CHAMBERLAINE MARMADUKE in the Ship *Endeavor* for London JAMES  
GILBERT Comander time out

*Aprill the first 1679*

CAMPANELL MORDICAY in the Ketch *Swallow* for Newengland JOSEPH  
HARDY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the first 1679*

CROSSING W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Blessing* for Boston SAM<sup>l</sup> RICKARD Comand<sup>r</sup>  
security

*Aprill the third 1679*

COOPER MARY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCKWOOD  
Comand<sup>r</sup> the said COOPER a seru<sup>tt</sup> of ROB<sup>t</sup> DANIELL.

---

*Aprill the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

CAREW THOMAS in the Ship *Benj<sup>s</sup>* of Topsham ROBERT LYDE  
Comānder time out

---

*April y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

COLTHROUGH PETER in the Ship *Samuell and Elis<sup>a</sup>* for London  
THOMAS ORCHARD Comander time out

---

*May the 3<sup>d</sup> 1679*

CURSTIS JOHN in the Ship *Concord* for London JAMES STRUTT, Com-  
ander time out

---

*May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

CLARKE MARY in the Ship *Experiment* for Lond<sup>o</sup> ALLAN COCK  
Comānder security

---

*May the 22: 1679*

COULBURNE JOHN in the Ship *Conclusion* for London W<sup>m</sup> BEEDING  
Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

CORNISH EDWARD A Serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to JOHN HARRIS in the ship  
*W<sup>m</sup> e John* for Boston, SAM<sup>ll</sup> LEGG Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*May the 31<sup>st</sup> 1679*

CLOVAN THO.\* in the Sloop *true friendship* for Neuis CHARLES KALLA-  
HANE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*July the first 1679*

COLE THOMAS Jun<sup>r</sup> in the Ship *Prevention* for Surranam BARNARD  
BOOGHERT Comander time out

---

\* [See the entry of Oct. 2nd, where this man is re-entered as for Antegua.]

*July the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

COLLINS JOHN in the Ketch *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT  
Comander time out

*July the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

CRAWFIELD RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THOMAS  
CORNISH Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*August the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

COTTINGHAM KATHERINE in the Ship *Eliza* for Jamaica SILVANUS  
PAINE Comander time out

*August the 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

COLLINS JOHN in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Platacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE  
Comander

*August the thirteenth 1679*

CALLAY THOMAS in the Keatch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT  
Comander time out

*August y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

COX FRANCIS in the ship *John and James* for New England GILES  
HAMLIN Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*September 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

COLE JAMES in the Sloop *John and Francis* for Antequa JOHN HOW-  
ARD Comander security

*September the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

COLLIS ALEXANDER in the Ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE  
Comander time out

*September y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

CHESTER SAMPSON in the Ship *Malligo Merchant* ROGER HOMER  
Comander for Lond<sup>o</sup> time out

---

*September 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

CHAPLIN THOMAS in the Ship *Malligo Merck<sup>tt</sup>* for London ROGER  
HOMER Comander time out

---

*October the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

CLOVAN\* THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comander time out

---

*October the 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

CHARLES EUAN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comander time out

---

*November the 3<sup>d</sup> 1679*

COTINHO MOSES HENRIQUES in the Barq, *Adventure* for Jamaica  
EDWARD DUFFEILD Comander time out

---

*November y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

COURTNEY W<sup>m</sup> in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W<sup>m</sup> MURPHY  
Comander time out

---

*November the: 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

CORBETT WILLIAM in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW  
GALL Comander time out

---

*December the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

CRISP ROGER in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICH<sup>d</sup> RADFORD,  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*February 14<sup>th</sup> 1678*

DANG MARGARETT in the Sloop *Resolution* for Nevis JOHN INGLEBY  
Comander time out

---

\* [In the entry of May 31st he is bound for Nevis.]

*February 21<sup>st</sup> 1678*

DENTON JOHN in the Ship *Endeavour* for Virginia ABRAHAM NEWMAN  
Comander time out

*March the first 1678*

DOLDRON GRACE in the Ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE  
Comander time out

*March the 10<sup>th</sup> 1678*

DOLEBERRY ANDREW in the Ship *Society* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> GUARD  
Comander time out

*March the 20<sup>th</sup> 1678*

DEVENISH JOHN in the Ship *Endeavor* for London JAMES GILBERT  
Comander time out

*Aprill the first 1679*

DICKINSON FRANCIS in the ship *Blessing* for Boston SAMUELL RICK-  
ARD Comander security

*Aprill the fourth 1679*

DANIELL ROBERT in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCK-  
WOOD Comander time out

*Aprill the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DUKES W<sup>m</sup> in the Barq, *Adventure* for Carolina DANIELL RIDLEY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DANIELL JOHN in the Barq, *Johns Adventure* for Antegua JOHN WELCH  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill 22: 1679*

DAVIES ELIZ<sup>a</sup> A serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to HILLIARD HOLDIP in the ship  
*Lond<sup>o</sup> Merch<sup>tt</sup>* for Lond<sup>o</sup> EDW: DESWORTH, Comd

---

*Aprill the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

DRAX HENRY Esq<sup>r</sup> in the Ship *Honor* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THOMAS WARREN  
Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 22 1679*

DENSY JANE in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL Comander  
security

---

*Aprill the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DRAYTON THOMAS jun<sup>r</sup> in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS  
LOCKWOOD Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DAVIES JANE A Servant to RICH<sup>d</sup> TOWNSEND in y<sup>e</sup> Ship *Nathaniell*  
for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

DAVIES SAMUELL in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG  
Comander time out

---

*May the 13: 1679*

DAVIES JOHN jun<sup>r</sup> in the Ship *Roe Buck* for London W<sup>m</sup> SHAFTO  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*May 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DOWELL DENNIS in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER  
Comander time out

---

*May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DANGERFEILD WALCUP in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG  
Comander time out

---

*May the 23<sup>d</sup> 1679*

DUNNOHOE TEAG in the ship *Margaret* for Bew Morris\* ALEXANDER  
WOOD Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

\* [*i.e.*, Beaumaris.]

*May the 24 1679*

DUBOYES JOHN in the Ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES  
Comander time out

*June the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DUNNOHOE CORNELIUS and JEFFORY in the ship *Margrett* for Bew  
Morris ALEXANDER WOOD Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*June the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DAVIES, JOHN in the ship *Coast Friggott* for Lond<sup>o</sup> PHILLIP VARLOE  
Comander time out

*June the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DAVIES JOHN of Christ Church in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke  
ABRAHAM KNOTT Comander security

*July the 21 1679*

DAVIES PETER in the Pinke *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT  
Comander time out

*July the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DRAN MAREN A servant belonging to JACOB LEROUX in the Ketch  
*Dove* for Antegoa JOHN GRAFTON Comand<sup>r</sup>

*August the first 1679*

DUNDAS W<sup>m</sup> in the ship *Young William* for Virginia THO: CORNISH  
Comander time out

*August the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

DAWSON TREMMIT in the ship *Eliz<sup>a</sup>* for Jamaica SILVANUS PAYNE  
Comander time out

*August the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

DAVIES KATHERINE a servant belonging to JOHN AUSTIN in the ship  
*Young William* for Virginia THOMAS CORNISH



---

*Septemb<sup>r</sup> the 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DANIELL WILBERT in the Ship *Supply* for Virginia JOHN ADY Coman-  
der time out

*November y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DEWER STEPHEN in the Barq<sup>ue</sup> *Resolution* for Antegoa THO GILBERT  
Comander time out

*Decemb<sup>r</sup> the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DEXTER W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICHARD RATFORD  
Comander time out

*December the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

DOUSE BRIDGETT in the Ship *Ann e<sup>t</sup> Jane* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICHARD RATT-  
FORD Comander time out

*December the 22: 1679*

DOWNING JOHN in the Ship *Lawrell* for Nevis ROBERT OX Comander  
time out

*December the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DAVY ROBERT in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH<sup>d</sup> RATFORD  
Comander time out

*December y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

DE WEVER LEWIN in the ship *Blossom* for Surranam RICH<sup>d</sup> MARTIN  
Comander security

---

*March the 13<sup>th</sup> 1678*

ENDERBEE OLIVER in the Ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegua JOHN  
JOHNSON Comander security

*March the 20<sup>th</sup> 1678*

ELSON W<sup>m</sup> in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W<sup>m</sup> PLAY Comander  
time out

*Aprill the 25 1679*

EVANS LEWIS in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comander  
time out

*Aprill the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

EARLE JOHN in the ship *Defyance* for Lond<sup>o</sup>. W<sup>m</sup> CREED Comand<sup>r</sup>  
security

*Aprill the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ELLISTON GEORGE in the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE  
Comander time out

*Aprill the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

EDWARDS JOHN in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comander time out

*May the 24 1679*

ELLCOTT VINES in the ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES  
Comander security

*June the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

EUANS W<sup>m</sup> in the ship *W<sup>m</sup> and Robert* for London GILES BOND  
Comander time out

*July y<sup>e</sup> 21: 1679*

EVANS EDWARD in the Pink *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT  
Comander time out

*July the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

EASTCHURCH WILLIAM in the Ship *Joseph* for Lond.

*July the 31 1679*

EMERY JOHN a Servant belonging to Lievt. Coll<sup>o</sup>. HALLETT in the  
Ship *Young William* for Virginia THO CORNISH Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*September the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ELLINSWORTH W<sup>m</sup> in the *Pink Portsmouth* for Road Island JOSEPH  
BRIAR Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*October the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

ELLIOTT HENRY in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES  
CALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Feb<sup>r</sup> the 6<sup>th</sup> 1678*

FANNING ANDREW a servant belonging to DANIELL STANTON in the  
Ship *Diligence* for New England JER: JACKSON

---

*February the 13<sup>th</sup> 1678*

FORBUSH JAMES in the Ship *two Brothers* for Jamaica RICE JEFFERYES  
Comander time out

---

*March the 4<sup>th</sup> 1678*

FITZRANDOLPH PHILLIP in the ship *Vnity* for Saltertudos ABRAHAM  
WISE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*March the 19<sup>th</sup> 1678*

FYERS JONE in the ship *Katherine* for Bristoll ROBERT DAPWELL  
Comander time out

---

*March the 24<sup>th</sup> 1678*

FITZ JAMES EDWARD in the Ship *Merck<sup>t</sup> Bonadventure* for London  
W<sup>m</sup> BULKLEY Comander time out

---

*March the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FRANKLIN THOMAS in the Ship *Supply* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JOSEPH FREEMAN  
Comander time out

*March the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FOX STEPHEN in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH<sup>o</sup> LOCKWOOD  
Comander time out

*March the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FOX PHILLIS in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH<sup>o</sup> LOCKWOOD  
Comander time out

*March the 31: 1679*

FRANSUM JOSEPH in the Barq, *Blessing* for Providence FRANCIS WAT-  
LINGTON Comander time out

*April the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FITZ NICHOLS MARY a Serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to RICH<sup>p</sup> MICHELL sen<sup>r</sup> in  
the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE Comander

*May the Sixth 1679*

FEAGHERY THOMAS in the Ship *John & Tho:* for Providence THO.  
JENOUR Comander time out

*May the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FINN TEAGE in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER Coman-  
der time out

*May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FOSTER HESTER in the ship *Ann and Eliz<sup>a</sup>* for Leverpoole HUGH  
REYNOLDS Comander time out

*May the 21 1679*

FITZ JARRELL JOHN in the ship *Swallow* for Leverpoole THO WITH-  
INGTON Comander time out

---

*May the 23 1679*

FONTLEROY JAMES in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB  
GREEN Comander time out

---

*May the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FARRER JAMES in the ship *Conclusion* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> BEEDING Coman-  
der time out

---

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FRENCH SAMUELL in the Ketch *Joseph and Mary* for New Yorke  
ABRAHAM KNOTT Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the thirtieth 1679.*

FOWLER JOSHUA in the ship *John and Mary* for London JOHN UREE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*June the fourth 1679*

FLEMG [? FLEMING] EDMOND in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND  
DITTY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*June the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FELL LIDIA in the Ketch *John and Sarah* for New Yorke PETER  
CAROW Comander time out

---

*July the 21: 1679*

FRITH SAMUELL in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS  
Comander time out

---

*July the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FORD FRANCIS in the ship *Mallego Merch<sup>t</sup>* for London ROGER HOMER  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October the first 1679*

FEAR FRANCIS in the ship *Barbados Merchant* for Virginia JAMES COCK  
Comander time out

*October y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FARRELL HUGH in the Barq<sup>t</sup> *Dove* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR  
Comander time out

*November the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FARRELL ROGER in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL  
Comander security

*December the 22 1679*

FAVELL CHRISTOPHER in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH<sup>d</sup>  
RATTFORD Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*December 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

FARROR EDMOND in the ship *Ann & Jane* for London RICH<sup>d</sup> RATT-  
FORD Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 10<sup>th</sup> 1678*

GRIGG ROBERT & ALCE GRIGG in the ship *Mary* for Carolin[a] NICHOLAS  
LOCKWOOD Comander time out

*March the 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

GARDNER GEORGE in the Ship *Samaritan* for Leverpo[ol] VALENTINE  
TRIM Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 18<sup>th</sup> 1678*

GRESTNINH JACOBUS in the Pink *Desire* for Pool THO WADHAM  
Comander security

---

*March the 20<sup>th</sup> 1678*

GOLDING PERSIVALL in the ship *White Fox* for London JOHN LEE  
Comander time out

---

*March the 22<sup>d</sup> 1678*

GERISH BENJAMIN in the Ketch *Mary* for Boston JOHN GARDNER  
Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GODFRY MARY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH<sup>o</sup>. LOCKWOOD  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GOODING JOSEPH in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Boneta* RICH<sup>o</sup> RIPLEY Comand<sup>r</sup> for  
Jamaica time out

---

*Aprill the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GITTES HENRY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCKWOOD  
Comander time out

---

*May the 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GOLDING PERCIVALL in the Ship *Concord* for London JAMES STRUTT  
Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*May the 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GIBBS RICH<sup>o</sup> in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

---

*May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GIBBS EDWARD in the ship *Roe Buck* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> SHAFTO Comander  
time out

*May the 23 1679*

GOGIN WILLIAM in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander  
time out

*July the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

GRAY ROBERT in the Keatch *Endcavor* for New England LAWRENCE  
CUTT Comander time out

*August the 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GORDEN GEORGE in the ship *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE  
Comander time out

*August the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GORTON JOHN A servant belonging to JOHN BROWNE in the Ketch  
*Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

*August the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GODFFREE GILBERT a seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> BULKLY in the  
Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

*September y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

GRIFFIN DENNIS in the sloop *John and Francis* for Antegua JOHN  
HOWARD Comander

*October the first 1679*

GOTHER HENRY in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD  
Comander time out

*October the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

GORTON RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD  
Comander time out



---

*October the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GREENSLATT THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua  
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*Novemb<sup>r</sup> the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

GIDION ROWLAND in the Ketch *Phoenix* for Antegua ROBERT  
FLEXNY Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*February 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

HAYEM ABRAHAM in the ship *James* for New Yorke W<sup>m</sup> SWEETLAND  
Comander time out

---

*March the 3<sup>d</sup> 1678*

HATTON ROBERT in the Sloop *Hunter* for Surranam WALTE[R] ASSU-  
EROS Comander time out

---

*March the 3<sup>d</sup> 1678*

HOLLARD THOMAS in the *Constant Warwick* Frigott for London Capt  
RALPH DELAVALL Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*March the 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

HOLLOWAY RICH<sup>d</sup> in the ship *Samaritan* for Liverpool VALENTINE  
TRIM Comander time out

---

*March the 12<sup>th</sup> 1678*

HERRICK ISAAC in the Ketch *W<sup>m</sup> e Susan*, for New Engla[nd]  
RALPH PARKER Comander time out

---

*March the 20<sup>th</sup> 1678*

HARVEY, GRIFFITH, in the ship *Merch<sup>t</sup> Bonadventure*, fo[r] London  
W<sup>m</sup> BULKLY Comander time out

*March the 21 1678*

HAMILTON ADAM in the Ketch *W<sup>m</sup> & Susan* for New England RALPH  
PARKER Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 24<sup>th</sup> 1678*

HEYWOOD JOHN in the Pinke *Submission* for London CHRISTOPHER  
NEWHAM Comander time out

*March the 24<sup>th</sup> 1678*

HIGLEY JOHN in the Ketch *Mary* for Boston JOHN GARDNER Coman-  
der time out

*March the 28<sup>th</sup> 1678 [? should be 1679].*

HASELL WILLIAM in the Ship *Ollive Tree* for Bristoll THOMAS SHEL-  
LAM Comander time out

*Aprill the first 1679*

HAWTON GERARD in the ship *Expedition* for London JOHN HARDING  
Comander time out

*Aprill the first 1679*

HAVILAND MILES in the Ketch *Swallow* for Rhoad Island JOSEPH  
HARDY Comander time out

*Aprill the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

HENDLY DANIELL and ELIZ<sup>a</sup> in the ship *Olive Tree* for Bristoll THOMAS  
SHELLAM Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HETHERINGTON KATHERINE in the Pink *Greyhound* for London  
JOSEPH WASEY Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HOWELL SARAH in the Barq, *Providence* for Bermudos FRANCIS WAT-  
LINGTON Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HURLES, ELIZ<sup>a</sup> in the ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER  
MARTIN Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HIGGISON HENRY in the ship *freinds Adventure* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JOHN  
BLADES Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HOLLIDAY MARY in the ship *Recoucry* for New Yorke THOMAS CHIN-  
NERY Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

HOLDIP HILLIARD in the Ship *Lond<sup>o</sup> Merch<sup>t</sup>* for London EDWARD  
DESWORTH Comander security

---

*Aprill the 22 1679*

HOLT ROWLAND in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN  
Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 30<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HACKER FERDINANDO in the ship *Faireffax* for London NICH<sup>o</sup> FAIRE-  
FAX Comander time out

---

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

HEALY W<sup>m</sup> in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDM<sup>p</sup> DITTY Comander  
time out

*May the third 1679*

HURST W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Adventure* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> JOHNSON Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

*May the third 1679*

HOLSEY RICHARD in the Sloop *Batchelor* for Leward PETER SWAINE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 23<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HACKETT ROBERT in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 23<sup>d</sup> 1679*

HALEY DENNIS in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comander time out

*May the 31 1679*

HELMES JOHN in the Ketch *Nick<sup>e</sup> & Rebecca* for New Yorke NICHOLAS  
BLAKE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*June the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

HOOKE W<sup>m</sup> in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Hopewell* for Boston NICHOLAS MORRELL  
Comander security

*June the 13 1679*

HUNT DENNIS in the ship *Coast Friggott* for London PHILLIP VAR-  
LOE Comander time out

*June the 14 1679*

HOW ELIZ<sup>a</sup> in the Ship *Johus Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD WIN-  
SLOW Comander time out

---

*June the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HOOPER DANIELL in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM  
 KNOTT, Comandr time out

---

*June the 21 1679*

HARRIS EDWARD in the Ship *Experiment* for Lond<sup>o</sup>. HENRY SUTTON  
 Comandr time out

---

*June the 21 1679*

HILL JOHN in the ship *Charles* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THOMAS NASH Comander  
 security

---

*June the 21 1679*

HOUGH W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *W<sup>m</sup> & Robert* for London GILES BOND  
 Comander time out

---

*June the 28 1679*

HUNT JOHN in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT  
 Comander time out

---

*July the third 1679*

HORNE GUSTAVUS ADOLPHUS in the ship *W<sup>m</sup> & Ann* for London  
 PHILLIP HANGER Comander time out

---

*July the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HUGHS ANDREW in the ship *Amity* for Lond<sup>o</sup> BENJ<sup>a</sup> GROVE  
 Comandr time out

---

*July the 31 1679*

HALL GILES ju<sup>r</sup> in the Ketch *John & Mary* for Boston JOHN PARRECK  
 Comandr security

---

*August the 14 1679*

HERBERT HENRY in the Ship *John & Henry* for Bristo[1] THOMAS  
CADES Comander time out

---

*August the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HOBBS ELIZ<sup>a</sup> in the ship *Robert* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICHARD COCK Comander  
time out

---

*September the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HARKER JOHN in the ship *Hope* for New Engl<sup>d</sup> JOHN PRICE Comander  
time out

---

*September the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HOLDSWORTH ARTHUR in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for Lon[don]  
JAMES DAY Comander time out

---

*October the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HOTEN MARGERY in the Sloop *Affrica* for Leward Islands ANTHONY  
BURGESS Comander security

---

*October the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HILK JOHN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES KAL-  
LAHANE Comander security

---

*October the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HANCOCK ALEXANDER in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antequa  
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander security

---

*October the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HASELL PETER in the Ship *Happy returne* for London ISAAC RAGG  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HALE BARNABIE and THO HOW Seru<sup>ts</sup> belonging to Coll<sup>o</sup> CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON in the Barq, *Done* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUX  
Comander

---

*October the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HOLT JOSEPH in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegoa JOHN AYRES  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*November y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HUNT LUKE in the Barq, *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD  
Comander time out

---

*November the 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HANNAH, ANDREW a Serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to W<sup>m</sup> STICKLAND in the Sloop  
*Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL Comander

---

*December the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

HOLEMAN ROGER in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

JARMIN SYMON in the Ship *Society* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> GUARD Comander  
time out

---

*March the 14<sup>th</sup> 1678*

JACCSO W<sup>m</sup> in the ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegoa JOHN JOHNSON  
Comander time out

---

*March the 20<sup>th</sup> 1678*

JACCSO GEORGE in the Ship *Merch<sup>tt</sup> Bonadventure* for London W<sup>m</sup>  
BULKLEY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JIPSON SARAH in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH<sup>o</sup> LOCKWOOD  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JACOB JOHN in the Ketch *Providence* for New England MARKE HUNK-  
ING Comander time out

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JOHNSON NATHANIELL in the *friends Adventure* for Antegua, JOHN  
LONG Comānder time out

*May the 9<sup>th</sup> [? 19] 1679*

JONES JOHN jun<sup>r</sup> in the ship *Ann and Elis<sup>a</sup>* for Liverpool HUGH REV-  
NOLDS Comānder time out

*May the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JONES ROBERT in the Ship *Rose and Crown* for London THOMAS  
CROFTS Comānder security

*May the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

JORDAN W<sup>m</sup>, in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN  
Comander

*May the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

JOHNSON JOHN in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT  
Comander time out

*May the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

JONES RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Ship *Battchelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comander  
time out



---

*May the 23<sup>d</sup> 1679*

JAMES WILLIAM in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comander time out

---

*June the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JELSON JOELL in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comander  
time out

---

*June the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

IRISH GEORGE in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comander  
time out

---

*June the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JENKINS OWEN in the Ketch *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD  
WINSLOE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*June the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JONES SAMUELL in the Ketch *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD  
WINSLOE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*June the 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

INGLEBY NICHOLAS in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*August the 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JACCSOON JAMES in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Hopewell* for Virginia THO CURLE  
Comander time out

---

*August the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JONES ELIZ<sup>a</sup> in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE  
Comander security

---

*September the fourth 1679*

JAMES RICH<sup>d</sup> A serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to Coll<sup>o</sup> SAM<sup>ll</sup> NEWTON in the ship  
*Joseph* for New Yorke STEPHEN CLAY Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*September the 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JOHNSON NATHANIELL in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua  
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander time out

---

*September the 13 1679*

JORDAN JAMES in the ship *Mallego Merch<sup>tt</sup>* for London ROGER HOMER  
Comander time out

---

*September the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JENKINS JANE in the Ship *Lixboa Merch<sup>tt</sup>* for New Yor[k] ROGER  
WHITEFIELD Comander security

---

*September the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JENNINGS MICHAELL in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUF-  
FEILD Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*October the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JENNINGS WILLIAM, in the Sloop *True friendship* for Antegu[a]  
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*October the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JOHN MORGAN in the Barq, *Dove* for Neuis ANTHONY JENNER,  
Comander. time out.

---

*November the 7 1679*

JONES WILLIAM in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W<sup>m</sup> MURPHY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*November the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

JONES HECTOR in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W<sup>m</sup> MURPHY  
Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

KING WILLIAM in the ship *friends Adventure* for Lond<sup>o</sup> EDWARD  
BLADES Comander security

---

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

KENNEDY JOHN and ELLINOR his wife in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll  
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

---

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

KYTE JOHN in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*August the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

KEITH HENRY in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THO: CORNISH  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*November the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

KEW NICHOLAS in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Resolution* for Antegua THO GILBERT  
Comander security

---

*Febr<sup>y</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1678*

LYNCH NICHOLAS and ALICE his Wife in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Adventure* for  
Antegua CHRISTOPHER BERROW Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679 [1678]*

LOCK ANN in the Ketch, *W<sup>m</sup> e Susan* for New England RALPH  
PARKER Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679 [1674]*

LYTTCOT LEONARD in the Ship *Supply* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JOSEPH FREEMAN  
Comander security

*Aprill the first 1679*

LEE HENRY in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comander  
time out

*Aprill the third 1679*

LEE HENRY in the Ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER  
MARTIN Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LANGLEY W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Brothers Adventure* for New Yorke JOHN  
SELLOCK Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the 21<sup>st</sup> 1679*

LOPES ABRAHAM in the ship *Hope* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JOSEPH BALL Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

*Aprill the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

LOWTHER CHRISTOPHER a servant belonging to Coll<sup>o</sup> HENRY DRAX  
in the Ship *Honor* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THO WARREN Comand<sup>r</sup>

*May the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LANGTON THOMAS in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LYDIATT TIMOTHY in the Ship *W<sup>m</sup> & John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG  
Comander time out

---

*June the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LONGSON WILLIAM in the Ketch *John's Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD  
WINSLOW Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*July the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LEE RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS W<sup>MS</sup> Co-  
mander time out

---

*July the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LEROUX JACOB in the Ketch *Dove* for Antegua JOHN GRAFTON  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*August the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LEWGAR JOHN in the ship *freindship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*August the 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LADSON JOHN in the Barq<sup>t</sup> *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE  
Comander time out

---

*August the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LLOYD JOHN in the ship *Barbados Merch<sup>tt</sup>* for Leward Islands  
time out

---

*September the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

LANGFORD HARRY in the Ship *Josphi* for New Yorke STEPHEN CLAY  
Comānder time out

---

*September the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LYNN ROBERT in the Ship *Mallego Merch<sup>tt</sup>* for Lond<sup>o</sup> ROGER HOMER  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*September the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LYNCH RICHARD in the Sloop *true friendship* for Nevis CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LEE HENRY in the Ship *Happy returne* for Lond<sup>o</sup> ISAAC RAND  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*November the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LILBURNE RICH<sup>o</sup> in the Ketch *Mary & Sarah* for Prouidence GEORGE  
CONOWAY Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*November the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

LYNCH MORGAN in the Barq, *resolution* for Antegua THOMAS GIL-  
BERT Comand<sup>r</sup> the said LYNCH being a Seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to JOHN  
CODRINGTON Esq<sup>r</sup>.

*December the 22: 1679*

LYNE CHRISTOPHER Esq<sup>r</sup> in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES  
BROWNE Comand<sup>r</sup>

*December the 31. 1679*

LOPEZ TELLES ABRAHAM in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES  
BROWN Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*January the 4<sup>th</sup> 1678*

MAYNARD JAMES A Seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to MATHEW W<sup>ms</sup>. in the ship  
*Old had* of Kingsale for Lew<sup>d</sup> ROBERT BARKER Comand

*January the 28<sup>th</sup> 1678*

MARSHALL JARVIS in the Ship *James* for New Yorke JAMES SWEET-  
LAND Comander time out

---

*Febr<sup>y</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

MASTUS JOSEPH and MARTHA MASTUS in the Ship *Patience* for  
London THOMAS HUDSON Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679 [1678]*

MORRIS W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Society* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> GUARD Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

---

*March the 14<sup>th</sup> 1678*

MELONY TIMOTHY in the Ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegua JOHN  
JOHNSON Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*March the 18<sup>th</sup> 1678*

MORRIS ISAAC in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W<sup>m</sup> PLAY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 19<sup>th</sup> 1678*

MADDOX JONE in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W<sup>m</sup> PLAY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MATTSON BENJ<sup>a</sup> in the Ship *John and Mary* for Lond<sup>o</sup> EDWARD  
CALCOTT Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MANNEN ANDREW in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCK-  
WOOD Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MAUL THOMAS in the Ketch *W<sup>m</sup> e John* for New England JOHN  
SAUNDERS Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MAJOR W<sup>m</sup> in the Barq, *Blessing* for Prouidence FRANCIS WATLINGTON  
Comander time out

*Aprill the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MAHONY DANIELL in the ship *freinds Adventure* for Antegua JOHN  
LONG Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Aprill the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MICHELL RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Ship *Nathan<sup>u</sup>* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE  
Comander security

*Aprill the 25 1679*

MICHELL JOHN in the Ship *Nathan<sup>u</sup>* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE  
Comander time out

*May the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MORGAN JOHN in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY Co-  
mander time out

*May the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MACCMASH CHARLES in the Ship *Roe Buck* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> SHAFTO  
Comander security

*May the 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MURPHY DANIELL in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER  
Comander time out

*May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MORGAN THOMAS in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out



---

*May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MAGWAINE OWEN in the ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MATHER GEORGE in the Ship *Hannah and Eliz<sup>a</sup>* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICH<sup>d</sup> PIX  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*May the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MASON SYLAM in the Ship *W<sup>m</sup> & John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG  
Comander time out

---

*May the 23<sup>d</sup> 1679*

MARROW CORNELIUS & KATHERINE in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll  
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

---

*May the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MOSELY RICHARD in the Ship *W<sup>m</sup> & John* for Boston SAMUELL  
LEGG Comander time out

---

*May the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MORGAN EDWARD in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comander time out

---

*May the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MAHANE JOHN in the ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MORRELL NICHOLAS in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB  
GREEN Comander time out

*May the 30<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MACCLAHEN OWEN in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comander time out

*June the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MATTSON MATHEW in the Ship *Concord* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> FOSTER  
Comander time out

*June the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MAROH THOMAS, MARY & SARAH in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll  
EDMOND DITTY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*July the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MACCENREE JOHN in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS W<sup>ms</sup>  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*July the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MATTHEWS GEORGE in the Pink *Elis<sup>a</sup>* for Boston JOHN BONNER  
Comander time out

*July the 21<sup>st</sup> 1679*

MANSELL ROBERT in the Ship *Rich<sup>d</sup> and Mary* for New England  
SAMUELL FITCH Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*August the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MAHONE JAMES A Seruant belonging to HENRY QUINTYNE Esq<sup>r</sup> in the  
Barq<sup>t</sup> *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE Comand<sup>r</sup>

*August the 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MACCDANIELL PATRICK in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH  
KNOTT Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*August the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679.*

MIDLETON ARTHUR in the Barq, *Plantacōn* for Carolina ASER  
SHARPE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*September the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MOUNTACK ANDREW in the Ship *Eliz<sup>a</sup>* for Holland ALLEXANDER  
MATTISON Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*October the first 1679*

MADEN PATRICK in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*October the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

MUSKETT W<sup>m</sup> in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD  
Comander time out

---

*October the fourth 1679*

MELLOLY JAMES in the Ship *Virgin* for Virginia THO: ALLUMBY  
Comander security

---

*October the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MOUNTAINE JOHN in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*October the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

MORECOCK THOMAS in the Ship *Happy returne* for London ISAAC  
RAND Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*November the 21 1679*

MANERICK NATHANIELL in the Ketch *Phœnix* for Antegua ROBERT  
FLEXNY Comander security

---

*December the 23<sup>d</sup> 1679*

MARRIOTT ROBERT in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 7<sup>th</sup> 1678*

NEUILL JOHN in the ship *Society* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> GUARD Comander  
time out

---

*July the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

NEWTON ABIGALL in the Ship *Elis<sup>a</sup>* for Boston JOHN BONNER Co-  
mand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*July the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

NEEDLER JOHN in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*August the 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

NEAGLE MARTIN in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THOMAS  
CORNISH Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*September the 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

NEUILL JOHN in the Ship *Pearle* for Leward Islands EDWARD PEIR-  
SON Comander security

---

*September y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

NASY DANIELL in the ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE  
Comander time out

---

*October the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

NUTTALL THOMAS in the ship *Happy returne* for Lond<sup>o</sup> ISAAC RAND  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*October y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

ONEAL ANN in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Novemb<sup>r</sup> the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

OLDRIDGE ABELL in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W<sup>m</sup> MURPHY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*November y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

OGLE JOHN in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for Prouiden [Providence]  
GEORGE CONOWAY Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*November y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

OSBURNE ROBERT a Seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to RICH<sup>d</sup> LILBURNE in y<sup>e</sup> Ketch  
*Mary and Sarah* for Prouidence GEORGE CONWAY Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*January the 13<sup>th</sup> 1678*

PATY ELIZ<sup>a</sup> in the Ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL EVANS  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*February the 21: 1678*

PEIRCE JOHN in the Ship *Judith* for Lond<sup>o</sup> ROBERT KINGSLAND  
Comander time out

---

*February 28<sup>th</sup> 1678*

PEARSON JOHN in the Ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE  
Comander

---

*March the third 1678*

PIPER W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *begining* for Virginia THO: BOSSINGER  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the tenth 1678*

FRANCIS MACKAY in the ship *Arctur* for Lond: HENRY COSNER  
 Comander security

*March the fifth 1678*

FRANCIS JOH in the ship *Expedition* for Virginia JOHN HARDING  
 Comander time out

*March the 12 1678*

FRANCIS W in the ship *Comander* for Carolina HUGH BARELL Comander  
 time out

*March the 21 1678*

FRANCIS OWEN in the ship *Comander* for Saltwater STEPHEN CLAY  
 Comander security

*March the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PERWELL JOHN in the Ship *Edinburgh* for London JAMES GILBERT  
 Comander removed

*April the first 1679*

PERWELL JOHN in the Yeatch *Comander* for Road Island JOSEPH HARDY  
 Comander time out

*April the fifth 1679*

PERWELL JOHN in the Ship *May flower* for Providence EDWARD  
 HUBBERT Comander time out

*April the 5<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PERWELL SAMUELL in the Ship *May flower* for Providence EDWARD  
 HUBBERT Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PRIMATT HUMPHRY in the *Honor* for London THO: WARREN  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*Aprill the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

POLEGREEN JOHN in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN  
Comander security

---

*Aprill the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

POPE CHARLES in the Ship *Honor* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THOMAS WARREN  
Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

PENNIMAN JANE in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PIDDOCK W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Freinds Adventure* for London EDW<sup>d</sup> BLADES  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

POSLETT RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Ship *Conclusion* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> BEEDING Co-  
mander time out

---

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

PINKE JOHN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG  
Comander time out

---

*May the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PARSONES FRANCIS in the Ship *Concord* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JAMES STRUTT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

POTTLE CHRISTOPHER in the Pink *Dymond* for Topsham EZEKIAH  
VASS Comander time out

---

*May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PRICE JOHN in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

---

*May the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PRICE JOHN in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

---

*May the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PEMMELL THOMAS in the Ship *Rose and Crown* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THOMAS  
CROFTS Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*\*June the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PLATT JOHN in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*June the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PECHEY LAMBERT in the ship *Ruth* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> TAYLOR Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

---

*June the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PHILLIPS ELIAZER in the Ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*†July the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

PEARSHOUSE CHESTER in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THO W<sup>ms</sup>  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

\* [In the original the name of RICORD precedes this ; but in order to keep to the alphabetical arrangement I have transposed it among the R's, and to its proper date (see p. 400).]

† [A similar remark applies to the name RICHARD, which stands here in the original (see p. 401).]



---

*July the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

POOR MILES in the KETCH *Douc* for Antegua JOHN GRAFTON Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

---

*August the 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

POWELL ARTHUR in the Ship *Friendship* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JOHN WILLIAMS  
Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*August the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

POOR MARY A seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> BULKLEY in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

---

*August the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PICKFORD ROBERT in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*September the 1<sup>st</sup> 1679*

POLLARD JOSEPH in the Pinke *Trent* for Boston GEORGE MUNJOY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*September the 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PICKFORD ROBERT in the Ship *Pearle* EDW<sup>d</sup> PEIRSON Comand<sup>r</sup> for  
Lew<sup>d</sup> Islands renewed

---

*September the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PENDLETON MARY in the Ship *Trent* for Boston GEORGE MUNJOY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*September the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PILSON EDWARD in the Ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE  
Comander time out

*October the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PORTMAN CHRISTOPHER in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS  
SHAW Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

POPPLE MAGNUS in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PARKER JOHN a Seruant belonging to Coll<sup>o</sup> CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON  
in the Barq<sup>y</sup> *Done* for Neuis ANTHONY JENOR Comand<sup>r</sup>

*October the 29 1679*

PAGE JOHN a Seruant belonging to Coll<sup>o</sup> CHR: CODRINGTON in the  
Barq<sup>y</sup> *Done* for Neuis ANTHONY JENOUR Comand

*November the 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

PARRIS OWEN in the Barq<sup>y</sup> *Resolution* for Antegua THOMAS GILBERT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*December the 23<sup>d</sup> 1679*

PERSIVALL ANDREW in the Ship *Ann e Jane* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICH<sup>d</sup> RATT-  
FORD Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*March the 13<sup>th</sup> 1678*

QUERK JOHN a Seruant belonging to THOMAS ALLEN in the Ketch  
*W<sup>m</sup> e Susan* for New England RALPH PARKER Comand<sup>r</sup>

*August the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

QUINTYNE RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Barq<sup>y</sup> *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*February the 25<sup>th</sup> 1678*

ROSE CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Patience* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THOMAS HUDSON  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*February the 27<sup>th</sup> 1679 [1678]*

ROYDON W<sup>m</sup> in the *Constant Warwick* Friggott for London Cap<sup>t</sup> RALPH  
DELAUALI. Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 3<sup>d</sup> 1678*

RYDER SYMON A seruant belonging to GEORGE MOOR in the Ship  
*Vineyard* for Virginia HENRY PERRIN Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*March the third 1678*

ROANE BANCKS in the Sloop *Hunter* for Surranam WALTER ASSUEROS  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 12<sup>th</sup> 1678*

ROBINSON ALEXANDER in the Ship *Ann & Mary* for Antegua JOHN  
JOHNSON Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*March the 21 1678*

ROSS WILLIAM in the Ketch *W<sup>m</sup> & Susan* for New England RALPH  
PARKER Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 26: 1679*

ROBERTS W<sup>m</sup> in the Pinke *Endcauor* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JAMES GILBERTS  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

RIDLEY GEORGE in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDW<sup>d</sup> DUFFEILD  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

## TICKETS GRANTED.

*Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ROW LAWRENCE in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN  
Comander time out

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ROTH RICH<sup>p</sup> in the Ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS CHINERY  
Comander time out

*Aprill the 30<sup>th</sup> 1679*

REMNANT JAMES and JONE his Wife in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll  
JAMES PORTER Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RAINY LUKE A servant belonging to M<sup>r</sup> HENRY APLEWHITE in the  
Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comand<sup>r</sup>

*May the 13<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RICHBELL RICHARD in the Ship *Experim<sup>t</sup>* for London ALLEN COCK  
Comander security

*May the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RAVENSROFT BENJ<sup>a</sup> in the Ship *Rose and Crowne* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THOMAS  
CROFTS Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

REMNANT JAMES & JONE in the Ship *New Concord* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JAMES  
STRUTT Comand<sup>r</sup> renewed

*\*[May the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RICORD CHARLES in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comander time out]

\* [This name is entered among the P's in the original, as is the case with RICHARD, JAMES, at bottom of next page.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

401

---

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RAINSFORD EDWARD in the Ship *W<sup>m</sup> e John* for Boston SAMUELL  
LEGG Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RUSSELL EDWARD in the Ship *W<sup>m</sup> e John* for Boston SAMUELL  
LEGG Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RICHBELL ROBERT in the Ship *W<sup>m</sup> e John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG  
Comander time out

---

*June the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RICH ROBERT Senior in the Ship *Amity* for London BENJ<sup>A</sup> GROVES  
Comander time out

---

*July the first 1679*

RICHBELL JOHN in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT  
Comander security

---

*July the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RULE THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THO: WILLIAMS  
Comander time out

---

*July the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RUDGE THOMAS in the Briganteen *Brother's Adventure* for New Yorke  
ROBERT DARKIN Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

[*July the 21 1679*

RICHARD JAMES in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out]

## TICKETS GRANTED.

---

*August the third 1679*

RICE JAMES and JOHN in the Ship *Young W<sup>m</sup>* for Virginia THOMAS  
 CORNISH Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*August y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RICH ROBERT in the ship *Postilion* for New England JOHN PRAUL  
 Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*August y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

RUDLE ROBERT in the Ship *John and Henry* for Bristol THOMAS  
 CADES Comander time out

---

*September the 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*

ROBOTHAM WILLIAM in the Ship *Joseph* for New Yorke STEPHEN  
 CLAY Comand<sup>r</sup> a serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to Coll<sup>o</sup> SAM<sup>ll</sup> NEWTON

---

*November the third 1679*

REDDIN KATHERINE a Serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to MARTIN HAYES for  
 Jamaica in the Barq<sup>e</sup> *Adventure* EDW<sup>d</sup> DUFFEILD Comander

---



---

*January the fourteenth 1678*

SLAUGHTER WILLIAM a Serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to JOHN JENNINGS in the  
 ship *Joseph & Ann* for Carolina SAM<sup>ll</sup> EUANS Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*January the 14<sup>th</sup> 168 [1678]*

SERJEANT RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL  
 EVANS Comander security

---

*January the 28<sup>th</sup> 1678*

SMITH PHILLIP in the Ship *James* for New Yorke W<sup>m</sup> SWEETLAND  
 Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*February the 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

SYMONS SAMUELL in the Ship *James* for New Yorke W<sup>m</sup> SWEETLAND  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*February the 13: 1678*

STOCKLEY JOHN and MARY in the ship *two Brothers* for Jamaica  
RICE JEFFERYS Comander time out

---

*February the 13<sup>th</sup> 1678*

SHERWOOD SAMUELL in the ship *Two Brothers* for Jamaica RICE  
JEFFERYS Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*February the 17<sup>th</sup> 1678*

STEEL MARY in the ship *Mercht<sup>e</sup> Bonadventure* for London W<sup>m</sup> BUCK-  
LEY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*February the 25<sup>th</sup> 1678*

SMITH HESTER in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 8<sup>th</sup> 1678*

STOAKES MICHAELL in the Ship *Society* for Boston WILLIAM GUARD  
Comander time out

---

*March the 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

STACY W in the Ship *Society* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> GUARD Comand<sup>r</sup>  
time out

---

*March the 12<sup>th</sup> 1678*

SMITH EDWARD in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Susannah* for Carolina HUGH BABELL  
Comander security

## TICKETS GRANTED.

*March the 18<sup>th</sup> 1678*

SANDERS BENJ<sup>a</sup> in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke W<sup>m</sup> PLAY  
Comandr time out

*March the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

STEEL MARY\* in the Ship *Supply* for London JOSEPH FREEMAN  
Comandr renewed

*March the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SAILES RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Ketch *Swallow* for New England JOSEPH  
HARDY Comander time out

*March the 31<sup>st</sup> 1679*

SEWER JOHN in the ship *John and Thomas* for Prouidence THOMAS  
JENOUR Comander time out

*March the 31<sup>st</sup> 1679*

SCOTT BENJ<sup>a</sup> in the Ship *Expedition* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JOHN HARDING  
Comandr time out

*Aprill the first 1679*

SMITH W<sup>m</sup> in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comandr  
time out

*Aprill the 3<sup>d</sup> 1679*

SALT SAMUELL in the Ship *Change* for London W<sup>m</sup> KING Comander  
time out

*Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SANDIFORD HENRY in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN  
Comander time out

\* [See under date Feb. 17, in previous page.]



---

*Aprill the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SFRANE ALMONS in the Ship *Elis<sup>a</sup>* for Neuis PETER MAJOR  
Comandr time out

---

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

STEPHENS NATHANIELL in the Ship *Reconery* for New Yorke THOMAS  
CHINERY Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SEDGWICK RALPH in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY  
Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

SPICER SAMUELL in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL  
Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SMITH MARGERETT a Seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to THOMAS DOXEY in the Ship  
*Brother's Aduenture* for New Yorke JN<sup>o</sup> SELLECK Com<sup>r</sup>

---

*Aprill the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SNACKNELL RICH<sup>p</sup> in the Ship *Nathan<sup>ll</sup>* for Boston W<sup>n</sup> CLARKE  
Comandr time out

---

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

SOUTHWORTH FRANCIS in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID  
FOGG Comander time out

---

*May the fifth 1679*

STAPLETON WALTER in the Ship *Socitty* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY  
Comander time out

*May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

STANTON PEARCE in the Barq *Resolution* for Antegua JOHN INGLE-  
BEE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SHORT WALTER in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SKAHANE TEIGE in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 14<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SMITH ISAAC in the Ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SANDOME RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Ship *Swallow* for Leuerpoole THO WITH-  
INGTUN Comander time out

*May the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SMITH WILLIAM in the Ship *New Concord* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JAMES STRUTT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

STEPHENS SYLVESTER in the Ketch *Nich<sup>o</sup> & Rebecca* for New Yorke  
NICHOLAS BLAKE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*May the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

SHERLAND JOHN jun<sup>r</sup> in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston  
JACOB GREEN Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SERFATTY JOSHUA in the Ship *Morneing Starr* for Surranam JOHN  
UANDERSPIKE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*May the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SPARKES SAMUELL in the Ship *W<sup>m</sup> & John* for Boston SAM<sup>LL</sup> LEGG  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SALTER RICH in the Ketch *W<sup>m</sup> & John* for Boston SAM<sup>LL</sup> LEGG  
Comander time out

---

*June the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SUTTON JOHN in the ship *Prosperous* for Lond<sup>o</sup> THOMAS WOOD-  
COCK Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*July the 9<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SMITH THOMAS in the Ship *Bachelor* for London W<sup>m</sup> KNOTT Co-  
mander time out

---

*July the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SCOTT THOMAS in the *Pink Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS  
Comander time out

---

*July the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

STANNADGE THOMAS in the *Pinke Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS  
WILLIAMS Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*July the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

STRAUSE ELIAS in the Ship *Experim<sup>t</sup>* for London THOMAS AUBONY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*August the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

STONE JOHN in the ship *Bachelors Delight* for Lond<sup>o</sup> ROBERT  
GREENWAY Comander time out

*August the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SEALY HENRY in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*August the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SMITH THURLO a Serv<sup>u</sup> belonging to HENRY SEALY in the Keatch  
*Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comand<sup>r</sup>

*September the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SONE GEORGE in the Barq<sup>y</sup> *Blessing* for Burmudos FRANCIS WATLING-  
TON Comander security

*September the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

STANLEY ROBERT in the Ship *Malligo Mercht<sup>u</sup>* for London ROGER  
HOMER Comander time out

*September the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

SEAMAN THOMAS in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for London JAMES  
DAY Comander time out

*October the first 1679*

SHORT MARTHA in the Ship *Barbados Mercht<sup>u</sup>* for Virginia JAMES  
COCK Comand. time out

*October the first 1679*

SANDFORD JOHN in the Ship *Barbados Mercht<sup>u</sup>* for Virginia JAMES  
COCK Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*October the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

SEARLE RICH<sup>d</sup> A Serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to JAMES COATES in the Sloop  
*Rutter* for Jamaica EDW<sup>d</sup> DUFFEILD Comand<sup>r</sup>

---

*October the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SWINNY THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antego CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comander security

---

*October the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SENIOR JACOB in the Barq, *Done* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*October the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SMITH JOHN a Serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to Coll<sup>o</sup> CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON  
in the Barq, *Done* for Nevis ANTH<sup>o</sup> JENOR

---

*November the 3<sup>d</sup> 1679*

SWEETING RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Barq, *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD  
DUFFEILD Comander time out

---

*November the 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SIDDY HENRY in the Barq, *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUF-  
FEILD Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*November the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SALTER GEORGE in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W<sup>m</sup> MURPHY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*November the 29<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SPITTLE ROBERT in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

## TICKETS GRANTED.

*December the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SIDNEY JOHN in the Ship *Lawrell* for Lew<sup>d</sup> ROBERT OXE Comand<sup>r</sup>  
security

*December the 22<sup>d</sup> 1679*

SMITH JOHN in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICH<sup>d</sup> RATT-  
FORD Comānder time out

*December the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SMART JOHN in the ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICH<sup>d</sup> RATT-  
FORD Comander security

*December 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SHERWIN JOHN in the Ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICH<sup>d</sup> RATT-  
FORD Comander security

*December the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SINDRY JOHN in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE  
Comander time out

*December the 30<sup>th</sup> 1679*

SWANLEY ROBERT in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH<sup>d</sup>  
RATTFORD Comander time out

*December the 31<sup>st</sup> 1679*

SHARPE MARY in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*February the 21<sup>st</sup> 1678*

TRAVIS RICHARD in the Ship *Fellowship* for Antegua THOMAS PIM  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*March the first 1678:*

TIPPIN JOHN in the *Constant Warwick* Friggott for London Capt  
RALPH DELAVALL Comander time out

*Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

TINICO JACOB in the Ketch *W<sup>m</sup> and John* for New England JOHN  
SANDERS Comander time out

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

TOOLES MORGAN in the Ship *Freinds Adventure* for London EDWARD  
BLADES Comander time out

*Aprill the 25<sup>th</sup> 1679*

THORNTON W<sup>m</sup> in the ship *Freinds Adventure* for Lond<sup>o</sup> EDWARD  
BLADES Comander time out

*Aprill the 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

TOWNSEND RICHARD in the Ship *Nathan<sup>l</sup>* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE  
Comander time out

*Aprill the 29: 1679*

TURNER JOHN in the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE  
Comander time out

*May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

TERRY CHRISTOPHER jun<sup>r</sup> in the Ship *Experiment* for London  
ALLAN COCK Comander time out

*May the 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

THOMAS GEORGE in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB  
GREEN Comander time out

*June the 26 : 1679*

TEAGE JOHN in the ship *Freindship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS  
Comander time out

*July the 12<sup>th</sup> 1679*

TOLLO DEMEUERER LEWIS in the ship *Bachelor* for Lond<sup>o</sup> W<sup>m</sup> KNOTT  
Comander time out

*July the 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*

THAYER NATHANIELL in the ship *Society* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> GUARD  
Comander time out

*August the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

TURDALL JOHN in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT  
Comandr a Serv<sup>tt</sup> belonging to HENRY SEALY

*September y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

TAPPER THOMAS in the ship *Malligo Merch<sup>tt</sup>* ROGER HOMER Co-  
mander for London time out

*November the 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

TREMILLS W<sup>m</sup> in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W<sup>m</sup> MURPHY  
Comander time out

*December the 11<sup>th</sup> 1679*

THORPE JOHN in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH<sup>d</sup> RATT-  
FORD Comander time out

*March the 10<sup>th</sup> 1678*

VINER ANTHONY in the Ship *James* for Antegua PAUL CREAN  
Comander time out



---

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

VAUX JOHN in the Ship *Roe Buck* for London W<sup>m</sup> SHAFTO Co-  
mander time out

---

*July the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

VERIN NATHANIELL in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS  
WILLIAMS Comander time out

---

*November y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

URQUHART ALLEXANDER in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W<sup>m</sup>  
MURPHY Comander time out

---

*December y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*

VERNON PETER in the ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond<sup>o</sup> RICH<sup>d</sup> RATT-  
FORD Comander security

---

*January the 4<sup>th</sup> 1678*

WILLIAMS MATTHEW in the Ship *Old head* of Kingsale for Leward  
ROBERT BARKER Comander time out

---

*February 11<sup>th</sup> 1678*

WILLIS HENRY in the Ship *Dilligence* for Boston JEREMIAH JACSON  
Comander time out

---

*February the 17<sup>th</sup> 1678*

WILLS JOHN in the ship *Endeanour* for Virginia ABRAHAM NEWMAN  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 10<sup>th</sup> 1678*

WELTDEN ANTHONY in the Ship *Society* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> GUARD  
Comander security

## TICKETS GRANTED.

---

*March the 12<sup>th</sup> 1678*

WHITELIFF GEORGE in the Ship *Samaritan* for Leverpool VALENTINE  
Trim [? TRIMMER] Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*March the 19<sup>th</sup> 1678*

WHITTEE MARY in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke W<sup>m</sup> PLAY  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679 [1678]*

WRIGHT ROBERT and MARY in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke  
W<sup>m</sup> PLAY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 21<sup>st</sup> 1678*

WILKS NATHANIELL in the ship Merch<sup>t</sup> *Bonadventure* for London  
W<sup>m</sup> BUCKLEY Comander security

---

*March the 27<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WRIGHT RICH<sup>d</sup> in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for Carolina GEORGE  
CONOWAY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*March the 31<sup>st</sup> 1679*

WHITEFOOT AMOS in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 10<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WILKINSON DANIELL in the Barq<sup>t</sup> *Resolution* for Prouidence DANIELL  
ACKLIN Comand<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> said WILKINSON a Seru<sup>t</sup> belonging to  
ROBERT HALL

---

*Aprill the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WEBSTER HENRY in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WILSE FRANCIS in the ship *Hope* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JOSEPH BALL Co-  
mand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WEBSTER EDWARD in the Ship *Nathan<sup>n</sup>* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*Aprill the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WILKINS JOHN in the ship *Nathan<sup>n</sup>* for Boston W<sup>m</sup> CLARKE  
Comander time out

---

*Aprill the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WILLIAMS SYMON in the ship *Francis* for Leward PETER JEFFERYS  
Comander security

---

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*

WHITFIELD MATHEW in the Ketch *Presperous* for Virginia DAVID  
FOGG Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 5<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WHEELER W<sup>m</sup> in the Sloop *Bachelor* for Leward PETER SWAINE  
Comander time out

---

*May the 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WINGATT JOHN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*May the 20<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WICKHAM BENJ<sup>n</sup> in the Barq<sup>t</sup> *Resolution* for Antegoa JOHN INGLEBE  
Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*May the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WHITEING W<sup>m</sup> in the ship *Francis and Susan* for Boston PHILLIP  
KNELL Comander time out

*May the 26<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WATTKINS PHILLIP in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston  
JACOB GREEN Comander time out

*June the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WOLFE EMANUELL in the Ship *Thomas and Susan* for Boston DAVID  
EDWARDS Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*June the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WOOD JAMES in the ship *Thomas and Susan* for Boston DAVID  
EDW<sup>ds</sup> Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*July the 15<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WILLSON W<sup>m</sup> in the Barq, *Rebecca* for Virginia THO WILLIAMS  
Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*July the 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WELCH EDMOND a Seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to JOHN HOPCROFT in the Pink  
*Rebecca* for Virginia THO: W<sup>ms</sup> Comander

*August the first 1679*

WHEELER JOHN jun<sup>r</sup> in the Ship *Returne* for New Eng<sup>td</sup> THOMAS  
HARVEY Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*August the 19<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WOLFINDEN JEREMIAH in the Sloop *true freindship* for Nevis  
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*August y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WHELER CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Robert* for London RICH<sup>d</sup> COCK  
Comander security

---

*September the first 1679*

WICKHAM ELIZ<sup>A</sup> in the Sloop *John & Francis* for Antegua JOHN  
HOWARD Comander time out

---

*September the first 1679*

WESTBURY THOMAS in the Ship *Barbados Merch<sup>tt</sup>* for Lew<sup>d</sup> Islands  
EDWARD GRIFFIN Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*September the 3<sup>d</sup> 1679*

WATLINGTON MARY in the Sloop *John & Frances* for Antegua  
JOHN HOWARD Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*September the 16<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WEAVER THOMAS in the Ship *Mallego Merch<sup>tt</sup>* for London ROGER  
HOMER Comander time out

---

*September y<sup>e</sup> 22 1679*

WOODCOCK THO: in the ship *Thomas & Sarah* for Lond<sup>o</sup> JAMES  
DAY Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

---

*October the 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WICKHAM THOMAS in the Sloop *True freindship* for Antegoa  
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*October y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WALL SAMUELL in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES  
KALLAHANE Comand<sup>r</sup> security

---

*October y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1679*

WILLOUGHBY OLIVER in the Sloop *Affrica* for Antegoa ANTHONY  
BURGESS Comand<sup>r</sup> security

## TICKETS GRANTED.

*October y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1679*  
 WILDE W<sup>m</sup> in the Ship *Happy Returne* for Lond<sup>o</sup> ISAAC RAND  
 Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*October y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1679*  
 WAINWRIGHT JAMES in the ship *Happy Returne* for London ISAAC  
 RAND Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Nouember y<sup>e</sup> first 1679*  
 WHITEHEAD JOSEPH in the Ship *Three Brothers* for New Yorke PETER  
 BOSS Comand<sup>r</sup> security

*Nouemb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1679*  
 WILLIAMS ARTHUR in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W<sup>m</sup> MURPHY  
 Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Decemb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1679*  
 WARNER NATHANIELL in the Sloop *Unity* for Jamaica LAWRENCE  
 SLUCE Comander time out

*May the 2<sup>d</sup> 1679*  
 YATES THOMAS A Seru<sup>tt</sup> belonging to FRAN: SOUTHWORTH in the  
 Keatch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAUID FOGG Comd.

*July y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1679*  
 YOUNG MATHEW in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WIL-  
 LIAMS Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

*Nouemb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1679*  
 YARWOOD THOMAS in the Barq<sup>s</sup> *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW  
 Comand<sup>r</sup> time out

|                      |     |
|----------------------|-----|
| Total of Men .....   | 523 |
| Total of Women ..... | 60  |
| In all .....         | 583 |

# BARBADOES.

---

PARISH REGISTERS :— BIRTHS AND DEATHS,  
LISTS OF INHABITANTS, LANDED PROPRIETORS,  
SERVANTS, &c.

1678—1679.]

Vertical line of text on the left side of the page.

Small black rectangular mark at the bottom left.





[PARISH REGISTERS.]

BARBADOS

*The Parish of  
S<sup>t</sup> Michaels.*

**B**APTISMS.

1678

- March 31. JOICE y<sup>e</sup> daughter of CHARLS & MARGARET YATES.  
THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of HENRY & ANNE SMITH.
- April. 2. ESTHER y<sup>e</sup> daughter of FRANCIS & ELISABETH HALL.  
16. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of CALEB & ELISABETH POWEL.  
25. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JANE SCOT.  
LOVEL y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & ELINOR HOBcraft.  
JANE y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JONE DAVIS.
- May. 5. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of WILLIAM & MARY STANDON.  
7. SUSANNA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & ANNE HALL.  
15. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of STEVEN & MARGARET LANSDALE.  
19. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of FRANCIS & KATHARINE HARDING  
DAVID y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & ELISABETH MURRAL.  
19. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of RICHARD & ELISABETH PERKIN.  
EDWARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of THOMAS & KATHARINE PROUT.  
20. EDWARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of EDWARD & HANNAH MATTHEWS.  
28. RICHARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of Maj<sup>r</sup> THOMAS JELLY & MARY his Wife.
- June. 3. MARGARET y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN CRISP & SARAH his wife.

1678.

- June. 9. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of WILLIAM & MARGARET STICKLAND.  
 ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH GOSNEL  
 KATHARIN y<sup>e</sup> daughter of SIMON & ANN WILLIAMS,  
 Christian Negroes.
16. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of URSULA PEASE.  
 MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & JUDITH SMITH.
20. ANDREW y<sup>e</sup> Son of ANDREW & SARAH GODFREY.
24. ARTHUR y<sup>e</sup> Son of RICHARD & SARAH MENDAM.
25. PETRONILIA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of GEORG & ELISABETH PARR.
28. ANN y<sup>e</sup> daughter of THOMAS & ELISABETH CLARK.
- July. 25. HANNAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of D<sup>r</sup> JOHN SPRINGHAM, & SARAH  
 his wife.
26. JANE y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL SHENTON & GRACE his wife.
- August. 9. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of STEPHEN & MARGARET LANDSDALE.
19. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of NICHOLAS & ELISABETH MAYNARD.  
 LAKE y<sup>e</sup> Son of Capt WILL. MARSHAL.
21. CLEMENT y<sup>e</sup> Son of ROBERT & REBECCA LANIERE.
25. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & SUSANNA NEWPORT.
- September. 7. FRANCES y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT CODRINGTON &  
 ELISABETH his Wife.
8. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of ROBERT & MARY ELLIS.
22. HANNAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & MARY LISWEL.
26. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of RICHARD & ELEN WHITE.
28. DAVID y<sup>e</sup> Son of HUGH & JANE DAVIS.
- October. 7. CHRISTOPHER y<sup>e</sup> Son of Major JOHN HALLET & MARY  
 his Wife.
13. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & MARGARET AWMAN.  
 EDWARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of BRASIL & REBECCA BENFIELD.
14. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS PIERCE & ELISA-  
 BETH his Wife.
20. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN SMITH & PHILIPPA his Wife.  
 SARAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of SAMUEL & SARAH ~~his Wife~~ \*PERROT.
- November. 3. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of THOMAS & ANN KANNIDAY.

\* [Thus crossed through in the original.]

---

1678.

- November. 10. PETER, alias THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of ROBERT & JANE PORTER.  
11. JONATHAN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JONATHAN & SARAH PEACH.  
14. EDWARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> NATHANIEL BRANCKER & MARY  
his Wife.  
17. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JACOB & PRISCILLA ALLEN.
- December. 8. RICHARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & MARY BUTCHER.  
12. FRANCIS y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> FRANCIS BOND & ELISABETH his  
Wife.  
13. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of WILLIAM & ANN PARIS.  
15. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of DANIEL & ELISABETH FRISEL.  
17. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BARNS & SARAH  
his Wife.  
22. ANN y<sup>e</sup> daughter of NICHOLAS & DORCAS WILLOUGHBY.  
27. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of STEPHEN & ELISABETH CORNISH.  
ANN y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & MARY HARWOOD.
- January. 1. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of WILLIAM & MARGARET ROPER.  
JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of LAWRENCE & MARY ENGLAND.  
8. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS FERGUSON & ELISABETH  
his Wife.  
9. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & ELISABETH WILLIS.  
12. KATHARIN y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN SUTTON & MARY  
his Wife.  
14. CHARLS y<sup>e</sup> Son of CHARLS CAVENAUGH.  
20. NICHOLAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of ARCHIBALD & FRANCES MACQUIN.  
22. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of HILLIARD HOLDIP & FRANCES his Wife.
- February. 6. DOROTHY & THOMASIN y<sup>e</sup> daughters of Capt. THOMAS  
MORRIS & SARAH his Wife.  
ROGER y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> ROGERS & MARY his Wife.  
9. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> GEORG CHENEY & MARY  
his Wife.  
23. SAMUEL y<sup>e</sup> Son of FRANCIS & MARY THATCHER.  
27. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of ROGER COWLEY Esq<sup>r</sup>, &  
SUSANNA his Wife.
- March. 6. FRANCIS y<sup>e</sup> Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his  
Wife.

1678.

- March. 13. SARAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.  
 19. REBECCA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX & REBECCA  
 his Wife.  
 22. FRANCES y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN OGILBY & ELISABETH  
 his Wife.
- 23. ANN y<sup>e</sup> daughter of DANIEL & BARBARA LAWRENCE.
- 1679 30. JAMES y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & ELENOR FITZGERARD.  
 — JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & SUSANNA CRAG.
- April. 13. CORNELIUS y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & SUSANNA MACKENNY.  
 14. ABRAHAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of THOMAS & MARY HAWKINS.  
 19. ALICE y<sup>e</sup> daughter of THOMAS & BRIDGET JOHNSON.  
 25. JOSEPH y<sup>e</sup> Son of GEORG & HANNAH OATS.
- May. 13. GILES y<sup>e</sup> Son of GILES & MARY ELDRIDG.
- June. 3. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN STEWARD & MARGARET his Wife.  
 4. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of MARY KING.  
 8. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of ANTHONY & ELISABETH SUILLIVANT.  
 16. MATTHEW y<sup>e</sup> Son of FRANCIS & THOMASIN CHRISTIAN.  
 22. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & JANE JANES.  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of THOMAS & JANE WEST.
- July. 15. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of WILLIAM & ELISABETH HERBERT.  
 24. ELISABETH ERPEY.  
 25. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of DANIEL & SARAH GUN.  
 MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of MARTHA TURNER.  
 27. EDWARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of JEFFRY & PRISCILLA BATLEY.  
 29. HENRY y<sup>e</sup> Son of ANN SMITH, Wid.
- August. 5. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD BUNNY and  
 HANNAH his Wife.  
 10. TIMOTHY y<sup>e</sup> Son of TIMOTHY & MARGARET ENNYS  
 NICHOLAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of NICHOLAS & MARGARET MORREL.  
 DARBY y<sup>e</sup> Son of LANTHIL & MARY HALLOWAY.  
 17. SUSANNA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH PAIN.  
 ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & MARGARET TINE.  
 22. EDWYN y<sup>e</sup> Son of EDWYN STEED Esq<sup>r</sup> & CALIA his Wife.  
 26. MUNDUSIA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH SMITH.  
 28. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT & SUSANNA BECKLES.

1679.

- September. 2. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of ANDREW & MARY MAIN.  
 5. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of LEONARD & ANN ROBINSON.  
 10. ESTHER y<sup>e</sup> daughter of EDMUND & ELISABETH MORGAN.  
 12. GEORG y<sup>e</sup> Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his Wife.  
 21. ELISABETH & MARGARET y<sup>e</sup> daughters of M<sup>r</sup> BENJAMIN  
 & MARGARET MATSON.  
 25. MARGARET y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS & MARGARET DOD.

107.

BARBADOS

*The Parish of  
S<sup>t</sup> Michaels.***B**URIALS.

1678

- March 26<sup>th</sup> JOHN SWAN Master of y<sup>e</sup> *Hope* of Amsterdam.  
 28. M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM FLETCHER.  
 30. FRANCIS BOYS's child.  
 31. FRANCIS VARNAM.  
 April. 1. WILLIAM FELLOW.  
 2. VRSULA GREY.  
 ROSE FORD.  
 3. ALICE y<sup>e</sup> daughter of HENRY & MARY LELAM.  
 ROGER JONES from y<sup>e</sup> Almshous.  
 4. MARTHA CLAY.  
 8. EDWARD ROBERTS.  
 M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT RAMSEY.  
 14. JOHN HUGHS.  
 15. JONE ALLEN a Widdow.  
 16. WILLIAM TRUSDAL.  
 HENRY JENNISON.  
 17. M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS PARIS, Merch<sup>t</sup>  
 WILLIAM MILLER.

1678.

- April. 18. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of CALEB & ELISABETH POWEL.  
 19. AGNES y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS FORRESTER & JANE  
 his Wife.  
 MARGARET y<sup>e</sup> daughter of RICHARD & ELISABETH  
 RICHARDSON.  
 22. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & JANE CARN.\*  
 HANNAH y<sup>e</sup> wife of JOHN WADE.  
 MARGARET, a distracted Woman.  
 24. RALPH WARNER.  
 WILLIAM FERRIMAN.  
 27. KATHARINE MILLER.  
 M<sup>r</sup> HECTOR STEVENS.  
 28. PATRIC KILHAMMY.  
 29. SUSANNA WITHERS.  
 May. 4. EDMUND JOY.  
 5. M<sup>r</sup> JOHN JONES chief Mate of y<sup>e</sup> *Arany Marchant*, M<sup>r</sup> JOHN  
 HALL, M<sup>r</sup>  
 SUSANNA STEDMAN.  
 THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of HENRY & ANN SMITH.  
 6. SUSANNA ROSE.  
 7. GEORG HILL.  
 9. THOMAS STEVENS Gunner of y<sup>e</sup> *Thomas & Susan* of  
 London, GEORG PYE Commander.  
 11. JANE y<sup>e</sup> Wife of Capt. HENRY HAWLEY.  
 13. THOMAS WALKER.  
 15. JOHN ROBINSON.  
 16. HUMILITY HOBBS, from y<sup>e</sup> Almshous.  
 18. JONE WILEY.  
 20. ANDREW WOOD.  
 JOHN WASHBURN.  
 DANIEL SUILLIVANT.  
 THOMAS ENGLISH, from y<sup>e</sup> Almshous.  
 21. SARAH BUNTING.  
 EDWARD RUSSEL, from y<sup>e</sup> Almshous.

---

\* [Seems to have been originally written CORN, and then altered to CARN.]

1678.

- May. 22. EDWARD MATTHEWS.  
 27. THOMAS JAMES.  
 28. JOHN HOLLIN.  
 29. JOHN WILLIAMS, from y<sup>e</sup> prison.  
 31. KATHARINE y<sup>e</sup> daughter of DENIS & ALICE DAYLEY.
- June. 4. WILLIAM RAYNER.  
 5. MARY COPELAND.  
 15. HUMPHREY ROSSER.  
 17. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of URSULA PEASE.  
 19. THOMAS BAL.  
 20. ROBERT HORTON Mate to WILLIAM SHACKERLY.  
 HENRY GRIFFIN.  
 21. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS WARNER & ANN his Wife.  
 THOMAS \* a Serv<sup>t</sup> to L.Col. JOHN CODRINGTON.  
 MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & JUDITH SMITH.  
 23. MARY JACKSON.  
 25. ARTHUR y<sup>e</sup> Son of RICHARD & SARAH MENDAM.  
 28. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of ANN AUSTIN, Widdow.  
 29. ANN y<sup>e</sup> daughter of THOMAS & ELISABETH CLARK.  
 PHILLIP LE VOH.  
 ROGER y<sup>e</sup> Son of THOMAS & LETITIA CLARK.  
 GEORG y<sup>e</sup> Son of GEORG & ELISABETH DODSON.
- July 3. JOHN FILKS, a Serv<sup>t</sup> to RICHARD WHITING.  
 KATHARIN MORRIS.  
 5. NOAH FLETCHER.  
 7. JOHN WILSON.  
 8. JAMES REYNOLDS.  
 SAMUEL PEACOCK, mate of y<sup>e</sup> *Africa* C JOHN HURLOCK  
 Com<sup>der</sup>.  
 9. DAVID ROGERS.  
 10. JOHN DAN.  
 12. FRANCES y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN OGILSBY & ELISABETH  
 his Wife.

\* [Blank in original.]

1678.

- July 13. Two daughters of JOHN PEARSON, infants.  
 15. GUALTER GRIFFIN.  
 15. MARGARET SUILLIVANT.  
 16. ALICE y daughter of M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT CODRINGTON.  
 KATHARIN HOSKINS.  
 17. MARGARET ADAUDLY.  
 HENRY OVERBURY.  
 20. RICHARD HUGHS.  
 BENJAMIN MIDDLETON, an Infant.  
 21. ISABELLA LEVANT.  
 22. ANN SMAL.  
 EDMUND SHIP.  
 24. An Irishwoman.  
 27. ELISABETH FEE.  
 28. M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM DAVIS Citisen & Merchant of London.  
 29. RICHARD HOWES.  
 30. WILLIAM ASTIN.
- August. 1. Capt. THOMAS BROWN, from y<sup>e</sup> Almshous.  
 ANTHONY HALL.  
 2. DANIEL NEAL, from y<sup>e</sup> Almshous.  
 3. MARTHA NEAL.  
 RICHARD MENDAM, a child.  
 5. MARGARET BLAND.  
 WILLIAM BUNNEL.  
 7. MARY CONNET.  
 M<sup>s</sup> SARAH FRITH.  
 9. JOHN TAYLOR.  
 12. ELISABETH GUY.  
 14. M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS LARKHAM.  
 16. MARY HORN, Widdow.  
 ANDREW, from y<sup>e</sup> Almshous.  
 ALICE TOWNSEND.  
 17. MARY WHITE.  
 WILLIAM LEIGH y<sup>e</sup> Son of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.  
 19. JOHN RADFORD.



1678.

- August. 19. SARAH COOK.  
EDWARD CHAMBERLAIN.
20. M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD DUTTON.  
BARTHOLOMEW JONES.
22. ALEXANDER HILGROVE.
26. THOMAS WILLIAMS.  
MARY HACKWOOD.
28. LAKE y<sup>e</sup> Son of Capt. WILLIAM MARSHAL.
30. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & SUSANNA NEWPORT.
31. RALPH HENLY.
- September. 1. HENRY BANKS.  
MARY SMITH.
4. KATHARIN CRADDOCK.
5. LAWRENCE PETERSON.
7. SUSANNA MOYSE.
8. SAMUEL JONES.  
A Child of DANIEL & MARGARET SUILLIVANT.  
FRANCES y<sup>e</sup> daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH CODRINGTON.
10. ANN MARSHAL.
12. JANE y Wife of ROBERT HOLMAN.
15. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN PEERS, Esq<sup>r</sup>
19. NICHOLAS BREWER.
21. THOMAS HOG.
22. HAGAR a Christian Negro.  
ELISABETH PIERCE.
25. HANNAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> BERNARD SCKENKEN.  
RALPH y<sup>e</sup> Son of CHRISTOPHER & JANE SMITH.
26. ROBERT ALDRIDG.
28. M<sup>r</sup> EDWARD BUSHEL Merch<sup>t</sup>  
HUGH DAVIS.
29. NICHOLAS CONEY.
30. M<sup>s</sup> PICKERING.  
JONE PERRY.
- October. 1. JONE y<sup>e</sup> wife of CHRISTOPHER HODGES.  
ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH WEBSTER.

1678.

- October. 2. M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS ORESBY.  
 3. M<sup>r</sup> HUGH STONE.  
 ROBERT READING.  
 ELISABETH WEBSTER.  
 9. ROGER y<sup>e</sup> Son of ROGER COWLEY Esq<sup>t</sup> & SUSANNA his  
 Wife.  
 ANN y<sup>e</sup> Wife of THOMAS HATTON.  
 10. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of PATRIC GOLANE.  
 13. ANN y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN SMITH.  
 MARGARET y<sup>e</sup> Wife of ROBERT CHANDLER.  
 14. JOHN HART.  
 15. DEARMAN SUILLIVANT, out of prison.  
 16. CHRISTOPHER y<sup>e</sup> Son of Major JOHN HALLET & MARY  
 his wife.  
 17. JOHN LOCKTON.  
 JANE ELLIOT.  
 19. SAMUEL OKELLY.  
 21. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of WILLIAM RICHARDSON.  
 23. JAMES BAYNS.  
 JOHN KELLEY from y<sup>e</sup> Almshous.  
 24. ELISABETH BLANCHFLOWER.  
 THOMAS MARSHAL.  
 31. M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH RUMSEY from y<sup>e</sup> prison.  
 WILLIAM SHIRLEY.
- November. 1. SARAH BLACKMAN.  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of WILLIAM & DORCAS MORRIS.  
 3. SUSANNA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of HENRY & ANN BUNTING.  
 4. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & ELISABETH MURRIL.  
 5. ELISABETH HUNT.  
 6. GEORG ELLIOT.  
 7. ZECHARIAH DUNSTHORP.  
 15. KATHARIN y<sup>e</sup> Wife of DANIEL ONEAL.  
 16. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of ABEL DEAN.  
 18. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN BAILY & JANE CONNER.  
 19. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD TUDOR.

---

1678.

- November. 23. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN BRUSH.  
24. M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS BONNET.  
26. THOMAS GRANT.  
ANNA HENRY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of ANTHONY HENRY.  
27. WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN & ANN SHREWSBURY.  
30. JAMES JONAS.
- December. 2. ELISABETH SMITH.  
ROBERT CLARK.  
3. GEORG POET.  
5. FRANCIS PETERSON.  
6. M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH HUSSEY.  
11. HANNAH HARRIS.  
WILLIAM BROUGHTON.  
12. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of MARY TANNER.  
15. JANE DAVIS.  
16. JOHN WALKER.  
17. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of WILLIAM BLACKMAN.  
A poor woman from D<sup>r</sup> DE VILLERMARSK.  
19. PHOEBE y<sup>e</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM CAPS.  
24. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of THOMAS & JANE PARIS.  
25. ANN y<sup>e</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH WARREN.  
26. ABIGAIL y<sup>e</sup> Wife, and ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of THOMAS  
COOPER.  
29. NATHANIEL LANE.  
ELISABETH MACKARTEE.  
30. BENJAMIN GODBEHERE.
- January. 4. WILLIAM PARSONS.  
7. HENRY FERN.  
8. ROBERT GILBERT.  
10. BENJAMIN y<sup>e</sup> Son of BENJAMIN & AMEY JONES.  
11. EDWARD MACKLOGHLIN.  
ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN ADAMS, alias ADAMSON.  
12. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> Wife of CHRISTOPHER BANCROFT.  
JOHN HORTON.  
ELISABETH RUMLEY.

1678.

- January. 14. M<sup>s</sup> BARNET y<sup>e</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BARNET.
15. M<sup>r</sup> EDWARD CRISP, Merch<sup>t</sup>  
CHARLS y<sup>e</sup> Son of CHARLS CAVENAUGH.
17. DAVID MAYO.
30. SAMUEL COLLINS.
31. CORNELIUS SULLIVANT.
- February. 4. DAVID MILLER.
6. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN HAM & SUSANNA his Wife.  
BERNARD CORNELIUS, a Norman belonging to y<sup>e</sup> *Endeavor*  
of N. England, SAM. SMITH, Com<sup>r</sup>
9. EDWARD BERRIDG.
10. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of EDWARD & JONE GISLINGHAM.
12. MARGARET y<sup>e</sup> Wife of PETER BEAL.
13. REBECCA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of ROBERT & GRACE GRIFFITH.
14. ANN PATRIC Serv<sup>t</sup> to SUSAN HALL.  
BARBARA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of MARY TAILOR.
15. EDWARD FARTHING belonging to y<sup>e</sup> *Endeavor* of London,  
JAMES GILBERT Com<sup>r</sup>
20. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN SMITH & PHILIPPA his Wife.  
JAMES y<sup>e</sup> Son of ROGER & SARAH DYER.
21. MICHAEL ROGERS, belonging to his M<sup>tes</sup> Frigat, y<sup>e</sup> *Europa*,  
Capt. WILL. LONG Com<sup>r</sup>
26. JOHN BUCKLY Serv<sup>t</sup> to M<sup>r</sup> BROOKS.
27. JONATHAN y<sup>e</sup> Son of THOMAS & SARAH ELLARCE.\*
28. JOHN RICHARDSON.
- March 3. GEORG ADSON.
6. HENRY SMITH.
9. JONATHAN y<sup>e</sup> Son of ROBERT & ELISABETH PAIN.
10. WILLIAM ROSE.  
ELISABETH BROWN.  
ELISABETH TESTER.
12. GEORG BRADLEY.
13. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of MUES WALFORD.
21. MARY LETHERLAND.

\* [This name may be read ELLARRE.]

1679.

- March. 26. WALTER BUSH.  
 28. Capt. ANDREW RICHES Com<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> *White Fox* of London,  
 & his Son SAMUEL RICHES, who were both killd by  
 y<sup>e</sup> bursting of a gun.  
 31. JACOB BASTIONS, Serv<sup>t</sup> to Mr LATIMER RICHARDS of  
 St Georges.
- April. 1. JAMES FOWLER.  
 GRISSEL ALLEN.  
 2. ELISABETH WILSON, from y<sup>e</sup> almshous.  
 SARAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.  
 5. RICHARD THOROGOOD.  
 12. JOHN SUTTON.  
 14. ZEBULON y<sup>e</sup> Son of Mr JOHN CUNNINGHAM & ANN his Wife.  
 ELISABETH ELLIOT, Widdow.  
 15. THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of DANIEL & ELISABETH FRISSEL.  
 17. THOMAS STRANFELLOW.  
 ELISABETH WILLIAMS.  
 18. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of STEPHEN & MARY WILSON.  
 20. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of Mr JOSEPH SMITH, Mercht<sup>t</sup>  
 CORNELIUS MACKELLY.  
 21. ELISABETH DICK.  
 STEPHEN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN LIZARD.  
 22. ELISABETH BEACHAM.  
 WILLIAM AVERY.  
 24. HENRY GITLY.  
 26. MARY UNDERWOOD.  
 27. THOMAS FERRIMAN.
- May. 1. JOSEPH y<sup>e</sup> Son of GEORG & HANNAH OATS.  
 2. EDWARD LEEK.  
 GEORG SPAR.  
 3. JOHN BRUNCOCK.  
 4. ELIAS BLACKWELLER.  
 6. ANN TROWSDALE.  
 THOMAS BOON.

1679.

- M<sup>y</sup>. 7. M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT BLAKE.  
 9. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of DENIS COCKLIN.  
 15. HUMPHREY KELLEY.  
     JANE ATKINS.  
     M<sup>r</sup> GREGORY HALLET.  
 23. ANN RAYMENT.  
 24. TEAG MULLINS.  
     ROBERT DANES.  
 25. PHILLIS y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN KINGSTON.  
 29. JOHN JONES  
 30. JAMES y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BOWEN.  
 31. M<sup>r</sup> JOHN GILLIARD of y<sup>e</sup> *Guianabo* of London, SAM.  
     JONES Com<sup>r</sup>
- June. 1. SAGE y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JAMES ANDREWS.  
     ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> Wife of THOMAS LAMBERT.  
     RICHARD HENDY of y<sup>e</sup> *Coast Frigate*, Capt. VARLOW, Com<sup>r</sup>.  
 2. SUSAN y<sup>e</sup> wife of EDWARD WALKER.  
     ISAAC HOGDON.  
     GEORG POTTER.  
 3. PRUDENCE y<sup>e</sup> wife of M<sup>r</sup> GEORG PEARSON.  
 4. EDWARD REEVES.  
     M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BRAG.  
 5. ARTHUR Serv<sup>t</sup> to JOHN RICHARDSON.  
 7. JOYCE y<sup>e</sup> daughter of EDENDEN.  
 8. Capt. HENRY HAWLEY.  
 9. ANN y<sup>e</sup> Wife of HENRY BRADLEY.  
 11. HENRY KIRBY, a Seaman.  
     WILLIAM WATSON of y<sup>e</sup> *Ruth*, THEOPHILUS POMEROY, Com<sup>r</sup>.  
     ISAAC COLE belonging to a Guiney-ship, JEHU HAL Com<sup>r</sup>.  
 12. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of ANTHONY & ELISABETH SULLIVANT.  
     ANN y<sup>e</sup> Wife of THOMAS HENWOOD.  
 13. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup> EDWARD PARIS.  
 16. JOHN BROWN of y<sup>e</sup> *Friendship*, JOHN WILLIAMS Com<sup>r</sup>.  
 17. THOMAS ATKINS.  
 18. ELISABETH TAGGARD.

1679.

- June. 19. RICHARD MAY.  
 20. NICHOLAS FRANCKLIN.  
 21. SARAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> GABRIEL MORGAN & MARY  
 his Wife.  
 23. WILLIAM MANSFIELD.  
 24. M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD PIERCE.  
 KATHARIN CARVIS.  
 EDWARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of EDWARD WALKER.  
 27. ROBERT LANE, from y<sup>e</sup> almshous.  
 28. BARNES PASTOR.  
 MATTHEW BENTHAM, Serv<sup>t</sup> to L.Col. CODRINGTON.  
 29. SARAH BLACKWELIER.  
 30. ANTHONY HAYLEY.
- July. 2. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of GABRIEL & MARY MORGAN.  
 3. Capt. EVAN MORGAN.  
 4. Capt. WILLIAM LONG Com<sup>r</sup> of his M<sup>ties</sup> Ship y<sup>e</sup> *Europa*,  
 buried in y<sup>e</sup> Sea.  
 6. GRACE HARVEY, Widdow.  
 7. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of THOMAS STRATTON.  
 8. JOHN DICK.  
 JOHN BUCKLY, from y<sup>e</sup> almshous.  
 9. GABRIEL MORGAN.  
 DAVID FOGO, from y<sup>e</sup> almshous.  
 M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS BALDWIN.  
 11. JANE y<sup>e</sup> Wife of HENRY KARVIS.  
 M<sup>r</sup> JOHN CUNNINGHAM.  
 12. M<sup>r</sup> EDMUND DAWSON.  
 13. TIMOTHY GARMAN.  
 14. CASSANDRA y<sup>e</sup> wife of EDWARD WILLIAMS.  
 M<sup>r</sup> JOHN COTTON.  
 15. JANE BAGGET.  
 ROBERT y<sup>e</sup> Son of JANE DEMPSTER, Widd.  
 17. JANE WARD.  
 18. JOHN ROBERTS, from y<sup>e</sup> prison.

1679.

- July 18. PETER GASCOIGN.  
 19. MARY BUCKLY.  
 MARTIN STITH.  
 PHILLIP BRIAN.  
 21. RICHARD VANLANG.  
 SARAH ABBEY.  
 WILLIAM BUNNEY, from y<sup>e</sup> almshous.  
 ELENOR daughter of MARY BRIAN, Widd.  
 22. MARY MORRIS a Christian Negro.  
 PHILIPPA y<sup>e</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN SMITH, Mercht.  
 23. S<sup>r</sup> THOMAS WARNER, K<sup>t</sup>  
 24. GEORG SMITH, a Trumpetter to C. ROBINSON.  
 25. MARY y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN WOODLAND.  
 M<sup>r</sup> JOHN RICHARDSON.  
 26. WILLIAM ABRAHAM.  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of MARY WOODYARD.  
 27. NATHANIEL THOMAS.
- August. 4. WILLIAM ANDERSON.  
 ANN y<sup>e</sup> wife of PATRIC CAMPEL.  
 SARAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of C. JOHN JOHNSON & SARAH his Wife.  
 5. EDWARD PARSONS.  
 6. FRANCIS y<sup>e</sup> son of C. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his Wife.  
 7. JOHN VINCENT.  
 8. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD & HANNAH  
 BUNNY.  
 Col. GEORG THORNBURGH.  
 9. RALPH MONTREVERS.  
 JAMES DODSWORTH.  
 JOHN WILLIAMSON.  
 15. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN COCK.  
 THOMAS BANKS.  
 17. ELISABETH FREEMAN.  
 M<sup>r</sup> GULLIVER.  
 18. ISAAC y<sup>e</sup> Son of ANTHONY SANDS.  
 DANIEL LAWRENCE.



---

1679.

- August. 18. JANE, from y<sup>e</sup> almshous.  
JAMES, ditto.
19. ELISABETH DICK.
  20. TEAG CONNER.
  21. ELISABETH JEFFRY'S.  
MANUS CALLEN.
  23. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN WORSAM, Esq<sup>r</sup>
  26. JOHN BAL.
  27. ELISABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BARNES & SARAH  
his Wife.
  28. THOMAS STRAFFORD.  
CHARLS HARRISON.  
MUNDUSIA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH SMITH.
- September. 2. CICILY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN MILES.
4. ESTHER y<sup>e</sup> daughter of FRANCIS & ELISABETH HAL.
  5. M<sup>s</sup> JULIAN NELSON Widd. aged 92 years.
  6. M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT PALMER aged 95 years.
  7. JOHN GREENWOOD.  
JANE DEMPSTER.  
Capt. THOMAS CRUTCHFIELD Com<sup>r</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup> *Lisbon Mercht* of  
London.
  11. EDWARD HARDING aged 70 & odd years.  
DOROTHY SUTTON.
  12. JOSEPH y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOSEPH & MARGARET SALMON.
  14. NICHOLAS BARNWEL from M<sup>r</sup> REYNOLDS'S.
  16. DANIEL OREE, from y<sup>e</sup> almshous.  
ESTHER MORGAN.  
ELISABETH ERPEY.  
MARTIN SWAIN.
  17. THOMAS SMITH.
  18. MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN HARE.
  19. ALICE y<sup>e</sup> Wife of THOMAS FOLINSBY.
  20. M<sup>r</sup> HENRY TURPIN aged 87 years.
  23. KATHARIN CARYL.

1679.

September. 24. M<sup>r</sup> EDWARD PRESTON.GEORG y<sup>e</sup> Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his  
Wife.

25. ALEXANDER MACKRERY from L.Col. JELLY'S.

ELISABETH RUL.

RICHARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of RICHARD & JONE ELLIOT.26. SUSANNA y<sup>e</sup> daughter of M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS & SUSANNA  
REYNOLDS.

WILLIAM LAWLESS, out of prison.

27. JOHN COOPER.

29. JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS & JANE FORRESTER.

421.

Año: 1680

BARBADOS

**LIST of the Inhabitants in and about the Towne of St Michaells  
w<sup>th</sup> their children hired Seruants, Prentices, bought Seruants and  
Negroes.**

|                                                      | childrn | hired<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup><br>& Prent | bought<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Neg <sup>rs</sup> |
|------------------------------------------------------|---------|----------------------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------|
| ALLAN LYDE & wife.....                               | 3       | ..                                     | ..                           | 6                 |
| HENRY MOSELY & wife .....                            | ..      | ..                                     | ..                           | 6                 |
| Witt <sup>m</sup> BISHOP & wife.....                 | 5       | ..                                     | ..                           | 5                 |
| EDWARD DUFFEILD & wife.....                          | 1       | ..                                     | ..                           | 2                 |
| BENJ <sup>a</sup> GRACE jun <sup>r</sup> & wife..... | 2       | ..                                     | ..                           | 2                 |
| ANTHONY MICHELL & wife.....                          | 5       | ..                                     | ..                           | 2                 |
| THOMAS GARROTT & wife .....                          | 2       | ..                                     | ..                           | 2                 |
| SARAH WAKER .....                                    | ..      | ..                                     | 0                            | 2                 |
| ABRAHAM LANGFORD .....                               | ..      | ..                                     | ..                           | 1                 |
| GEORGE PEARCE & wife .....                           | ..      | 1                                      | 0                            | 2                 |

|                                            | children | hired<br>Seru <sup>u</sup><br>& Profit | bought<br>Seru <sup>u</sup> | Neg <sup>u</sup> |
|--------------------------------------------|----------|----------------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------|
| JOHN BARKER .. .. .                        | ..       | 1                                      | 0                           | 1                |
| JOHN BORROWS.....                          | ..       | 2                                      | ..                          | 1                |
| GEORGE TUTHILL.....                        | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 3                |
| OLLIUER HUTTON & wife .....                | 1        | ..                                     | ..                          | 4                |
| SAMUELL BRUNTTTS & Comp <sup>a</sup> . . . | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 4                |
| DANIELL CLANEY & wife .....                | 1        | ..                                     | ..                          | 2                |
| REBECCA H JONES .....                      | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 3                |
| JOHN ORPEN & wife.....                     | ..       | 3                                      | 2                           | 5                |
| JOSEPH SMITH .....                         | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 4                |
| W <sup>m</sup> BULKLY .....                | ..       | 1                                      | ..                          | 1                |
| ALEXANDER HARBIN & wife ..                 | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 1                |
| W <sup>m</sup> HARDING & wife .....        | 1        | 1                                      | ..                          | 6                |
| WALTER BENTHALL & wife ....                | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 6                |
| SAMUELL CARPENDER.....                     | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 4                |
| JOHN COSTEEN & wife.....                   | ..       | 3                                      | ..                          | 8                |
| JOSEPH HARBIN & wife .....                 | 3        | 1                                      | ..                          | 8                |
| W <sup>m</sup> STICKLAND & wife.....       | 1        | ..                                     | ..                          | 3                |
| THOMAS EMPEROR & wife .....                | 2        | ..                                     | 1                           | 10               |
| RICHARD WILLIAMS & wife ....               | 3        | ..                                     | 2                           | 3                |
| STEPHEN LANGTON & wife .....               | ..       | ..                                     | 1                           | 4                |
| HENRY DEUILLERMAS & wife ..                | 2        | 1                                      | 1                           | 2                |
| JAMES SICKLEMORE .....                     | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 2                |
| JOHN BUSSELL Senior & wife ..              | 2        | ..                                     | ..                          | 7                |
| THOMAS DOXY & wife .....                   | 1        | 1                                      | ..                          | 3                |
| JOHN HUTTON & wife .....                   | 5        | ..                                     | ..                          | ..               |
| THOMAS WATTSON & wife .....                | 1        | 2                                      | 2                           | 8                |
| LUCY BUTTLER.....                          | ..       | 1                                      | ..                          | 3                |
| JOHN WHETTSTON & wife .....                | 2        | ..                                     | ..                          | 5                |
| HENRY CROFTS & wife .....                  | 2        | ..                                     | ..                          | 5                |
| CHRISTOPHER FOWLER .....                   | ..       | 1                                      | ..                          | 5                |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> DEARSLEY & wife .....    | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 2                |
| THOMAS SMITH & wife .....                  | 1        | 5                                      | ..                          | 3                |
| PETER BAKER & wife .....                   | ..       | ..                                     | ..                          | 2                |

## PARISH REGISTERS.

|                                                        | children | hired<br>Seru <sup>tes</sup><br>& Prefitt <sup>a</sup> | bought<br>Seru <sup>tes</sup> | Slaves |
|--------------------------------------------------------|----------|--------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------|
| THOMAS CLARKE & wife .....                             | 1        | ..                                                     | 2                             | 1      |
| J <sup>no</sup> OGLESBY & wife .....                   | 4        | 3                                                      | 1                             | 6      |
| LETTECIA BATE .....                                    | ..       | 1                                                      | ..                            | 4      |
| ROB <sup>tt</sup> DRAPER .....                         | ..       | 2                                                      | ..                            | 5      |
| J <sup>no</sup> SMITH .....                            | 2        | 3                                                      | 1                             | 12     |
| J <sup>no</sup> HARUEY .....                           | 1        | ..                                                     | ..                            | 3      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> FORSTALL .....                       | ..       | ..                                                     | 2                             | ..     |
| JOSEPH GROUE .....                                     | ..       | 1                                                      | ..                            | 4      |
| J <sup>no</sup> MERCER .....                           | ..       | ..                                                     | ..                            | 1      |
| THOMAS PERCE & wife .....                              | 2        | 4                                                      | 5                             | 8      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> LENNON & wife .....                  | ..       | ..                                                     | ..                            | 4      |
| J <sup>no</sup> FELTON & wife .....                    | 1        | 3                                                      | 5                             | 16     |
| JAMES POKE & wife .....                                | 6        | 2                                                      | 1                             | 4      |
| FRANCIS CRISTIAN & wife .....                          | 7        | 3                                                      | 2                             | 3      |
| MUSE WALFORD & wife .....                              | 4        | ..                                                     | 1                             | 1      |
| ANNE OWEN .....                                        | ..       | ..                                                     | 2                             | 6      |
| CHARLES COLLINS & wife .....                           | 2        | 1                                                      | ..                            | 8      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> SHETMAN & wife .....                 | ..       | ..                                                     | ..                            | 3      |
| W <sup>m</sup> CRITCHLOW & wife .....                  | 2        | 1                                                      | 2                             | 7      |
| GEORGE HARPER & wife .....                             | ..       | 2                                                      | ..                            | ..     |
| COLL <sup>o</sup> BATTE .....                          | ..       | 1                                                      | ..                            | 1      |
| CAP <sup>tt</sup> J <sup>no</sup> JOHNSON & wife ..... | 4        | 4                                                      | 3                             | 20     |
| OLLIUER SMITH .....                                    | ..       | 4                                                      | ..                            | ..     |
| J <sup>no</sup> SMARTT .....                           | ..       | 1                                                      | ..                            | 2      |
| THOMAS BREARLY & wife .....                            | ..       | 1                                                      | 1                             | 6      |
| JEREMIAH COOKE & Comp <sup>a</sup> .....               | ..       | 6                                                      | ..                            | 5      |
| ELIZABETH BANCKS .....                                 | 2        | ..                                                     | ..                            | 4      |
| W <sup>m</sup> SMITH & wife .....                      | ..       | ..                                                     | ..                            | 1      |
| J <sup>no</sup> PITT .....                             | ..       | ..                                                     | ..                            | 3      |
| OWEN DAUIS .....                                       | ..       | ..                                                     | ..                            | 1      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> CRISP .....                          | 1        | ..                                                     | ..                            | 4      |
| PAUL GWYNE & wife .....                                | 1        | ..                                                     | ..                            | 6      |
| W <sup>m</sup> GOLD & wife .....                       | ..       | ..                                                     | ..                            | 5      |

|                                                       | children | hired<br>serv <sup>ts</sup><br>& Pret <sup>ts</sup> | bought<br>serv <sup>ts</sup> | Slaves |
|-------------------------------------------------------|----------|-----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|--------|
| HUMRY BROWNE & wife .....                             | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 3      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> COSSENS .....                         | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| GEORGE FLETTCHER & wife .....                         | ..       | 4                                                   | 2                            | 12     |
| CAP <sup>t</sup> THOMAS MORRIS & wife.....            | 3        | 3                                                   | ..                           | 11     |
| JN <sup>o</sup> RAYMON .....                          | ..       | 1                                                   | ..                           |        |
| THOMAS MOUNTAINE & wife .....                         | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| JAMES SHARPE & wife .....                             | 2        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 3      |
| THOMAS HOLLARD & wife .....                           | 3        | 2                                                   | 11                           | 18     |
| JN <sup>o</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM & wife .....             | ..       | ..                                                  | 2                            | 3      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> NEWBOTT & wife .....                  | ..       | 7                                                   | ..                           | 1      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> COCK .....                            | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> THORNBRUGH .....                    | 3        | ..                                                  | 1                            | 8      |
| THOMAS SEARLE & wife .....                            | 1        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 6      |
| THO: BLAKE & wife .....                               | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| THO: ASHENDINE.....                                   | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| GEORGE MASON .....                                    | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| M <sup>rs</sup> : MAGETTES .....                      | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 4      |
| KATH: TOYER .....                                     | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| THOMAS LAMBORNE & wife .....                          | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> BRISTOW & wife .....                | ..       | 2                                                   | ..                           |        |
| W <sup>m</sup> HOLLYDAY & wife .....                  | 4        | ..                                                  | 1                            |        |
| W <sup>m</sup> BROOKE & wife .....                    | 3        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 5      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> HALLETT Esq <sup>r</sup> & wife ..... | 5        | 3                                                   | 2                            | 14     |
| ROGER CORBITT & wife .....                            | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 9      |
| ANTH <sup>o</sup> PRINCE & wife .....                 | ..       | 1                                                   | ..                           | 5      |
| W <sup>m</sup> BICKNALL .....                         | ..       | 0                                                   | 1                            | 2      |
| MARTIN CREAMER .....                                  | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> CHOLEMLEY .....                       | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| W <sup>m</sup> EMBEREE.....                           | ..       | ..                                                  | 2                            | 2      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> CRISP jun <sup>r</sup> & wife .....   | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> PARKER & wife .....                 | 1        | 1                                                   | ..                           | 4      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> STUARD & wife .....                   | ..       | 1                                                   | ..                           | 8      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> TRANTT .....                        | ..       | ..                                                  | 1                            | 4      |

|                                        | children | hired<br>servants<br>& Prent <sup>ice</sup> | bought<br>servants | Slaves |
|----------------------------------------|----------|---------------------------------------------|--------------------|--------|
| HUGH ARCHER & wife.....                | ..       | 3                                           | ..                 | 6      |
| GEORGE SNOUKS .....                    | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 |        |
| GEORGE NEDHAM & wife .....             | 2        | 1                                           | ..                 | 6      |
| W <sup>m</sup> SANDERS .....           | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 | 1      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> TURPIN .....         | ..       | 0                                           | ..                 | ..     |
| ROB <sup>tt</sup> TATT'S.....          | ..       | 02                                          | ..                 | ..     |
| W <sup>m</sup> PRICE .....             | ..       | ..                                          |                    |        |
| W <sup>m</sup> BAYNES & wife .....     | ..       | 0                                           | 0                  | 0      |
| JAMES VICKARS & wife.....              | ..       | 2                                           | 2                  | 1      |
| THOMAS BISHOP & wife .....             | ..       | ..                                          | ..                 | 2      |
| ROGER DYER & wife .....                | ..       | 0                                           | ..                 | 1      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> BUNNEY & wife .....  | 1        | 1                                           | ..                 | 3      |
| CHARLES JUES [IVES] & wife....         | 1        | 1                                           | ..                 | 2      |
| J <sup>n</sup> HANCOCK & wife .....    | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 |        |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> NUSOM & wife .....   | 1        | ..                                          | 1                  | 4      |
| MARY DOUE .....                        | ..       | ..                                          | ..                 | 1      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> ATTWOOD & wife ..... | ..       | 2                                           | ..                 | 5      |
| M <sup>rs</sup> DAUIS .....            | ..       | ..                                          | ..                 | 1      |
| SAMUELL MEAD & wife .....              | 3        | ..                                          | ..                 | 9      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> LAROCHE .....        | ..       | ..                                          | ..                 | 2      |
| W <sup>m</sup> CAPPS .....             | ..       | ..                                          | 1                  | 3      |
| J <sup>n</sup> PUDDIFORD & wife.....   | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 | 3      |
| DANIELL BREWER .....                   | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 | 1      |
| GAMALIELL ELLIS .....                  | ..       | ..                                          | ..                 | 2      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> BUSH .....           | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 | ..     |
| STEPHEN SCAR & wife.....               | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 | 3      |
| NATHANIELL ELDRED & wife....           | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 | 2      |
| J <sup>n</sup> JOHNSON & wife .....    | ..       | ..                                          | ..                 | 1      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> POORE & wife.....    | ..       | 1                                           | ..                 | 1      |
| ROGER ANDERSON & wife .....            | 1        | ..                                          | ..                 | 3      |
| J <sup>n</sup> BOLES .....             | ..       | ..                                          | ..                 | 2      |
| NICHOLAS MOLDER & wife .....           | ..       | ..                                          | ..                 | 4      |
| J <sup>n</sup> HUDSON & wife.....      | ..       | 2                                           | ..                 | 2      |

|                                                     | children | hired<br>servants<br>& Prentice | bought<br>servants | Slaves |
|-----------------------------------------------------|----------|---------------------------------|--------------------|--------|
| J <sup>n</sup> PRINCE & wife .....                  | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| J <sup>n</sup> HOPCROFTT & wife .....               | ..       | 0                               | 1                  | 2      |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> LANDALL & wife .....               | ..       | ..                              | 5                  | ..     |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> GRAY & wife .....                  | ..       | 3                               | ..                 | 4      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> SMITH .....                       | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| ABELL DEANE .....                                   | ..       | 1                               | ..                 | 1      |
| THOMAS FORRESTOR & wife .....                       | ..       | 1                               | 1                  | 5      |
| XTOPHER AKERS & wife .....                          | ..       | 3                               | ..                 | ..     |
| J <sup>n</sup> CRESWELL & wife .....                | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 2      |
| ANDREW HAWKINS & wife .....                         | ..       | ..                              | 1                  | 1      |
| HESTER LANE .....                                   | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| HENRY JACOBS & wife .....                           | ..       | ..                              | 1                  | 5      |
| THOMAS WRIGHTT & wife .....                         | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 3      |
| J <sup>n</sup> COOCKE & wife .....                  | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 4      |
| THO: READ & wife .....                              | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| J <sup>n</sup> COPPIN sen <sup>r</sup> & wife ..... | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 5      |
| THOMAS SIMSON & wife .....                          | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| FRANCIS BESTT & wife .....                          | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 2      |
| AMBROSS ADDAMS .....                                | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| W <sup>m</sup> CRAGG .....                          | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| W <sup>m</sup> PARRIS .....                         | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 2      |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> LANIER & wife .....                | ..       | 3                               | ..                 | ..     |
| XTOPHER FRANKLING & wife ..                         | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 2      |
| ABRAHAM FIFEILD & wife .....                        | 1        | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| JOHN OLLIUER & wife .....                           | ..       | 1                               | ..                 | 1      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> BAINES .....                      | 4        | ..                              | ..                 | 4      |
| BENIAMIN RAWLINGS & wife .....                      | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 2      |
| J <sup>n</sup> PEIRCESON .....                      | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 3      |
| SAMUELL SOURTON .....                               | ..       | 4                               | ..                 | 1      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> HALLETT .....                     | ..       | 1                               | ..                 | 4      |
| BENJ <sup>a</sup> MATTSON & wife .....              | 2        | ..                              | ..                 | 2      |
| EDWARD STURDIUANTT .....                            | ..       | ..                              | ..                 | 1      |
| HUGH HALL & wife .....                              | 2        | ..                              | ..                 | 8      |

|                                                      | child <sup>r</sup> | hired<br>seruan <sup>tes</sup><br>& Pret <sup>ts</sup> | bought<br>seru <sup>tes</sup> | Slaves |
|------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------|
| J <sup>N</sup> ° BARNES .....                        | ..                 | ..                                                     | I                             | 2      |
| J <sup>N</sup> ° DEUENISH & wife .....               | 2                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 4      |
| J <sup>N</sup> ° FIREBRASS & wife .....              | ..                 | ..                                                     | I                             |        |
| ROB <sup>TT</sup> HUSSEY & wife .....                | 2                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 6      |
| MATHEW HAULAND .....                                 | ..                 | 2                                                      | ..                            | I      |
| JACOB LEGAY .....                                    | ..                 | I                                                      | I                             | 3      |
| J <sup>N</sup> ° MAN & wife .....                    | 5                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 6      |
| ROB <sup>TT</sup> BECKLES & wife .....               | 3                  | ..                                                     | I                             | 4      |
| JUDITH SPARROW .....                                 | I                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | II     |
| HENRY FISSHER & wife .....                           | 3                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | II     |
| ROB <sup>TT</sup> RICH jun <sup>r</sup> & wife ..... | I                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 13     |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> BRAGG .....                        | 3                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 2      |
| SAMUELL GIFFORD & wife .....                         | 2                  | ..                                                     | I                             | 5      |
| MARTIN HAYES & wife .....                            | I                  | ..                                                     | I                             |        |
| SAMUELL STOKER & wife .....                          | 2                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 4      |
| THOMAS WARNER & wife .....                           | 3                  | ..                                                     | I                             | 7      |
| W <sup>M</sup> CANNINGS & wife .....                 | 2                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 8      |
| BRIDGETT COLLETT .....                               | 2                  | I                                                      | ..                            | 4      |
| THOMAS LOWE & wife .....                             | ..                 | I                                                      | ..                            | 2      |
| SAMUELL BALLARD & wife .....                         | I                  | I                                                      | ..                            | I      |
| THOMAS FERCHARSON & wife ...                         | 5                  | 2                                                      | ..                            | 17     |
| PHILLIP TRAUERS .....                                | ..                 | ..                                                     | I                             | 10     |
| GEORGE NEWTON .....                                  | ..                 | ..                                                     | I                             | I      |
| J <sup>N</sup> ° BAYLEY & wife .....                 | 2                  | I                                                      | ..                            | 5      |
| EDWARD PARSONS & wife . ....                         | 2                  | 2                                                      | ..                            | 12     |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> BARROWMAN .....                    | ..                 | ..                                                     | ..                            | 2      |
| GABRIELL NEWMAN & wife .....                         | 3                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 4      |
| MARY CHAPMAN .....                                   | I                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | 5      |
| RICH <sup>D</sup> ADDAMSON & wife .....              | 4                  | I                                                      | ..                            | 9      |
| BENJ <sup>A</sup> HASSELL .....                      | ..                 | ..                                                     | I                             | 2      |
| ROB <sup>TT</sup> STONE & wife .....                 | I                  | ..                                                     | ..                            | I      |
| THOMAS DOD & wife .....                              | 5                  | I                                                      | ..                            | 2      |
| W <sup>M</sup> WILSON & wife .....                   | 2                  | 3                                                      | ..                            | II     |



|                                      | children | hirel<br>seruant*<br>& Prentt* | bougth<br>serutt* | Slaves |
|--------------------------------------|----------|--------------------------------|-------------------|--------|
| JOSÉPH BORDEN & wife .....           | 2        | 1                              | ..                | 14     |
| SAMUELL PARRIS .....                 | ..       | 1                              | ..                | 1      |
| RICH <sup>o</sup> TUDAR & wife ..... | 2        | ..                             | 3                 | 16     |
| MATHEW DEANE & wife .....            | 2        | 2                              | 0                 | 2      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> HASELL & wife .....  | 3        | 2                              | ..                | 20     |
| SAMUELL SHENTON & wife.....          | ..       | 2                              | ..                | 3      |
| GUY & wife .....                     | ..       | 1                              | ..                | ..     |
| W <sup>m</sup> LITTON & wife .....   | 5        | 1                              | ..                | 1      |
| HENRY LELLAND & wife.....            | 3        | ..                             | ..                | 3      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> LEGAY .....          | 2        | 1                              | ..                | 11     |
| THOMAS HESLERTON & wife ....         | 1        | ..                             | ..                | 3      |
| EDMOND JEFFERRES & wife ....         | ..       | ..                             | ..                | 6      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> SEAY .....         | 2        | ..                             | ..                | 6      |
| THOMAS PILGRIM & wife.....           | ..       | 2                              | ..                | ..     |
| GEORGE BREAD & wife .....            | ..       | ..                             | ..                | 3      |
| W <sup>m</sup> JORDAN & wife .....   | 1        | 1                              | 1                 | 5      |
| W <sup>m</sup> COPE & wife .....     | 5        | ..                             | ..                | 6      |
| THOMAS ELES & wife .....             | 1        | 4                              | ..                | 4      |
| THOMAS HORNER & wife .....           | 2        | ..                             | ..                | 3      |
| W <sup>m</sup> PRESWELL .....        | ..       | 2                              | ..                | ..     |
| THEOPHILUS BARRODALL .....           | 3        | ..                             | ..                | 2      |
| DOWNES DANIELL .....                 | ..       | ..                             | ..                | 2      |
| JAMES TAGGARTT & wife.....           | ..       | ..                             | ..                | 4      |
| NATHANIELL CLAIRE & wife ....        | ..       | 3                              | 1                 | 10     |
| JN <sup>o</sup> HUDSON & wife .....  | 2        | 1                              | 2                 | 3      |
| OLLIUER GILHAMPTON & wife ..         | 3        | ..                             | 1                 | 3      |
| THOMAS CLOUAN & wife.....            | 2        | ..                             | ..                | 1      |
| NICHOLAS MAYNARD & wife ....         | 5        | ..                             | ..                | 2      |
| GEORGE OATES & wife.....             | ..       | 1                              | ..                | 2      |
| BARNARD MAN & wife .....             | ..       | 1                              | ..                | 2      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> DAUIS & wife .....   | ..       | ..                             | ..                | 2      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> MURRELL & wife ..... | 2        | ..                             | ..                | 2      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> BOUEY .....        | ..       | ..                             | 1                 | ..     |

|                                               | children | hired<br>seruants<br>& Prentt <sup>a</sup> | bougtt<br>serutt <sup>a</sup> | Slaues |
|-----------------------------------------------|----------|--------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------|
| W <sup>m</sup> HARDING Vintner & wife . . . . | ..       | 1                                          | 1                             | 1      |
| THOMAS TICKNER & wife . . . . .               | ..       | ..                                         | 2                             | 3      |
| VALLENTINE COPMAN & wife . . . .              | 1        | ..                                         | ..                            | 4      |
| W <sup>m</sup> SHIPTON & wife . . . . .       | 1        | 2                                          | ..                            | 5      |
| GEORGE CHEYNEY & wife . . . . .               | 1        | 1                                          | ..                            | 2      |
| J <sup>n</sup> BRADHAM . . . . .              | ..       | 1                                          | ..                            | ..     |
| OWEN DAYLEY & wife . . . . .                  | 1        | 1                                          | 1                             | 1      |
| FRANCIS WOOD & wife . . . . .                 | 1        | ..                                         | ..                            | 4      |
| HENRY BYRCH & wife . . . . .                  | 1        | 1                                          | ..                            | 6      |
| ROBT <sup>t</sup> HOLE & wife . . . . .       | 1        | ..                                         | 1                             | 8      |
| MATHEW WILLOX & wife . . . . .                | 1        | ..                                         | 1                             | 3      |
| J <sup>n</sup> HEATON . . . . .               | ..       | ..                                         | 1                             | 1      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> WILSON & wife . . . . .     | 2        | 1                                          | ..                            | 4      |
| W <sup>m</sup> BIDDLE & wife . . . . .        | 2        | 1                                          | ..                            | 3      |
| M <sup>rs</sup> HOSKINS . . . . .             | 2        | ..                                         | 1                             | 0      |
| BENJ <sup>a</sup> ELLY & wife . . . . .       | 1        | ..                                         | 1                             |        |
| GEORGE HANNAH & wife . . . . .                | 2        | 4                                          | 2                             | 10     |
| J <sup>n</sup> HUNTER & wife . . . . .        | ..       | ..                                         | 1                             | 4      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> ALFORD & wife . . . . .     | 2        | 3                                          | 3                             | 5      |
| THOMAS WHITEING & wife . . . . .              | 1        | 8                                          | 3                             | 14     |
| THOMAS BRINGHURST & wife . . . .              | ..       | 5                                          | 2                             | 5      |
| J <sup>n</sup> HAYWOOD & wife . . . . .       | 1        | ..                                         | ..                            | 3      |
| HENRY FREMAN & wife . . . . .                 | 2        | 5                                          | 1                             | 3      |
| J <sup>n</sup> PLUMLY p EL: BROWNE . . . . .  | ..       | ..                                         | ..                            | 9      |
| EDWARD TOWNE & wife . . . . .                 | ..       | ..                                         | ..                            | 3      |
| LAUGHLINE BAYNE & wife . . . . .              | ..       | 1                                          | ..                            | 0      |
| THOMAS WALDEN & wife . . . . .                | 1        | ..                                         | ..                            | 2      |
| BENJ <sup>a</sup> JONES & wife . . . . .      | ..       | ..                                         | ..                            | 1      |
| W <sup>m</sup> CLIGGATT & wife . . . . .      | 1        | 3                                          | 1                             |        |
| LAWRANCE REED & wife . . . . .                | ..       | ..                                         | ..                            | 1      |
| ROBT <sup>t</sup> HEWITT & wife . . . . .     | 1        | 3                                          | ..                            | 13     |
| EDWARD HUNTT & wife . . . . .                 | 3        | ..                                         | ..                            | 5      |
| NATHANIELL BRANKER & wife . . . .             | 1        | ..                                         | ..                            | 5      |

|                                             | children | hired<br>serv <sup>ts</sup><br>& Pren <sup>ts</sup> | bought<br>serv <sup>ts</sup> | Slaves |
|---------------------------------------------|----------|-----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|--------|
| NATHANIELL SMITH & wife . . . .             | 2        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| STEPHEN GASCOYNE Esqr & wife .              | ..       | 7                                                   | 1                            | 0      |
| EDWINE STEED Esqr & wife . . . .            | 2        | 1                                                   | ..                           | 7      |
| BENJ <sup>A</sup> DWEIGHTT & wife . . . . . | 3        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 12     |
| THOMAS REYNOLDSON & wife ..                 | ..       | ..                                                  | 3                            | 3      |
| HENRY STEPBING . . . . .                    | ..       | 3                                                   | ..                           | 1      |
| RICH <sup>D</sup> FORD & wife . . . . .     | 1        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| HENRY HARUEY & wife . . . . .               | ..       | 1                                                   | ..                           | 3      |
| JN <sup>O</sup> FREDERICK & wife . . . . .  | ..       | 6                                                   | ..                           |        |
| THOMAS PARKER . . . . .                     | ..       | 1                                                   | 3                            | 1      |
| JAMES ELY & wife . . . . .                  | 3        | 1                                                   | 1                            | 13     |
| JONATHAN HUTCHINSON . . . . .               | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 5      |
| URSELAH PEA . . . . .                       | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 4      |
| RICH <sup>D</sup> HALL & wife . . . . .     | 3        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 7      |
| W <sup>M</sup> WELDING . . . . .            | 1        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 3      |
| THEOPHILUS BOWDEN . . . . .                 | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| JN <sup>O</sup> LEGARD . . . . .            | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| JN <sup>O</sup> SANDERS & wife . . . . .    | 2        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| STEPHEN CLAY & wife . . . . .               | 1        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| JACOB: MACKERNESS & wife . . . .            | ..       | 2                                                   | ..                           | 4      |
| W <sup>M</sup> SIDNEY & wife . . . . .      | 5        | 3                                                   | ..                           | 7      |
| THOMAS BIFFIN & wife . . . . .              | 2        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |
| RICH <sup>D</sup> BARRETT . . . . .         | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 7      |
| THOMAS ROWSE & wife . . . . .               | ..       | 7                                                   | ..                           | 3      |
| M <sup>RS</sup> TOTHILL . . . . .           | 1        | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| SAMUELL SMARTT & wife . . . . .             | 1        | 2                                                   | ..                           | 13     |
| SUSANAH BEEKE . . . . .                     | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 5      |
| W <sup>M</sup> MICHLEBORNE & wife . . . . . | ..       | 1                                                   | ..                           | 2      |
| JN <sup>O</sup> FISHER . . . . .            | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 1      |
| JACOB: LEGAY sen <sup>r</sup> . . . . .     | 2        | 1                                                   | ..                           | 3      |
| CHRISTOPHER JACSON & wife . . . .           | 1        | 1                                                   | ..                           | 5      |
| W <sup>M</sup> MACKERNESS . . . . .         | 1        | 3                                                   | ..                           | 2      |
| Widd <sup>O</sup> HAYWOOD . . . . .         | ..       | ..                                                  | ..                           | 2      |

|                                          | children | hired<br>seru <sup>11a</sup><br>& Pren <sup>12a</sup> | bought<br>seru <sup>12a</sup> | Slaues |
|------------------------------------------|----------|-------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------|
| EDWARD PRESTTON .....                    | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> BALDWIN .....          | ..       | 1                                                     | ..                            | 7      |
| J <sup>no</sup> TOWNSEND & wife .....    | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 4      |
| J <sup>no</sup> MUNROW & wife .....      | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| J <sup>no</sup> SHROESBERRY & wife ..... | 1        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| J <sup>no</sup> MILLS & wife .....       | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 7      |
| ISAAC ROETT .....                        | ..       | 1                                                     | 1                             | 5      |
| CHARLES LEE & wife .....                 | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| BENJ <sup>a</sup> BIRD & wife .....      | 2        | 1                                                     | ..                            | 1      |
| BASELL DUNKLY & wife .....               | ..       | 1                                                     | ..                            | ..     |
| MARTIN DALLISON & wife .....             | ..       | 2                                                     | ..                            | 6      |
| MARY LISTER .....                        | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| ANNE KEW .....                           | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| KATHRINE WHITEING .....                  | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 2      |
| J <sup>no</sup> HUNTER .....             | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| J <sup>no</sup> SPENCER & wife .....     | 2        | 3                                                     | ..                            | 3      |
| W <sup>m</sup> MAXWELL & wife .....      | 1        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| Doctor RICHARD LAW FORD .....            | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| THOMAS PARRIS & wife .....               | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| EDWARD RAINSFORD .....                   | ..       | 2                                                     | ..                            | 4      |
| SAMUELL DYER .....                       | ..       | 1                                                     | ..                            | 2      |
| EDWARD PEIRESON & wife .....             | 1        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| MARKE NOBLE & wife .....                 | 1        | 1                                                     | ..                            | 4      |
| FRANCIS LOUELL .....                     | ..       | 1                                                     | ..                            | 9      |
| JOHN CHASON & wife .....                 | 2        | 1                                                     | ..                            | ..     |
| W <sup>m</sup> BEALE .....               | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 2      |
| DANIELL JONES .....                      | ..       | 1                                                     | ..                            | 5      |
| PETER SWAINE & wife .....                | 3        | ..                                                    | 1                             | 4      |
| J <sup>no</sup> LADSTON & wife .....     | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 3      |
| ELLINOR WALTER .....                     | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 2      |
| J <sup>no</sup> WILLIAMS & wife .....    | 4        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 2      |
| J <sup>no</sup> LAMPLY & wife .....      | 1        | ..                                                    | ..                            | 1      |
| MARY BUSER .....                         | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                            | 3      |

|                                        | children | hired<br>seruen <sup>ts</sup><br>& Pren <sup>ts</sup> | bought<br>seru <sup>ts</sup> | Slaues |
|----------------------------------------|----------|-------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|--------|
| MARY WILSON .....                      | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                           | I      |
| J <sup>no</sup> RAWLINGS & wife .....  | ..       | ..                                                    | 2                            | I      |
| JAMES MILLER & wife .....              | ..       | I                                                     | ..                           | I      |
| EDWARD FENNEL & wife .....             | I        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 4      |
| JONATHAN TAYLOR & wife .....           | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                           | 3      |
| W <sup>m</sup> SIMMES & wife .....     | I        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 8      |
| ROB <sup>tt</sup> WEBSTER & wife ..... | ..       | ..                                                    | I                            | ..     |
| ROB <sup>tt</sup> PAINE & wife .....   | 6        | I                                                     | I                            | 2      |
| J <sup>no</sup> PAINE & wife .....     | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                           | I      |
| J <sup>no</sup> STEDHAM .....          | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                           | 2      |
| MADAM FITS JAMES .....                 | ..       | ..                                                    | ..                           | 2      |
| THE JEWES                              |          |                                                       |                              |        |
|                                        | Jewes    |                                                       |                              |        |
| JACOB FRANCO NUNES .....               | 4        | ..                                                    | ..                           | I      |
| ARON NAUARO .....                      | 7        | ..                                                    | ..                           | II     |
| ARON BARRUCH .....                     | 5        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 5      |
| PAUL DEUREDE .....                     | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 3      |
| ISAAC PERERA .....                     | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 4      |
| DAUID RALPH DEMEREADO .....            | 3        | ..                                                    | ..                           | II     |
| LEWIS DIAS .....                       | 6        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 8      |
| ABRAHAM QAY .....                      | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 2      |
| ABRAHAM BARRUCH .....                  | 3        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 3      |
| DAUID ISRAELL .....                    | 5        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 3      |
| ANTHONY RODRIGUS .....                 | 3        | ..                                                    | ..                           | IO     |
| ABRAHAM SOUSA .....                    | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 2      |
| LEAH MEDINAH .....                     | 7        |                                                       |                              |        |
| ISACK ABOF .....                       | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | I      |
| ABRAHAM BURGES ARON .....              | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 2      |
| MOSES HAMIAS .....                     | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | I      |
| M <sup>rs</sup> LEAH DECOMPAS .....    | 3        | ..                                                    | ..                           | I      |
| HESTER BAR SIMON .....                 | 5        | ..                                                    | ..                           | I      |
| DANIELL BOYNA .....                    | 3        | ..                                                    | ..                           | II     |
| ABRAHAM LOPES .....                    | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | I      |
| ABR: VALUERDE .....                    | 2        | ..                                                    | ..                           | 4      |



[BARBADOES.]

**A** LIST of Owners and possessors of land Hired Seruants & Apprentices, Bought Seruants & Negroes in y<sup>e</sup> Parish of St. Michael's.\*

|                                                  | acres<br>land | hired<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | bought<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Neg <sup>rs</sup> |
|--------------------------------------------------|---------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------|
| <b>A</b>                                         |               |                             |                              |                   |
| THOMAS ASHENDINE .....                           | 5             | ..                          | ..                           | 3                 |
| BARTHO ALDSWORTH .....                           | 46            | ..                          | ..                           | 16                |
| ANTHONY ANTHONY .....                            | 15            | 1                           | ..                           | 15                |
| CORNELIOUS AUSTRIAN .....                        | 6             | ..                          | ..                           | 6                 |
| ALLIN THOMAS.....                                | 7             | 3                           | ..                           | 10                |
| ALEXANDER ANTOR .....                            | 7             | ..                          | ..                           | 2                 |
| JACOB. ALLEN .....                               | ..            | 1                           | ..                           | 3                 |
| <b>B</b>                                         |               |                             |                              |                   |
|                                                  | Ac'           |                             |                              |                   |
| THEO: BARRADALL .....                            | 4             | ..                          | ..                           | 1                 |
| BORDEN JOSEPH .....                              | 9             | ..                          | ..                           | ..                |
| BONETT EDW <sup>d</sup> PLANT <sup>a</sup> ..... | 88            | 2                           | 1                            | 94                |
| FRANCIS BOND Esq <sup>r</sup> .....              | 160           | 3                           | 5                            | 93                |
| Col <sup>l</sup> W <sup>m</sup> BATE .....       | 125           | 1                           | 1                            | 60                |
| FRANCIS BURTON.....                              | 130           | —                           | —                            | 60                |
| THOMAS BATSON .....                              | 35            | 2                           | 3                            | 20                |
| JN <sup>o</sup> BATTYNE jun <sup>r</sup> .....   | 32            | 1                           | ..                           | 21                |
| JN <sup>o</sup> BOUCHER .....                    | 3             | 2                           | ..                           | 1                 |
| GEORGE BIRKEHEAD .....                           | 8             | 1                           | ..                           | 10                |
| HUGH BRANDON .....                               | 25            | 1                           | —                            | 6                 |
| JN <sup>o</sup> BIRD .....                       | 6             | ..                          | ..                           | 2                 |
| JN <sup>o</sup> BARRON .....                     | 14            | ..                          | ..                           | 6                 |
| HUMPHRY BROGDON .....                            | 10            | ..                          | ..                           | 14                |
| ALLICE BAINES.....                               | 30            | 1                           | 2                            | 16                |
| JN <sup>o</sup> BARNES .....                     | 15            | 1                           | 3                            | 11                |

\* [Totals are given in the original at the end of every page of MS., but are not carried forward; as it is impossible to keep page for page with the MS., we have omitted them altogether, with the exception of the sum-totals at end.]

|                                                  | acres<br>land   | hired<br>serv <sup>ts</sup> | boug <sup>d</sup><br>Ser <sup>ts</sup> | Neg <sup>ro</sup> |
|--------------------------------------------------|-----------------|-----------------------------|----------------------------------------|-------------------|
| W <sup>m</sup> BARRON .....                      | 19              | I                           | ..                                     | 15                |
| W <sup>m</sup> BARNETT.....                      | 15              | ..                          | I                                      | 11                |
| J <sup>no</sup> BRETT .....                      | 4               | ..                          | ..                                     | 5                 |
| JOSEPH BEEDLE.....                               | 8               | ..                          | 3                                      | 4                 |
| W <sup>m</sup> BUSSHEY.....                      | 10              | I                           | ..                                     | 14                |
| J <sup>no</sup> BIGNALL sen <sup>r</sup> .....   | 7               | ..                          | 4                                      | 11                |
| J <sup>no</sup> BIGNALL jun <sup>r</sup> .....   | 10              | I                           | 2                                      | 14                |
| M <sup>rs</sup> BURNELL.....                     | 6               | ..                          | ..                                     | 2                 |
| W <sup>m</sup> BRAGG .....                       | 10              | ..                          | ..                                     | 2                 |
| ALEXANDER BARRAMAN .....                         | 4               | ..                          | ..                                     | 8                 |
| JERREARD BOUCHER .....                           | ..              | ..                          | ..                                     | 3                 |
| PHILLIP BREWSTER .....                           | 5               | ..                          | ..                                     | 3                 |
| CORNELIOUS BRYAN.....                            | 14              | I                           | I                                      | 9                 |
| DANIELL BOYNA .....                              | 10              | I                           | ..                                     | 14                |
| C                                                |                 |                             |                                        |                   |
|                                                  | ac <sup>r</sup> | hired<br>serv <sup>ts</sup> | boug <sup>d</sup><br>Ser <sup>ts</sup> | Slav <sup>e</sup> |
| CAPPS. WILLIAM .....                             | 12              | I                           | ..                                     | 5                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> CRISP sen <sup>r</sup> .....     | 56              | I                           | 2                                      | 7                 |
| ROGER COWLEY Esq <sup>r</sup> .....              | 88              | I                           | 3                                      | 40                |
| W <sup>m</sup> CANNINGS .....                    | 7               | ..                          | ..                                     | 5                 |
| M <sup>rs</sup> COATHER .....                    | 15              | I                           | ..                                     | 8                 |
| THO: CARNOCK <del>Powis</del> <sup>*</sup> ..... | 8               | I                           | ..                                     | 2                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> CHACE.....                       | 60              | I                           | 2                                      | 24                |
| PATICK CARNEY .....                              | 5               | ..                          | ..                                     | I                 |
| KATHRIN CLEANER † .....                          | 20              | I                           | ..                                     | 4                 |
| W <sup>m</sup> CLIGGATT .....                    | 13              | I                           | I                                      | 6                 |
| CHRISTOPHER COALE .....                          | 5               | ..                          | ..                                     | I                 |
| JAMES CISELL .....                               | 22              | I                           | ..                                     | 16                |
| J <sup>no</sup> CLEANER† .....                   | 10              | ..                          | ..                                     | —                 |
| THO: CLARK <del>Cleaver</del> <sup>*</sup> ..... | 20              | ..                          | ..                                     | —                 |
| NICHO. CHANDLER .....                            | 5               | ..                          | ..                                     | —                 |
| HENRY CLEAUER .....                              | 20              | I                           | ..                                     | 3                 |

\* [Thus erased in the original.]

† [So in the original : but see CLEAUER [CLEAVER] at the bottom of the page.]



|                                                    | ac'           | hired<br>seru <sup>ts</sup>              | boug <sup>ts</sup><br>Ser <sup>ts</sup> | Slau <sup>s</sup> |
|----------------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|-------------------|
| THO: COALE .....                                   | 39            | ..                                       | ..                                      | 4                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> CODDRINGTON Esq <sup>r</sup> ..... | 300           | 1                                        | 5                                       | 137               |
| THO. CHILD .....                                   | 7             | 1                                        | ..                                      | 13                |
| BENJ <sup>a</sup> CAIME .....                      | 13            | 2                                        | ..                                      | 8                 |
| W <sup>m</sup> COCKMAN .....                       | 14            | 3                                        | —                                       | 11                |
| GEORGE CLARKE .....                                | 20            | ..                                       | ..                                      | 6                 |
| SYMON COOPER .....                                 | 80            | 3                                        | 2                                       | 26                |
| ALLEX: COACHMAN his Estate ..                      | 8             | ..                                       | ..                                      | ..                |
| HENRY CLARK .....                                  | 8             | ..                                       | ..                                      | ..                |
| CORDIU PAULUS .....                                | ..            | ..                                       | ..                                      | 7                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> CATTLIN .....                      | 5             | ..                                       | ..                                      | ..                |
| BOHAM CARTER .....                                 | 5             | ..                                       | ..                                      | ..                |
| D.                                                 |               |                                          |                                         |                   |
|                                                    | land          | hire <sup>d</sup><br>Seru <sup>ts</sup>  | boug <sup>ts</sup><br>Ser <sup>ts</sup> | Slaues            |
| BENJ <sup>a</sup> DWIGHT .....                     | 25            | 1                                        | ..                                      | 13                |
| DAUIS W <sup>m</sup> .....                         | 101           | 2                                        | ..                                      | 35                |
| DUNIDGE W <sup>m</sup> .....                       | 15            | 1                                        | ..                                      | 4                 |
| THOMAS DRAYTON .....                               | 12            | 1                                        | 1                                       | 7                 |
| JAMES DANEFF .....                                 | 5             | ..                                       | ..                                      | 4                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> DICK .....                         | 5             | ..                                       | ..                                      | 2                 |
| GILES DEBOYCE .....                                | 16            | 1                                        | 2                                       | 7                 |
| DENNIS DOWELL .....                                | 5             | ..                                       | ..                                      | ..                |
| ROGER DUNN .....                                   | 7             | ..                                       | ..                                      | 2                 |
| E                                                  |               |                                          |                                         |                   |
|                                                    | acres<br>land | boug <sup>ts</sup><br>seru <sup>ts</sup> | hired<br>seru <sup>ts</sup>             | Negros            |
| W <sup>m</sup> EMBREE .....                        | 10            | ..                                       | ..                                      | 1                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> ELLIOTT .....                      | 35            | 1                                        | ..                                      | 6                 |
| JAMES ARD .....                                    | 7             | ..                                       | 1                                       | 1                 |
| M <sup>rs</sup> ELLACOTT .....                     | 27            | 1                                        | 2                                       | 6                 |
| LAWRANCE ENGLAND ju <sup>r</sup> .....             | 10            | ..                                       | ..                                      | 3                 |
| SEABORNE EGGINTON .....                            | 2             | ..                                       | ..                                      | 1                 |

|                                                        | acres<br>land             | hired<br>seru <sup>ts</sup> | bough <sup>t</sup><br>seru <sup>ts</sup> | Negroes             |
|--------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------------------|---------------------|
| F.                                                     |                           |                             |                                          |                     |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> FORSTALL .....                       | 294                       | 4                           | 6                                        | 129                 |
| GEORGE FLETCHER .....                                  | 10                        | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                  |
| JN <sup>o</sup> FARMER .....                           | 179                       | 3                           | 5                                        | 93                  |
| HENRY FEAKE .....                                      | 8                         | 1                           | ..                                       | 3                   |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> FIFEILD .....                        | 12                        | ..                          | 1                                        | 8                   |
| JN <sup>o</sup> FOWLER .....                           | 8                         | 1                           | ..                                       | 1                   |
| PHILIP FONSEIRE .....                                  | 25                        | 1                           | 3                                        | 19                  |
| ROGER FAUELL.....                                      |                           |                             |                                          |                     |
| ROB <sup>t</sup> FEAUER .....                          | 10                        | ..                          | ..                                       | 3                   |
| JOANE FULLER .....                                     | 30                        | 1                           | 1                                        | 16                  |
| FRANCIS FROSTT .....                                   | ..                        | ..                          | ..                                       | 7                   |
| G.                                                     |                           |                             |                                          |                     |
| BENJAMIN GRACE .....                                   | 10                        | 1                           | 2                                        | 10                  |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> GAYTON .....                         | 26                        | 1                           | 1                                        | 26                  |
| ELLIZAB: GRITTON .....                                 | 50                        | 1                           | 2                                        | 26                  |
| ELLZ: GOODMAN .....                                    | 10                        | 1                           | ..                                       | 8                   |
| JN <sup>o</sup> GRIGGORY .....                         | 204                       | 1                           | 4                                        | 85                  |
| PETER GODING .....                                     | 7                         | ..                          | ..                                       | 4                   |
| H.                                                     |                           |                             |                                          |                     |
|                                                        | land<br>Ac <sup>t</sup> . | hired<br>seru <sup>ts</sup> | bough <sup>t</sup><br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Neg <sup>rs</sup> : |
| HARRIS JN <sup>o</sup> .....                           | 20                        | 1                           | ..                                       | 6                   |
| HALLETT JN <sup>o</sup> Esq <sup>r</sup> .....         | 220                       | 4                           | 5                                        | 84                  |
| HUTCHINSON JN <sup>o</sup> .....                       | 5                         | ..                          | ..                                       | 5                   |
| HAWKSWORTH JN <sup>o</sup> .....                       | 63                        | 1                           | ..                                       | 18                  |
| SAMIELL HANSON .....                                   | 101                       | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                  |
| RALPH HASSELL .....                                    | 10                        | 1                           | ..                                       | 10                  |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> HOWELL & GUY Esq <sup>rs</sup> ..... | 605                       | 5                           | 20                                       | 405                 |
| SYMON HUNTT dead .....                                 | 40                        | 1                           | ..                                       | 24                  |
| FRANCIS HARDING .....                                  | 10                        | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                  |

|                                    | land<br>Ac'. | hired<br>seru <sup>ts</sup> | boug <sup>ts</sup><br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Neg <sup>rs</sup> |
|------------------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| DANIELL HURLOW .....               | 17           | 1                           | 1                                        | 5                 |
| CHRISTOPHER HOOPER .....           | 25           | 1                           | ..                                       | 10                |
| FRANCIS HALL .....                 | 26           | 1                           | ..                                       | 30                |
| EDWARD HUNTT .....                 | 5            | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                |
| J <sup>no</sup> HAWKSWORTH* .....  | 63           | 1                           | 1                                        | 20                |
| DANIELL HARWOOD .....              | 10           | ..                          | ..                                       | 2                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> HANDY .....        | 56           | 1                           | 2                                        | 49                |
| EDWARD HARDING .....               | 3            | ..                          | ..                                       | 3                 |
| SAMUELL HYATT .....                | 30           | ..                          | ..                                       | 7                 |
| FRANCIS HARDWICK .....             | 10           | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                |
| J <sup>no</sup> HAM .....          | 20           | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> HAMBLIN .....    | 4            | ..                          | ..                                       | 1                 |
| GEORG HARPER .....                 | 20           | 1                           | ..                                       | 10                |
| W <sup>m</sup> HECTHROP .....      | 14           | ..                          | ..                                       | 12                |
| W <sup>m</sup> HEARST .....        | 10           | ..                          | ..                                       | 9                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> HILL .....         | 10           | ..                          | 1                                        | 5                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> HARE .....         | ..           | ..                          | ..                                       | 3                 |
| J <sup>no</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM ..... | 5            | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                |
| RALPH HOLLINSWORTH .....           | 10           | ..                          | ..                                       | 5                 |
| SAMUELL HATHWAY .....              | 10           | ..                          | ..                                       | 5                 |
| I                                  |              |                             |                                          |                   |
|                                    | ac'          | hired<br>seru <sup>ts</sup> | boug.<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup>              | Negroes           |
| JACSON XTOPH: .....                | 11           | 1                           | 2                                        | 28                |
| THOMAS JELLY .....                 | 200          | 3                           | 10                                       | 70                |
| J <sup>no</sup> JEFFERRES .....    | 5            | 2                           | —                                        | 4                 |
| ALEX JENNISON .....                | 3            | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                |
| J <sup>no</sup> JOHNSON .....      | 6            | ..                          | ..                                       | ..                |
| W <sup>m</sup> JACOBS .....        | ..           | ..                          | ..                                       | 3                 |
| K.                                 |              |                             |                                          |                   |
| HUMRY KENTT .....                  | 52           | 1                           | 1                                        | 17                |

\* [This name will also be found six lines from the bottom in p. 454 ; the number of servants, however, is different.]

|                                  | ac' | hired<br>seru <sup>ts</sup> | boug <sup>t</sup><br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Negroes |
|----------------------------------|-----|-----------------------------|-----------------------------------------|---------|
| L                                |     |                             |                                         |         |
| LEER THOMAS .....                | 234 | 2                           | 18                                      | 160     |
| ROGER LOUELL.....                | 13  | ..                          | ..                                      | 5       |
| XTOPHER LYNE .....               | 53  | ..                          | ..                                      | ..      |
| PHILLIP LANCASTER .....          | 50  | 1                           | 2                                       | 25      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> LEDRA.....       | 27  | ..                          | ..                                      | 7       |
| W <sup>m</sup> LITTON .....      | 4   | ..                          | ..                                      | 3       |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> LAYTON .....   | 50  | 1                           | 2                                       | 27      |
| M <sup>rs</sup> LUCOMB .....     | 9   | ..                          | ..                                      | 6       |
| NICHOLAS LANGWORTHY .....        | 12  | ..                          | ..                                      | 11      |
| GEORGER LILLINGTON .....         | 32  | ..                          | ..                                      | ..      |
| M <sup>rs</sup> LOUELL .....     | 7   | 1                           | ..                                      | 27      |
| THOMAS LINKS.....                | 6   | ..                          | ..                                      | 12      |
| THOMAS LUCOMB .....              | 9   | ..                          | ..                                      | 5       |
| M                                |     |                             |                                         |         |
| MORRIS THOMAS .....              | 144 | 3                           | ..                                      | 100     |
| EUAN MORGAN.....                 | 140 | 2                           | 3                                       | 72      |
| GABRIEL MARTIN .....             | 10  | ..                          | ..                                      | 5       |
| W <sup>m</sup> MARCHALL .....    | 180 | 1                           | 2                                       | 52      |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> MORRIS .....   | 35  | 1                           | 1                                       | 12      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> MACKLAIRE .....  | 6   | ..                          | ..                                      | 6       |
| W <sup>m</sup> MURRELL .....     | 11  | ..                          | ..                                      | 8       |
| M <sup>rs</sup> MULLINAX .....   | 7   | ..                          | ..                                      | 3       |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> MULLINAX ..... | 9   | ..                          | ..                                      | 5       |
| ANTHONY MICHELL.....             | 5   | 1                           | ..                                      | 4       |
| BRYAN MURPHE .....               | 9   | 3                           | ..                                      | 14      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> MURROW.....      | 3   | ..                          | ..                                      | 3       |
| JN <sup>o</sup> MURRELL .....    | ..  | ..                          | ..                                      | 2       |
| N.                               |     |                             |                                         |         |
| NEALE THO: .....                 | 50  | 2                           | 1                                       | 16      |

|                                  | ac' |    |    |    |
|----------------------------------|-----|----|----|----|
| O                                |     |    |    |    |
| SAMELL OSBORNE.....              | 40  | 0  | 1  | 33 |
| THOMAS ODIARNE .....             | 101 | 1  | .. | 17 |
| FRANCIS OAKLEY .....             | 6   | .. | .. | .. |
| JN <sup>o</sup> ODELL.....       | 5   | .. | .. | 2  |
| P                                |     |    |    |    |
| NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX .....          | 230 | 2  | 6  | 76 |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> PEARCE .....   | 15  | .. | .. | 80 |
| THOMAS PILGRIM .....             | 20  | 1  | .. | 34 |
| EDWARD PARRIS .....              | 35  | 1  | .. | 12 |
| JN <sup>o</sup> PIGGOTT .....    | 5   | .. | .. | 1  |
| M <sup>rs</sup> PANTON .....     | 3   | .. | .. | 3  |
| GEORGE PARRIS .....              | 32  | 1  | .. | 23 |
| ADRIAN PAILY .....               | 5   | .. | .. | 1  |
| Widd <sup>o</sup> PIRKINS .....  | 16  | .. | .. | 6  |
| JN <sup>o</sup> PERRIMAN .....   | 7   | .. | .. | .. |
| JOB PERRIDGE .....               | 7   | .. | .. | 4  |
| SAMUELL PERRY .....              | 4   | .. | .. | 7  |
| HENRY PRICE .....                | 5   | .. | .. | .. |
| JN <sup>o</sup> PLUMLEY .....    | 15  | 1  | .. | 6  |
| JN <sup>o</sup> POLLARD .....    | 5   | .. | .. | .. |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> POLLARD .....  | 3   | .. | .. | .. |
| R                                |     |    |    |    |
| EDWARD RUNDALL .....             | 11  | 1  | .. | 16 |
| ANNE ROWE .....                  | 22  | .. | .. | 3  |
| RICH <sup>d</sup> ROBINSON ..... | 12  | 0  | .. | 3  |
| W <sup>m</sup> ROBINSON .....    | 186 | 2  | 3  | 76 |
| THOMAS REYNOLDS .....            | 28  | .. | .. | 12 |
| ISACC ROETT.....                 | 5   | .. | .. | .. |

|                                               | land<br>ac' | hired<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | bought<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Negroes |
|-----------------------------------------------|-------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|---------|
| <b>S</b>                                      |             |                             |                              |         |
| BARNARD SHENKINGH .....                       | 10          | ..                          | ..                           | ..      |
| JN <sup>o</sup> STRODE .....                  | 50          | 1                           | 2                            | 40      |
| M <sup>rs</sup> STANLY .....                  | 10          | ..                          | ..                           | 4       |
| BENJ <sup>a</sup> SCOTT .....                 | 10          | ..                          | ..                           | ..      |
| SIMMONS PHILL. ....                           | 39          | ..                          | ..                           | 18      |
| M <sup>rs</sup> SPENSWICK .....               | 30          | 1                           | ..                           | 22      |
| SIMMONS PHILLIP* .....                        | 39          | ..                          | ..                           | 18      |
| STEEDE EDWYNE Esq <sup>r</sup> .....          | 12          | 2                           | ..                           | 30      |
| Cap <sup>t</sup> JN <sup>o</sup> SUTTON ..... | 129         | 1                           | 3                            | 105     |
| ALICE SMITH .....                             | 12          | ..                          | ..                           | 6       |
| JN <sup>o</sup> SPRINGHAM .....               | 22          | 1                           | ..                           | 28      |
| JOSEPH SALMON .....                           | 10          | 1                           | ..                           | 12      |
| ALLEX: SINKLAIRE .....                        | 10          | 1                           | ..                           | 7       |
| RICH <sup>p</sup> SWEETING .....              | 19          | 1                           | ..                           | 8       |
| <b>T</b>                                      |             |                             |                              |         |
| TURPIN HENRY Sen <sup>r</sup> .....           | 10          | ..                          | ..                           | 3       |
| TUDAR RICHARD .....                           | 8           | ..                          | ..                           | ..      |
| ALLEX TAGGARTT .....                          | 4           | ..                          | ..                           | 2       |
| FRANCIS TURTON.....                           | 25          | ..                          | ..                           | 3       |
| XTOPHER TERRY .....                           | 12          | ..                          | ..                           | 3       |
| Widdo TWINE .....                             | 10          | ..                          | ..                           | 6       |
| GEORGE TYRWHITT .....                         | 49          | 1                           | 2                            | 33      |
| ROGER THOMAS .....                            | 5           | 3                           | ..                           | 4       |
| HERCULOUS TYRWILL.....                        | 5           | ..                          | ..                           | 4       |
| HENRY TURPIN jun <sup>r</sup> .....           | 7           | ..                          | ..                           | 5       |
| DAUID THOMAS .....                            | 4           | ..                          | ..                           | 4       |
| PHILL. TROWELL .....                          | 9           | ..                          | ..                           | ..      |

|                                      | ac' |    |    |    |
|--------------------------------------|-----|----|----|----|
| W                                    |     |    |    |    |
| WILLIS JN <sup>o</sup> .....         | 5   | I  | .. | 5  |
| WARREN JOSEPH .....                  | 6   | I  | .. | 14 |
| FRANCIS WOOD.....                    | 10  | .. | .. | 10 |
| W <sup>m</sup> WELDING .....         | 10  | .. | .. | .. |
| W <sup>m</sup> WITHINGTON .....      | 20  | .. | .. | 9  |
| MARY WATERS .....                    | 15  | I  | .. | 9  |
| JN <sup>o</sup> WILLOUGHBY.....      | 5   | .. | .. | .. |
| GEORGE WALTON.....                   | 30  | .. | .. | 6  |
| GEORGE WILLOUGHBY.....               | 26  | .. | I  | 8  |
| SAMUELL WARNER .....                 | 10  | .. | .. | 8  |
| JN <sup>o</sup> WILLIAMS .....       | ..  | .. | .. | 2  |
| DAUID WELCH .....                    | 5   | .. | .. | .. |
| NATH: WHITE .....                    | 13  | I  | .. | 13 |
| BRIDGET FERRELL ( <i>sic</i> ) ..... | 5   | .. | .. | .. |
| Y                                    |     |    |    |    |
| JOHN YOUNG.....                      | 40  | I  | .. | 13 |
|                                      | *   |    |    |    |

Tot. of Inhabitants..... 225.  
 Total of Acres..... 7063.  
 Total of Serv<sup>ts</sup>..... 303.  
 Total of Negro's ..... 3746.

\* [There are 227 names entered, but 2 have been entered twice, viz. HAWKSWORTH and SIMMONS.]

## [BARBADOES.]

| Masters & mistresses names y <sup>r</sup> are Owners of Land in the Parish of S <sup>t</sup> Georges in y <sup>e</sup> Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excellency S <sup>r</sup> Jonathan Atkins K <sup>t</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 23 <sup>th</sup> Day of December: 1679 | Number of Acres | Number of White Seruants | Number of Negroes |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|-------------------|
| ROBERT DAUERS Esq <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 305             | 8                        | 200               |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT DAUERS Junio <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 47              | ..                       | ..                |
| M <sup>r</sup> JAMES ROBINSON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 6               | 2                        | 1                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN ROBINSON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 12              | ..                       | 4                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM DAUIS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 10              | 1                        | 10                |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN KOKER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | ..              | ..                       | 5                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS BROWNE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | ..              | ..                       | 3                 |
| M <sup>rs</sup> SARAH HORSWOOD .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | ..              | ..                       | 4                 |
| M <sup>rs</sup> MARGARET ROE.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 40              | ..                       | 6                 |
| M <sup>s</sup> ELLINOR BOWDLER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | ..              | ..                       | 2                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOB: LULLMAN .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 6               | ..                       | 2                 |
| EDWARD PYE Esq <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 400             | ..                       | 190               |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS PROTHERS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 55              | ..                       | 15                |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM CATLINE.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | ..              | ..                       | 5                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> HENRY EUANS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 106             | ..                       | 42                |
| M <sup>rs</sup> FRANCIS HOLDIP .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 19              | ..                       | 9                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN HOLDIP .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | ..              | ..                       | 7                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> BRIAN BLACKMAN .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 10              | 1                        | 10                |
| M <sup>r</sup> FRAN: SMITH Jujo <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 6               | ..                       | 18                |
| M <sup>r</sup> MILES TOPPIN.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 30              | ..                       | 38                |
| M <sup>r</sup> HENRY BURRELL .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 15              | ..                       | 3                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> MICHAELL WEYLY .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 10              | ..                       | 10                |
| M <sup>r</sup> FRAN: BELL.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 12              | ..                       | 8                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN JEMOT .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 8               | ..                       | 5                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> HENRY EASTWICK .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 50              | 1                        | 37                |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN GOLDINGHAM .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 118             | ..                       | 76                |
| M <sup>r</sup> RICHARD EASTWICK .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 40              | ..                       | 20                |



PARISH REGISTERS.

| Masters & mistresses names y, are owners of Land in the Parish of S <sup>t</sup> Georges in y <sup>e</sup> Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excellency S <sup>r</sup> Jonathan Atkins K <sup>t</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 23 <sup>th</sup> Day of December: 1679 | Number of Acres | Number of White Seruants | Number of Negroes |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|-------------------|
| Mr MARMADUKE NICHOLAS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 30              | ..                       | 13                |
| Mr FRAN: BOND .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 105             | 1                        | 60                |
| Mr JOHN GIBBONS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 7               | ..                       | 3                 |
| Mr EDWARD CLEYPOLLE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 325             | 12                       | 86                |
| Mr RICHARD SUTTON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 106             | 5                        | 60                |
| Mr GEORGE BRIGGS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 140             | 1                        | 64                |
| Mr JOHN BATTINE Senjo <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 172             | 1                        | 81                |
| Mr SAMUELL WEBB .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | ..              | ..                       | 1                 |
| Mr THOMAS BLACKMAN .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | ..              | 1                        | 1                 |
| The Lady ANN WILLOUGHBY ....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 317             | ..                       | 160               |
| Mr SAMUELL COWARD.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 20              | ..                       | 4                 |
| Mrs GRACE SILUESTER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 515             | 10                       | 220               |
| Mr THO: WILBRAHAM .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 20              | ..                       | 6                 |
| Mr HENRY HARDING .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 95              | ..                       | 54                |
| Coll <sup>o</sup> XTOPHER LINE & Sonn.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 272             | ..                       | ..                |
| Mr WALTER CHAMELL .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 33              | ..                       | 27                |
| Mrs MARTHA ALT.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 36              | 1                        | 22                |
| Mr JOHN WILKINS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 40              | ..                       | 8                 |
| Mr JOSEPH MILES .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | ..              | 2                        | 6                 |
| Mr JOSEPH ROBINSON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 5               | 1                        | 3                 |
| Majo <sup>r</sup> PAULE LYTE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 235             | 8                        | 120               |
| cap <sup>t</sup> JOHN COUSSINS.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 70              | 1                        | 50                |
| Mr JOHN COUSSINS Senjo <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 60              | ..                       | 50                |
| Mr WILLIAM SNIPE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | ..              | ..                       | 4                 |
| Mr LATYMORE RICHARDS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 12              | ..                       | 8                 |
| Mr SAMUELL SEDGWICK .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 12              | ..                       | 5                 |
| Mr JOHN SEDGWICK.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 10              | ..                       | 5                 |
| Mr JOHN LAHANE.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 10              | ..                       | 4                 |
| Mr PHILLIP FUSHEIR .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 7               | ..                       | 3                 |
| Mr WILLIAM WEAUER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 100             | ..                       | 30                |
| Mrs MARY RIDGWAY.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 39              | ..                       | 5                 |

## PARISH REGISTERS.

| Masters & M <sup>rs</sup> : names that are owners of Land in y <sup>e</sup> Parish of S <sup>t</sup> Georges in The Island of Barbados Taken by the Command of His Excellency S <sup>r</sup> Jonathan Atkins K <sup>t</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 23 <sup>th</sup> December 1679— | Number of Acres | Number of White Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Number of Negroes |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|
| M <sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH BARNES .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 57              | ..                                 | 40                |
| M <sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH WOLUERSTONE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 20              | ..                                 | 6                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN PRICE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 10              | ..                                 | 1                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOSEPH RIDGWAY .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 40              | ..                                 | 6                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> EDWARD ROBERT'S .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 10              | ..                                 | 7                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BRADSHAW .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 10              | ..                                 | 8                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT CUSTIS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 10              | ..                                 | 7                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> RICHARD LINTOTT .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 144             | 2                                  | 60                |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM SAPSTER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 46              | ..                                 | 14                |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN MARSHALL .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | ..              | ..                                 | 2                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> HENRY GORGES .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 125             | ..                                 | 58                |
| M <sup>r</sup> BENJA MIDDLETON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 379             | ..                                 | 130               |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN WILTSHEIR .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 140             | ..                                 | 43                |
| M <sup>r</sup> BASILL DIXWELL .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 37              | ..                                 | 19                |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM GREENE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 100             | ..                                 | 42                |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT HOOPER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 219             | 2                                  | 117               |
| M <sup>r</sup> RICHARD SALTER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 217             | 4                                  | 120               |
| M <sup>r</sup> SAMUELL HANSON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 57              | 6                                  | 105               |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM HARMER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 32              | 1                                  | 12                |
| M <sup>r</sup> SAMUELL WARNER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 4               | ..                                 | 16                |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN BATTINE Jujo <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 190             | 5                                  | 80                |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN TULL .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 10              | ..                                 | 8                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> DAUID MORGAN .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 20              | ..                                 | 19                |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS GUNSTONE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 165             | 1                                  | 42                |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN RENNEY .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 15              | ..                                 | 8                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM HARRIS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 29              | ..                                 | 2                 |
| M <sup>r</sup> GABRILL DEANE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 22              | ..                                 | 14                |
| M <sup>r</sup> GEORGE KEYSER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 104             | 1                                  | 42                |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN MORECOTT .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 55              | ..                                 | 27                |
| M <sup>r</sup> BARNES Widdoe .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 15              | ..                                 | 13                |
| M <sup>r</sup> RICHARD BRITLAND .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 25              | ..                                 | 19                |

| Masters & mistresses Names y, are owners of<br>Land in y <sup>e</sup> Parish of S <sup>t</sup> Georges in y <sup>e</sup> Island<br>of Barbados taken by the command of his Ex-<br>cellency S, Jonathan Atkins K <sup>t</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 23 <sup>th</sup> Decem-<br>ber<br>—1679— | Number of<br>Acres | Number of<br>White<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Number of<br>Negroes |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------------------|----------------------|
| M <sup>r</sup> GEORGE WILLSON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 16                 | 2                                        | 7                    |
| M <sup>r</sup> JAMES BUTLER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | ..                 | 1                                        | 3                    |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS LEARE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 127                | 1                                        | 75                   |
| S <sup>r</sup> PETER LEARE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 336                | 8                                        | 123                  |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS BATTSON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 110                | 4                                        | 75                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> SAMUELL PALMER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 70                 | ..                                       | 35                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> CHARLES BUTTALL .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 48                 | 1                                        | 44                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> GEORGE GREENE his Plantā ....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 258                | ..                                       | 52                   |
| Collonell HEN: DRAX .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 705                | 7                                        | 327                  |
| WILLIAM BULKELY Esq <sup>r</sup> & his sonn..                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 380                | 2                                        | 174                  |
| SAMUELL HUSBANTS Esq <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 420                | 3                                        | 220                  |
| M <sup>r</sup> THO: WILTSHEIR Deceased ....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 180                | 3                                        | 93                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> JAMES BUTT & MARY MIDDLE-<br>TON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 42                 | ..                                       | 2                    |
| M <sup>r</sup> SAM: SMITH.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 26                 | ..                                       | 6                    |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN WHEELER .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 20                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT RICH .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 40                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> JONATHAN ANDREWES .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 37                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> PEIRSE POOR .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 9                  | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>rs</sup> . APPLEWHITE Widdoe .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 169                | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>rs</sup> BOOTH Widdoe .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 10                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN RENNEY Jujo <sup>r</sup> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 7                  | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN ROBINS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 7                  | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN ELLIOTT .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 10                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS BENDISH .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 72                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN EVANS .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 10                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> DARBY MACKONE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 7                  | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM CLARKE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 6                  | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> MICHAELL POORE .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 6                  | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> ANTHO: LORD.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 6                  | ..                                       | ..                   |

| Master & mistreses Names y <sup>t</sup> are owners of<br>Land in y <sup>e</sup> Parish of S <sup>t</sup> Georges in y <sup>e</sup> Island of<br>Barbados taken by the command of his Excel-<br>lency S <sup>r</sup> Jonathan Atkins K <sup>t</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 23 <sup>th</sup> December<br>—1679— | Number of<br>Acres | Number of<br>White<br>Seru <sup>ts</sup> | Number of<br>Negroes |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------------------|----------------------|
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT DAWSON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 15                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| M <sup>r</sup> BITLER & COLETON .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 15                 | ..                                       | ..                   |
| Sume Totall .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 9569               | 111                                      | 4316                 |

Baptized in The aboue S<sup>d</sup>  
pish p the Register Booke }  
from y<sup>e</sup> 25 march 78: to y<sup>e</sup> } 36  
29: 7<sup>ber</sup> 1679 .....

Buried in S<sup>d</sup> Parish in y<sup>t</sup>  
time..... 66

p J<sup>no</sup> COUSSINS & PAULE LYTE, Church Wardens


(In-dorso

Accot of Inhabitants 122  
Land &c in the parish  
of S<sup>t</sup> George.

Rec<sup>d</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> June 1680.

BARBADOS.

BAPTISMES.

 CHILDREN BAPTIZED in the parish of St Georges from  
march the 25<sup>th</sup>. 1678. till September y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1679

MILES y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of MILES TUPPIN: . . . .baptized . . . . .<sup>d</sup>Aprill—01—78  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN PITTS . . . . .baptized . . . . .Aprill—04—  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of LAWLAND CLAREE ..baptized . . . . .Aprill—12—  
 JDETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of JOHN ROBBISON ..baptized . . . . .May—30—  
 ANNE y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of MICHAEL PORE; .. baptiz'd . . . . .July—06—  
 MARY, & ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughters of THOMAS WHITE .. July—18—  
 SAMUEL, y<sup>e</sup> Sonne [sic] of JAMES DOWNING. . baptiz'd .. July—21—  
 SARAH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of MARMADUKE NICOLLS. . baptiz'd .. July—26—  
 GEORGE y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN SEDGEWICKE . . . .baptized .. July—30—  
 ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of WILLIAM GREENE, baptized August—07—  
 ANNE y<sup>e</sup> daughter of MATTHEW JENNINS . . . .baptized august—25—  
 PAUL y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of PAUL LYTE . . . . .baptized august—31—  
 HENRY y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of DANIEL GUNNE . . . . .baptized ..7ber.—14—  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of EDWARD MORGAN . . . . .baptized..7ber.—22—  
 MARGARET y<sup>e</sup> daughter of GEORGE KEYZAR . . . . .8ber—03—  
 SAMUEL y<sup>e</sup> Son of BONAVENTURE JELLFES baptized . . . .8ber—13—  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN WHITING baptized . . . . .8ber—25—  
 THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN DOLLSTAN baptized . . . . .8ber—31—  
 HESTER y<sup>e</sup> daughter of ALEXANDER CROOKSHANK . . . .9ber—03—  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of WILLIAM ALLEN baptized . . . . .9ber—24—  
 HENRY y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN GOULDINGHAM . . . . .xber—04—  
 ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of ANNE REES widdow . . . . .xber—06—  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of ROBERT PART baptized . . . . .xber—09—  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN BRADFORD baptized . . . . .January—26—<sup>78</sup>  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN JEMMOT baptized . . . . .february—19—<sup>9</sup>  
 ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> daughter of CHARLES SAWYERS . . . . .march—06

---

|                                                       |          |               |
|-------------------------------------------------------|----------|---------------|
| SARAH y <sup>e</sup> daughter of EDWARD GIBBS         | baptized | March—21—     |
| GEORGE y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN FORTS             | baptized | April 23—1679 |
| BENJAMIN y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of Widdow WHITEHEAD     |          | April—25—     |
| NATHANIEL y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of HENRY HOLLING       | baptized | June—10—      |
| WILLIAM y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of JONATHAN ANDREWS      | baptized | June—15—      |
| ELIZABETH the daughter of JOHN HANBY                  | baptized | July—20—      |
| MARGARETTE y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of MARGARETTE NICOLLS |          | July—22—      |
| RICHARD y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN TULLIS           | baptized | July—24—      |
| JOHN y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN INGLE               | baptized | July—27—      |
| WILLIAM y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of MILES TAPPIN          | baptized | July—15—      |

---

Copied out of y<sup>e</sup> register- by m<sup>r</sup> DANIEL DYKE Cleric  
 booke for y<sup>e</sup> parish of St Georges—  
 in y<sup>e</sup> Island of Barbadoes. December y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1679.

**BARRADOS.**

**B**URIALLS in y<sup>e</sup> parish of S. Georges from y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> of March: 1678.  
 until y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> September 1679.

**BURIALLS**

|                                                     |        |               |
|-----------------------------------------------------|--------|---------------|
| JOHN y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of LAWLAND CLARKE         | buried | April—14—1678 |
| WILLIAM FLEWMAN                                     | buried | May—12—       |
| THOMAS y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of BARBARA STEELE       | buried | May—31—       |
| SARAH y <sup>e</sup> Wife of WILLIAM DAVIS          | buried | June—13—      |
| JOHN BOUTH                                          | buried | June—14—      |
| JOHN y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of THOMAS NEALE           | buried | July—07—      |
| ANNE y <sup>e</sup> daughter of MICHAEL PARE        | buried | July—07—      |
| SARAH y <sup>e</sup> daughter of MARGARETTE NICOLLS |        | august—01—    |
| RICHARD LADON'S daughter                            | buried | august—05—    |
| NICHOLAS WILLSON                                    | buried | august—26—    |

|                                                           | Burials                                           |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|
| WILLIAM y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN PALMER .....         | buried.....7ber—07—                               |
| THOMAS WILTSHEIR Junio <sup>r</sup> .....                 | buried.....7ber—19—                               |
| JOYCE WILLIAMS.....                                       | buried.....7ber—20—                               |
| AMY y <sup>e</sup> Wife of WILLIAM BRETTLAND .....        | buried.....7ber—28—                               |
| AMY y <sup>e</sup> Wife of THOMAS BROOKMAN .....          | buried.....8ber—07—                               |
| ELIZABETH y <sup>e</sup> daughter of WILLIAM GREENE ..... | buried.. ...8ber—09—                              |
| ROBERT QUARREE* .....                                     | buried.....8ber—14—                               |
| RICHARD HARRIS .....                                      | buried.....8ber—25—                               |
| JOHN WHITING .....                                        | buried.....8ber—28—                               |
| JAMES y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of JOHN HOLMAN .....           | buried.....8ber—29—                               |
| WILLIAM y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of WILLIAM MATTHEWES, .....  | buried.....8ber—30—                               |
| ELIZABETH JONES .....                                     | 9ber—02—                                          |
| NATHAN MORRIS .....                                       | 9ber—11—                                          |
| ROBERT HOSKINS .....                                      | buried.....9ber—20—                               |
| CHARLES y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of CHARLES CHEVNY .....      | buried.....xber—17—                               |
| ANNE y <sup>e</sup> Wife of JAMES GAD .....               | buried.....xber—28—                               |
| THOMAS WILTSHEIR Senio <sup>r</sup> .....                 | buried.....xber—31—                               |
| BRIDGET y <sup>e</sup> daughter of EDWARD MORRIS .....    | buried...January—04— <sup>1678</sup> <sub>9</sub> |
| PETER LITTLEWOOD.....                                     | buried...January—30—                              |
| RICHARD POSSLET ..                                        | buried...January—30—                              |
| BRIDGET y <sup>e</sup> wife of WILLIAM SAPSTER.....       | buried February—01—                               |
| ROSE y <sup>e</sup> daughter of ROBERT GRAVES .....       | buried.....Febr—02—                               |
| MATTHEW MACKLOND .....                                    | buried.....Febr—09—                               |
| JOHN CRAGE .....                                          | buried.....Febr—12—                               |
| DANIEL MORTON .....                                       | buried... ..Febr—28—                              |
| SARAH y <sup>e</sup> wife of JOHN WEAVER .....            | buried... march—02—                               |
| RICHARD FOOT .....                                        | buried... march—19—                               |
| MOSES NASEBY .....                                        | buried...March—27—1679                            |
| SAMUELL BROOKES .....                                     | buried...Aprill—03—1679                           |
| JOHN TEENE .....                                          | buried...Aprill—04—                               |
| MARY GRAVES .....                                         | buried...Aprill—16—                               |
| PEIRCE PORE .....                                         | buried...Aprill—17—                               |
| GEORGE NICE .....                                         | buried.....May—02—                                |

\* [The first letter in the MS. is blotted, but I do not think there can be much doubt as to the name.]

|                                                         | Burials                 |
|---------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| PETER MORE .....                                        | buried..... May-04-1679 |
| THOMAS COLTON.....                                      | buried..... May-05-     |
| MARY y <sup>e</sup> Daughter of SAMUEL BOYS .....       | May-06-                 |
| ALEXANDER BUCKLE.....                                   | buried..... May-07-     |
| CHARLES ANDREWES.....                                   | buried..... May-22-     |
| JOHN HOLLOWELL.....                                     | buried..... June-05-    |
| BENJAMIN WOLVERSTON .....                               | buried..... June-11-    |
| TEAGE ONAN .....                                        | buried..... June-14-    |
| HENRY JONES.....                                        | buried..... June-24-    |
| FRANCES y <sup>e</sup> Wife of OLIVER COTTOM .....      | buried..... July-01-    |
| ABIGAIL y <sup>e</sup> daughter of EDWARD CLAYPOLE..... | July-16-                |
| JANE y <sup>e</sup> daughter of WILLIAM AVERY .....     | July-25-                |
| MARGARET y <sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN PRICE .....        | July-28-                |
| GEORGE y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of BARBARY STEELE .....     | buried..... July-31-    |
| JOHN y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of RICHARD HARLOW.....        | buried... august-10-    |
| MARY y <sup>e</sup> daughter of THOMAS READ .....       | buried... august-11-    |
| MARTHA y <sup>e</sup> wife of ANGUIS BANES .....        | buried... august-12-    |
| WILLIAM DAVIS .....                                     | buried... august-25-    |
| LAWRENCE y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of THOMAS WILTSHEIR       |                         |
| Junior, decaed .....                                    | buried.....7ber. 03-    |
| BENJAMIN y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of THOMAS WILTSHEIR       |                         |
| junior decaed .....                                     | buried.....7ber-06-     |
| WILLIAM CRAFTS .....                                    | buried.....7ber-07.-    |
| SAMUEL y <sup>e</sup> Sonne of BONAVENTURE JELLFES      | buried.....7ber-23-     |
| MARY y <sup>e</sup> Daughter of ROBERT PART .....       | buried.....7ber-23-     |

(66)

Coppied out of y<sup>e</sup> register-                      December y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
 booke for y<sup>e</sup> parish of St Georges.              1679.  
 in y<sup>e</sup> Island of Barbados.                              p<sup>r</sup>. me DANIEL DYKE Cleric.

[endorsed]      BARBADOS

Accot of Christnings.    36.

Burials.....              66.

in the Parish of  
St. George.Rec<sup>d</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> June. 1680.



List of the Masters & Mistresses names with what Lands & Seruants & negrees they haue, & Asoe what Christenings & Burialls hath been in the Parish of St. Andrews.

| Masters & Mistris names                | Acres of Land | Seruants | Negroes: | Christnings      | Burialls:   |
|----------------------------------------|---------------|----------|----------|------------------|-------------|
| Leut <sup>t</sup> BASSILL GIBBES ..... | 130           | 2: men   | 045      | one MARY         | 1: man      |
| JOHN FOORD Esq <sup>r</sup> : .....    | 280           | 4: men   | 120      | one ELIZ: BURGES | 4: men      |
| Cap <sup>m</sup> JOHN GIBBES .....     | 200           | 1: man   | 093      | .....            | 2: Children |
| THOMAS LEAKE Esq <sup>r</sup> .....    | 150           | .....    | 060      | .....            | .....       |
| Mr RICHARD EDWARDS .....               | 30            | .....    | 031      | one SARAH        | 1: SARAH    |
| Cap <sup>m</sup> ABBLL* ALLEYNE .....  | 316           | 1: man   | 115      | .....            | 1: man      |
| Cap <sup>m</sup> SAMUELL WOODWORD ..   | 120           | .....    | 046      | .....            | .....       |
| Mr JOHN HOULDER .....                  | 57            | .....    | 041      | .....            | 3: men      |
| The Widdow HUTCHINS .....              | 10            | .....    | 003      | .....            | .....       |
| Mr JOHN SWANN .....                    | 42            | .....    | 014      | .....            | .....       |
| Mr SAMUELL AUSTEN .....                | 6             | .....    | 002      | .....            | .....       |
| JOHN BODEN Esq <sup>r</sup> .....      | 250           | 12:men   | 143      | .....            | 1: man      |
| Mr RICHARD MORRIS .....                | 115           | 1:man    | 035      | .....            | .....       |
| Mr EDWARD JORDAN .....                 | 28            | .....    | 010      | .....            | 2:          |
| THOMAS RICHARDS .....                  | 12            | .....    | 008      | .....            | 1:          |
| Docto <sup>r</sup> EDWARD LAMMY .....  | 14            | .....    | 005      | .....            | .....       |
| Mrs MARTHA HAMERLY .....               | 86            | .....    | 019      | .....            | 2:          |
| Mr GEORGE HURST .....                  | 110           | 1: man   | 040      | .....            | .....       |
| JOHN SAVERY .....                      | 53            | .....    | .....    | .....            | .....       |
| Mr WILLIAM HAWKSWORTH ..               | 18            | .....    | 006      | .....            | .....       |
| Cap <sup>m</sup> TYMOTHY THORNHILL ..  | 170           | 1: man   | 150      | .....            | 3: men      |
| Mrs ANNE JOHNSTON .....                | 105           | .....    | 041      | .....            | 3: men      |
| L <sup>t</sup> CHARLES SANDIFORD ..... | 15            | .....    | 004      | one RICHARD      | .....       |
| L <sup>t</sup> WILLIAM HALL .....      | 40            | .....    | 009      | one ANNE         | .....       |
| Cap <sup>m</sup> ARCHIBALD JOHNSTON .. | 60            | 3: men   | 036      | two Sonns        | 1: boy      |
| Mr W <sup>m</sup> DOTTEN .....         | 109           | 3: men   | 60       | .....            | .....       |

\* [?ABELL.]

## PARISH REGISTERS.

| Masters & mistris names                     | Acres<br>of<br>Land | Servants: | Negroes: | Christnings | Burials: |
|---------------------------------------------|---------------------|-----------|----------|-------------|----------|
| L <sup>t</sup> JOHN SANDIFORD .....         | 75                  | 1: man    | 033      |             |          |
| Docto <sup>r</sup> JOHN HAYWARD .....       | 30                  | .....     | 006      | .....       | 1: Boy   |
| JOHN SOMERHAIES Esq <sup>r</sup> .....      | 140                 | 2: men    | 051      | one ANNE    | 1: Girle |
| JOHN MERRICK Esq <sup>r</sup> .....         | 266                 | 6: men    | 167      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> ALLEXANDER BARTLETT ..       | 12                  | .....     | 006      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN JEPHSON .....           | 10                  | .....     | 003      |             |          |
| WILLIAM ROACH .....                         | 4                   | .....     | 001      | .....       | 1: Boy   |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN BURGES .....            | 40                  | .....     | 016      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> DAVID SMITH .....            | 6                   | .....     |          |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> STEPHEN SMITH.....           | 50                  | .....     | 008      |             |          |
| M <sup>rs</sup> MARY COBHAM .....           | 87                  | 2: ....   | 26       | .....       | 2:       |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT HAYTE .....           | 18                  | .....     | 005      |             |          |
| Doctor STEPHEN GIBBES.....                  | 28                  | .....     | 014      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> HUGH WILLIAMS .....          | 10                  | .....     | 005      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS BROOKES .....         | 12                  | .....     | 021      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> RAWLINGS..... | 9                   | .....     | 004      |             |          |
| The Widdow ELLICOTT .....                   | 86                  | .....     | 010      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN TAYTE .....             | 16                  | .....     | 005      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> HUGH DUNN .....              | 10                  |           |          |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN BELFORD .....           | 8                   | .....     | 002      | .....       | 1:       |
| DENNIS MURFEY .....                         | 14                  | .....     | ..       | I           |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS CADLE .....           | 9                   | .....     | ..       | I:          | 1:       |
| JOHN BOOTHMAN .....                         | 5                   | .....     | 001      |             |          |
| DANIELL DONAVAN.....                        | 4                   | .....     | 000      | .....       | 1:       |
| CALEB ROUSE* .....                          |                     |           | 003      |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN SWAN.....               |                     |           | 14       |             |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> HENRY COLLETT .....          |                     |           | 02       |             |          |
| JOHN THOMAS .....                           |                     |           | 003      |             |          |
| ANDREW FALLIN .....                         |                     |           | 001      |             |          |
| DANIELL SHANIS .....                        |                     |           | 001      |             |          |
| JAMES STOLLARD .....                        |                     |           | 001      |             |          |
| WILLIAM ROCH* .....                         |                     |           | 001      |             |          |

\* [A pen has been drawn through the-e names in the Orig. MS.]

PARISH REGISTERS.

471

| Masters & mistris names                | Acres of Land | Seruants: | Negroes: | Christnings  | Burials: |
|----------------------------------------|---------------|-----------|----------|--------------|----------|
| GEORGE DENT .....                      |               |           | 006      |              |          |
| JAMES WEBB .....                       |               |           | 001      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT ENGLISH .....    |               |           | 004      |              |          |
| PHILIP CHARLES .....                   |               |           | 001      |              |          |
| JOHN SMITH .....                       |               |           | 002      |              |          |
| TEAGUE Boy .....                       |               |           | 001      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN SLYE .....         | 26            | .....     | 005      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS COPPIN.....      | 12            | .....     | 009      |              |          |
| Cap <sup>t</sup> ABELL GAY .....       | 100           | .....     | 028      |              |          |
| The Widdow GAY.....                    | 100           | .....     | 019      |              |          |
| L <sup>t</sup> JOHN MILLS.....         | 260           | .....     | 90       | .....        | 3:       |
| M <sup>r</sup> HENRY JEENES .....      | 68            | .....     | 12       | .....        | 2:       |
| M <sup>r</sup> ANDREW FOLLYN .....     | 26            | .....     | 01       | onc ANDREW   | 1:       |
| M <sup>r</sup> DANIELL SHAHANISSE .... | 10            | .....     |          | .....        | 2:       |
| M <sup>r</sup> GEORGE BUSTIAN .....    | 10            | .....     | 001      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN WELCH .....        | 19            | .....     | 001      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT HIUE.....        | 10            | .....     |          | two Sonns    |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT HEWITT .....     | 10            | .....     | 005      | two Sonns    |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> HENRY KELSOLL .....     | 105           | .....     | 030      | one Daughter | 1:       |
| M <sup>rs</sup> HELLEN CANTEY .....    | 20            | .....     | 007      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> BARTHOLOMEW REESE ....  | 152           | .....     | 051      | .....        | 1:       |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS BERESFORD .....  | 180           | 2         | 028      | 1:           |          |
| L <sup>t</sup> BENNETT REESE.....      | 60            | .....     | 006      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> NATHANIELL SNOW .....   | 180           | .....     | 048      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> CALEB ROUSE.....        | 76            | .....     | 003      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> EDWARD PAINE .....      | 5             | .....     |          | 1:           |          |
| L <sup>t</sup> HUMPHERY WATERMAN ..    | 186           | .....     | 092      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> ROBERT RICHARDS .....   | 60            | 3:        | 25       |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM DAVIES .....    | 82            | 1:        | 22       |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN WAYTE .....        | 93            | .....     | 050      |              |          |
| M <sup>r</sup> PHILLIP ROSSE .....     | 12            | .....     | 004      | .....        | 1:       |
| M <sup>r</sup> RICHARD WILLIS ..       | 5             | .....     | 001      |              |          |
| DANILL DYNEGELL .....                  | 5             | .....     |          |              |          |

PARISH REGISTERS.

| masters & mistris names                 | Acres of Land | Seruants | Negroes | Christnings | Burialls |    |
|-----------------------------------------|---------------|----------|---------|-------------|----------|----|
| RALPH FRETTEWELL Esq <sup>r</sup> ..... |               | 1:       |         |             |          |    |
| M <sup>r</sup> JOHN LOCKE .....         |               | .....    | 006     |             |          |    |
| M <sup>r</sup> THOMAS RUSSELL .....     | 25            | .....    | 005     |             |          |    |
| M <sup>r</sup> ANDREW BLACK .....       | 20            | .....    | 014     |             |          |    |
| M <sup>r</sup> DAVID MICHELL .....      | 10            |          |         |             |          |    |
| JOHN NOBB .....                         |               |          | 003     |             |          |    |
| W <sup>m</sup> CAMPION .....            |               |          | 005     |             |          |    |
| JAMES BINNEY .....                      |               |          | 003     |             |          |    |
| W <sup>m</sup> HENDERSON .....          |               |          | 001     |             |          |    |
| W <sup>m</sup> PURSS .....              |               |          | 002     |             |          |    |
| THOMAS JOHNSTON .....                   |               |          | 008     |             |          |    |
| SYMON RUD .....                         |               |          | 001     |             |          |    |
| RICHARD WILLIS .....                    |               |          | 001     |             |          |    |
| DANIELL DOUGLE .....                    |               |          | 001     |             |          |    |
| DERMOTT MAHONT .....                    |               |          | 002     |             |          |    |
| DENNIS MACKHALA .....                   |               |          | 002     |             |          |    |
| JOHN DANIELL .....                      |               |          | 003     |             |          |    |
| THOMAS LAYTON .....                     |               |          | 003     |             |          |    |
| HENRY LAYTON & } .....                  |               | }        | 005     |             |          |    |
| JANE WEBB..... }                        |               |          |         |             |          |    |
| Total .....                             | 109           | 5597     | 47      | 2248        | 18       | 44 |

Lands in dispute between }  
 the Lady YEAMANS Madam } 719  
 FARMER Madam SPARKS Amots }  
 MATTHEW GREY Minister  
 JOHN FOORD  
 BASILL GIBBES.. Churchward

Lands in this parish & the }  
 owners lives in other parishes } 1260  
 Amounts to .....

Total ..... 7576


(endorsed) BARBADOS.

Acct of Inhabitants .. 109  
 Christnings ..... 18.  
 Burials ..... 44

Land &c in St Andrew's parish.

Rec<sup>d</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> June. 1680.

Año: 1680 (?)

 True and Perfect List of all y<sup>e</sup> Names of y<sup>e</sup> Inhabitants in y<sup>e</sup> Parrish of Christ Church. with an Exact accompt of all y<sup>e</sup> Land, white Seruants; and Neg<sup>s</sup> within y<sup>e</sup> Said parrish Taken This 22<sup>th</sup> Decemb' 1679

|                           | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>m</sup> |
|---------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|------------------|
| A                         |               |                          |                  |
| ADAM .....JOHN .....      | .. 192        | .... 3                   | ....64           |
| ARNETT ....DAUID .....    | .. 50         | .... 1                   | ....20           |
| ANDREWS ..ROGER .....     | .. 10         | .....                    | ....18           |
| ADAMS.....CONRADT ... ..  | .. 10         | .....                    | ....21           |
| ALCORN ....JOHN .....     | ....5         | .... 2                   | .... 5           |
| ANDERSON ..ADAM.....      | ....5         | .....                    | .....            |
| ASHBURNER .WILLIAM .....  | .. 13         | .....                    | .... 6           |
| AUSTINE....THOMAS .....   | ....5         | .....                    | .....            |
| ALSOPP ....RICHARD .....  | ....5         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| ADDICE ....EDWARD.....    | .. 20         | .....                    | ....11           |
| ADDIS JOHN ORPHANT .....  | ....3         | .....                    | .....            |
| ANDERSON ..WILLIAM .....  | ....2         | .....                    | .....            |
| AUSTINE ....JOHN .....    | .. 30         | .....                    | ....16           |
| ALSOPP ....EDWARD .....   | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 2           |
| ASHURST....JOHN .....     | .. 33         | .....                    | ....11           |
| ASHURST....BENIAMIN ..... | .....         | .....                    | .... 7           |
| ANDREWS ..THOMAS .....    | ....5         | .....                    | .....            |
| ARTHUR ....MICHAELL ..... | .....         | .... 3                   | .....            |
| ARNETT ....PATRICK .....  | ....3         | .... 1                   | .... 3           |
| ARCH .....JOHN .....      | ....7½        | .....                    | .....            |
| ANDERSON ..THOMAS .....   | ....2½        | .....                    | .....            |
|                           | 411           | ....10                   | .. 185           |

|                                           | acres<br>Land | wt <sup>s</sup> Servants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
|-------------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|------------------|
| B.                                        |               |                          |                  |
| BISHOPP .....JOAN .....                   | ..202         | .... 2                   | ....65           |
| BUCKWORTH ..RICHARD .....                 | ..188         | .... 5                   | ....65           |
| BONNETT ....THOMAS deēd.....              | ..138         | .....                    | .....            |
| BOND .....FRANCIS .....                   | .. 60         | .....                    | .....            |
| BROWNE.....STEPHEN .....                  | .. 85         | .... 1                   | ....16           |
| BARRY.....JOHN .....                      | .. 14         | .....                    | ....12           |
| BLANCHARD ..WILLIAM .....                 | .. 15         | .....                    | .... 4           |
| BULL .....CHRISTOPH <sup>r</sup> ....     | .. 18         | .....                    | .... 3           |
| BOXFIELD ....THOMAS .....                 | ....5         | .....                    | .....            |
| BAKER.....ESIAS .....                     | ....5         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| BRIGSTOCK....RICHARD .....                | ....7½        | .....                    | .....            |
| BARNES .....OLLIVER .....                 | .... 1        | .....                    | .....            |
| BURTON .....AGNES Widdow..                | .. 55         | .....                    | ....17           |
| BURBON .....JOHN and Compl <sup>t</sup> . | ....8½        | .....                    | .... 2           |
| BOURNE .....JOHN .....                    | .. 12         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| BOURN.....JOHN Junio' ....                | ....7         | .... 1                   | ....11           |
| BENTLY .....MARTYN Esqu' ..               | ..245         | .... 5                   | .. 154           |
| BROOKS .....JOHN .....                    | .. 30         | .....                    | .... 8           |
| BLAKE .....NICHOLAS .....                 | ....9         | .....                    | .... 7           |
| BAYLY .....ROBERT .....                   | ....7         | .....                    | .... 2           |
| BOURNE .....SAMUELL .....                 | ....5         | .....                    | .... 2           |
| BUENNO .....BENIAMIN .....                | .....         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| BOULINE (?) ..HENRY .....                 | ....4         | .... 1                   | .....            |
| BRIGGS .....WILLIAM .....                 | .. 12½        | .....                    | .... 7           |
| BURK .....TOBIAS .....                    | ....4         | .....                    | .... 2           |
| BARRY.....ALCE .....                      | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 4           |
| BATEMAN ....JOHN .....                    | ....7         | .....                    | .....            |
| BAYLY.....CHARLES .....                   | .. 32         | .....                    | .... 3           |
| BRADLY .....RALPH .....                   | ....5         | .....                    | .....            |
| BRADLY .....ROBERT .....                  | ....2         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| BANBRIGG ...ROBERT .....                  | .. 33½        | .....                    | .... 9           |
| BUTTLER ....WILLIAM .....                 | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| BOYNER .....JOHN .....                    | ....3½        | .....                    | .....            |

|                                                  | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>'s</sup> |
|--------------------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|-------------------|
| BURK .....JAMES .....                            | ....8½        | .....                    | .....             |
| BUDDING ....RICHARD.....                         | ... 10        | .....                    | .... 8            |
| BAYLY.....RICHARD .....                          | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 6            |
| BAXTER .....EDWARD.....                          | .... 8        | .....                    | .....             |
| BEARD.....RICH <sup>d</sup> de <sup>d</sup> .... | .... 4        | .....                    | .....             |
|                                                  | <u>1256¼</u>  | <u>.. 14</u>             | <u>412</u>        |
| C                                                |               |                          |                   |
|                                                  | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>'s</sup> |
| CLARK .....MARGARETT ....                        | .. 167        | .... 5                   | .... 78           |
| COOPER .....THOMAS .....                         | .. 21         | .....                    | .... 17           |
| CLEMENT ....WILLIAM.....                         | .. 14         | .... 3                   | .... 7            |
| CLARK .....FRANCIS .....                         | .. 12         | .....                    | .... 6            |
| CONOWAY ....CORNELIUS.....                       | .... 3        | .....                    | .... 1            |
| COUGHLAN....TEAGUE .....                         | .... 7        | .....                    | .... 4            |
| CHAFFIN.....DANIELL .....                        | .....         | .... 1                   | .... 2            |
| CONNER .....BRYEN .....                          | .... 6        | .....                    | .....             |
| COCKTON ....DANIELL.....                         | .... 7        | .....                    | .... 2            |
| CLARK .....EDWARD .....                          | .... 1        | .....                    | .....             |
| COPPINGER....JOHN .....                          | .... 8        | .....                    | .....             |
| CARNER [?CARVER] MICHAELL ..                     | .... 6        | .....                    | .... 1            |
| CRICHLow ....ELIZABETH.....                      | .....         | .....                    | .... 5            |
| CHRICHLow ..JAMES .....                          | .... 9        | .....                    | .... 6            |
| CLARK .....ROGER.....                            | .. 20         | .....                    | .... 11           |
| CLARK .....CHRISTOPH <sup>'</sup> ....           | .. 60         | .....                    | .... 31           |
| CASON .....THOMAS .....                          | .... 8        | .....                    | .... 5            |
| CRICHLow ....HENRY .....                         | .. 15         | .....                    | .... 4            |
| CLANCEY ....CORNELIUS.....                       | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 3            |
| CUDDEN .....JOHN .....                           | .... 8        | .....                    | .... 3            |
| COLLYER ....TOBIAS .....                         | .....         | .....                    | .... 2            |
| COMELL .....DUGWELL .....                        | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 3            |
| CLARK ....WILLIAM and Compl <sup>t</sup>         | .... 7        | .....                    | .....             |
| CONNEY .....EDMOND.....                          | .... 1½       | .....                    | .....             |

## PARISH REGISTERS.

|                                           | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
|-------------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|------------------|
| CLOUGHAN....ELIZABETH.....                | ....2         | .....                    | .....            |
| CREEDE .....JOHN .....                    | .. 26         | .....                    | .... 2           |
| COLLEY .....THOMAS .....                  | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 4           |
| CORTEENE ....ELLINOR.....                 | ....6         | .....                    | .....            |
| CHIZELL.....DANIELL.....                  | ....2½        | .....                    | .....            |
| CAUAN .....JOHN .....                     | ....2         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| CHAPPELL ....JONAH Decd ....              | ....2½        | .....                    | .... 1           |
| COOKE.....MARGRETT Widdow                 | ....5         | .....                    | .... 3           |
| CHASE.....STEPHEN .....                   | ....9         | .....                    | .... 6           |
| CONNEYLAND . PATT: and Compl <sup>t</sup> | .. 12½        | .....                    | .... 2           |
| COPPINE .....JOHN .....                   | ....5         | .....                    | .....            |
| CAREW .....RICHARD .....                  | .. 38         | .....                    | .... 6           |
| CHURCHER ....THOMAS.....                  | ....5         | .....                    | .....            |
| CLARK.....THOMAS.....                     | .. 15         | .....                    | .....            |
| CODD .....JAMES.....                      | .. 13         | .....                    | .....            |
| CAMMELL ....GILBERT.....                  | ....4         | .....                    | .....            |
|                                           | <u>558</u>    | <u>.. 9</u>              | <u>216</u>       |
|                                           | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
| D                                         |               |                          |                  |
| DORN .....JOHN .....                      | .. 56         | .... 2                   | .... 31          |
| DORN .....FRANCIS .....                   | .. 37         | .....                    | .....            |
| DOWELL.....RICHARD .....                  | ....3         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| DAWSON.....MILLES .....                   | ....5         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| DAUIS.....EDWARD .....                    | ....1         | .....                    | .....            |
| DANIELL ....NICHOLAS .....                | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 8           |
| DRURY .....RICHARD .....                  | .. 61         | .....                    | .... 25          |
| DENNIS .....JOHN .....                    | ....2½        | .....                    | .....            |
| DOLLAR .....JOHN .....                    | .....         | .....                    | .... 2           |
| DUKE .....HENRY .....                     | .. 23         | .....                    | .... 4           |
| DUMESNILL .. CAREW.....                   | .. 70         | .....                    | .... 37          |
| DAUIS.....MARGARETT ....                  | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 2           |



|                                        | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>'s</sup> |
|----------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|-------------------|
| DENHAM.....JOHN .....                  | .....         | .....                    | .... I            |
| DEMSTER ....JOHN .....                 | .... 6        | .....                    | .....             |
| DILLON .....GARRETT .....              | ....20        | .....                    | .... 9            |
| DURANT.....NATTHAN .....               | .... 8        | .....                    | .... 9            |
| DENNIS .....JOHN .....                 | .... 5        | .....                    | .....             |
| DOWLING ....WILLIAM.....               | .... 3        | .....                    | .....             |
| DANIEL .....JOHN .....                 | .... 5        | .....                    | .....             |
| DANBY .....JOHN .....                  | .... 2        | .....                    | .....             |
| DURANT.....THOMAS .....                | .... 6        | .....                    | .... 4            |
|                                        | <u>333</u>    | <u>.... 2</u>            | <u>134</u>        |
| E                                      |               |                          |                   |
|                                        | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>'s</sup> |
| EYTON ..... WILLIAM.....               | ....98        | .... 3                   | ....70            |
| EDNEY .....PETER .....                 | ....52        | .....                    | .....             |
| ELLIOTT.....JOAN .....                 | ....10        | .....                    | .... 2            |
| EUANS .....JOHN .....                  | .... 3        | .... 2                   | .... 4            |
| ENES .....PHILLIPP .....               | .... 4        | .....                    | .... 3            |
| EARL .....THOMAS .....                 | ....12        | .....                    | .....             |
| ELLIOTT.....RICHARD.....               | .....         | .... I                   | ....20            |
|                                        | <u>179</u>    | <u>.... 6</u>            | <u>.. 99</u>      |
| F                                      |               |                          |                   |
|                                        | Acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>'s</sup> |
| FRERE.....TOBIAS Esqu' ....            | 395           | .... 5                   | .. 150            |
| FRERE.....JOHN Esqu' ....              | 180           | .....                    | .. 80             |
| FRERE.....WILLIAM .....                | 120           | .....                    | .. 40             |
| FITZGERALD..MORRIS .....               | .. 15         | .....                    | .... 9            |
| FA'WELL [ <i>i.e.</i> FAREWELL]..JAMES | .. 18         | .....                    | .... 2            |
| FORESTALL....RICHARD .....             | .. 10         | .....                    | .....             |
| FAWNE .....JOHN .....                  | ....5         | .....                    | .....             |
| FRERE.....WILLIAM .....                | ....I         | .....                    | ....              |
| FARROW .....ROBERT .....               | ....I         | .....                    | .....             |

|                                          | acres<br>Land | w <sup>t</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>a</sup> |
|------------------------------------------|---------------|-------------------------|------------------|
| FOY.....HUGH .....                       | ...3          | .....                   | .....            |
| FRAME .....WILLIAM.....                  | .. 10         | .....                   | .....            |
| FORD .....THOMAS .....                   | .. 15         | .....                   | ... 9            |
| FOSTER .....JOHN .....                   | .. 25         | .....                   | ...10            |
| FIELD.....ANTHONY .....                  | .. 11         | .....                   | ... 5            |
| FEYFIELD ....RICHARD.....                | .. 23         | .....                   | .....            |
| FELL .....THOMAS .....                   | ...5          | .....                   | .....            |
|                                          | <u>842</u>    | <u>... 5</u>            | <u>305</u>       |
| G.                                       |               |                         |                  |
|                                          | acres<br>Land | w <sup>t</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>b</sup> |
| GUNNING ....JOHN .....                   | ..267         | .....                   | ...47            |
| GRAY .....RICHARD decd ..                | ..150         | ... 5                   | ...55            |
| GREENIDGE ..RICHARD.....                 | .. 40         | .....                   | ... 9            |
| GRAY .....ROBERT .....                   | .. 18         | .....                   | ... 4            |
| GREENIDGE ..JEAN .....                   | ...9          | .....                   | ... 4            |
| GASLEE .....JOHN .....                   | .. 20         | .....                   | ...16            |
| GORMAN .....MATTHEW .....                | .. 10         | .....                   | ... 1            |
| GILHAM .....JOHN .....                   | ...4          | .....                   | .....            |
| GARUEY .....JAMES.....                   | ...5          | .....                   | ... 3            |
| GOODMAN ....RICHARD .....                | ...8          | .....                   | ... 9            |
| GRIGGS.....JOHN .....                    | .. 10         | .....                   | .....            |
| GILBERT .....NATTHAN <sup>LL</sup> ..... | ...5          | .....                   | ... 2            |
| GARY .....EDWARD .....                   | ...8          | .....                   | ... 1            |
| GREGORY.....ORMOND .....                 | ...5          | .....                   | ... 4            |
| GRIFFIN .....EDWARD .....                | .. 30         | .....                   | ... 3            |
| GILLES .....EDWARD.....                  | .. 10         | .....                   | ... 6            |
| GORDEN .....PETER.....                   | ...8          | .....                   | .....            |
| GILLES.....EDWARD Junio <sup>l</sup> ..  | ...5          | .....                   | ... 1            |
| GRIGSON .....ROBERT .....                | .. 10         | .....                   | .....            |
| GEORGE .....THOMAS.....                  | .....         | .....                   | ... 7            |
| GIBBS .....JOHN .....                    | .....         | .....                   | ...10            |
|                                          | <u>622</u>    | <u>... 5</u>            | <u>182</u>       |

| H                                   | acres<br>Land. | w <sup>t</sup> Servants | Neg <sup>'s</sup> |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|-------------------|
| HARDING ....HENRY Decd ....         | 220            | .... 1                  | .... 90           |
| HARGRAUES ..ALLIS .....             | 126            | .... 1                  | .... 56           |
| HASELWOOD ..THOMAS .....            | 170            | .... 2                  | .... 78           |
| HOOPER .....JONATHAN .....          | .. 50          | .....                   | .... 17           |
| HAWEN [or HAUSEN] SAMUELL..         | .. 50          | .....                   | .....             |
| HOOPER .....CRISPINE .....          | ..100          | .....                   | .....             |
| HARLSTONE ..,EDWARD .....           | .. 30          | .... 1                  | .... 11           |
| HORNIOLD ....WILLIAM .. ...         | .. 12          | .....                   | .... 3            |
| HAGTHORP....WILLIAM .....           | ....9          | .....                   | .....             |
| HYDE .....HENRY .....               | ....5          | .....                   | .... 3            |
| HANMERRY ..NICHOLAS .....           | ....6          | .....                   | .....             |
| HUTTON.....OLLIUER.....             | .. 36          | .....                   | .....             |
| HARRIS .....ZACHARIAH ....          | .....          | .....                   | .... 1            |
| HOLMES.....JOHN deēd .....          | .. 15          | .....                   | .... 8            |
| HUMPHRYES ..EDWARD .....            | .. 25          | .....                   | .... 14           |
| HUMPHRYES ..EDWARD .....            | ....2          | .....                   | .....             |
| HOLMES.....JAMES .....              | ....9          | .....                   | .... 3            |
| HOLDER.....NICHOLAS .....           | .. 33          | .....                   | .... 18           |
| HERRINGMAN WILLIAM .....            | .. 14          | .....                   | .... 4            |
| HART.....EDWARD .....               | .. 32          | .....                   | .....             |
| HALLAM ....W <sup>m</sup> Decd..... | .. 20          | .....                   | .... 10           |
| HALEY .....THOMAS .....             | .. 12          | .....                   | .....             |
| HARRIS .....ANTHONY .....           | .. 10          | .....                   | .... 6            |
| HARMAN ....WILLIAM.....             | .. 10          | .....                   | .... 2            |
| HENDERSON ..FRANCIS .....           | ....5          | .....                   | .....             |
| HUGHINIS ....PATRICK .....          | ....9          | .....                   | .... 7            |
| HOGMAN ....ELIZABETH.....           | .. 10          | .....                   | .....             |
| HATTON.....CHARLES .....            | .. 28½         | .....                   | .... 15           |
| HAYWOOD ....JOHN .....              | .. 15          | .....                   | .... 6            |
| HOLMES .....HENRY .....             | .. 12          | .....                   | .... 4            |
| HACKETT ....WILLIAM .....           | ....7          | .....                   | .....             |
| HART .....WALTER .....              | .. 80          | .....                   | .... 28           |
| HAYES.....THOMAS .....              | .. 37          | .....                   | .... 16           |

|                                        | acres<br>Land | w <sup>m</sup> Servants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
|----------------------------------------|---------------|-------------------------|------------------|
| HARBERT ....EDWARD .....               | .. 13         | .....                   | .... 6           |
| HACKETT ....ANN & Comp <sup>t</sup> .. | .. 21         | .....                   | .....            |
| HAUGHTAINE .RICHARD.....               | .. 30         | .....                   | .....            |
| HANBURY ....NICHOLAS .....             | .... 5        | .....                   | .....            |
| HOOPER.....DANIELL .....               | .....         | .....                   | .... 9           |
| HOUGH .....WILLIAM .....               | .....         | .....                   | .... 4           |
|                                        | <u>1268</u>   | <u>.. 10</u>            | <u>419</u>       |

## I

|                            | acres<br>Land | w <sup>m</sup> Servants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
|----------------------------|---------------|-------------------------|------------------|
| IRELAND.....THOMAS .....   | .. 18         | .....                   | .... 6           |
| ILAM .....RICHARD .....    | .. 10         | .....                   | .....            |
| JONES .....ANTHONY .....   | .... 3        | .... 1                  | .... 2           |
| JELPH'S .....JOHN .....    | .... 5        | .....                   | .....            |
| JEAMES .....MARGARETT .... | .. 10         | .....                   | .... 2           |
| JONES .....ROBERT .....    | .....         | .....                   | .... 1           |
| JEAMES .....MARGARETT .... | .....         | .....                   | .... 5           |
|                            | <u>.. 46</u>  | <u>.. 1</u>             | <u>.. 16</u>     |

## K.

|                                         | acres<br>Land | w <sup>m</sup> Servants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
|-----------------------------------------|---------------|-------------------------|------------------|
| KINSLAND..NATTHAN <sup>ll</sup> Esqu'.. | 340           | .... 5                  | 170              |
| KIRTON.....PHILLIPP decd....            | 360           | .... 9                  | 150              |
| KIPPS.....JEAN.....                     | .. 10         | .....                   | .... 3           |
| KELLY .....DAUID .....                  | .. 13         | .....                   | .... 3           |
| KEZAR .....TEAGUE .....                 | .... 3        | .....                   | .....            |
| KEY .....WILLIAM.....                   | .. 16         | .....                   | .... 1           |
| KNIGHTS ....JOHN .....                  | .. 20         | .....                   | .... 6           |
| KNOWLES ....ANDREW.....                 | .... 1        | .....                   | .....            |
| KENDALL ....WILLIAM decd ..             | .... 5        | .....                   | .....            |
| KING .....RICHARD.....                  | .. 12         | .....                   | .... 2           |
|                                         | <u>779</u>    | <u>.. 14</u>            | <u>315</u>       |

|                               | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg's  |
|-------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|--------|
| L                             |               |                          |        |
| LEWIS ..... EDMOND.....       | 214           | .... 8                   | ....72 |
| LEIGH ..... SARAH .....       | 172           | .....                    | ....52 |
| LEWIS ..... DAVID.....        | .... 10       | .....                    | .... 1 |
| LUCAS ..... RICHARD .....     | .... 15       | .... 1                   | ....10 |
| LAMBERT..... ARTHUR .....     | .... 4        | .....                    | .... 2 |
| LINCK ..... THOMAS .....      | .... 9        | .....                    | .....  |
| LEWIS ..... JOHN .....        | .... 15       | .....                    | .... 6 |
| LEE ..... JAMES.....          | .... 19       | .....                    | .... 4 |
| LETTIS..... THOMAS.....       | .... 42       | .....                    | ....24 |
| LACON ..... THOMAS.....       | .... 9        | .....                    | .... 1 |
| LELAND ..... CHRISTOPH' ....  | .... 30       | .....                    | .... 9 |
| LOCKSMITH.... THOMAS.....     | .... 3½       | .....                    | .....  |
| LOWRE..... JOHN .....         | .... 7        | .....                    | .... 6 |
| LOUELL..... CONSTANCE....     | .. 17½        | .....                    | .... 6 |
| LONGSTAFF .... ELIZABETH .... | .... 9        | .....                    | .....  |
|                               | 576           | .... 9                   | 193    |
| M                             |               |                          |        |
|                               | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg's. |
| MAXWELL ..... THOMAS .....    | .... 24       | .... 2                   | ....30 |
| MATTSON ..... MATTHIAS .....  | .... 11       | .... 2                   | ....12 |
| MOORE ..... ROBERT .....      | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 2 |
| MURFORD .... RICHARD .....    | .... 12       | .....                    | .... 3 |
| MERRICKS .... JOHN de'cd..... | .... 5        | .....                    | .....  |
| MASON..... THOMAS.....        | .... 7        | .....                    | .... 3 |
| MOORE..... ALCE .....         | .... 2        | .....                    | .....  |
| MITCHELL .... THOMAS.....     | .... 1        | .....                    | .....  |
| MACC GRAUGH.. DANIELL .....   | .... 2        | .....                    | .... 2 |
| MOODY..... DAUID .....        | .... 13       | .....                    | .... 2 |
| MORRIS..... WILLIAM .....     | .... 15       | .....                    | .... 2 |
| MATTSON..... SMITHELL.....    | .... 20       | .....                    | .... 3 |
| MACC DANIELL.. ALLEXAND' .... | .... 13       | .....                    | .... 1 |
| MUNROW ..... ANDREW .....     | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 3 |
| MORRIS ..... HUGH.....        | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 1 |

## PARISH REGISTERS.

|                              | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
|------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|------------------|
| MARSAN .....EDWARD .....     | ....10        | .....                    | .... 6           |
| MARKLAND....HENRY .....      | ....44        | .....                    | ....20           |
| MACC GRAUGH..JOHN .....      | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 2           |
| MORRIS .....EDMOND.....      | ....10        | .....                    | .....            |
| MACC BREECLY BRYEN .....     | ....19        | .....                    | .... 8           |
| MONK .....HENRY .....        | .... 2        | .....                    | .... 2           |
| MOHOLLAND ..JAMES.....       | ....10        | .....                    | .... 2           |
| MAY.....JOHN .....           | ....4½        | .....                    | .....            |
| MUNROW.....ALLEXAND'.....    | ....13        | .....                    | .....            |
| MILLINGTON ..JOHN .....      | .....         | .....                    | .... 2           |
|                              | <u>257½</u>   | <u>.. 4</u>              | <u>106</u>       |
| N                            |               |                          |                  |
|                              | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
| NEWTON.....SAMUELL Esqu'..   | .. 581        | ....15                   | .. 260           |
| NEMIAS .....DAUID a Jew .... | .... 20       | .....                    | ....12           |
| NOBLE.....MARK .....         | .... 5        | .....                    | .....            |
| NORRON.....KATHERINE ....    | ....10        | .....                    | .... 7           |
| NUSUM .....ARTHUR .....      | ....48        | .....                    | .... 7           |
| NUSUM .....ARTHUR Junio' ..  | ....13        | .... 1                   | ....12           |
| NEWMAN.....MARGARETT ....    | ....28        | .....                    | .... 9           |
| NIXON.....MARY .....         | .... 5        | .....                    | .....            |
| NURSE.....ROBERT .....       | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 2           |
|                              | <u>715</u>    | <u>....16</u>            | <u>.. 309</u>    |
| O                            |               |                          |                  |
|                              | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
| OKER .....GEORGE .....       | ....69        | .....                    | ....22           |
| OWTRAM.....DOROTHY .....     | .. 116        | .....                    | ....28           |
| OISTINE .....JAMES .....     | ....67        | .... 1                   | ....17           |
| OUERTON ....ROBERT .....     | .... 5        | .....                    | .....            |
| OISTINE..... NICHOLAS .....  | .... 4        | .....                    | .... 1           |

|                                              | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>'s</sup> |
|----------------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|-------------------|
| OLLIUER.....MARGARETT ....                   | .... 4        | .....                    | .....             |
| OUTRAM.....ROBERT .....                      | .... 10       | .....                    | .....             |
|                                              | <u>275</u>    | .... 1                   | .... 68           |
| P.                                           |               |                          |                   |
|                                              | Acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>'s</sup> |
| PEARS .....JOHN Esqu' .....                  | 910           | .... 8                   | .. 180            |
| PERRIMAN ....RICHARD .....                   | .... 37       | .... 1                   | .... 20           |
| PINCHBACK ....THOMAS.....                    | .... 38       | .....                    | .... 11           |
| PILE.....THEOPHILUS ....                     | .... 45       | .... 1                   | .... 12           |
| PILE.....SARAH .....                         | .... 20       | .....                    | .... 3            |
| PERRY .....JOHN .....                        | .... 15       | .....                    | .....             |
| PEAD .....JOHN .....                         | .... 4½       | .....                    | .... 7            |
| POCKETT.....WILLIAM .....                    | .... 3        | .....                    | .....             |
| PAYNE.....ELIZABETH.....                     | .... 4        | .....                    | .....             |
| PERROTT.....RALPH .....                      | .... 70       | .....                    | .... 15           |
| PECOCK .....ROBERT .....                     | .... 7        | .... 2                   | .... 7            |
| POYER.....THOMAS .....                       | .... 13       | .....                    | .... 3            |
| PARSONS.....WILLIAM deēd ..                  | .... 4        | .....                    | .....             |
| PITTMAN ....ARTHUR .....                     | .... 15       | .....                    | .... 5            |
| PITTS .....HUGH .....                        | .... 8        | .....                    | .... 2            |
| PEAK .....CHRISTOPH' ....                    | .... 4        | .....                    | .... 2            |
| PRICE .....MATTHEW .....                     | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 2            |
| PRICE .....HENRY .....                       | .... 35       | .....                    | .... 15           |
| PRICE .....WILLIAM .....                     | .... 1        | .....                    | .....             |
| PERRY.....EDWARD.....                        | .... 5        | .....                    | .....             |
| POTTER .....ROBERT .....                     | .... 4        | .....                    | .....             |
| PORTER .....ROBERT .....                     | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 7            |
| PIKE .....OLLÍÚ deēd.....                    | .... 2½       | .....                    | .....             |
| POORE.....PETER .....                        | .... 3        | .....                    | .....             |
| PUMFRETT ...ANN.....                         | .... 5        | .....                    | .....             |
| PHELOMY ....JOHN .....                       | .... 10       | .....                    | .....             |
| PHILLIPPS WILLIAM 5 acrs 2 Neg <sup>'s</sup> |               |                          |                   |
|                                              | <u>1273</u>   | .. 12                    | <u>291</u>        |

|                              | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg <sup>s</sup> |
|------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|------------------|
| Q                            |               |                          |                  |
| QUIGGEN.....JOHN .....       | .. 12         | .....                    | 6                |
| R                            |               |                          |                  |
| RICHBELL ....ROBERT .....    | ..315         | .... 8                   | 140              |
| RISLEY.....CRESENT .....     | ..148         | .... 1                   | ....84           |
| RUSHBROOK ..HENRY .....      | .. 50         | .... 1                   | ....13           |
| RODMAN.....SARAH.....        | .. 75         | .....                    | .... 2           |
| RODMAN .....JOHN .....       | ....7         | .....                    | .... 3           |
| RODMAN.....JOHN Junio' ..... | .. 47         | .....                    | ....13           |
| RICHARDS ....JOHN .....      | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 7           |
| RICHARDSON ..MARY .....      | .. 33         | .....                    | ....10           |
| RYCRAFT.....SARAH .....      | .. 45         | .....                    | ....12           |
| RICHARDSON .. DAUID.....     | ....4½        | .....                    | .... 2           |
| REYNOLD ....JEAN Widdow .    | .....         | .....                    | .... 8           |
| ROBINSON ....THOMAS .....    | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 8           |
| ROBINSON ....ROBERT .....    | .. 12½        | .....                    | .... 6           |
| ROGERS .....JOHN .....       | .. 12½        | .....                    | .... 3           |
| RAWLINES ....JOHN .....      | .. 15         | .....                    | ....8            |
| ROSE .....ELIZABETH.....     | .... 8        | .....                    | .... 3           |
| RICHARDSON ..GEORGE .....    | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 7           |
| ROBINSON ....MANUSS (?)..... | .. 17         | .....                    | .... 6           |
| ROSSE .....JOHN .....        | .... 1        | .....                    | .....            |
| ROBINSON ....WILLIAM.....    | .....         | .....                    | .... 3           |
| RAINSFORD ...JOHN .....      | ....3         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| RENNY .....TEAGUE .....      | ....5         | .....                    | .....            |
| RENNY .....TEAGUE Jun'.....  | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| RYCORD .....SAMUELL .....    | ....2         | .....                    | .... 1           |
| RUCK .....JOHN .....         | .. 44         | .....                    | ....16           |
| REDMAN.....RICHARD .....     | .. 10         | .....                    | .....            |
| ROBINSON ....EDWARD.....     | ....7         | .....                    | .....            |
| RENTFREE ....ROBERT .....    | .. 10         | .....                    | .....            |
| RYMORE .....ALLEXAND' .....  | ....1         | .....                    | .....            |



|                           |                                | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants | Neg's   |
|---------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|---------|
| S                         |                                |               |                          |         |
| SCAWELL ..                | } RICH <sup>d</sup> Esqu' .... | 550           | .... 8                   | .. 206  |
| [or SEAWELL]              |                                |               |                          |         |
| SEARL .....               | JOHN Esqu' ....                | 365           | .... 11                  | .. 184  |
| SILUESTER .....           | Madam .....                    | 180           | .... 1                   | .... 40 |
| SCOTT .....               | BENIAMIN .....                 | .. 108        | .... 2                   | .... 41 |
| SHURLAND .....            | JOHN .....                     | .. 30         | .... 00                  | .... 12 |
| STANFORD .....            | ROBERT .....                   | .. 27         | .....                    | .... 9  |
| SMITH .....               | ELIZABETH .....                | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 6  |
| STEPHENS .....            | JOHN .....                     | .... 5        | .....                    | .....   |
| SHELTON .....             | SAMUELL .....                  | .... 1½       | .... 2                   | .... 3  |
| STRODE .....              | HENRY .....                    | .. 30         | .....                    | .... 32 |
| STRAWNE .....             | HENRY .....                    | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 2  |
| SHERON .....              | GEORGE .....                   | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 6  |
| SIMPSON .....             | JAMES .....                    | .... 1½       | .....                    | .... 1  |
| SPEGHT .....              | WILLIAM .....                  | .. 22         | .....                    | .... 21 |
| SISTERS .....             | ELIZABETH .....                | .. 36         | .....                    | .... 19 |
| SNERLING .....            | ROBERT .....                   | .....         | .....                    | .... 1  |
| SADLER .....              | THOMAS .....                   | .. 21         | .....                    | .....   |
| SLANY .....               | ANTHONY .....                  | .....         | .....                    | .... 2  |
| STONE .....               | JOHN .....                     | .. 20         | .....                    | .... 1  |
| SKAROS .....              | GEORGE .....                   | .... 5        | .....                    | .... i  |
| SPAROWHAWK ..             | JAMES .....                    | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 4  |
| STRODE .....              | MARGRETT .....                 | .....         | .... 1                   | .... 4  |
| SPENCER .....             | JOHN .....                     | .. 23         | .....                    | .... 7  |
| SAUNDERSON ..             | JOHN .....                     | .... 4        | .....                    | .... 1  |
| SLAUGHTER ..              | THOMAS .....                   | .... 3        | .....                    | .... 2  |
| STUDDY .....              | THOMAS .....                   | .... 8        | .....                    | .... 3  |
| SHORTE .....              | OWEN .....                     | .... 6        | .....                    | .....   |
| SCRUTTON [or STRUTTON] .. | JOHN .....                     | .... 5        | .....                    | .... 1  |
| SAWYER .....              | MARGARETT .....                | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 4  |
| SNIFE .....               | JOHN .....                     | ....          | .....                    | .... 2  |
| SHORE .....               | RICHARD .....                  | .. 10         | .....                    | .....   |

## PARISH REGISTERS.

|                                        | acres<br>Land.                     | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants  | Neg <sup>'s</sup>   |
|----------------------------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------|
| SAUNDERSON..ROBERT .....               | .. 10                              | .....                     | .....               |
| SUTTON .....                           | .... 5                             | .....                     | .....               |
|                                        | <u>1511</u>                        | <u>....25</u>             | <u>615</u>          |
| T                                      |                                    |                           |                     |
|                                        | acres<br>Land.                     | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants. | Neg <sup>'s</sup> . |
| THORNBURGH...GEORGE .....              | .. 40                              | .....                     | ....10              |
| TROWELL .... PHILLIPP.....             | .. 34                              | .....                     | ....21              |
| TYLER.....ROBERT .....                 | .. 21                              | .....                     | .... 4              |
| TAYLOR .....                           | .. 12                              | .....                     | .... 6              |
| THOMPSON ....JOHN .....                | .... 8                             | .....                     | .... 4              |
| THOROWGOOD..THOMAS .....               | .... 1                             | .... 1                    | .... 1              |
| TERRILL.....SAMUELL .....              | ....3 $\frac{1}{2}$                | .....                     | .... 2              |
| TUBBS .....                            | ....7 $\frac{1}{2}$                | .....                     | .....               |
| TILNEY .....                           | .. 10                              | .....                     | .... 1              |
| THOMAS..... THOMPSON .....             | ....8                              | .....                     | .... 1              |
| THISTLETHWAITE.. PETER.....            | ....8                              | .....                     | .... 1              |
| TICHBOURN.... WINNEFRED....            | .. 17                              | .....                     | .... 6              |
| TYSOE .....                            | ....1                              | .....                     | .... 1              |
|                                        | <u>171<math>\frac{1}{2}</math></u> | <u>.... 1</u>             | <u>.. 58</u>        |
| V                                      |                                    |                           |                     |
|                                        | acres<br>Land                      | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants  | Neg <sup>'s</sup>   |
| VINTON [ <i>or</i> VNITON] ..THOMAS .. | .. 17                              | .....                     | .... 9              |
| VFFORD.....JOHN.....                   | ....5                              | .....                     | .....               |
|                                        | <u>.. 22</u>                       | <u>.....</u>              | <u>.... 9</u>       |
| W                                      |                                    |                           |                     |
|                                        | acres<br>Land                      | w <sup>th</sup> Seruants  | Neg <sup>'s</sup>   |
| WATTKINES ..DAUID.....                 | .. 20                              | .....                     | .... 6              |
| WYNN.....RICHARD.....                  | .. 60                              | .....                     | .... 8              |
| WALTERS ....CHRISTOPH' ....            | .. 112                             | .....                     | ....28              |
| WATTKINES ..ROBERT .....               | ....5                              | .....                     | .....               |

|                                      | acres<br>Land | w <sup>th</sup> Servants | Neg's      |
|--------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|------------|
| WRIGHT .....WILLIAM .....            | ....2         | .....                    | .... 3     |
| WALROND ....THOMAS .....             | ..340         | .... 18                  | .. 170     |
| WASLEY .....JOHN .....               | ....1         | .....                    | .....      |
| WATTKINES ..THOMAS .....             | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 5     |
| WEBSTER ....JOHN .....               | ....5         | .....                    | .... 1     |
| WISE .....CHRISTOPH' ....            | .. 19         | .....                    | .... 7     |
| WILLIAMS ....RICHARD .....           | ..406         | .... 2                   | .. 200     |
| WRIGHT .....JOHN .....               | .. 40         | .... 4                   | .... 7     |
| WARNER.....STEPHEN .....             | .. 18         | .....                    | .... 11    |
| WATT .....DAUID.....                 | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 10    |
| WILSON .....ANTHONY .....            | ....6         | .....                    | .....      |
| WHITE.....PATRICK .....              | .. 13         | .....                    | .... 6     |
| WILSON .....EDWARD.....              | ....6         | .....                    | .... 4     |
| WILSON .....CHARLES .....            | .. 20         | .....                    | .... 6     |
| WILSON .....CHARLES Junio'..         | ....5         | .....                    | .... 4     |
| WALTER .....RICHARD .....            | ....2½        | .....                    | .....      |
| WHITE.....MILICENT .....             | ....2½        | .....                    | .....      |
| WARD .....WILLIAM .....              | .. 14         | .....                    | .... 3     |
| WILSON .....WILLIAM .....            | ....9         | .....                    | .... 2     |
| WELLS.....JOHN .....                 | ....5         | .....                    | .....      |
| WILSON .....MARGARETT ....           | ....5         | .....                    | .....      |
| WARD .....RICHARD .....              | ....2         | .....                    | .....      |
| WADDINE ....THOMAS .....             | ....2         | .....                    | .....      |
| WYATT .....CHRISTOPH' ....           | .. 10         | .....                    | .... 3     |
| WHITEHEAD ..THO: de'd .....          | .. 25         | .....                    | .... 6     |
| WALTON.....RICHARD .....             | .. 11         | .....                    | .... 2     |
|                                      | <u>1112</u>   | <u>.. 24</u>             | <u>492</u> |
| Total of<br>Inhabitants } <u>410</u> |               |                          |            |

The Sum Total of Every Line Contained in ye within  
List Alphabetically Drawne and Cast up at ye Foote

| ans Lini | of Serms | Negros |
|----------|----------|--------|
| 10974    | 1174     | 473    |

J<sup>n</sup> KENNEY  
 RICH ELLIOTT } Church Wardens  
 J<sup>n</sup> ADAMS }

BAPTISMS

**AN** Extract from ye Register of Christ Church of ye Christings  
 within ye Said Parish from March ye 25<sup>th</sup> 78. to ye 29<sup>th</sup> of 79

Ann<sup>o</sup> Dom 1678

April

JANE y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of THOMAS and JANE WITHERING was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
 GRISSEL y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of TIMOTHY and MARY HUTLEY was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>d</sup>

June

MARGRET y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of WILLIAM and MARY WALTON was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>d</sup>

July

THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Sonn of CORNELIUS and MARGRET STAFONS bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>

THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Sonn of NICOLAS and MARIE CLARE..... bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>

August

MARY y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of HUMPHREY and ELIZABETH BALL bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>

MARY y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of WILLIAM and MABELL HOWARD bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>

JOAN y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of BENJ<sup>a</sup> and KATHERINE FINCH bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>

RICHARD y<sup>e</sup> Sonn of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HASSELWOOD bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup>

1678

JOHN ye Sonn of THOMAS and ELIZABETH SERLE ..... bapt ye: 30<sup>th</sup>  
 MARY ye [*sic*] of JOHN and MABELL GITTINGS of ye Age of  
 Eighteen years and Seaven moneths was bapt in ye P'sence } ye: 31<sup>th</sup>  
 of EDWARD WASSON and ANNE PACKSON Wittnesses .....

*September*

NICOLAS ye Sonn of HUGH and MARY MORRICE was bapt ye: 8<sup>th</sup>  
 MARY ye Daughter of DOWGALL and MARY CAMPBELL bapt ye: 8<sup>th</sup>  
 FRANCIS ye Sonn of JOHN and ANN HANSON was bapt ye: 19<sup>th</sup>  
 ROBERT ye Sonn of ROBERT and MARY STANFORD was bapt ye: 24<sup>th</sup>  
 JOHN ye Sonn of JOHN and ABIGAILL COLLINS was bapt ye: 29<sup>th</sup>

*October*

CHRISTOPHER ye Son of JOHN and ANNE SNIPE was bapt ye 13<sup>th</sup>  
 WILLIAM ye Son of JOHN and MARGERY HINCH was bapt ye: 20<sup>th</sup>  
 LANCELOTT ye Son of LANCELOT and MARY THOMPSON bapt ye 20<sup>th</sup>  
 JANE ye Daughter of W<sup>m</sup> and ELIANOR DAVIES was bapt ye 24<sup>th</sup>  
 MACHELL ye Daughter of EDWARD and MACHELL ALSOPE bapt ye 31<sup>th</sup>

*November*

RICHARD ye Sonn of RICHARD and MARY BRIDGESTOCK bapt ye 10<sup>th</sup>  
 ISABELL ye Daughter of ROBERT and KATHERINE CHURCH bapt ye 17<sup>th</sup>  
 MARTHA ye Daughter of JAMES and HANNA ANDERSON bapt ye 24<sup>th</sup>  
 W<sup>m</sup> ye Son of OBAH a Christian Negroe Woman was bapt ye 24<sup>th</sup>  
 SUSANNA a Negroe Woman of JOHN OSBOURN'S was bapt ye 24<sup>th</sup>  
 whose vndertakers were HERBERT GRIFFITH, ANN KELLY, and  
 ELIZ: WATKINS  
 W<sup>m</sup> ye Son of ye Said SUSANNA, whose vndertakers were RALPH  
 BRETTON, and EDWARD PRICE, and MARY SMITH was baptized ye 24<sup>th</sup>  
 MARTHA a Moletto Daughter of ye s<sup>d</sup> JO<sup>n</sup> OSBURN and SUSANNA  
 bapt ye 24<sup>th</sup>  
 THEOPHILUS ye Son of RICHARD and ELIZABETH LUCAS was  
 baptized ye 26<sup>th</sup>  
 ALEXANDER ye Sonn of THOMAS and ANN IRELAND was bapt ye 28<sup>th</sup>

1678

MARGRET y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of ROBERT and ELIZABETH BRADLYwas bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 28<sup>th</sup>MARY y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of ROBERT and ELIZABETH JONES was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 28<sup>th</sup>*December*SARAH y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of GEORGE and ELVY HARE was..... bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 1<sup>st</sup>GRACE y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of OLIVER and GRACE PIKE was ..... bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 10<sup>th</sup>ANNE y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of JOHN and SUSANNA WEBSTER was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 17<sup>th</sup>RICHARD y<sup>c</sup> Sonn of ZACHARIE and ELIZABETH HARRIS wasbap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 26<sup>th</sup>MARY y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of W<sup>m</sup> and MARY PHILLIPSwas bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 30<sup>th</sup>*January 1678*JOB y<sup>c</sup> Son of WALTER and DOROTHY HART of about.

22. years of Age his Chosen wittnesses WALTER HART

and THOMAS HAYES .....

} bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 2<sup>d</sup>CHARITY y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of WALTER and DOROTHY HART

of about 19 years of Age whose Wittnesses were

WALTER HART THOMAS HAYES and ELIZABETH

JEWSON and JANE HAYES.....

} bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 2<sup>d</sup>ELIZABETH of y<sup>c</sup> age of 8 years, and KATHERINE of y<sup>c</sup>Age of Seaven years and AMARINZIA of y<sup>c</sup> Age of 5years, and BENJ<sup>a</sup> of ye Age of 7 moneths, all childrenof BERNARD and ELIZABETH SCHENCKINGH were bap<sup>t</sup>} bap<sup>t</sup>: y<sup>c</sup>: 3<sup>d</sup>ELIZABETH y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of NATHANIEL and ANNRIDGEWAY of y<sup>c</sup> Age: 11: years .....was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 4<sup>th</sup>JOHN y<sup>c</sup> Sonn of ROBERT and ANNE SNELLIN .....was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 7<sup>th</sup>ELIZABETH y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of WILLIAM and ANNE MERCERwas bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 19<sup>th</sup>PHILOCLEON y<sup>c</sup> Daughter of RICHARD and JANE GREENIDGEwas bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 21<sup>th</sup>CHRISTOPHER y<sup>c</sup> Sonn [of] CHRISTOPHER and ANN BULL was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 22<sup>th</sup>ARTHUR y<sup>c</sup> Son of ARTHUR and SUSANNA NUSUM was bap<sup>t</sup> y<sup>c</sup>: 22<sup>th</sup>

*February.*

167 $\frac{1}{2}$

MARY of ye Age of 5 years and 6 moneths, and HENRY }  
 the Age of 4 months, Daughter and Son of JAMES and } bapt ye 13<sup>th</sup>  
 MARY SIMSON .....were }

JOHN ye Son of DANIELL and MIRIAM MAGRAUHAN was bapt ye 18<sup>th</sup>

KATHERINE ye Daughter of RICHARD and ELIZABETH

CAREW was bapt ye 28<sup>th</sup>

ANTHONY ye Sonn of GEORGE and MARY RICHARDSON was bapt ye 28<sup>th</sup>

*March*

ANNA ye Daughter of PETER and MARY JARRET was bapt ye 7<sup>th</sup>

ANNE ye Daughter of RICHARD and ANNE PERRYMAN bapt ye 11<sup>th</sup>

SAMUELL ye Sonn of JAMES and ELIZABETH MADDER was bapt ye 12<sup>th</sup>

JN<sup>o</sup> the Sonn of JOHN and MARY BYNO .....was bapt ye 13<sup>th</sup>

LUCY of ye Age of 2 years and Six moneths, and ANTHONY }  
 ten dayes old, Daughter and Son of ANTHONY and MABELL } ye 13<sup>th</sup>  
 HARRIS .....were bapt }

CONRAD ye Son of CONRAD and ELIZABETH ADAMS...was bapt ye 23<sup>th</sup>

ROBERT ye Son of ROBERT and REBECCA HANSON ...was bapt ye 23<sup>th</sup>

ELIZABETH ye Daughter of W<sup>m</sup> and MARIE SPEIGHTS was bapt ye 23<sup>th</sup>

*April*

JAMES ye Son of HENRY and SUSANNA CHRUCThLOE was bapt ye 4<sup>th</sup>

ELIZABETH ye Daughter of PEREGRINE and ISABELL GUARD

was bapt ye 6<sup>th</sup>

ELENOR ye Daughter of ALEXANDER and ELENOR OSBOURN

was bapt ye 19<sup>th</sup>

JN<sup>o</sup> ye Sonn of JOHN and LOWRIE SPENLOVE..... was bapt ye 26<sup>th</sup>

JAMES ye Sonn of PATRICK and JANE OHAIN (or OHANI) was bapt ye 26<sup>th</sup>

KATHERINE ye Daughter of ISAAC and SUSANNA RAGG was bapt ye 26<sup>th</sup>

*May*

MARY ye Daughter of JN<sup>o</sup> and HESTER ADAMS ..... was bap ye 3<sup>d</sup>

1679

WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of WILLIAM and ANN BRIDGESTOCK was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>  
 JOHN the Son of JAMES and MARY HOLMES..... was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
 WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of MARGARET COOK Widdow..... was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>

*June*

ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of SMITHY and MARTHA MATSON  
 was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>  
 JAMES the Sonn of JOHN and MARY JELPH ..... was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>

*July*

JAMES y<sup>e</sup> Son of JAMES and ANGELETTA OISTINS ... was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
 SUSANNA y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of JOHN and ELIZABETH GASELEE was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>  
 EDWARD y<sup>e</sup> Son of STEPHEN and MARGRET CHASE was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
 GEORGE y<sup>e</sup> Son of GEORGE and ANN GILES was bapt ..... y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
 ——— NICOLAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of NICOLAS BIDLECOMB by a Negroe Woman  
 was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
 ANNE y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of J<sup>n</sup>o and ANNE CREED ..... was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>

*August*

JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN and ANNE DANIELL ..... was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
 MARY y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of ROGER and MARY CLARKE ... was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN and ELIZABETH SMITH was ..... bapt y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>  
 DANIELL y<sup>e</sup> Son of DARBY and ELIZABETH MALLONEE was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
 THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of OWEN and JOAN MALLONEE ..... was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>th</sup>

*September*

WILLIAM of y<sup>e</sup> Age of ten moneths Son of WILLIAM and FRANCES  
 SMITH bapt y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>  
 WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of W<sup>m</sup> and ELIZABETH WOODFINE was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
 SAMUEL of y<sup>e</sup> Age of 7 months Son of DAVID and JANE ARNET.  
 was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
 KATHERINE y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of TEAGE and KATHERINE KEYZAR  
 was bapt y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>



1679

ANNE y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of JOHN and KATHARINE ROGERS was bapt<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
 W<sup>m</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Son of WILLIAM and JOAN COLE ..... was bapt<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> \*<sup>th</sup>  
 WALTER y<sup>e</sup> Son of RICHARD and CHARITY HICKMAN was bapt<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
 DAVERS y<sup>e</sup> Son of RICHARD and ELIZABETH SEAWELL was bapt<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup>

*October*

THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HUGHS . was bapt<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> son of JOHN and SUSANNA MERICK ..... was bapt<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>  
 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Sonn of JOHN and MARY BUNNYON ..... was bapt<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>  
 ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of JAMES and REBECCA CRUTCHLOE  
 was bapt<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 17

Total 93†

JN<sup>o</sup> KENNEY  
 RICH: ELLIOTT } Church Wardens  
 JN<sup>o</sup>: ADAMS }

BARBADOS

**A**N Extract from y<sup>e</sup> Register of Christ Church of ye Burialls w<sup>th</sup>in  
 y<sup>e</sup> Said Parish from March y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1678. to September y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
 1679

Anno Doñ 1678

*May*

JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN MARKLAND ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>th</sup>

*June*

ANNANIAS MAN Senio' ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
 MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of W<sup>m</sup> HALLUM ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
 JANE BRYAN ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>  
 WILLIAM HARGROVE ..... buried

\* Date doubtful, owing to the orig. MS. being split.

† [It should be 98.]

*July*

1678

FRANCIS y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN STONE..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>  
 WILLIAM LEIGH ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>  
 JANE y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN COPPIN ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>

*August*

JOHN ARCH ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
 JANE the Daughter of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HASLWOOD b<sup>ur</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup>  
 CHARLES the Son of THOMAS and ANNE IRELAND ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>

*Septemb'*

MAJ' RICHARD GRAY ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
 - HESTER the Wife of J<sup>n</sup><sup>o</sup> PEERSE Esq' ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>

*October*

JOSHUAH CHAPPELL ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
 THOMAS CRAWFORD ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>th</sup>  
 KATHERINE the Wife of W<sup>m</sup> HORNIOLDE ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>

*November*

SIMON REYNOLDS ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
 CHARLES y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN and ELIZABETH BURTON ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>  
 GEORGE STRODE was buried ..... y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>

*Decemb'*

ARTHUR y<sup>e</sup> Son of ARTHUR and SUSANNA NUSUM ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>

*January 167<sup>s</sup>*

MARGARET OLIVER..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
 JANE y<sup>e</sup> Wife of J<sup>n</sup><sup>o</sup> THOMPSON ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>th</sup>  
 MABEEL the Wife of ZACHARIAH HARRIS ..... buried y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>th</sup>

167 $\frac{2}{3}$ *February*

|                                                    |                            |
|----------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| STEPHEN SMITH .....                                | buried ye 8 <sup>th</sup>  |
| JOHN BUSSIE .....                                  | buried ye 9 <sup>th</sup>  |
| JOHN BURTON Junio' .....                           | buried ye 10 <sup>th</sup> |
| EDWARD ADDISON Junio' .....                        | buried ye 10 <sup>th</sup> |
| JN <sup>o</sup> BURTON Senio' .....                | buried ye 13 <sup>th</sup> |
| JOHN and his Wife JANE LITTLE .....                | buried ye 13 <sup>th</sup> |
| CHRISTIAN a Negro Servant of MAJ' KINGSLANDS ..... | buried ye 13 <sup>th</sup> |
| JOHN HOLMES .....                                  | buried ye 15 <sup>th</sup> |
| WILLIAM KENDALL .....                              | buried ye 18 <sup>th</sup> |
| DELIVERANCE ADDISON .....                          | buried ye 18 <sup>th</sup> |
| CHRISTOPHER CLANCY .....                           | buried ye 18 <sup>th</sup> |
| JANE the Wife of EDWARD MARSON .....               | buried ye 26 <sup>th</sup> |

*March*

|                           |                          |
|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| W <sup>m</sup> COOK ..... | buried ye 2 <sup>d</sup> |
| S' ROBERT HACKETT .....   | buried ye 3 <sup>d</sup> |

*Aprill*

|                                                       |                            |
|-------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| HENRY HARDING .....                                   | buried ye 21 <sup>th</sup> |
| OLIVER PIKE .....                                     | buried ye 22 <sup>th</sup> |
| REBECCA POTTER .....                                  | buried ye 23 <sup>th</sup> |
| SARAH ye Daughter of ALEXANDER and MARY BLOWDEN ..... | buried ye 26 <sup>th</sup> |

*May*

|                                      |                            |
|--------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| SUSANNA ye Wife of HENRY HOLMES..... | buried ye 17 <sup>th</sup> |
|--------------------------------------|----------------------------|

*June*

|                                  |                            |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------|
| DAVID ROBINSON .....             | buried ye 10 <sup>th</sup> |
| MATHEW GORMON .....              | buried ye 23 <sup>th</sup> |
| JAMES ye Son of JOHN JELPH ..... | buried ye 24 <sup>th</sup> |
| THOMAS CHESTER .....             | buried ye 30 <sup>th</sup> |

1679

*July*

PETER ALSOPE..... buried ye 1<sup>st</sup>  
 JOHN BASHFORD ..... buried ye 3<sup>d</sup>  
 WILLIAM SILCOMB ..... buried ye 5<sup>th</sup>  
 EDWARD the Sonn of STEPHEN and MARGRET CHASE... buried ye 9<sup>th</sup>  
 ANTHONY RICHARDSON..... buried ye 13<sup>th</sup>  
 HENRY HOLMES ..... buried ye 22<sup>th</sup>  
 RICHARD BEDFORD..... buried ye 23<sup>th</sup>  
 MARTHA CAULDWALL..... buried ye 28<sup>th</sup>

*August*

MICHAELL CLARK ..... buried ye 5<sup>th</sup>  
 DOROTHY CALLAHAN..... buried ye 10<sup>th</sup>  
 MACHELL ye Daughter of EDWARD ALSOPE ..... buried ye 19<sup>th</sup>

*September*

SAMUELL ye Son of Cap<sup>t</sup> DAVID, and JANE ARNET ..... buried ye 13<sup>th</sup>

JN<sup>o</sup> KENNEY  
 RICH: ELLIOTT } Church Wardens.  
 JN<sup>o</sup>: ADAMS }

## BARBADOS



N account of all the Persons who have been baptized within the Parish of St James since the 25<sup>th</sup> of March 1678 to the 29<sup>th</sup> of September 1679

1678 May— 23—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of THOMAS SERTAIN  
 August 11—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of DAVID POOR  
 Aug— 17—MARY ye Daughter of FRANCIS WALTHO  
 Aug— 25—ANNE ye Daughter of JAMES WALWYN Esq'

Septemb 1—JOAN ye Daughter of WILLIAM HABBERD

1678 Sept— 5—ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of WILLIAM THOMAS  
 Sept— 8 ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of ALEXANDER CUTHBERT  
 —MARY the Daughter of RICHARD MIDDLETON  
 October—10—JOHN the Son of JOHN HILL  
 Octob—15—WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN LEECH  
 Oct— 15—GEORGE y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN LEECH  
 Oct— 15—SUSANNA y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of JOHN LEECH  
 Oct— 15—WILLIAM y<sup>e</sup> Son of WILLIAM FOSTER  
 Oct— 20—JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN MIRCH

November—17—RALPH y<sup>e</sup> Son of THOMAS KEMP  
 Nov—17—MARY y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of THOMAS KEMP  
 Nov—24—ANNE y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of RICHARD CHOM

December 8 HENRY y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM CHESTER  
 February 23 DORCAS y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of HENRY WRIGHT

1679 August 24 PIERCE y<sup>e</sup> Son of HENRY WATTY  
 Aug— 27 ANDREW y<sup>e</sup> Son of L<sup>t</sup> Col<sup>t</sup> ANDREW AFFLECK  
 September 5 JOHN the Son of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN HOOKER  
 Sept— 25 THOMAS y<sup>e</sup> Son of JOHN DANIEL Esq<sup>r</sup>.

Concordat cū Registro  
 C. LEGARD  
 vicarius ibid

Baptized in the Parish  
 of St James since y<sup>e</sup>  
 25<sup>th</sup> of march 1678 }  
 to y<sup>e</sup> 29 of Septemb 1679 }<sup>23</sup>

BARBADOS

**A**N acct of all the Persons that have been buried within the Parish  
 of St James since the 25 of March 1678 to the 29 of September  
 1679

1678 March 28—MATTHEW y<sup>e</sup> son of MATTHEW PEDDER

## Burials

- 
- 1678 April— 8—RALPH y<sup>e</sup> son of Mr JOHN HOOKER  
 Apr — 13—HENRY YATES  
 April— 29—JOHN HUDSON—who was casually drownd
- 
- May — 6—ELEANOR PAYN  
 May — 7—ELIAS WILLIAMS  
 May — 8—MARY y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of JOHN SLAUGHTER  
 May — 23—ROBERT BELL  
 May — 31—JOHN THOMAS
- 
- June — 1—NICOLAS LAWRENCE of S<sup>t</sup> Thomas's Parish  
 June — 27—MARY SLATE,—Serv<sup>t</sup> to Cap<sup>t</sup> JOSIAS COX
- 
- July — 1—MATTHEW WHETTY  
 July — 3—MARY DRISKELL  
 July — 10—JOHN OSDELL
- 
- September—4—DAVID CALLAHONE  
 Sept 16—JOHN SPARKE Esq'  
 Sept — 18—JOAN y<sup>e</sup> Wife of RALPH CARR
- 
- October—9—MARY y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of RICHARD MIDDLETON  
 Octob —14—Cap<sup>t</sup> ROBERT ARUNDELL  
 Octob —16—WILLIAM LINCKLATE, serv<sup>t</sup> to Judge REID  
 Octob 30—JOHN DOWNS
- 
- Novemb 1—ALEXANDER ROBINSON  
 Novem— 4—JOHN NICOLLS  
 Nov— 14—ELIZABETH COOK.
- 
- December 1—MICHAEL y<sup>e</sup> Son of JAMES GOFFE  
 Decemb 22—JOHN SEATON  
 February 12—WILLIAM JONES
-

Burials.

1679 May— 8—FRANCES y<sup>e</sup> Wife of JOHN GOEING  
 June— 7—MARY y<sup>e</sup> Wife of MORGAN MURPHY  
 June— 13—EDWARD WEBB.  
 June— 29—JOHN DUDLEY  
 July— 4 ALICE y<sup>e</sup> Wife of THOMAS WALTER  
 July 14—JAMES INNIS  
 July— 22—TOBIAS PAYNE  
 July 27—JOHN y<sup>e</sup> son of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN BATT  
 July 29—OWEN COLLOHONE

August 6 ANTHONY STEERMAN  
 Agu— 7 JOHN ARMITAGE of the Parish of St<sup>t</sup> Peters who  
 was casually drowned  
 August—19 FRANCIS BEARNE  
 Sept 6 JOHN y<sup>e</sup> Son of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN HOOKER  
 Sept 7 JAMES y<sup>e</sup> Son of ALEXANDER MURREY  
 Sept 8—CORNELIUS y<sup>e</sup> Son of DEARMAN DRISKELL  
 Sept 11 JAMES PURSLEY  
 Sept 22 ELIZABETH y<sup>e</sup> Wife of WILLIAM SPENCE

Buried in y<sup>e</sup> Parish of St  
 James from y<sup>e</sup> 25 of March 1678 } 44 Concordat cū Registro  
 to y<sup>e</sup> 29 of September 1679 } C LEGARD vicarius  
 ibid

[indorsed] BARBADOS

Accot of Christnings 23.  
 Burials . . . . . 44  
 in St James Parish.  
 Rec<sup>d</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> June 1680.

**Y** **AN** Account of the Land As It Standeth In y<sup>e</sup> church Books: With the Number of Servants And Negroes With the Names of the Owners thereof In the par<sup>ish</sup> of St James: As Was taken by the Church Wardens of the Said Par<sup>ish</sup> the 20<sup>th</sup> December 1679

| A                                                      | Serv <sup>ts</sup> , | Indi,  | Neg <sup>s</sup> , |
|--------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|--------|--------------------|
| ARLICK ANDREW: Lev <sup>y</sup> Co <sup>th</sup> ..... | .... 2               | ....96 | ....70             |
| ANDREWS: EUGEN .....                                   | .....                | ....20 | .... 7             |
| ANDREWS: W <sup>m</sup> .....                          | .... 2               | .....  | .... 2             |
| ALLING JACOB Very pore.....                            | .....                | .... 4 | .....              |
| B.                                                     |                      |        |                    |
| BAYLIE: RICHARD: Co <sup>th</sup> .....                | .....                | .. 228 | .....              |
| BOND: FRANCIS: Esq <sup>r</sup> .....                  | .... 2               | .. 120 | ....67             |
| BURHALL: GEORGE .....                                  | .....                | ....10 | ....11             |
| BANERIG: ROBERT: Docto <sup>r</sup> .....              | .....                | .....  | .... 4             |
| BURROWS JOHN .....                                     | .....                | ....10 | .... 2             |
| BATT: JOHN Senj <sup>r</sup> .....                     | .... 1               | ....40 | ....17             |
| BALAM: CHARLES Cap <sup>t</sup> .....                  | .....                | ....78 | ....22             |
| BURGIS THOMAZING m <sup>r</sup> .....                  | .....                | ....20 | .... 7             |
| BURTON FRANCIS: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....                 | .....                | ....15 | .....              |
| BISSEX WILLIAM m <sup>r</sup> .....                    | .... 1               | .... 9 | .... 4             |
| BYRNE: DINNIS .....                                    | .... 1               | ....10 | .... 11            |
| BLAKE: JOHN .....                                      | .....                | ....24 | .....              |
| BELCHEM: JOHN Very pore.....                           | .....                | .... 3 | .....              |
| BIGNELL W <sup>m</sup> Very pore.....                  | .....                | .... 3 | .....              |
| BALL: JOHN—Dec <sup>d</sup> his Widdow is pore .....   | .....                | .... 3 | .... 1             |
| C                                                      |                      |        |                    |
| CHESTER WILLIAM: m <sup>r</sup> .....                  | .... 1               | 120    | ....45             |
| COX: JOSIAS: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....                    | .... 9               | 247    | 122                |



|                                                 | Seru <sup>ts</sup> „ | land„  | Neg <sup>s</sup> „ |
|-------------------------------------------------|----------------------|--------|--------------------|
| CHAMBERLAINE: FRANCIS: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....   | .....                | ....20 | ....16             |
| COLLINGS: JAMES .....                           | .... 2               | 121    | ....10             |
| CHACE JOHN .....                                | .....                | ....27 | .... 8             |
| CHRISTOPHER WILLIAM .....                       | .....                | ....16 | .... 8             |
| COURTYERE GEORGE .....                          | .....                | ....23 | .... 8             |
| CAMERRAME JOHN .....                            | .....                | ....45 | .....              |
| CHAPEMAN RICHARD .....                          | .... 1               | .....  | .... 5             |
| CHALLENGER ROB <sup>t</sup> .....               | .....                | .... 2 | .... 1             |
| CRESSWELL JOHN .....                            | .....                | .... 9 | .....              |
| CUTA MATHEW: DAY: THOMAS:                       |                      |        |                    |
| MILLER: J <sup>n</sup> : pore.....              | .....                | .... 6 | .....              |
| CLEMENTS ROBERT pore.....                       | .....                | .... 5 | .....              |
| D.                                              |                      |        |                    |
| DANIELL JOHN: Esq' .....                        | .....                | .. 160 | ....55             |
| DYMOCKE: WILLIAM: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....        | .... 3               | ....57 | ....60             |
| DYER: WILLIAM Dec <sup>d</sup> his Estates .... | .... 6               | .. 317 | .. 120             |
| DOLLATHY: ELIZABETH .....                       | .....                | ....40 | ....16             |
| DALBEY: JOANE.....                              | .... 1               | .... 8 | .... 6             |
| DOWNES HENRY .....                              | .....                | ....18 | .... 3             |
| DUCE: GYLES .....                               | .....                | ....10 | .... 7             |
| DAMERALL THOMAS pore .....                      | .....                | .... 3 | .... 1             |
| DUNEING HENRY pore .....                        | .....                | .... 4 | .....              |
| E                                               |                      |        |                    |
| EUENS: RICHARD Esq <sup>r</sup> .....           | .... 7               | 171    | ....78             |
| ELDING: EDWARD: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....          | .... 3               | 176    | ....70             |
| ELMES: JOHN:.....                               | .....                | .... 5 | .... 3             |
| F.                                              |                      |        |                    |
| FEAKE: HENRY .....                              | .... 8               | .. 245 | .. 120             |
| FITTE: ROBERT: .....                            | .....                | ....30 | ....14             |

|                                                             | Seru <sup>ts</sup> „ | Land„   | Negrs   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|---------|---------|
| FOSTER: ROBERT: Docto' .....                                | .....                | .... 7  | .... 5  |
| FLINT: GEORGE .....                                         | .....                | .... 10 | .... 1  |
| FUTER THOMAS.....                                           | .....                | .... 32 | .....   |
| FEAK RICHARD for: NATH <sup>l</sup> : WILLIAM-<br>SON ..... | .....                | .... 7  | .....   |
| FUREY CHARLES pore .....                                    | .....                | .... 4  | .....   |
| FREEMAN WILLIAM pore .....                                  | .....                | .... 3  | .....   |
| G                                                           |                      |         |         |
| GIBBES: PHILLIP.....                                        | .... 7               | .. 174  | .... 69 |
| GIBBES: JOSEPH:.....                                        | .....                | .... 25 | .....   |
| GIBBSON JOHN .....                                          | .....                | .... 7  | .....   |
| GIBBSON: MATHIEW .....                                      | .....                | .... 10 | .....   |
| GRAYE: WILLIAM .....                                        | .....                | .... 6  | .... 2  |
| GILLHAM EMANUELL .....                                      | .....                | .... 4  | .....   |
| GARRET: EMOND .....                                         | .....                | .... 4  | .... 2  |
| GRONEARE JOHN pore .....                                    | .....                | .... 5  | .....   |
| GARNER: MARY pore.....                                      | .....                | .... 5  | .....   |
| GARNER: MILLER & Comp <sup>a</sup> pore ....                | .....                | .... 4  | .....   |
| H                                                           |                      |         |         |
| HELMES THOMAS Maj'.....                                     | .... 4               | .. 134  | .... 52 |
| HELMES: THOMAS: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....                      | .... 3               | .... 60 | .... 50 |
| HOOKE JOHN .....                                            | .....                | .....   | .... 7  |
| HABING THOMAS .....                                         | .....                | .... 6  | .... 7  |
| HIGGINSON MARG <sup>t</sup> .....                           | .....                | .... 10 | .... 4  |
| HALL: JOHN .....                                            | .....                | .... 14 | .... 1  |
| HEWES JOHN .....                                            | .....                | .... 6  | .... 4  |
| HOLDER: MELITIAH .....                                      | .... 3               | 100     | .... 32 |
| HOLDER: JOHN: Jun'.....                                     | .....                | .... 98 | .....   |
| HOPEKINGS SAMUELL .....                                     | .....                | .... 4  | .... 3  |
| HILL JOHN.....                                              | .....                | .....   | .... 2  |

|                                                    | Serv <sup>ts</sup> | Land   | Negros  |
|----------------------------------------------------|--------------------|--------|---------|
| HOUSEFIELD JOHN pore .....                         | .....              | .... 5 | .....   |
| HARRISON: ABRAHAM .....                            | .....              | .... 4 | .....   |
| : I :                                              |                    |        |         |
| JEFFORDS: ELIZ <sup>A</sup> .....                  | .....              | ....20 | .... 6  |
| JOHN JOHNSON .....                                 | .....              | ....13 | .... 1  |
| K                                                  |                    |        |         |
| KNIGHTS BENJ <sup>A</sup> : Esq <sup>r</sup> ..... | .... 3             | .. 300 | .. 150  |
| KELLEY: ROB <sup>T</sup> : .....                   | .... 3             | ....62 | .... 37 |
| KING ROB <sup>T</sup> .....                        | .....              | .... 5 | .... 3  |
| KNATCHBULL JOHN .....                              | .....              | .... 4 | .... 3  |
| KENN MATHEW Docto' .....                           | .... 2             | ....15 | .... 9  |
| KELLEY JOHN .....                                  | .....              | .....  | .....   |
| KNIGHTINGALL NATHANIELL pore ...                   | — 0                | .... 4 | .....   |
| KANTY: DARBY pore.....                             | .....              | .... 3 | .....   |
| L.                                                 |                    |        |         |
| LITTLETON: EDWARD: Esq <sup>r</sup> .....          | .... 3             | .. 205 | .. 120  |
| LANE ANTHONY Cap <sup>t</sup> .....                | .....              | ....20 | .... 4  |
| LOWTHER: LUKE .....                                | .....              | ....12 | .... 6  |
| LEACH: JOHN .....                                  | .....              | ....16 | .... 5  |
| LOUE MARY .....                                    | .....              | .....  | .... 3  |
| LAWRANCE HENRY .....                               | .....              | ....10 | .... 6  |
| LEWIS: HUGH: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....                | .....              | ....40 | ....15  |
| LEGAYE JACOB Senj' .....                           | .....              | ....21 | .....   |
| LUKE: ELIAS: .....                                 | .....              | ....20 | .... 3  |
| LANGHAM THOMAS .....                               | .....              | .... 5 | .....   |
| LEAGER: Widdow pore.....                           | .....              | .... 7 | .....   |
| M                                                  |                    |        |         |
| MELLOWS: ELISHA: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....            | .... 1             | ....47 | ....24  |


|                                        | Seruant <sup>s</sup> " | Land"  | Negros" |
|----------------------------------------|------------------------|--------|---------|
| MUNDY: ELIZ <sup>A</sup> .....         | .... 2                 | ....75 | ....35  |
| MULLENEX WILLIAM .....                 | .....                  | ....17 | ....10  |
| MERRELL THOMAS: Cap <sup>t</sup> ..... | .....                  | ....35 | ....19  |
| MELL: WILLIAM .....                    | .....                  | ....20 | .....   |
| MARTING: JOHN .....                    | .....                  | ....10 | .... 1  |
| MADDOX THOMAS pore .....               | .....                  | .... 5 | .....   |
| MIDDLETON: RICHARD .....               | .....                  | .....  | .... 4  |
| MACCONY DINNIS .....                   | .....                  | .... 3 | .....   |
| MASSLING WILLIAM .....                 | .....                  | .... 8 | .... 3  |
| MUNNS: THOMAS: Ensigne .....           | .....                  | .... 2 | .... 2  |
| MORRAINE JOHN .....                    | .....                  | .... 5 | .....   |
| MORGAINE ROB <sup>T</sup> : pore ..    | .....                  | .... 5 | .....   |
| MACCONY: DINNIS pore .....             | .....                  | .... 2 | .....   |
| MACKGERRY WILLIAM pore .....           | .....                  | .... 1 | .....   |
| MACKWARD: FELLEN pore .....            | .....                  | .... 2 | .....   |
| N.                                     |                        |        |         |
| NELSON THOMAS .....                    | .....                  | .... 4 | .... 1  |
| NORRIS SAMUELL Cap <sup>t</sup> .....  | .....                  | .....  | .... 3  |
| O                                      |                        |        |         |
| ODAM WILLIAM .....                     | .....                  | .... 7 | .... 1  |
| ODGNE: EDMOND .....                    | .....                  | ....15 | .... 6  |
| P                                      |                        |        |         |
| PAIGE SARAH .....                      | .....                  | ....30 | .... 2  |
| PARKER RICHARD .....                   | .....                  | .... 7 | .....   |
| PEREING SABASTING .....                | .....                  | ....24 | ....13  |
| PARE EDWARD .....                      | .... 1                 | .....  | .... 3  |
| PEARCE: BENONY .....                   | .....                  | .....  | .....   |
| PAINE TOBIAS .....                     | .....                  | ....26 | .... 3  |
| PETTER SAMUELL .....                   | .....                  | ....14 | .... 8  |

|                                        | Servants | Land    | Negros  |
|----------------------------------------|----------|---------|---------|
| <b>Q</b>                               |          |         |         |
| QUALE HUGH.....                        | .....    | .... 5  | .....   |
| QUERKE RICHARD.....                    | .....    |         |         |
| <b>: R :</b>                           |          |         |         |
| REID JOHN Esq <sup>r</sup> .....       | .... 2   | .. 198  | ....85  |
| RICHARDS THOMAS .....                  | .... 2   | ....20  | ....10  |
| RAMSEY ROAS m's .....                  | .... 1   | ....30  | ....29  |
| RUSSELL PHILLIP .....                  | .. 2     | ....13  | .... 5  |
| RIUERS WILLIAM .....                   | .....    | .....   | .... 1  |
| ROASS THOMAS: Docto'.....              | .....    | ....20  | .... 9  |
| REID: ADAME pore .....                 | .....    | .... 6  | .....   |
| RAUEN: XTOPHER pore.....               | .....    | .... 3  | .....   |
| RICHARDSON: NICHOLAS pore .....        | .....    | .... 5  | .....   |
| REEUES THOMAS pore .....               | .....    | .... 4  | .....   |
| ROBINSON: JOHN pore .....              | .....    | .....   | .... 1  |
| <b>S</b>                               |          |         |         |
| STANFAST JOHN: Coll <sup>o</sup> ..... | .10      | 0351    | .. 238  |
| SPARKS: JOYE: Madam .....              | ....12   | .. 133  | .. 150  |
| SCOTT: WALTER: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....  | .... 2   | .. 107  | .... 52 |
| STEWART: AMEY .....                    | .....    | ....10  | .... 1  |
| SMITHWICKE W <sup>m</sup> .....        | .....    | .... 10 | .... 1  |
| STURMAN MARY .....                     | .... 1   | ....20  | .... 7  |
| STOUT JOHN Leu <sup>t</sup> .....      | .....    | ....10  | .... 5  |
| SMITH MARG <sup>r</sup> .....          | .....    | ....12  | .....   |
| SUMERS THOMAS .....                    | .....    | .... 7  | .... 2  |
| SAMPSON JOHN: Cap <sup>t</sup> .....   | .....    | ....25  | .....   |
| STROUDE JOHN m's .....                 | .....    | .... 5  | .....   |
| SCOTT: JOHN .....                      | .....    | ....10  | .... 1  |
| STRETCH: JOHN .....                    | .....    | .....   | .... 1  |
| STAYSMORE FRANCIS .....                | .....    | .....   | .... 1  |

|                                             | Seruants,, | Land,, | Negros,, |
|---------------------------------------------|------------|--------|----------|
| SAGE RICHARD Liucing On: Cott <sup>o</sup>  |            |        |          |
| BAYLYS land .....                           | .....      | .....  | .... 3   |
| SPENCER: MARG <sup>t</sup> Very pore .....  | .....      | .... 6 | .... 2   |
| SHEPEHERD JOHN pore.....                    | .....      | .... 5 | .....    |
| SHAWE DANIELL pore: .....                   | .....      | .... 6 | .....    |
| SHOUELL ELIAS pore: .....                   | .....      | .... 5 | .....    |
| STEEUENS JOHN pore .....                    | .....      | .... 3 | .....    |
| T                                           |            |        |          |
| THORNEHILL TIMOTHY: Cott <sup>o</sup> ..... | .... 7     | .. 268 | .. 150   |
| THORPE JAMES Cap <sup>t</sup> .....         | .....      | ....96 | ....27   |
| TEMPROE JOHN .....                          | .....      | ....12 | .... 2   |
| TAYLOR WALTOR .....                         | .....      | ....13 | ....10   |
| THOMPSON: XTOPIER Docto' .....              | .....      | .... 9 | .... 3   |
| TOUEY RICHARD .....                         | .....      | ....15 | .... 7   |
| THORNEHILL TIMOTHY Cap <sup>t</sup> .....   | .....      | ....10 | .....    |
| TUCKER ANN pore .....                       | .....      | .... 2 | .....    |
| THOMAS: JOHN pore .....                     | .....      | .... 4 | .....    |
| TINDALL RICHARD pore .....                  | .....      | .... 3 | .....    |
| V.                                          |            |        |          |
| VEREING ALCE:.....                          | .....      | ....25 | ....11   |
| VEREING JOSHUA .....                        | .....      | ....10 | ....11   |
| W                                           |            |        |          |
| WALWYNE JAMES: Esq <sup>r</sup> .....       | .... 7     | .. 305 | .. 160   |
| WALTORS RICHARD .....                       | .... 3     | .. 206 | .. 140   |
| WARDLE: CHRISTOPHER .....                   | .....      | ....15 | .... 4   |
| WALE JOHN .....                             | .....      | .. 159 | ....80   |
| WILLIAMS THOMAS .....                       | .....      | .... 7 | ....15   |
| WILLIAMS WILLIAM .....                      | .....      | .... 5 | .... 2   |
| WHATSON RICHARD pore.....                   | .....      | .... 5 | .....    |

|                                   | Servants | Land    | Negros  |
|-----------------------------------|----------|---------|---------|
| WALLEY HENRY pore .....           | .....    | .... 2  | .....   |
| WRIGHT HENRY pore .....           | .....    | .... 2  | .....   |
| WILLEY: RAWLEY pore .....         | .....    | .... 3  | .....   |
| <hr/>                             |          |         |         |
| YEAMONS ELIZ <sup>A</sup> .... .. | .... 2   | .... 50 | .... 18 |
| Tot. of Inhabitants is 183        | .. 113   | 6742    | 2895    |

JOH:N: STANFAST - } Church Wardens  
 JAS. WALUYN - }

 CHILDREN Baptized in ye: Parrish of St Johns from ye 25<sup>th</sup> day of March 1678 to the 29<sup>th</sup> day of Sep<sup>r</sup>: 1679 Accordinge to the parrish Register

1678

- March 31 JOHN, Sonne of JOHN JONES
- May— 12 ELIZABETH, Daughter of THOMAS POOLER
- 26 RICHARD, Sonne of RICHARD POOLER
- June— 20 ANN Daughter of JOHN SUMMERS
- 21 ELIZABETH Daughter of ROCKINGHAM BASON
- 25 SAMUELL, Sonne of JEFFERY BATTALA
- October— 3 JOHN, Sonne of Cap<sup>t</sup>: JOHN LESLIE
- 20 JOANE, Daughter of HUGH HALL
- November—3 WILLIAM, Sonne of JOHN MILLWARD
- " " THEADOCIA, Daughter of LAWRENCE REESE
- " " DOROTHY, Daughter of RICHARD MOORE
- 24 WILLIAM, Sonne of THOMAS GARDNER
- " " JOHN, Sonne of ARON JACOBSONE
- 26 SARAH, Daughter of M<sup>r</sup> JOHN VAUGHAN
- " " KATHARINE, Daughter of JOHN PEIRCE
- " " THOMAS, Sonne of THOMAS ROOME

---

1678 December 9 ELIZABETH, Daughter of Docter JAMES KEITH  
27 ANTHONY, Sonne of WILLIAM SHOREY

1679

---

Aprell— 13 THOMAS & } Sonne & Daughter of JOHN DENT  
          ELIZ<sup>A</sup>: }

      " " SARAH, Daughter of HENRY POLLARD  
      " " HENRY, Sonne of THOMAS QUINTYNE

August— 9 JOHN, Sonne of JAMES PEMBERTON  
          24 MARY, Daughter of BENJAMEN CORBETT  
      " " MARY, Daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup>: THO: BALDWIN  
          28 WILLIAM & } Sonns of M<sup>r</sup> JAMES PEMBERTON  
          CHARLES— }

September—4 LEOLIN, Sonn of LEOLIN LLOYD

---

28: persons Baptized

BEN: CRYER: Clerk.



# INDEX.

- AAUSTINE, Thomas, 317\*  
 Abbe, Thomas, 217  
 Abbey, Sarah, 436  
 Abbitt, Elizabeth, 179  
 Abbott, John, 49  
     —, Marie, 49  
     —, Richard, 51, 120  
 Abbs, Edward, 124  
 Abby, Jo., 35  
 Abdy, Mathew, 98  
 Abo-Cromby, Mr., 310  
 Abof, Isack, 449  
 Abraham, Agnus, 348  
     —, William, 436  
 Abrock, Jo., 111  
 Absolon, Geo., 132  
 Abudient, Abraham, 349  
 Ackland, George, 187, 250  
     —, Mary, 187, 250  
     — (or Aukland), Robert,  
         267  
     —, Tho., 313  
 Acklin, Daniell, 414  
     —, Jo., 50  
 Adam, John, 473  
 Adams, *see also* Addams  
     —, Andrew, 102  
     —, Conrad (or Conradt),  
         473, 491  
     —, Dorothe, 107  
     —, Edward, 327, 329  
     —, *alias* Adamson, Elisa-  
         beth, 431  
     —, Elizabeth, 491  
     —, George, 348  
     —, Hester, 491  
     —, John, 51, 316\*, 327,  
         329, 342, 488, 491, 493, 496  
     —, *alias* Adamson, John,  
         431  
     —, Mary, 284, 491  
     —, Mary Cheame, 284  
     —, Mr., 178  
     —, Rachell, 109  
 Adams, Raph, 185  
     —, Richard, 91, 119, 284  
     —, Suzan, 91  
     —, Thomas, 115, 158, 347  
     —, William, 76, 126, 308  
 Adamson, *see also* Addamson  
     —, Elisabeth Adams,  
         *alias*, 431  
     —, George, 347  
     —, John Adams, *alias*,  
         431  
     —, Richard, 331  
 Adaudly, Margaret, 428  
 Addams, *see also* Adams  
     —, Ambross, 443  
     —, Ann, 174, 223  
     —, Robert, 239  
 Addamson, *see also* Adamson  
     —, Richard, 444  
 Adderford, Lawrence, 128  
 Addice, Edward, 473  
 Addis, John Orphant, 473  
 Addison, Deliverance, 495  
     —, Edward, Junr., 495  
     —, Mathew, 128  
     —, Thomas, 184  
 Aden, Luke, 187  
 Adson, Georg, 432  
 Adward's, Robert, 192  
 Ady, John, 365  
 Affick (or Affleck), Andrew,  
     497, 500  
 Aires, *see also* Ayres  
     —, Samuell, 294  
 Akers, Christopher, 443  
 Alambridge (Allambridge, or  
     Alimbridge), John, 327, 329  
 Albans, *see* St. Albans  
 Albemarle, Christopher, Duke  
     of, 162, 164\*, 165  
     —, George, Duke of,  
         161  
 Albercht, Hennigo, 347  
 Albert, Ann, 348  
 Albon, Alice, 131  
 Alborn, Edward, 171  
 Alburie, William, 133  
 Alcocke, Francis, 300  
 Alcorn (or Alchorne), John,  
     338, 473  
 Aldburgh, John, 278  
 Aldcock, Annis, 9<sup>A</sup>  
 Alder, Richard, 174  
 Allerley, Richard, 122  
 Alderman, Grace, 105  
 Aldersey, Samuel, 158  
 Alderson, Thomas, 349  
 Alderton, Wm., 114  
 Aldin, Edward, 133  
     —, George, 121  
 Aldon, Richard, 240  
 Aldred, Robert, 84  
 Aldridg (or Aldridge), Robert,  
     236, 429  
 Aldsworth, Bartho., 451  
 Aldwell, Katherin, 138  
 Aldworth, Edward, 86  
     —, Eliz., 133  
 Alemby, William, 343, *see* Al-  
     lamby  
 Aleworth, Edward, 86  
 Alexander, Sir William, 158,  
     159  
     —, William, 335  
 Alford, Nico., 135  
     —, Richard, 232, 446  
 Alimbridge, *see* Alambridge  
 Alington, Giles, 273  
 Alis, Protherock, 37  
 Alkynn, Sampson, 137  
 Allamby, William, 338, *see* Al-  
     emby  
 Allambridge, *see* Alambridge  
 Allcott, Elizabeth, 113  
 Allen, *see also* Allin, and Allyn  
     —, 178  
     —, Abell, 343  
     —, Anne, 90

- Allen, Elisabeth, 423  
 —, Grissel, 433  
 —, Jacob, 423, 451, *see*  
   Alling  
 —, John, 90, 465  
 — (or Allens), John, 327  
 —, Jone, 425  
 —, Priscilla, 423  
 —, Regnald, 298  
 —, Richard, 328, 336, 340  
 —, Samuel, 165\*  
 —, Thomas, 326, 327, 329,  
   330, 398  
 —, William, 183, 217, 307,  
   465  
 Allens (or Allen), John, 327  
 —, Richard, 327  
 Allerton, George, 80  
 Alley, Hugh, 97  
 Alleyne, Abbill [Abell], 469  
 Alliday, Jo., 52  
 Allin, *see also* Allen, and Allyn  
 —, Edward, 133  
 —, Eliazer, 348  
 —, George, 284  
 —, Gregorie, 120  
 —, James, 122  
 —, Joan, 123  
 —, John, 38, 125, 331  
 —, Richard, 122, 333  
 —, Thomas, 64, 84, 125, 138,  
   451  
 —, William, 40  
 Alling, Jacob, 500, *see* Allen  
 Allington, William, Lord, 162  
 Allinson, Andrew, 194  
   —, Wm., 114  
 Allis, Richard, 150  
 Allison, Thomas, 348  
 Allumby (or Alumby), Thomas,  
   355, 391  
 Allyn, *see also* Allen, and Allin  
 —, George, 284  
 —, Katherin, 284  
 —, Mathew, 284  
 —, William, 284  
 Almond, Awdry, 93  
   —, Wm., 93  
 Almie (or Almy), Annis, 93  
   —, Chri., 93  
 Alnutt, Mr., 230  
   —, Mrs., 179  
   —, Thomas, 179, 225  
 Alport, Sara, 113  
 Alsop (Alsope, or Alsopp)  
 —, Edward, 473, 489, 496  
 —, Jo., 79  
 —, Joseph, 58  
 —, Katherine, 349  
 —, Machell, 489, 496  
 Alsop, Peter, 496  
   —, Richard, 473  
   —, Robert, 129  
   —, Tho., 78  
 Alston (or Alstone), John, 327,  
   328  
 Alt, Martha, 461  
 Althrop, Richard, 184  
 Alumby, *see* Allumby  
 Alxarson, Anne, 289  
   —, Marey, 289  
 Ambrose, 242  
   —, Isack, 113  
 Ames, Joane, 294  
   —, John, 294  
   —, Ruth, 294  
   —, William, 294  
 Analin (or Avalin), Abram,  
   189, *see* Avelin, &c.  
 Anderson, Adam, 473  
   —, Hanna, 489  
   —, James, 41, 489  
   —, Jo., 35, 74  
   —, Margret, 348  
   —, Martha, 489  
   —, Richard, 85, 102, 117  
   —, Robert, 70  
   —, Roger, 442  
   —, Thomas, 37, 473  
   —, William, 75, 436, 473  
 Andrew, 428  
   —, Anthony, 194  
 Andrews, Andrewes, Ann-  
   drewes, Androwe, Androwes  
   —, Anto., 113  
   —, Charles, 468  
   —, Elizabeth, 60  
   —, Euen, 500  
   —, James, 434  
   —, Jane, 60  
   —, Joachim (or Joakin),  
   221, 271  
   —, Jocomb, 174  
   —, John, 316\*, 317\*  
   —, Jonathan, 463, 466  
   —, Owen, 70  
   —, Roger, 473  
   —, Sage, 434  
   —, Samuel, 60  
   —, Thomas, 473  
   —, William, 120, 137,  
   188, 277, 280, 281, 289, 466,  
   500  
 Andros, Sir Edmund (or Ed-  
   mond), 164\*, 165, 165\*, 168  
   —, William, 264  
 Angelo (Negroes), 174, 224  
 Anley, Nathan, 102  
 Anmer, Henry, 36  
 Ann (a maid) 173  
 Andrews, *see* Andrews  
 Anthony (or Anthonie)  
   —, Anthony, 451  
   —, John, 258  
   — (Negro), 172, 182, 185  
 Antonio (Negro), 241  
 Antony (Antoney, or Antoye)  
   —, Arthur, 269  
   —, Henry, 142  
   — (Negro), 244  
   —, Walter, 81  
 Antor, Alexander, 451  
 Antrobuss, Joan, 45  
 Antunes, Gabriell, 450  
 Apleby, *see* Appleby  
 Apleton, *see* Appleton  
 Aplewhite (or Applewhite)  
   —, Henry, 352, 400  
   —, Mrs., 463  
 Appleby (or Apleby), William,  
   83, 192, 196  
 Appleton (or Apleton), Rich-  
   ard, 185, 244  
 Ap Roberts, John, 190  
 Ap Thomas, Thomas, 122  
 Ap Williams, Rice, 179  
 Arch, John, 473, 494  
 Archbold, Tho., 129  
 Archdin, Tho., 138  
 Archer, Hugh, 442  
   —, Jo., 116  
   —, Joseph, 193  
 Ard, James, 453  
 Ardinton, Edmond, 116  
 Are, Sarah, 349  
 Argall, Sir Samuel, 218, 270  
 Aris, John, 80, 347  
 Armstrong, *see* Armstrong  
 Armitage (or Armetage)  
   —, Henry, 347  
   —, John, 499  
   —, Thomas, 140  
 Armsby, Jo., 120  
 Armstrong (or Armestronge)  
   —, 243  
   —, Ann, 348  
   —, Henry, 102  
   —, Jocky, 194  
   —, Katherin, 82  
 Army, John, 184, 242  
 Arndell, John, 261  
   —, Peeter, 262  
 Arnet (or Arnett)  
   —, David, 473, 492, 496  
   —, Jane, 492, 496  
   —, Patrick, 473  
   —, Samuel, 492, 496  
 Arnold, Ann, 98  
   —, Benedict, 163  
   —, James, 111

- Arnold, Jesper, 98  
 —, Robert, 120  
 —, Tho., 39, 79  
 Aron, Abraham Burges, 449  
 Arp, Jo., 103  
 Arras, Nicholas, 180  
 Arres, Samuell, 289  
 Arrobas, Moses, 450  
 Arthur, 434  
 —, John, 303  
 —, Katherinc, 348  
 —, Mathew, 153  
 —, Michael, 473  
 Arundel (or Arrundell)  
 —, Elizabeth, 184, 222  
 —, John, 184  
 —, Margreat (or Margrett),  
 184, 215  
 —, Petter, 184, 274  
 —, Richard, 173, 222  
 —, Robert, 498  
 —, William, 94  
 Ascam, Abigaile, 225, *see* Long-  
 man  
 —, Peeter, 225  
 Ascomb (or Ascombe)  
 —, Abigall, 175  
 —, Goodman, 191  
 —, John, 188  
 —, Mary, 175  
 Aser, *see* Asser  
 Ash, Christo., 194  
 —, Edward, 38  
 —, Richard, 141  
 Ashbey, Abraham, 89  
 —, Alce, 89  
 —, Hanna, 89  
 —, Jeremy, 89  
 —, Mary, 89  
 —, Sarra, 89  
 Ashborn, Francis, 85  
 Ashburner, William, 473  
 Ashcrofte, Jo., 137  
 Ashendine, Tho., 441, 451  
 Ashford, Ambrose, 326, 331  
 Ashley, Ann, 175, 226  
 —, Anthony, Lord, 161,  
 162  
 —, Mary, 37  
 —, Mr., 110  
 —, Sam., 37  
 Ashmole, Elie, 160\*  
 Ashmore, Anthony, 141  
 Ashon, George, 102  
 Ashton, Alice, 123  
 —, Henry, 160  
 Ashurst, Benjamin, 473  
 —, John, 74, 473  
 Askew, Tho., 109  
 —, William, 171, 207  
 Askume, John, 264  
 Askyn, Robert, 95  
 Asser, (or Aser) Godheard, 306  
 308  
 Assueros, Walter, 373, 399  
 Ast, Richard, 37  
 Astin, William, 428  
 Aston, Brian, 139  
 —, Edward, 141, 186  
 —, James, 86  
 —, Robert, 240  
 —, Wm., 52  
 Astwood, Jo., 46  
 Atherson, Jo., 63  
 Atherton, Wm., 349  
 Atkins (or Attkins), *see* Atkyns  
 —, Abigall, 240  
 —, Janc, 434  
 —, Jeremy (Jeremiah,  
 &c.), 332, 339, 340  
 —, John, 182, 241  
 —, Sir Jonathan, 162\*,  
 460, 461, 462, 463, 464  
 —, Mr., 191  
 —, Richard, 176, 191, 240  
 —, Robert, 74  
 —, Sarah, 450  
 —, Thomas, 133, 434  
 Atkinson (or Attkinson)  
 —, Ann, 183  
 —, Charles, 182  
 —, Edward, 117  
 —, Frances, 193  
 —, Geo., 136  
 —, James, 122  
 —, Jo., 36, 37, 68  
 —, Love, 68  
 —, Martin, 116  
 —, Miles, 109  
 —, Richard, 103  
 —, Robert, 51, 193  
 —, Samuell, 310  
 —, Tho., 109  
 Atkyns, Henry, 40, *see* Atkins  
 Atterborn, George, 136  
 Attkins, *see* Atkins  
 Attkinson, *see* Atkinson  
 Atwell, Wm., 143  
 Atwood, Phillipp, 49, 59  
 Attwood, Richard, 442  
 Aualin, *see* Avalin, Avelin, &c.  
 Aubony, Thomas, 407  
 Auburn, Edward, 216  
 Auckland (or Ackland), Robert,  
 267  
 Aust, Henry, 348  
 Austen, Samuell, 469  
 Austin, Ann, 427  
 —, Edward, 83  
 —, John, 118, 364, 427  
 Austin, Richard, 298  
 —, Thomas, 316\*, 324,  
 344  
 Austine, John, 473  
 —, Robert, 174  
 —, Thomas, 473  
 Austrian, Cornelious, 451  
 Avalin, *see* Avelin  
 Avelin, Avalin, Aualin, or An-  
 alin  
 —, Abram (or Abraham),  
 189, 253  
 —, Arthur, 253  
 Averige (or Avery)  
 —, George, 121  
 —, Jacob, 121  
 —, Jane, 468  
 —, John, 96, 136  
 —, Marie, 113  
 —, Mary, 349  
 —, Thomas, 70  
 —, William, 433, 468  
 Avoake, John, 340  
 Awbrey, Alice, 67  
 —, Lewes, 81  
 —, Peter, 67  
 Awde, Samuell, 95  
 Awdry, Humfrey, 126  
 Awdley, Wm., 140  
 Awman, John, 422  
 —, Margaret, 422  
 Axstell, Tho., 121  
 Axton, Jacob, 308  
 Aymie, Wm., 84  
 Aymies, Jo., 112  
 Aynis, Jo., 104  
 Ayres, Anna, 66  
 —, Benjamin, 66  
 —, Christian, 66  
 —, Dorothy, 66  
 —, Eliz., 126  
 —, John, 379  
 —, Marie, 66  
 —, Rabbecca, 66  
 —, Sara, 66  
 —, Symon, 66  
 —, Tho., 66  
 —, *see* Aires  
 BABB, 123  
 —, Mr., 144  
 —, Tho., 110, 130  
 Babbington, *see* Babington  
 Babell, Hugh, 394, 403  
 Baber, Francis, 283  
 —, John, 168  
 Babington, Babbington  
 —, Jo., 119  
 —, Randall, 316\*  
 —, Thomas, 356

- Backford, Clement, 141  
 Backley, Jo., 59  
 Bacon, Daniell, 129  
   —, Edward, 71  
   —, George, 55, *see* Mason  
   —, John, 55  
   —, Samuell, 55  
   —, Susan, 55  
 Badcocke, Wm., 154  
 Baddam, Jo., 125  
 Bادهley, John, 230  
 Badland, John, 153  
 Badston, John, 176  
 Bagbie, Jo., 118  
 Bagford, Henry, 193  
 Bagg, John, 334, 337  
   —, Roger, 363, 371, 372,  
   380, 381, 388, 396, 406  
 Baggelay, Baggley, *see* Bagley  
 Bagget, Jane, 435  
 Baglen, Thomas, 228  
 Bagley, Baggley, Baggelay  
   —, Jo., 37  
   —, Judith, 133  
   —, Phillip, 104  
   —, Tho., 135  
 Bagn, Henry, 51  
 Bagnall, John, 350  
 Bagwell, Francis, 351  
   —, Henry, 170, 208, 268  
   —, Pr., 318\*, 320, 323  
   —, Robert, 208  
   —, Thomas, 170, 229  
 Bailife, George, 234  
 Baily, John, 430  
   —, Mary, 271  
   —, Temperance, 269  
   —, William, 269  
   —, *see* Bailey, Baley, Baly,  
   &c.  
 Baines, Aalice, 451  
   —, Robert, 193  
   —, Widow, 443  
   —, *see* Banes, Baynes  
 Bainham, John, 270, 272, *see*  
   Baynam  
 Baker, Alexander, 69  
   —, Christian, 69  
   —, Daniell, 40  
   —, Dorothic, 96  
   —, Elizabeth, 69, 96, 113,  
   289  
   —, Ellis, 101  
   —, Esias, 474  
   —, Francis, 45  
   —, Handgate, 111  
   —, James, 333, 338, 341  
   —, John, 67, 111, 118, 194,  
   262, 289, 294, 316, 316\*,  
   318, 318\*, 320, 324, 343  
 Baker Margerie, 111  
   —, Marie, 95  
   —, Mary, 67  
   —, Morice, 192  
   —, Peter, 439  
   —, Richard, 238  
   —, Robert, 39  
   —, Samvell, 78  
   —, Smith, 63  
   —, Thomas, 105, 289  
   —, William, 171, 176, 216,  
   232, 240  
 Bakewell, Francis, 113  
   —, Theodorus, 111  
 Bal, John, 437  
   —, Thomas, 427  
   —, *see* Ball  
 Balam, Charles, 500  
 Baldin, Jo., 106  
   —, Wm., 106, 117  
 Baldry, Robert, 120  
 Baldwin, Baldwine, Baldwin,  
   Baldwyn, Baldwyne, Bald-  
   wynn  
   —, Hugh, 177, 220  
   —, John, 114, 115, 180,  
   234  
   —, Mary, 508  
   —, Nicholas, 215  
   —, Susan, 220  
   —, Thomas, 173, 186, 435,  
   508  
   —, Widow, 448  
   —, William, 79, 185, 187,  
   *see* Bauldwin  
 Bales, Tho., 114  
 Baley, Baly, *see* Baily, &c.  
   —, Ann, 216  
   —, Lewis, 179  
   —, Mary, 205  
   —, Nicholas, 170, 216  
   —, Temperance, 210  
   —, Thomas, 205  
   —, William, 205, 268  
 Ball, Elizabeth, 488  
   —, Geo., 81, 304  
   —, Goodwife, 188  
   —, Humphrey, 488  
   —, James, 351  
   —, John, 500  
   —, Joseph, 351, 363, 384,  
   405, 415  
   —, Mary, 488  
   —, Richard, 113, 234  
   —, Robart, 265  
   —, Robertt, 188  
   —, *see* Bal  
 Ballance, Jo., 117  
 Ballard, Elizabeth, 107  
   —, Hester, 107  
 Ballard, Jo., 107  
   —, Samuell, 444  
   —, Wm., 107  
 Balls, Robert, 195  
 Balme, Jo., 115  
 Balrick, Thomas, 351  
 Baly, *see* Baley, Baily, &c.  
 Bambury, Thomas, 316\*  
 Bamford, John, 36, 172, 217  
 Banbridge, Christo., 116  
   —, Henry, 114  
 Banbrig (or Banbrigg), Robert,  
   474, 500  
 Bancks, Banckes, *see* Bank's  
 Bancroft, Christopher, 431  
   —, Elisabeth, 431  
 Banes, Anguis, 468  
   —, Martha, 107, 468  
   —, *see* Baines, Baynes  
 Bangton (or Baugton), Isacke,  
   173  
 Banister, Henry, 103  
   —, Richard, 355  
 Bank's, Bancks, Banckes  
   —, Edward, 75, 194  
   —, Elizabeth, 125, 440  
   —, Francis, 182, 241  
   —, George, 255  
   —, Henry, 104, 429  
   —, James, 85, 125  
   —, Joseph, 350  
   —, Thomas, 125, 177, 436  
   —, William, 43, 51  
 Bankus, Christopher, 223  
 Banner, Rl., 313\*  
 Banshott, Tho., 299  
 Banton, Ivie, 213  
 Banum, Elizabeth, 249  
   —, John, 249  
   —, *see* Baynam  
 Baram, Anthony, 241  
   —, Elizabeth, 241  
   —, *see* Barham  
 Barbe, Adrian, 199  
 Barber, Ann, 186, 195  
   —, Francis, 79  
   —, Geo., 102  
   —, Henry, 186  
   —, Susan, 179  
   —, Tho., 42  
   —, Wm., 81, 129  
 Barcrofte, Jane, 150  
   —, John, 150  
 Barcott, Symon, 86  
 Bard, Tho., 113  
 Bardin, Nichas., 296  
 Barefoote, Tho., 103  
 Barham, Anthony, 272, *see*  
   Baram  
 Barke, Francis, 198

- Barker, Alice, 136  
 —, Francis, 121  
 —, Henry, 95, 176  
 —, John, 138, 354, 439  
 —, Lawrence, 112  
 —, Mary, 82  
 —, Robert, 357, 386, 413  
 —, Stephen, 239  
 —, William, 95  
 Barkly, Barkley  
 —, Edward, 184, 236, 267  
 —, Jane, 236  
 Barloe, Jo., 82  
 —, Wm., 120  
 Barlow, Henry, 180  
 Barnaby, Barnabe, Barnabie  
 —, John, 188, 247  
 Barnard, Humphry, 350  
 —, Richard, 40  
 —, William, 184, 241, 333, 338, 340  
 Barnardo, Mrs., 180  
 Barne, Robert, 134  
 Barnes, Barns  
 —, Barnabie, 103  
 —, Edward, 51, 182  
 —, Elizabeth (or Elisabeth), 423, 437, 462  
 —, Giles, 70  
 —, Henrie, 102  
 —, James, 122  
 —, Jonathan, 129  
 —, John, 86, 444, 451  
 —, Nicholas, 351  
 —, Olliver, 474  
 —, Richard, 111  
 —, Sarah, 423, 437  
 —, Tho., 127  
 —, Widow, 462  
 —, William, 71, 119, 133, 166\*, 167, 296, 423, 437  
 Barnett, Barnett  
 —, John, 142, 189, 226  
 —, Mrs., 432  
 —, Thomas, 172, 222  
 —, William, 215, 432, 452  
 Barnewel, Nicholas, 437  
 Barnewell, Robert, 356  
 Barnie, Ann, 95  
 —, Debora, 121  
 Barnit, Francis, 139  
 Baron, William, 342, *see* Barron  
 Barradall (or Barrodall), Theophilus, 445, 451  
 Barraman, Alexander, 452  
 Barran, Margerite, 71  
 Barrat, Annis, 75  
 Barret, Barret  
 —, Frances, 185, 236  
 —, John, 70  
 Barret, Richard, 447  
 —, Tho., 66  
 —, Walter, 256  
 —, William, 172  
 Barrey, *see* Barry  
 Barrith, Wm., 133  
 Barrodall, *see* Barradall  
 Barron, John, 451  
 —, Robert, 129  
 —, Wm., 452, *see* Baron  
 Barrow, Rebecca, 356  
 —, Thomas, 193  
 Barrowe, Jo., 79  
 Barrowman, Widow, 444  
 Bar Simon, Hester, 449  
 Barruch, Abraham, 449  
 —, Aron, 449  
 —, Rebecah, 450  
 Barry, Barrey  
 —, Alce, 474  
 —, Clement, 154  
 —, James, 296  
 —, John, 474  
 —, William, 183, 260  
 Bartcherd, Tho., 117  
 Bartlett, Alexander, 470  
 —, John, 334, 336, 340  
 —, Richard, 182  
 —, Robert, 150  
 Barton, Christopher, 355  
 —, Isack, 68  
 —, James, 350  
 Barwell, John, 350  
 Barwick, Lawrence, 125  
 Bascomb, Georg, 303  
 Basden, William, 303  
 Basford, William, 82  
 Basher, Jo., 41  
 Bashford, John, 496  
 Baskerville, Robert, 137  
 Bason, Elizabeth, 507  
 —, John, 340  
 —, Rockingham, 507  
 Basse, Mrs., 171  
 —, Nathaniell, 184, 241, 272  
 —, Samwell, 184  
 —, William, 171  
 Bassett, John, 63, 297  
 —, Olliver, 75  
 —, Tho., 42  
 —, Wm., 93  
 Bassit, Thomas, 86  
 Bastions, Jacob, 433  
 Batcheller, John, 134  
 Bate, Alice, 68  
 —, James, 68  
 —, John, 241  
 —, Lettecia, 440  
 —, Lyddia, 68  
 —, Margaret, 68  
 Bate, Marie, 68  
 —, Nicholas, 120  
 —, Wm., 120, 451  
 Bateman, Elizabeth, 113  
 —, John, 474  
 —, Mathew, 119  
 —, Robert, 103  
 Bates, Ann, 48  
 —, Ben., 48  
 —, Clement, 48  
 —, James, 48  
 —, John, 217  
 —, Joseph, 48  
 —, Rachell, 48  
 —, Richard, 119, 350  
 —, Wm., 86  
 Bath, John, Earl of, 160\*, 165  
 Bathe, John, 63  
 Bathoe, Wm., 128  
 Bathurst, Joseph, 165\*  
 Batley, Edward., 424  
 —, Jeffry, 424  
 —, Priscilla, 424  
 Batson (or Battson), Thomas, 451, 463  
 Batt, Anne, 299  
 —, Christopher, 299  
 —, Dorothea, 299  
 —, Ellin, 220  
 —, John, Senr., 500  
 —, —, 182, 499  
 —, Michael, 176, 220  
 —, Robert, 319  
 Battala, Jeffery, 507  
 —, Samuell, 507  
 Batte, Coll., 440  
 Batten, Robert, 298  
 Battersby, George, 350, 357  
 Battine, Battyne, Battyn  
 —, Doctor, 338  
 —, John, Senr., 461  
 —, —, Junr., 451, 462  
 Battison, Julian, 355  
 Battrick, Wm., 59  
 Battyn, &c., *see* Battine  
 Baugh, Thomas, 170, 202  
 Baughton (or Bangton), Isacke, 173  
 Bauldwin, William, 247, *see* Baldwin  
 Bawde, Randall, 208  
 Bawden, John, 343  
 Bawdrye, Mary, 192  
 Baxter, Edward, 475  
 —, Robert, 109  
 Bay, Jo., 122  
 Baycock, Tho., 111  
 Bayley, Baylie, Bayly, Baylye  
 —, Ann, 170  
 —, Charles, 474

- Bayley, George, 180  
 —, Henry, 117  
 —, John, 86, 103, 191, 444  
 —, Margaret, 121  
 —, Robert, 130, 474  
 —, Roger, 304  
 —, Richard, 82, 300, 475,  
     500  
     —, Wm., 128  
 Baylife, Temperance, 171  
 Baylys, Col., 506  
 Baynam, Elizabeth, 186, *see*  
     Bainham, Banum  
 Baynan, John, 185  
 Bayne, Laughline, 446  
 Baynes, Wm., 442, *see* Daines  
 Bayns, James, 430  
 Beacham, Elisabeth, 433  
 Beacon, Hugh, 105  
 Bead, John, 41  
     —, William, 84  
 Beads, Mathew, 139  
 Beadslic, Beadsley, Beardsley  
     —, John, 45  
     —, Joseph, 45  
     —, Marie, 45  
     —, Wm., 45  
 Beal, Margaret, 432  
     —, Peter, 432  
     —, Rebecca, 323  
 Beale, Sara, 88  
     —, Wm., 448  
 Beamond, John, 60  
     —, Wm., 60  
 Beanam, John, 193  
 Beane, Christopher, 170, 215  
     —, Steeven, 101  
     —, Tho., 114  
     —, William, 189, 250  
 Beard, John, 354  
     —, Richard, 475  
 Beards, Elizabeth, 66  
 Beardsley, *see* Beadslic, &c.  
 Beare, Richard, 128  
     —, Walter, 221  
 Bearne, Francis, 499  
 Beaton, Nathaniel, 319  
     —, Wm., 75  
 Beauford, Richard, 118  
 Béava, George, 198  
 Beck, Henry, 108  
 Beckett, Stephen, 278  
 Beckkitt, William, 52  
 Beckles, Elisabeth, 424  
     —, Robert, 424, 444  
     —, Susanna, 424  
 Beckwith, Robert, 103  
 Beddell, Jo., 79  
 Bedding, Kabecca, 71  
 Beddle, Wm., 50  
 Bedford (or Beeford), Ann, 129  
     —, Nathaniell, 70  
     —, Richard, 496  
     —, William, 179, 232  
 Bedlam, Tho., 71  
 Bedwell, John, 304  
 Bee, Jo., 86  
 Beeby, Jo., 83  
 Beeckman, Geerrard, 166\*  
 Beeding, Wm., 359, 369, 395  
 Beedle, Joseph, 452  
 Beeford (or Bedford), Ann, 129  
 Beeke, Susanah, 447  
 Beere, Henry, 82  
 Beeresto, Geo., 131  
     —, Wm., 131  
 Beeston, Sir William, 167\*, 168  
     —, William, 166\*  
 Beetell, Jo., 115  
 Beetes, John, 279  
 Belchamber, Thomas, 165\*  
 Belchem, John, 500  
 Belcher, Edward, 98  
     —, Jeremy, 59  
 Belford, John, 470  
 Belfour, James, 355  
 Belk, Tho., 122  
 Bell, Fran., 460  
     —, James, 71  
     —, John, 122, 124  
     —, Robert, 498  
     —, Tho., 81, 84  
     —, William, 307  
 Bellamy (or Bellemie), Edward.  
     316\*, 317, 343  
 Bellis, Edward, 129  
 Bellomont, Richard, Earl of,  
     167\*, 168  
 Bellowes, Jo., 49  
 Belson, Thomas, 263  
 Belt, Humfrey, 96  
     —, Isack, 129  
 Belton, Jo., 63  
 Beman, John, 193  
 Benbricke, John, 194  
 Bendige, Edward, 195  
 Bendish, Sir Thomas, 463  
 Benes, Richard, 142  
 Benfield, Brasil, 422  
     —, Edward, 422  
     —, Rebeccah, 422  
 Benford, Jo., 118  
 Bengé, William, 235  
 Benjamin, Jo., 150  
     —, Richard, 150  
 Benet, Benett, *see* Bennett, &c.  
 Benn, Wm., 128  
 Bennerman, Wm., 136  
 Bennett, Bennet, Benet, Benett  
     —, Bartholomew, 70  
 Bennett, Benjamin, 167\*  
     —, Charles, 316  
     —, Edward, 241  
     —, Jane, 72  
     —, Joane, 259  
     —, John, 80, 118, 182,  
     316\*  
     —, Katherine, 209  
     —, Margery, 230  
     —, Mary, 242  
     —, Mathew, 104  
     —, Mr., 243  
     —, Robert, 178, 191, 248  
     —, Samuel, 107, 183, 259  
     —, Thomas, 95, 230, 242,  
     326, 330  
     —, William, 196, 209, 327  
 Benning, Elizabeth, 71  
 Benson, Henry, 143, 170, 207  
     —, John, 128  
     —, Mary, 355  
     —, William, 40  
 Benstedd, Jo., 73  
 Benthall, Walter, 439  
 Bentham, Matthew, 435  
 Bentley, Bently, Bentlie  
     —, Abram, 119  
     —, Alice, 131  
     —, Jo., 109, 132  
     —, Martin, 356, 474  
     —, Mary, 107  
     —, William, 131, 251, 273  
 Benton, Robert, 115  
 Beomont, Gamaliell, 76  
     —, Tho., 126  
 Beresford, Berresford, Berris-  
     ford  
     —, Henrie, 140  
     —, Thomas, 323, 471  
 Beriston, Theoder, 171  
     —, Theophilus, 222, 267  
 Berkeley, John, Lord, 162  
     —, Sir William, 159\*  
     162\*  
 Berkynn, Tho., 51  
 Berman, Margrett, 170  
 Bernard, John, 278, 279, 280,  
     282, 283, 307  
     —, Mary, 279, 283  
     —, Musachiell, 283  
     —, Nathaniell, 128, 283  
     —, Phebe, 280  
     —, Samuell, 282  
     —, William, 96  
 Bernardo, —, 180,  
     Sheppard  
     —, Mr., 235  
 Berne, Olough, 119  
 Berresford, *see* Beresford  
 Berridg, Edward, 432

- Berrisford, *see* Beresford  
 Berrow, Christopher, 549, 352, 383  
 Berry, John, 272  
 —, Richard, 84  
 —, William, 104  
 Besford, Jo., 74  
 Beson, Tho., 112  
 Bessy, Anto., 107  
 Best, Christopher, 174  
 —, Richard, 140  
 —, Thomas, 124, 186, 327, 330  
 Bestt, Francis, 443  
 Bethell, James, 122  
 Bett, Wm., 84, 136  
 Betton, Samuel, 192  
 Betts, Leonard, 103, 145  
 Bew, Robert, 174, 180, 224  
 Bewlie, Grace, 59  
 Bevenister, Eliam, 354  
 Bever, Isack, 137  
 —, Jo., 83  
 Bibbie (or Bibby), William, 188, 265  
 Bick, Francis, 101  
 — Richard, 102  
 Bickham (or Brickham), Richard, 334, 336, 340  
 Bickle, Thomas, 350  
 Bickley, Richard, 237  
 Bicknall, William, 441  
 Bickwell, Agnis, 284  
 —, John, 284  
 —, Zachary, 284  
 Bicroft, Edward, 80  
 Biddle, Wm., 446  
 Biddleston, Henrie, 63  
 Bidlecomb, Nicholas, 492  
 Biffin, Thomas, 447  
 Bigg, Rachell, 68  
 Biggnell, Wm., 500  
 Biggs, Elizabeth, 83  
 —, Mrs., 171  
 —, Phillipp, 83  
 —, Richard, 170, 171, 205, 268  
 —, Sarah, 205  
 —, Thomas, 108, 171, 192  
 —, William, 171, 319\*, 322  
 — (or Briggs), William, 319  
 Bignall, John, Junr., 452  
 —, —, Senr., 452  
 Bilford, James, 350  
 Bill, Jo, 46  
 —, Marie, 49  
 Billiard, John, 186, 266  
 Billinge, Cornelius, 67  
 Billingham, John, 136  
 Billingsley, Sir Henry, 155  
 Billins, Jo., 112, 123  
 Bills, Robert, 110  
 Binckes, Bincks, Bink's  
 —, Ann, 220  
 —, Charles, 351  
 —, Goodwife, 180  
 —, William, 180, 220  
 Bindloss, John, 163  
 Bingham, Wm., 63  
 Bink's, *see* Binckes  
 Binney, James, 472  
 Binsley, William, 261  
 Bird, Benjamin, 328, 448  
 —, Henry, 353  
 —, John, 451  
 —, Peter, 319, 319\*, 320\*  
 —, *see* Burd  
 Birkehead, George, 451  
 Birkenhedd, Francis, 140, *see* Byrkenhead  
 Bishop, Bishopp  
 —, Joan, 474 -  
 —, Jo., 105 -  
 —, Robert, 325, 352 -  
 —, Thomas, 355, 442 -  
 —, Valentine, 125 -  
 —, William, 438 -  
 Bissex, William, 500  
 Bitler, Mr. 464  
 Bitton, James, 66  
 Bixe, David, 298  
 Black, Andrew, 472  
 Blackborne, James, 262  
 Blackett, Tym., 79  
 Blackgrove, Anto., 39  
 Blackleech, John, 352  
 Blackler, Peter, 139  
 Blacklock, George, 139  
 Blacklocke, Thomas, 189  
 Blackly, Tho., 110  
 Blackman, Brian, 460  
 —, Humfrey, 122  
 —, Jeremy, 119  
 —, Mary, 431  
 —, Nicholas, 170, 207  
 —, Sarah, 430  
 —, Thomas, 461  
 —, William, 431  
 Blackston, Eliza., 299  
 — (or Blakeston), Nathaniel, 167\*, 168  
 Blackwell, Jeremy, 131  
 Blackweller, Elias, 433  
 —, Sarah, 435  
 Blackwood, Susan, 176, 223  
 Blades, Anto., 40  
 —, Edward, 383, 395, 411  
 —, John, 375  
 —, Nicholas, 41  
 Blake, Bartlomew, 229  
 —, Francis, 125  
 —, John, 145, 349, 500  
 —, Nicholas, 376, 406, 474  
 —, Robert, 434  
 —, Tho., 441  
 —, Walter, 171, 238  
 Blakeston, *see* Blackston  
 Blanch, Eliz., 109  
 Blanchard, William, 474  
 Blanche, James, 296  
 Blanchflower, Elisabeth, 430  
 Blanck's, Thomas, 220  
 Bland, Jo., 120  
 —, Luke, 79  
 —, Margaret, 428  
 Blaney, Edward, 174, 224, 232  
 Blason, Ann, 63  
 Blathwaite, William, 163  
 Bliss, Owen, 63  
 Blithe, Tho., 119  
 Block, Steeven, 101  
 —, Wm., 126  
 Bloes, Tho., 86  
 Blogget, Bloggett  
 —, Daniell, 61  
 —, Samvell, 61  
 —, Suzan, 61  
 —, Tho., 61  
 Blomfield, Sarah, 280, 282  
 —, William, 280, 282  
 Blore, Francis, 264  
 —, John, 264  
 Blorke, William, 145  
 Bloss, Mary, 278, 279  
 —, Richard, 278  
 Bloucker, Henry, 162  
 Blowden, Alexander, 495  
 —, Mary, 495  
 —, Sarah, 495  
 Blower, Gody, 189  
 —, John, 189, 266, 274  
 —, Tho., 132  
 Bloxam, *alias* Ingles, Nicholas, 139  
 Bloxall, Jo., 69  
 Blunt, George, 355  
 Boddy, Robert, 121  
 Boden, John, 469  
 Bodilies, Arthur, 124  
 Bodingham, John, 354  
 Bodkin, Martin, 353  
 —, Nicho., 354  
 Boeman, Richard, 135  
 Bold, Margaret, 129  
 Boldsworth, Anto., 64  
 Boles, John, 442  
 Bolt, Gabriell, 63  
 Bolte, Amias, 206  
 Bolton, Ambross, 352

- Bolton, Nathaniell, 70  
 —, Richard, 267  
 —, Samuel, 353  
 —, Tho., 37  
 Bomer, Emannell, 36  
 Bonale, Mr., 262  
 Bonall, Anthony, 184, 261  
 —, James, 184  
 Bond, Elisabeth, 423  
 —, Francis, 342, 423, 451, 461, 474, 500  
 —, Giles, 366, 377  
 —, Samuel, 316, 318, 342  
 —, Thomas, 352  
 Bonett, Edward Plant<sup>a</sup>, 451  
 Bonfilly (or Bonfolly), John, 129  
 Bonham, George, 94  
 Bonn, Jo., 128  
 Bonner, James, 213  
 —, John, 139, 390  
 —, Richard, 145  
 Bonnett, Thomas, 431, 474  
 Bonnick, Nathaniell, 132  
 Boogher, Barnard, 359  
 Boole, Joseph, 154  
 Boomer, Thomas, 96  
 Boon (or Boone)  
 —, Jo., 52  
 —, Samuel, 332, 339, 340  
 —, Thomas, 433  
 Boot, Francis, 169  
 Booth, Elizabeth, 186, 255  
 —, Gregorie, 143  
 —, Henry, 174, 177, 223  
 —, John, 127, 178, 466  
 —, Mary, 186  
 —, Marie, 123  
 —, Mrs., 463  
 —, Reynold, 116, 255  
 —, Sir William, 326, 328, 331, 332, 335, 341  
 —, William, 339  
 Boothman, John, 470  
 Borden, Eliz., 78  
 —, Joan, 78  
 —, John, 78  
 —, Joseph, 445, 451  
 —, Mathew, 78  
 Borebancke, Joseph, 91  
 Borinthon, Thomas, 154  
 Borne, Marmaduke, 134  
 —, Richard, 38  
 —, Tho., 38  
 Borowe, Anne, 294  
 —, John, 294  
 Borrows, John, 439  
 Boss, Peter, 418  
 Bossinger, Tho., 393  
 Bostock (or Bostocke)  
 Bostock, Edmond, 106  
 —, Edward, 89, 105, *see*  
 Boswell  
 —, Henrie, 140  
 —, Loughton, 36  
 —, Thomas, 83, 98, 99, 100  
 Boswell, Edward, 89, 91, *see*  
 Bostock  
 —, Jo., 81  
 —, Samvell, 115  
 Bottam, John, 179  
 Bottell, Paul, 81  
 Bottom, John, 181  
 Bottomly, Jo., 115  
 Boucher, John, 451  
 —, Jerreard, 452  
 Bouett, *see* Bovett  
 Bouey, *see* Bovey  
 Bougbei, Jo., 135  
 Bouldin, Mary, 274  
 —, Thomas, 274  
 Bouldinge, Thomas, 255  
 —, William, 255  
 Bouline, Henry, 474  
 Boulle, Bridgett, 289  
 Boulton, Annis, 171  
 Boulton (or Boulton), Richard, 187, 251, 273  
 Bourbitch, Edward, 219  
 Bourk, Bryan, 71  
 Bourn (or Bourne)  
 —, John, 474  
 —, Junr., 474  
 —, Robert, 268  
 —, Samuel, 474  
 Bovett, Edmond (or Edmund), 319, 320, 320<sup>a</sup>, 322  
 —, Edward, 320<sup>a</sup>  
 —, John, 318<sup>a</sup>, 319<sup>a</sup>, 325  
 —, Thomas, 327, 329  
 Bovey, Widow, 445  
 Bowden, Joan, 105  
 —, Michael, 153  
 —, Theophilus, 447  
 Bowdler, Andrew, 349  
 —, Ellinor, 460  
 Bowen, James, 434  
 —, William, 434  
 Bowes, John, 38, 112  
 —, Katherin, 95  
 Bowhane, Teag., 353  
 Bowler, William, 119  
 Bownd, John, 41  
 Bowton, Jo., 111  
 Bowyer, Daniell, 124  
 —, Tho., 119  
 Box, Ann, 352  
 —, Benianine, 195  
 —, John, 195, 214  
 Boxfield, Thomas, 474  
 Boyce, Chri., 137  
 —, Francis, 151  
 —, Joseph, 140  
 —, *see* Boyse, Boys  
 Boyden, Thomas, 279  
 Boyle, Naamy, 193  
 Boyison, Tho., 99  
 Boyna, Daniell, 449, 452  
 Boyner, John, 474  
 Boys, Francis, 425  
 —, Luke, 169  
 —, Mary, 468  
 —, Mrs., 169  
 —, Samuel, 468  
 —, *see* Boyce, Boyse  
 Boyse, Alice, 202  
 —, Chyna, 208  
 —, Luke, 202  
 —, Humphry, 191  
 —, *see* Boyce, Boys  
 Braban, Robert, 51  
 Brabant, Alexander, 133  
 Braby, Elizabeth, 172  
 —, Stephen, 172  
 Brackley, Edward, 305  
 —, Mary, 121  
 —, *see* Brakley  
 Braddock, Nathan, 117  
 Bradford, Henry, 224  
 —, John, 465  
 —, Tho., 117  
 Bradham, John, 446  
 Bradley, Bradly, Bradlie  
 —, Ann, 434  
 —, Dorothie, 105  
 —, Elizabeth, 490  
 —, Georg, 432  
 —, Henry, 434  
 —, Margret, 490  
 —, Michael, 353  
 —, Ralph, 474  
 —, Robert, 474, 490  
 Bradshaw, Richard, 172  
 —, William, 462  
 Bradston, John, 184, 226  
 Bradstreet, Anna, 282  
 —, Bridgett, 280  
 —, Humphry, 280, 282  
 —, John, 282  
 —, Martha, 282  
 —, Mary, 282  
 Bradway, Bradwaye  
 —, Adria, 204  
 —, Alexander, 170, 204  
 —, Sisley, 204  
 Bragg, John, 341  
 —, Widow, 444  
 —, William, 434, 452



- Broughton (Broughton, or Broughton), Charls, 319\*, 324  
 Brakley, Jane, 185  
 —, William, 193  
 —, *see* Brackley  
 Branch, Christopher, 169, 201  
 —, Mary, 201  
 —, Thomas, 201  
 —, *see* Braunch  
 Brancker, Brancker  
 —, Edward, 423  
 —, Mary, 423  
 —, Nathaniell, 423, 446  
 Brandby, Eliz<sup>a</sup>., 354  
 Brandon, Hugh, 451  
 —, Marttin, 269  
 Brane, Thomas, 97  
 Brangman, Edward, 307  
 —, Samuell, 303, 307  
 Brancker, *see* Brancker  
 Branlin, Ann, 211  
 —, William, 211  
 Bransby, Thomas, 181, 230  
 —, William, 94  
 Bransbys, Mr., 231  
 Brasey, Wm., 61  
 Brasier, Abraham, 166\*  
 Brass, Alice, 137  
 Broughton (Broughton, or Broughton), Charls, 319\*, 324  
 Braunch, Jo., 138, *see* Branch  
 Bray, John, 340  
 Bread, Arthur, 356  
 —, George, 445  
 —, Thomas, 353, 356  
 Brearly, Martin, 351  
 —, Thomas, 440  
 Breddy, Patrick, 101  
 Breedon, Thomas, 160\*  
 Brent, Robert, 165  
 Bressett, John, 340  
 Brett, James, 75  
 —, John, 351, 452  
 Brettland, Amy, 467  
 —, William, 467  
 Bretton, Ralph, 489  
 Brewer, Daniell, 150, 442  
 —, Elizabeth, 137  
 —, Nicholas, 429  
 •Brewett, George, 138  
 —, Kat., 136  
 Brewood, Thomas, 274  
 Brewster, Phillip, 452  
 —, Richard, 271  
 Brewynn, Tho., 134  
 Brian, Elenor, 436  
 —, Mary, 436  
 —, Phillip, 436  
 Brian, Robert, 110  
 —, *see* Bryan, Mac Brian  
 Briar, Joseph, 367, *see* Bryer  
 Brice (or Price), John, 319  
 Bricke, Edward, 174  
 Brickham (or Bickham), Richard, 334, 336, 340  
 Bridges, Edmond, 107  
 —, Elisha, 67  
 —, Henry, 195  
 —, Thomas, 234  
 Bridgestock (or Bridgestocke)  
 —, Ann, 492  
 —, Mary, 489  
 —, Richard, 489, *see* Brigstock  
 —, William, 492  
 Bridgwatter, Isbell, 218  
 —, Richard, 177, 218  
 Bridle, John, 326, 330  
 Briers, Robert, 79  
 Briggam, Tho., 62  
 Briggins, Leonard, 139  
 Briggoll, Mark, 102  
 Briggs, George, 461  
 —, James, 135  
 —, Jo., 108  
 —, (or Biggs), Wm., 319  
 —, William, 474  
 Brighton, Tho., 132  
 Brigstock, Richard, 474, *see* Bridgestock  
 Bringhurst, Thomas, 446  
 Brint, Morgan, 81  
 Brisco, Ann, 102  
 Brishitt, Petter, 191  
 Bristow, Bristowe  
 —, Eliz., 124  
 —, John, Junr., 303  
 —, —, 305, *see* Marshall  
 —, Richard, 441  
 Britland, Richard, 462  
 Brittain, Britten, Britton  
 —, Dennis, 142  
 —, Jo., 138  
 —, Robert, 184, 246  
 —, Tho., 79  
 Broad, Thomazin, 123  
 Broadshaw, Richard, 217  
 Brock, Brocke  
 —, John, 259  
 —, Lawrence, 140  
 —, Richard, 70  
 —, Robert, 71  
 —, Thomas, 332, 337, 340  
 —, William, 173, 205  
 Brodbanke, Thomas, 195  
 Broderick, Brodricke  
 —, Allen, 167\*  
 Broderick, William, 165\*, 167  
 Brodley, Daniell, 53  
 Brogan, Nico., 141  
 Brogden, John, 193  
 Brogdon, Humphry, 451  
 Brograve, Henry, 353  
 Bromby, Jo., 64  
 —, Tho., 64  
 Brome, John, 352  
 Bromedg, Sarah, 230  
 Bromley, Davie, 95  
 —, Launcelott, 141  
 Bromwell, Isack, 110  
 Bronsford, Jonathan, 95  
 Broockes, William Morgan, *alias*, 247  
 Brook, Brooke, Brookes, Brooks  
 —, Alice, 113  
 —, Ann, 84  
 —, Barnabie, 128  
 —, Bazill, 35  
 —, Chidley, 166, 167\*  
 —, Cutberd, 195  
 —, George, 96  
 —, Gilbert, 93  
 —, James, 113, 183, 259  
 —, John, 87, 474  
 —, Mr., 432  
 —, Richard, 62, 77, 81, 123, 129  
 —, Robert, Lord, 159  
 —, —, 79  
 —, Samuel, 467  
 —, Sibile, 187  
 —, Thomas, 62, 77, 128, 171, 217, 356, 470  
 —, Walter, 95  
 —, William, 81, 93, 96, 140, 187, 273, 441  
 Brookehaven, Jo., 70  
 Brooker, Geo., 116  
 Brookes, *see* Brook  
 Brookman, Amy, 467  
 —, Thomas, 467  
 Brooks, *see* Brook  
 Brooman, Freese, 129  
 Broome, Roger, 132  
 Broomer, Joan, 62  
 —, Marie, 58  
 Broomish, Edward, 127  
 Broque, Gillain, 198  
 —, Louis, 199  
 —, Robert, 198  
 Brotherton, Hester, 102  
 Broughton (Broughton or Braughton), Charls, 318\*, 319\*, 324  
 —, Henry, 73  
 —, Thomas, 96  
 —, William, 431

- Browing, *see* Browning, &c.  
 Browninge, William, 201  
 Brown, Browne  
   —, Christopher, 117, 170, 203  
   —, Edward, 41, 129  
   —, El., 446  
   —, Elisabeth, 432  
   —, Francis, 354  
   —, Hugh, 353  
   —, Humry, 441  
   —, James, 356, 386, 392, 410  
   —, John, 61, 63, 68, 87, 91, 111, 122, 135, 140, 150, 171, 173, 181, 214, 311, 327, 328, 331, 335, 339, 372, 434  
   —, Jonas, 316\*, 318, 343  
   —, Josiah, 166\*  
   —, Liddia, 88  
   —, Mary, 109  
   —, Michell, 36  
   —, Nicholas, 187, 253  
   —, Phil., 279, 280, 281, 282  
   —, Rachael, 349  
   —, Ralph, 125  
   —, Rebecca, 252  
   —, Richard, 83  
   —, Robert, 132, 141, 187, 252  
   —, Roger, 304  
   —, Stephen, 474  
   —, Suzan, 77  
   —, Thomas, 42, 74, 122, 191, 194, 428, 460  
   —, Weston, 185, 257  
   —, William, 109, 114, 119, 183, 231, 250, 259, 327, 328, 352  
 Browning, Browninge  
   —, Ann, 350  
   —, John, 242  
   —, Joseph, 126  
   —, William, 169  
 Brownley, Richard, 52  
 Browton, Jo., 127  
 Bruer, John, 317\*, 342  
 Bruister, Wm., 132  
 Brumwell, John, 64  
 Bruncock, John, 433  
 Bruſing, Jo., 80  
 Brunt, Edward, 39, 128  
   —, Jo., 127  
 Bruntts, Samuell, 439  
 Brush, John, 431  
   —, Mary, 431  
 Bruster, Abram, 104  
   —, Elizabeth, 71  
   —, Richard, 112  
 Bruton, Robert, 297  
   —, William, 39  
 Bruxston, Tho., 114  
 Bryan, Cornelious, 452  
   —, Edward, 186  
   —, Sir Ernest, 162  
   —, Henry, 139  
   —, Jane, 493  
   —, Jo., 36  
   —, Joseph, 40  
   —, *see* Brian, O'Bryan, &c.  
 Bryant, Barnard, 326, 330  
   —, Roger, 318\*, 320, 324  
   —, Thomas, 151  
 Bryer, John, 316, *see* Briar  
 Bucher, Frances, 177  
 Buck, Bucke  
   —, Benamy, 175, 225  
   —, Christian, 108  
   —, Francis, 142  
   —, Gercyon (or Gercian), 175, 225  
   —, Isack, 135  
   —, Mara, 175, 225  
   —, Peleg., 175, 225  
   —, Richard, 142, 270  
   —, Roger, 65  
   —, Thomas, 125  
   —, William, 65  
 Buckam, Richard, 78  
 Buckingham, George, Marquis of, 156  
   —, —, Duke of, 157, 158  
 Buckland, Chri., 74, *see* Buckland  
 Buckle, Alexander, 468  
   —, Henry, 123  
   —, Lucie, 120  
 Buckley, Buckly  
   —, Ben., 63  
   —, Daniell, 63  
   —, Humfrey, 119  
   —, John, 432, 435  
   —, Mary, 436  
   —, William, 139, 403, 414  
   —, *see* Bulkly, &c.  
 Buckmuster, John, 227  
 Bucks, Mr., 226  
 Buckworth, Richard, 474  
 Bucland, William, 96, *see* Buckland  
 Budd, Jo., 113  
 Budding, Richard, 475  
 Budge, John, 334, 337, 340  
 Buenno, Beniamin, 474  
 Bugby, Bugbye  
   —, Edward, 278, 279  
   —, Rebecca, 279  
   —, Sarah, 278  
 Bugland, Henry, 128  
 Buglar (or Bugler), Thomas, 316\*, 343  
 Bulfell, Richard, 116  
 Bulkly, Bulkley, Bulkely  
   —, Grace, 76  
   —, Peter, 77  
   —, Tho., 79  
   —, William, 354, 356, 367, 372, 373, 379, 397, 439, 463  
   —, *see* Buckley  
 Bull, Ann, 490  
   —, Christopher, 474, 490  
   —, Edward, 63  
   —, Henry, 57, 107  
   —, Isack, 95  
   —, Joseph, 212  
   —, Richard, 67  
   —, Thomas, 86, 130, 190  
 Bullaker, Andrewe, 297  
 Bullar, Jo., 138  
 Bullard, Tho., 124  
 Bullen, Silvester, 227  
 Bullington, Nicholas, 176  
 Bullman, Jo., 73  
 Bullock, Bullocke  
   —, Anto., 86  
   —, Edward, 68  
   —, Francis, 121  
   —, Henry, 88  
   —, Mary, 88  
   —, Susan, 88  
   —, Tho., 88  
   —, William, 179, 240  
 Bullt, Jan, 198  
 Bumstedd, Wm., 41  
 Bun, *see* Bunn  
 Bunce, Jo., 52  
 Bundoock (or Bundicke), Wm., 44, 46, 49  
 Bunn, Bun  
   —, Bridgitt, 220  
   —, Mrs., 177  
   —, Thomas, 177, 220  
 Bunnel, William, 428  
 Bunnny, Bunnny  
   —, Elisabeth, 424, 436  
   —, Hannah, 424, 436  
   —, Richard, 424, 436, 442  
   —, William, 436  
 Bunnnyon, John, 493  
   —, Mary, 493  
 Bunting, Ann, 430  
   —, Henry, 430  
   —, Richard, 132  
   —, Sarah, 426  
   —, Susanna, 430  
 Burback, Marie, 118  
 Burbon, John, 474

- Burch, Burche  
 —, Capt., 73  
 —, Daniell, 75  
 —, William, 35, 304  
 —, *see* Byrch  
 Burchard, Ann, 131  
 —, Elizabeth, 131  
 —, Jo., 131  
 —, Mary, 131  
 —, Marie, 131  
 —, Sara, 131  
 —, Suzan, 131  
 —, Thomas, 131  
 Burcher, John, 181  
 —, Robert, 307  
 —, William, 181  
 Burd, John, 35  
 —, Symon, 59  
 —, *see* Bird  
 Burdin, Geo., 97  
 Burditt, William, 262  
 Burges, Burgess, Burgis,  
 —, 294  
 —, Anthony, 378, 417  
 —, Aron Abraham, 449  
 —, Eliz<sup>a</sup>., 460  
 —, Ellin, 95  
 —, Humphry, 298  
 —, James, 49  
 —, John, 334, 337, 340,  
 —, 470  
 —, Rebecca, 142  
 —, Rachell, 450  
 —, Thomazing, 500  
 Burgoos, Abraham, 351  
 Burhall, George, 500  
 Burk, Burke  
 —, James, 475  
 —, Jeoffery, 356  
 —, Thomas, 338  
 —, Tobias, 474  
 Burket, Henry, 103  
 Burkitt, Jo., 143  
 Burlacy, Walter, 154  
 Burland, John, 180  
 Burles, John, 107, 108  
 Burley, Roger, 113  
 —, Timothy, 194  
 Burlie, Alexander, 102  
 Burlingham, Geo., 37  
 Burne, Dennis, 352, *see* Byrne  
 —, Randall, 119  
 Burnell, Mrs., 452  
 Burnham, Tho., 140  
 —, Wm., 128  
 Burnhouse, William, 195  
 Burnet, Samvell, 104  
 Burnett, Jo., 138  
 Burr, Jeremy, 82  
 —, Mathew, 114  
 Burr, Robert, 126  
 Burrage, Charles, 316, 318, 344  
 Burrell, Henry, 460  
 Burren, Mr., 181  
 Burridge, Robert, 327, 329  
 —, Thomas, 327, 330  
 Burrin, Anthony, 179  
 Burrowes, Burrow, Burrowe,  
 Burrows, Burroughes, Burroes  
 —, Anthony, 154, 171,  
 —, 175, 250  
 —, Bridgett, 225  
 —, Ellin, 87  
 —, Jane, 82  
 —, John, 136, 175, 225,  
 —, 270, 500  
 —, Mihil, 308  
 —, Mr., 231  
 —, Mrs., 175  
 —, William, 59, 134,  
 —, 333, 337, 340  
 Burston, John, 330  
 Burt, Ann, 93  
 —, Anthony, 259  
 —, Edward, 93  
 —, Hugh, 93, 98  
 —, James, 63  
 —, John, 314  
 —, William, 38, 237  
 —, *see* Burt  
 Burton, Agnes, 474  
 —, Charles, 494  
 —, Elizabeth, 494  
 —, Francis, 423, 425, 436,  
 —, 438, 451, 500  
 —, Georg, 141, 425, 438  
 —, John, Junr., 495  
 —, —, Senr., 495  
 —, —, 75, 494  
 —, Judith, 423, 425, 436,  
 —, 438  
 —, Richard, 254  
 —, Tho., 71  
 —, Wm., 119, 126  
 Burt, Jane, 173  
 —, William, 177  
 —, *see* Burt  
 Burtwezell, Mary, 124  
 Busbie, Busbec, Busby  
 —, Abraham, 289  
 —, Bridgett, 289  
 —, Edward, 177  
 —, John, 289  
 —, Nicho., 289  
 —, Sarath, 289  
 —, Thomas, 83  
 Bush, John, 74, 101, 188, 257,  
 —, 273  
 —, Susan, 249  
 —, Walter, 433  
 Bush, Widow, 442  
 Bushel, Bushell  
 —, Edward, 429  
 —, George, 324, 343  
 —, Nicholas, 192  
 —, Ruth, 98  
 —, Wm., 351  
 —, *see* Busshell  
 Busher, Mabel, 117  
 —, Mary, 448  
 Bushnell, Francis, 49  
 —, Jo., 49  
 —, Marie, 49  
 —, Martha, 49  
 Busket, James, 42  
 Bussell, Jo., 74  
 Busshell, John, Senr., 439  
 —, *see* Bushell  
 Busshey, Wm., 452  
 Bussie, John, 495  
 Bustian, George, 471  
 Buston, John, 332, 337, 338  
 Butcher, John, 355, 423  
 —, Mary, 423  
 —, Richard, 423  
 Butz, John, 191  
 Butler, Buttler  
 —, Edward, 173  
 —, Elinor, 354  
 —, Francis, 219  
 —, Ger., 129  
 —, Henry, 113  
 —, James, 463  
 —, John, 111, 123, 125,  
 —, 142, 353  
 —, Lucy, 439  
 —, Walter, 355  
 —, William, 474  
 Butt, James, 463  
 Buttall, Charles, 463  
 Butterey, Richard, 193  
 Butterfeild, John, 189, 232  
 Butterfield, Nathaniell, 304  
 Butterick, Wm., 53  
 Buttler, *see* Butler  
 Buttolph, Ann, 73  
 —, Tho., 73  
 Button, Thomas, 180  
 Buttry, Grace, 108  
 —, Martha, 107  
 —, Nico., 107  
 Buwen, Thomas, 195  
 Bycroft, Grace, 85  
 Bygrau (Bygrave), Elizabeth,  
 —, 181, 238  
 Byham, Nathaniell, 93  
 Byley, Henercy, 299  
 —, John, 299  
 —, Mary, 299  
 Byno, John, 491

- Byno, Mary, 491  
 Bynstedd, Jo., 119  
 Byrall, Jo., 128  
 Byrch, Henry, 446, *see* Burch  
 Byrkenhead, Mathew, 158, *see*  
 Birkenhedd  
 Byrne, Dinis, 500, *see* Burne  
  
**CADDY** William, 41  
 Cades, Thomas, 378, 402  
 Cadge, Edward, 225  
 Cadle, Thomas, 470  
 Cadwold, Anto., 142  
 Caime, Benja., 453  
 Calcker, Mr., 175  
 —, Mrs., 175  
 Calcott, Edward, 387  
 Calder, Thomas, 261  
 Call . . . , Alles, 294  
 — . . . , Augsten, 294  
 Callahan, Dorothy, 496  
 Callahane, Charles, 367  
 Callahone, David, 498  
 Calland, Mathew, 74  
 Callay, Thomas, 360  
 Callen, Manus, 437  
 Calthrop, Charles, 182  
 Calverlie, Geo., 86  
 Calvert, Sir George, 157  
 Came, Francis, 333, 335, 340  
 Caminge, John, 171  
 Cammell, Gilbert, 476  
 Cammerrame, John, 501  
 Campanell, Mordicay, 358  
 Campbell, Dowgall, 489  
 —, Mary, 489  
 Campel, Ann, 436  
 —, Patric, 436  
 Campion, Clement, 136  
 —, Jean, 198  
 —, Philippe, 198  
 —, Robert, 202  
 —, Wm., 472  
 Can (or Caus), Mr., 189  
 Canc, George, 194  
 —, John de, 137  
 Cann, Mr., 176  
 Cannelly, Daniell, 136  
 Cannings, Wm., 444, 452  
 Cannon, Wm., 38  
 Cañon, Elizabeth, 85  
 —, John, 206  
 —, Richard, 85  
 Cant, William, 41  
 Canter, Capt., 309  
 Canterbury, George, Archbp.,  
 of, 158  
 —, William, Archbp.,  
 of, 160  
 Cantey, Hellen, 471  
  
 Canting, Dennis, 358  
 Cantlebury, John, 334, 336, 341  
 Cantwell, John, 193  
 Capell, William, 104  
 Caplin, Robert, 103  
 Caps, Capps  
 —, Cathrin, 194  
 —, Phoebe, 431  
 —, William, 187, 274, 431,  
 442, 452  
 Carew, Elizabeth, 491  
 —, Katherine, 491  
 —, Richard, 476, 491  
 —, Thomas, 359  
 Carkille, William, 151  
 Carlisle, Charles, Earl of, 162\*  
 —, James, Earl of, 158,  
 160  
 Carlowe, Edward, 218  
 Carlton, Mary, 37  
 Carman, Henry, 171, 215  
 Carmichael, Archibald, 163\*,  
 165, 167  
 Carn (or Corn), Elisabeth, 426  
 —, Jane, 426  
 —, John, 426  
 Carner [?Carver], Michael, 475  
 Carney, Patick, 452  
 Carning, John, 183  
 Carnock, Tho., 452  
 Carnoll, Christopher, 36  
 Carow, Peter, 369, *see* Carrow  
 Carpendcr, Samuell, 439  
 Carpent, William, Junr., 299  
 Carpenter, Abigail, 299  
 —, Dixi, 190  
 —, Elias, 143  
 —, Henry, 168\*  
 —, Tho., 39  
 —, Tomazin, 59  
 —, Wm., 140, 299  
 Carpentier, Martin de, 198  
 Carpentry, Jan de, 198  
 Carr, Andrew, 71  
 —, Calebb, 77  
 —, Joan, 498  
 —, John, 268  
 —, Ralph, 498  
 —, Richard, 98  
 —, Robert, 77  
 Carraway, Joan, 137  
 Carre, Henry, 165  
 Carrell, Henry, 117  
 Carrington, Thomas, 150  
 Carrow, George, 332, 336, 340,  
*see* Carow  
 Carsley, Henrie, 243  
 Carter, Cartter  
 —, Anto., 120  
 —, Boham, 453  
  
 Carter, Christopher, 153, 188  
 —, Edmond, 194  
 —, Elinor, 357  
 —, Erasmus, 180  
 —, Geo., 128  
 —, Henry, 86  
 —, James, 50, 192  
 —, John, 38, 96, 121, 170,  
 176, 220, 268, 272  
 —, Margery, 126  
 —, Martha, 46  
 —, Rosamus, 234  
 —, Thomas, 46, 122  
 —, William, 228  
 Carteret, Sir George, 161, 162  
 Carterett, James, 161  
 Cartrack, Mildred, 58  
 —, Sara, 58  
 Cartwright, John, 174  
 Cartwrite, Phillipp, 41  
 —, Wm., 135, 142  
 Caruear [Carvear], Elizabeth,  
 291  
 —, Grace, 291  
 —, Richard,  
 291  
 —, Susanna,  
 291  
 Carven, Richard, 177  
 [?Carver] Carner, Michael, 475  
 Carvis, Katharin, 435  
 Cary, Richard, 115, 357  
 Caryl, Katharin, 437  
 Casewell, Caswell, Caswells  
 —, Lawrence, 319, 319\*,  
 323  
 —, Mr., 305  
 —, Richard, 309  
 Cason, Casson  
 —, John, 133  
 — (or Coson), Nehemiah, 111  
 —, Thomas, 475  
 Casse, Wm., 133  
 Cassedy, John, 41  
 Casson, *see* Cason  
 Castell, George, 123  
 —, Henry, 101  
 Caswell, *see* Casewell  
 Catesby, Jane, 84  
 —, John, 193  
 Catline, William, 460  
 Catoir, Ernou, 199  
 Caton, Richard, 129  
 Cattlin, John, 453  
 Catts, Jo., 121  
 Cauan, *see* Cavan  
 Cauldwall, Martha, 496  
 Caunt, Richard, 122  
 Caus (or Cans), Mr., 189  
 Causey (or Cawsey), Mrs., 171

- Causey, Nathaniel, 171, 213, 268  
 ———, Thomas, 181, 212  
 ———, Thomasine, (171), 213  
 Cavan, John, 476  
 Cave, John, 81  
 ———, Richard, 37  
 Cavenaugh, Charls, 423, 432  
 Caverlie, Charles, 81  
 Cawcott, George, 267  
 Cawdle, Wm., 67  
 Cawfeild, Richard, 360  
 Cawood, Richard, 71  
 Cawsey, *see* Causey  
 Cawt, Bryan, 175  
 Chace, John, 323, 452, 501  
 Chadd, Mary, 126  
 Chaddock, Marie, 67  
 Chaffin, Daniell, 475  
 Chalk, Jo., 117  
 Challener, Robert, 501  
 Challoner, Sir Thomas, 156  
 Chaloner, Morris, 192  
 Chamber, Henry, 317\*, *see*  
 Chambers  
 Chamberlain, Chamberlaine,  
 Chamberlin, Chamberline,  
 Ciamberlins, Chamberlyne  
 ———, Edward, 429  
 ———, Frances, 195  
 ———, Francis, 186, 254,  
 501  
 ———, James, 257  
 ———, John, 317\*, 342  
 ———, Marmaduke, 358  
 ———, Mr., 257  
 ———, Rebecca, 186, 254  
 ———, Thomas, 84, 316\*  
 ———, Wm., 127  
 Chambers, Alice, 224  
 ———, Chri., 137  
 ———, Elizabeth, 75  
 ———, Henry, 316, 342, *see*  
 Chamber  
 ———, James, 188, 235  
 ———, Jane, 37  
 ———, John, 145, 215  
 ———, Josua, 129  
 ———, Robert, 130  
 ———, Thomas, 217  
 Chamblis, Richard, 39  
 Chambney, Marie, 113  
 Chamell, Walter, 461  
 Champ (or Chump), Alice, 75  
 ———, John, 192  
 Champante, Hen., 300  
 Champer, Robert, 169  
 Champin, Pasta, 185  
 Champion, Pascoe, 244  
 ———, Richard, 37  
 Chancy, Charles, 198  
 Chandler, Chandeler, Chaund-  
 ler  
 ———, Arthur, 177, 219  
 ———, George, 95  
 ———, John, 186, 248  
 ———, Margaret, 430  
 ———, Nicholas, 452  
 ———, Robert, 430  
 (? ———), Thomas, 248  
 Chance (or Chance), Ellin,  
 136  
 Chantry, Robert, 180  
 Chapeman, Richard, 501  
 Chaplain, Edward, 303  
 Chaplaine, Isacke, 173, 213  
 ———, John, 173, 213  
 ———, Mary (173), 213  
 Chaplin, Chapline  
 ———, Clement, 69  
 ———, Edward, 133  
 ———, Isacke, 267, 269  
 ———, Jeremiah, 357  
 ———, Thomas, 361  
 ———, Wm., 83  
 Chapman, Ann, 212  
 ———, Frances, 175  
 ———, Francis, 232, 270  
 ———, Geo., 52  
 ———, Henry, 115  
 ———, Jo., 140  
 ———, Mary, 444  
 ———, Mathew, 324  
 ———, Nicholas, 169, 233  
 ———, Phillip, 186, 250  
 ———, Ralph, 57  
 ———, Richard, 51, 118  
 ———, Thomas, 121, 171,  
 212, 274  
 ———, Walter, 111  
 ———, *see* Chappman  
 Chappell, George, 43  
 ———, John, 82, 112, 333,  
 338, 340  
 ———, Jonah, 476  
 ———, Joshua, 494  
 ———, Thomas, 95  
 Chappman, Luke, 241  
 Chard (or Charde)  
 ———, Ann, 202  
 ———, Josuah, 170, 202, 267  
 Charles, 208  
 ———, Dorothe, 102  
 ———, Evan, 361  
 ———, Philip, 471  
 ———, Wm., 112  
 Charlton, Henrie, 263  
 Chase, Edward, 492, 496  
 ———, Margret, 492, 496  
 ———, Stephen, 476, 492, 496  
 Chason, John, 448  
 Chater, Barnabas, 324  
 ———, Jo., 140  
 Chance (or Chance), Ellin, 136  
 Chaundler, *see* Chandler  
 Chauntree (or Chauntrie),  
 Robert, 175, 232  
 Cheame, Mary, 284, *see* Adams  
 Cheek (or Cheeke), Phillip,  
 316, 318, 344  
 Cheesman, Cheeseeman, Ches-  
 man  
 ———, Edward, 185  
 ———, John, 185, 274  
 ———, Richard, 323  
 ———, Thomas, 185  
 ———, Wm., 133  
 Cheney, Elisabeth, 423  
 ———, Georg, 423  
 ———, Mary, 423  
 ———, *see* Cheyney  
 Cherrall, Vrsula, 109  
 ———, William, 109  
 Chester, Henry, 497  
 ———, Sampson, 360  
 ———, Thomas, 495  
 ———, William, 323, 342, 497,  
 500  
 Chesterman, Adam, 81  
 Chesting, John, 142  
 Cheswood, Hugh, 139  
 Chew, John, 237  
 ———, Sarah, 237  
 Cheyney, Cheyny, Cheynei  
 ———, Abram, 140  
 ———, Charles, 467  
 ———, George, 446  
 ———, *see* Cheney  
 Chickin, Joseph, 285  
 Chilcot (Chilcott, or Chillicott),  
 John, 334, 337, 341  
 Child, Michael, 322, 343  
 ———, Tho., 453  
 Childs, Tho., 82  
 Chillicott, *see* Chilcot  
 Chilton, Edward, 167\*  
 Chinnery (or Chinery), Thomas,  
 375, 400, 405  
 Chippfield, [*i.e.*, Chipperfield],  
 Edmond, 130  
 Chipps, Edmond, 95  
 Chisman, Edward, 252  
 ———, John, 252  
 Chitting, Richard, 39  
 Chittingden, Hen., 61  
 ———, Isack, 61  
 ———, Rebecca, 61  
 ———, Tho., 61  
 Chittwood, Marie, 45  
 Chizell, Daniell, 476  
 Cholmeley, John, 441

- Cholmle, Robert, 221  
 Chom, Anne, 497  
 —, Richard, 497  
 Choupouke (an Indian), 185  
 Chrichlow, *see* Crichlow  
 Chrismus, Dictras, 187  
 —, Elizabeth, 187  
 Christian (a Negro), 495  
 —, Francis, 424, 440  
 —, Matthew, 424  
 —, Thomasin, 424  
 Christo. (Welshman), 195  
 Christopher, William, 501  
 Chrutchloe, *see* Crutchloe  
 Chubnell, Jo., 142  
 Chump (or Champ), Alice, 75  
 Church, Edward, 74  
 —, Isabell, 489  
 —, John, 64  
 —, Katherine, 489  
 —, Martin, 122  
 —, Robert, 489  
 —, Wm., 50  
 Churcher, Thomas, 476  
 Churchman, John, 150  
 Chyn, Thomas, 319  
 Cinduare (or Cindnare), James, 190  
 Cisely (a maid), 194  
 Cisse, Mr., 248  
 Cissel, James, 452  
 Clackson, John, 186  
 Claddin, Wm., 113  
 Claire, Nathaniell, 445  
 Clancey, Cornelius, 475  
 Claney, Christopher, 495  
 —, Daniell, 439  
 Clanton, Jo., 138  
 Clare, Marie, 488  
 —, Mr., 196  
 —, Nicolas, 488  
 —, Thomas, 488  
 Claree, John, 465, 466  
 —, Lowland, 465, 466  
 Clark, Clarke  
 —, Ann, 357, 422, 427  
 —, Brigett, 175  
 —, Christopher, 475  
 —, Daniell, 79  
 —, Edmond, 82  
 —, Edward, 35, 171, 475  
 —, Elisabeth, 87, 422, 427  
 —, Francis, 101, 475  
 —, George, 64, 182, 229, 453  
 —, Gilbert, 134  
 —, Giles, 317  
 —, Henry, 453  
 —, John, 35, 41, 137, 138, 139, 161, 357, 362, 393  
 —, Lætitia, 427  
 Clark, Margaret, 116, 475  
 —, Mary, 130, 359, 492  
 —, Michael, 496  
 —, Nicholas, 104, 150  
 —, Porcas, 358  
 —, Richard, 40, 52  
 —, Robert, 143, 318\*, 319\*, 323, 431  
 —, Roger, 427, 475, 492  
 —, Sycillie, 49  
 —, Thomas, 73, 85, 128, 139, 143, 174, 191, 422, 427, 440, 452, 476  
 —, William, 74, 79, 84, 116, 153, 185, 186, 243, 256, 318\*, 319\*, 324, 327, 329, 349, 363, 366, 368, 388, 405, 411, 415, 463, 475  
 —, *see* Clearke  
 Clarkson, Mathew, 166  
 Clatworthy, Mathew, 114  
 Clay, Martha, 425  
 —, Stephen, 358, 382, 385, 394, 402, 447  
 —, *see* Claye  
 Claybourne, Wm., 271, 272, 274, *see* Cleiborn  
 Claye, Ann, 211  
 —, John, 211  
 —, *see* Clay  
 Claypole, Abigail, 468  
 —, Edward, 468  
 —, *see* Cleypole  
 Claypool, John, 357  
 Claypoole, Norton, 357  
 Clayton, Obediah, 164  
 —, Richard, 104  
 —, *see* Cleyton  
 Claxon, John, 234  
 Claxson, Abraham, 86  
 Cleaner, John, 452  
 —, Kathrin, 452  
 Clearke, Fayth, 278  
 —, John, 281  
 —, Thurston, 279  
 —, *see* Clark, Clerke  
 Cleaver, Henry, 452  
 Cleiborn, Edward, 120, *see* Claybourne  
 Clemens, William, 170  
 Clement, Clements  
 —, Elizabeth, 174, 223, *see* Hamor  
 —, Ezechell, 39  
 —, Jeremy, 174, 223, *see* Hamor  
 —, Robert, 501  
 —, Thomas, 138  
 —, William, 190, 475  
 Clere, Jo., 42  
 Cleri, Tho., 280, 281, 282  
 Clerke, Wm., 47, *see* Clark, Clearke  
 Cleven, Joan, 130  
 Clever, Tho., 117  
 Cleypole, Edward, 461, *see* Claypole  
 Cleyton, Ralph, 124  
 —, Sara, 120  
 —, *see* Clayton  
 Cliffe, George, 38  
 Clifford, Marie, 59  
 —, Olliver, 115  
 Clift, James, 316\*, 317, 343  
 Clifton, Tho., 114  
 Cliggatt, Wm., 446, 452  
 Clinch, Tho., 311  
 Clinton, Jo., 81, *see* Clynton  
 Clitden, François, 198  
 Clitson, Robert, 297  
 Cloake, Edmond, 188  
 Clod (or Clode), John, 334, 337, 341  
 Close (or Closse), Phettiplace, 179, 231, 266  
 Clouan, *see* Clovan  
 Clough, Humphry, 192  
 Cloughan, Elizabeth, 476  
 Clovan, Thomas, 359, 361, 445  
 Clowdeslie (or Clowdlslic), Wm., 125  
 Clowes, Robert, 161\*  
 Cluffe, Jo., 56  
 Clymer, Jo., 134  
 Clynton, Richard, 39, *see* Clinton  
 Coachman, Alexander, 453  
 —, John, 94  
 Coale, Christopher, 452  
 —, Thomas, 453  
 —, William, 185  
 —, *see* Cole, Coles  
 Coarten, Myndert, 166\*  
 Coates, James, 409  
 Coather, Mrs., 452  
 Cobb, Elizabeth, 246  
 —, Joseph, 246  
 —, Nico., 128  
 Cobbet, Josias, 72  
 Cobbett, James, 72  
 Cobcrafe, Geo., 85  
 Cobham, Mary, 470  
 —, Nathaniell, 40  
 Cock, Cocke  
 —, Allan (or Allen), 351, 352, 359, 400, 411  
 —, Geo., 100  
 —, James, 355, 370, 408  
 —, John, 128, 319\*, 351, 436, 441, *see* Cooke

- Cock, Joseph, 100  
 —, Mary, 436  
 —, Richard, 153, 378, 417  
 Cockerell, William, 297  
 Cockey, Tho., 39  
 Cocklin, Denis, 434  
 —, Mary, 434  
 Cockman, Richard, 64  
 —, Wm., 453  
 Cockram, Christen, 295  
 —, James, 316\*, 317,  
 342  
 —, John, 316\*, 318, 343  
 —, William, 295  
 Cock's, Wm., 128  
 Cockton, Daniell, 475  
 Codd, James, 476  
 Codrington, Alice, 428  
 —, Christopher, 166,  
 167\*, 379, 398, 409, 435  
 —, Elisabeth, 422,  
 429  
 —, Frances, 422, 429  
 —, John, 386, 427,  
 453  
 —, Robert, 422, 428,  
 429  
 Coe, Jane, 59  
 Coert, John, 139  
 Coggin, Sara, 113  
 Cogley, Daniell, 188  
 Coke, Adrian, 52  
 —, Elizabeth, 67  
 —, Henrie, 142  
 —, John, 71, 97, 137  
 —, Marie, 49  
 —, Miles, 137  
 —, Richard, 38  
 —, Robert, 79, 80  
 —, Tho., 52, 114  
 —, Wm., 141  
 Coker, John, 79, 253  
 Cokes, Edward, 75  
 Colborn, Edward, 107  
 Colbron, Wm., 107  
 Colburne, Robert, 107  
 Colchester, Joan, 105  
 Cole, Clement, 59  
 —, Francis, 245  
 —, Isaac, 434  
 —, James, 360  
 —, Joan, 493  
 —, Jo., 74  
 —, Thomas, 359  
 —, William, 166, 245, 273,  
 493  
 —, *see* Coles, Coale  
 Colebank, Sara, 96  
 Coleman, John, 139  
 —, Wm., 113  
 Colerack, Jane, 126  
 Coles, Edward, 84  
 —, Eliza., 118  
 —, Margaret, 136  
 —, Thomas, 102  
 —, *see* Cole, Coales  
 Colethorpe, Christopher, 247  
 Coleton, Mr., 464  
 Colleton, Thomas, 343  
 Collett, Bridgett, 444  
 —, Henry, 470  
 Colley, Thomas, 476  
 Collie, Robert, 41  
 Collier, Daniell, 104, *see* Col-  
 lyer  
 Collings, James, 501  
 —, Nicholas, 318  
 —, *see* Collins  
 Collingworth, David, 75  
 Collins, Abigail, 489  
 —, Ann, 97  
 —, Charles, 440  
 —, David, 193  
 —, Elizabeth, 105  
 —, Emanuell, 326, 330  
 —, Giles, 104  
 —, Henry, 97  
 —, John, 97, 161, 206,  
 319, 319\*, 323, 360, 489  
 —, Josias, 193  
 —, Margery, 97  
 —, Mr., 191  
 —, Nicholas, 343  
 —, —, Junr., 316  
 —, Petter (or Peeter), 182,  
 241  
 —, Samuell, 316\*, 432  
 —, Susan, 206  
 —, Thomas, 182  
 —, Walter, 81  
 —, Wm., 79  
 —, *see* Collings  
 Collis, Alexander, 360  
 —, James, 194  
 Colliton, Sir Peter, 162  
 Collohon, Charles, 113  
 Collohone, Owen, 499  
 Collon, Nicholas, 139  
 Collopp, Jo., 126  
 Collowe, Stephen, 244  
 Colly, Thomas, 181  
 —, Walter, 137  
 Collyer, Ambross, 358  
 —, Tobias, 475  
 —, *see* Collier  
 Colman, Abram, 193  
 —, Barnard, 85  
 Colthrough, Peter, 359  
 Coltman, Ann, (170), 204  
 —, Henry, 170, 204  
 Colton, Thomas, 468  
 Colture, Wm., 112  
 Colwell, Samuell, 358  
 Combe, William, 334, 341  
 Comberbatch, Thomas, 290  
 Combes, Austen, 173  
 Comell, Dugwell, 475  
 Comes, John, 235  
 —, William, 236  
 Comin, Nicholas, 180, *see* Co-  
 mon  
 Comins [*i.e.*, Commins], Ed-  
 ward, 112  
 Comon, Nicholas, 234, *see* Co-  
 min  
 Compeare, Leonard, 161\*  
 Compton, Frances, 178  
 —, Jo., 141  
 Conaway, *see* Conway  
 Coney, Conney, Conny, Cony  
 —, Edmond, 475  
 —, John, 38  
 —, Nicholas, 429  
 —, Richard, 163\*, 164  
 Congrave, Winnifredd, 113  
 Conisby [*i.e.* Connisby], Wm.  
 143  
 Conly (or Couly), Patrick, 7  
 Conne, Jacque, 197  
 Conner, Bryen, 475  
 —, Jane, 430  
 —, Phillipp, 37  
 —, Teag, 437  
 Connet, Mary, 428  
 Connett, John, 318\*, 319\*,  
 324, *see* Cunnet  
 Conney, *see* Coney  
 Conneyland, Patt, 476  
 Connier, Tho., 126, *see* Conyer  
 Conniers, Jo., 39, *see* Conyers  
 Conny, *see* Coney  
 Connyer, Patrick, 71, *see* Con-  
 nier  
 Conoway, *see* Conway  
 Conway, Conaway, Conoway  
 —, Aron (or Aaron), 179,  
 233  
 —, Cornelius, 475  
 —, George, 350, 356, 386,  
 393, 414  
 —, Margaret, 75  
 Cony, *see* Coney  
 Conyard, Nathaniel, 314  
 Conyers, Moses, 190, *see* Con-  
 niers  
 Cocke, *see* Cooke, John  
 Coocke, John, 443  
 —, Phillip, 257  
 Cooe, Anna, 279  
 —, Benjamin, 278

- Cooe, John, 278  
 —, Robert, 278, 279  
 Cook, Elizabeth, 498  
 —, Sarah, 429  
 —, William, 492, 495  
 Cooke, Ann, 187  
 —, Arthur, 192, 196  
 —, Christopher, 221  
 —, Edward, 134, 173  
 —, Ellin, 206  
 —, Garret, 115  
 —, George, 195  
 —, Jeremiah, 440  
 — (or Cocke), John, 36, 98,  
 104, 113, 175, 226, 319,  
 319\*, 323  
 —, Margaret, 476  
 —, Mathew, 316, 318, 343  
 —, Richard, 109, 120  
 —, Wm., 103, 187  
 Cooker, John, 186  
 Cookins, Danniell, 254  
 Cooksey, William, 169, 178,  
 228  
 Coomb, William, 337  
 Coombes, John, 135  
 Coomes, John, 188  
 —, William, 188  
 Coop, *see* Cooper  
 Cooper, 286  
 —, Abigail, 431  
 —, Ann, 124  
 —, Ant\*, 86  
 —, Beniemen, 293  
 —, Christopher, 319, 319\*,  
 325  
 —, Elizabeth, 56, 293, 431  
 —, Ellin, 67  
 —, George, 135  
 —, John, 44, 104, 109,  
 142, 188, 438  
 —, Lawrance, 293  
 —, Martha, 44  
 —, Mary, 44, 293, 358  
 —, Peter, 59  
 —, Rebeca, 293  
 —, Richard, 35, 102  
 —, Roger, 57, 58, 61, 69,  
 72, 76, 77, 78  
 —, Symon, 453  
 —, Thomas, 43, 44, 236,  
 357, 461, 475  
 —, Walter, 169, 233  
 —, Wibroe, 44  
 —, Wm., 69  
 Coose, Sara, 151  
 Covell, Cesara, 92  
 Cop [*i. e.*, Coper], *see* Cooper  
 Cope, Richard, 93  
 —, William, 93, 445  
 Copeland, Jo., 112  
 Copeland, Mary, 427  
 —, Mr., 312  
 Copley, James, 119  
 —, Lionel, 165\*  
 Copman, Vallentine, 446  
 Coppin, Jane, 494  
 —, John, 443, 494  
 —, Thomas, 471  
 Coppine, John, 476  
 Coppinger, John, 475  
 Coppyn, Robert, 119  
 Corbett, Benjamin, 508  
 —, Mary, 508  
 —, William, 361  
 Corbitt, Roger, 441  
 Cordelion (Cordelon, or Cor-  
 dylion), Peter (or Petard),  
 319, 319\*, 325  
 Cordell, Robert, 60  
 Corder, Thomas, 181  
 Cordiu, Paulus, 453  
 Cordoza, Soloman, 450  
 Cordylion, *see* Cordelion  
 Corie, Richard, 127  
 Cork, Margaret, 492  
 Corker, Elizabeth, 102  
 Corn, *see* Carn  
 Cornbury, Lord, 168\*  
 Cornelius, Bernard, 432  
 —, Francis, 358  
 —, Thomas, 327, 329  
 Cornew, Barth., 154  
 Cornie, William, 184  
 Cornille, Pierre, 198  
 Cornish, Edward, 359  
 —, Elisabeth, 423  
 —, John, 423  
 —, Stephen, 423  
 —, Thomas, 188, 262, 353,  
 354, 360, 364, 366, 383, 392,  
 402  
 Cornwell, William, 142  
 Corrington, Jo., 63  
 —, Mary, 63  
 Corser, William, 41  
 Corteenc, Ellinor, 476  
 Cosker, Henry, 394  
 Coson (or Cason). Nehemiah,  
 111  
 Cossen, Elizabeth, 143  
 Cossens } *see* Cous-  
 Cosson, Wm., 142 } sens, &c.  
 Costanio, Abraham, 450  
 Costeen, John, 439  
 Cote, Eliz., 117  
 Cotes, James, 81, 136  
 —, Jo., 113  
 Cotesworth, James, 143  
 Cotinho, Moses Henriques, 361  
 Cotter, Garrett, 162\*, 163  
 Cottingham, George, 114  
 —, Katherine, 360  
 Cottom, Frances, 468  
 —, Oliver, 468  
 Cotton, John, 435  
 —, Richard, 122  
 —, Rowland, 95  
 Coubber, Rebecca, 187  
 Coughlan, Teague, 475  
 Coulburne, John, 359  
 Couly (or Conly), Patrick, 71  
 Councell (or Counsell), Ed-  
 ward, 332, 335, 341  
 Countwane (or Countway),  
 John, 191, 192  
 Couper, Walter, 258  
 Courser, William, 77  
 Courtney, James, 151  
 —, Jo., 104  
 —, Sybbill, 105  
 —, Wm., 361  
 Courtyere, George, 501  
 Coussens, Coussins, Cossens,  
 Cosson, Cozens  
 —, John, 441, 461, 464  
 —, Junr., 461  
 —, Wm., 142, 327, 329  
 Covell, Jo., 126  
 Covells, Capt., 308  
 Coventrie, Miles, 80  
 Coventry, Thomas, Lord, 160  
 Covett, Robert, 103  
 Coward, Rob., 333, 336, 341  
 —, Samuel, 461  
 Cowdell, Thomas, 141  
 Cowley, Elisabeth, 423  
 —, Roger, 423, 430, 452  
 —, Susanna, 423, 430  
 —, William, 95  
 Cowly, Bryan, 142  
 Cowper, Averyn, 37  
 —, Ro., 54  
 Cox, Francis, 360  
 —, John, 303  
 —, Josias, 498, 500  
 —, Mrs., 307  
 —, Phillip, 318\*, 319\*, 320\*  
 —, Samuel, 167\*  
 Coxe, William, 255  
 Coxsal, John, 150  
 Coxshedd, Jo., 105  
 Coxson, Tho., 81  
 Cozens (or Coussens), Wm.,  
 327, 329  
 —, *see* Coussens  
 Crabbtree, Edward, 129  
 Craddock, Craddocke  
 —, Francis, 159\*  
 —, Isabell, 50



- Craddock, Katharin, 429  
     —, Mr., 106  
 Cradouke, William, 267  
 Craford, Patrick, 158  
 Craft, Crafts  
     —, Mathew, 318, 344  
     —, —, Junr., 316\*  
     —, William, 468  
 Crag, Cragg, Crage  
     —, John, 357, 424, 467  
     —, Susanna, 424  
     —, Wm., 443  
 Crampe, Thomas, 188  
 Crane, John, 316  
     —, Richard, 126  
 Cranfield, Ann, 37  
     —, Edward, 37, 164,  
     167  
     —, Thomas, 101  
 Cranich, John, 240  
 Cranwell, Geo., 125  
 Crapp, John, 40  
 Craplace, Mr., 191  
 Crashaw, Rawleigh, 183, *see*  
     Crawshaw and Crashaw  
 Crauen, *see* Craven  
 Craven, Richard, 272  
     —, Thomas, 112  
     —, William, Earl of, 162  
 Crawford, Thomas, 494  
 Crawshaw, William, 244, *see*  
     Crashaw and Crawshaw  
 Creamer, Martin, 441  
 Crean, Paul, 412  
 Creed, Creede  
     —, Ann (or Anne), 120, 492  
     —, John, 476, 492  
     —, Wm., 347, 366  
 Crene, Jan de, 199  
 Crepy, Abel de, 199  
 Cressitt, Edward, 85  
 Creswell, Cresswell  
     —, John, 443, 501  
     —, William, 135  
 Crew, Joseph, 219  
     —, Josua, 177  
     —, Marie, 64  
     —, Randall, 209  
     —, Robert, 230  
 Cribb, Jo., 43  
     —, Richard, 74  
 Crichlow (or Chrichlow)  
     —, Elizabeth, 475  
     —, Henry, 475  
     —, James, 475  
 Crillick, James, 357  
 Cripp's, Zachary, 235  
 Crisp, Crispe  
     —, Edward, 432  
     —, John, Senr., 452  
 Crisp, John, Junr., 441  
     —, —, 421  
     —, Joseph, 163  
     —, Margaret, 421  
     —, Roger, 361  
     —, Sarah, 421  
     —, Thomas, 187  
     —, Widow, 440  
     —, Zacharia, 180  
 Crispin, Tho., 63  
 Cristian, Francis, 440  
 Cristie, Richard, 127  
 Critch, Richard, 101  
 Critchlow, Wm., 440  
 Crocker, Henery, 221, 237  
     —, Jone, 237  
     —, Richard, 181  
 Croft's, Croftes  
     —, Ann, 123  
     —, Henry, 439  
     —, John, 70, 96  
     —, Thomas, 380, 396, 400  
 Cromby, Mr. Abo—, 310  
 Crome (or Crowe), Wm., 74  
 Crompe, Bridget, 117  
     —, Thomas, 227  
 Crompton, Sir Thomas, 156  
 Croney, William, 243  
 Croningburgk, Peter, 141  
 Crooke, Wm., 84  
 Crookshank, Alexander, 465  
     —, Hester, 465  
 Crosby, Ann, 62  
     —, Marmaduke, 64  
     —, Symon, 62  
     —, Tho., 62  
 Croshaw, Raughly, 274, *see*  
     Crashaw and Crawshaw  
 Cross, Crosse  
     —, Ann, 280  
     —, Henry, 66  
     —, James, 84  
     —, John, 280, 316\*, 318,  
     342  
     —, Jonas, 333, 335, 341  
     —, Thomas, 177, 221  
     —, William, 316\*, 342  
 Crossing, Wm., 358  
 Crouch, Richard, 177  
     —, Robert, 121  
     —, Thomas, 175, 180, 232  
 Crowder, Hugh, 234  
     —, James, 209  
     —, Richard, 51  
     —, Thomas, 40  
 Crow, Crowe  
     —, Adam, 126  
     —, Benjamin, 326, 328  
     —, Mitford, 168\*  
     —, (or Crome), Wm., 74  
 Crowley, Ro., 61  
 Croy, Jan de, 198  
 Cruder, Hugh, 180  
 Crudge, Richard, 268  
 Crust, Thomas, 225  
 Crutchfield, Thomas, 437  
 Crutchloe, Chrutchloe  
     —, Elizabeth, 493  
     —, Henry, 491  
     —, James, 491, 493  
     —, Rebecca, 493  
     —, Susanna, 491  
 Cryer, Ben., 508  
 Cudden, John, 475  
 Cuffe, Martin, 194  
 Cugley, Danniell, 264  
 Culley, Samuell, 181, 239  
 Cullidge, Geo. 112  
 Cullimor, James, 41  
 Culpeper, Alexander, 161\*,  
     163\*  
     —, Thomas, Lord, 161\*,  
     163, 165  
 Culverwell, John, 316  
 Cunnet (or Connet), John, 319\*  
 Cunningham, Ann, 433  
     —, John, 433, 435  
     —, William, 83  
     —, Zebulon, 433  
 Cunstable, Robert, 178  
 Cuppledike, Henry, 38  
 Curden, Jo., 82  
 Curke, Wm., 153  
 Curle, Tho., 381  
 Currier, William, 343  
 Curstis, John, 359  
 Curtis, Elizabeth, 64  
     —, Henry, 76  
     —, James, 136  
     —, John, 123, 253  
     —, Thomas, 243, 254  
     —, William, 126, 150  
 Curtise, John, 186  
     —, Thomas, 184  
 Custis, Robert, 462  
 Cûta, Mathew, 501  
 Cuthbert, Alexander, 497  
     —, Elizabeth, 497  
 Cutler, Clinton, 80  
     —, Tho., 51  
 Cutling, Henry, 125  
 Cutt, Lawrence, 372, *see* Cutts  
 Cutting, Cuttinge  
     —, Jane, 123  
     —, John, 277, 279  
     —, Richard, 282  
     —, William, 281  
 Cutts, John, 163  
     —, Roger, 124  
     —, *see* Cutt

- Cvlloe (Culloe), Steven, 185  
 DABB, Tho., 73  
 Dabbin, Nicholas, 153  
 Dabyn, Robert, 283  
 Dade, John, 268  
 Daggett, Tho., 114  
 Dainty, Henry, 297  
 Dalbey, Joane, 501  
 Dalbie, William, 169  
 Dalby, William, 233  
 Dale, Niccolas, 255  
 —, Sir Thomas, 270  
 —, Tho., 71  
 — (or Deale), Wm., 319\*, *see*  
 Deale  
 Dales, Francis, 67  
 Dalleper, Henry, 122  
 Dallinger, Jo., 63  
 Dallison, Martin, 448  
 Dally, Richard, 83  
 Dalton, Hanna, 65  
 —, Philemon, 65  
 —, Samuel, 65  
 Daffand [*i.e.* Dammand], Jane,  
 58  
 Damerall, Thomas, 501  
 Dameron, Bridgett, 195  
 Damont, Jan, 199  
 Dampont, Lanslott, 175, 180  
 —, Lawley, 233  
 Dan, John, 427  
 Danby, John, 477  
 Dancy, John, 234  
 Dandg, Henry, 313\*  
 Dane, Tho., 77  
 Daneff, James, 453  
 Danes, Richard, 51  
 —, Robert, 434  
 — (or Daues), Suzan, 108  
 Dang, Margaret, 361  
 Dangerfield, Walcup, 363  
 Daniel, Daniell  
 —, 190  
 —, Anne, 492  
 —, Christopher, 272  
 —, Daniell, 37  
 —, Downes, 445  
 —, Elizabeth, 65  
 —, Henry, 127, 163  
 —, John, 362, 472, 477,  
 492, 497, 501  
 —, Nicholas, 476  
 —, Richard, 317\*, 319\*,  
 325  
 —, Robert, 358, 362  
 —, Thomas, 497  
 —, Wilbert, 365  
 Dannell, Edward, 115  
 Dapwell, Robert, 367  
 Daries, James, 180  
 Darkin, Robert, 401  
 Darno, Penelope, 107  
 Darrell, John, 294  
 Dart, Jane, 133  
 Darvall, Charles, 297  
 Dauers, *see* Davers  
 Daues, *see* Daves  
 Daughton, Richard, 86  
 —, Wm., 135  
 Daus, *see* Davis  
 Davenport, Jo., 141  
 Davers, Robert, 63, 460  
 —, Junr., 460  
 Daves, Richard, 145  
 — (or Danes), Suzan, 108  
 —, *see* Davis  
 David, Lewes, 74  
 Davidson, William, 160\*  
 Davie, Geo., 137  
 —, Morrice, 136  
 —, Tho., 140  
 —, *see* Davy  
 Davies, Arthur, 187  
 —, Barnabie, 108  
 —, Chri., 79  
 —, Daniell, 51  
 —, Dorotheie, 113  
 —, Edmond, 51  
 —, Edward, 37, 111, 133,  
 193  
 —, Elianor, 489  
 —, Elizabeth, 68, 186, 195,  
 362  
 —, Ellin, 113  
 —, Emanuell, 138  
 —, Gabriell, 80  
 —, George, 186  
 —, Humfrey, 38  
 —, Isbell, 113  
 —, Jane, 363, 489  
 —, Joane (or Jone), 174,  
 187  
 —, John, 40, 65, 68, 71,  
 104, 137, 171, 179, 186, 212,  
 217, 236, 363, 364  
 —, Joseph, 43  
 —, Katherine, 237, 364  
 —, Margaret, 68  
 —, Marie, 68  
 —, Nicholas, 43, 186  
 —, Peter, 364  
 —, Philip, 115  
 —, Richard, 104, 187  
 —, Robert, 94, 111  
 —, Rowland, 127  
 —, Samuel, 105, 179,  
 233, 363  
 —, Sara, 43  
 —, Tho., 140, 143, 186  
 Davies, William, 122, 128,  
 135, 189, 195, 471, 489  
 Davis, David, 422  
 —, Edward, 476  
 —, Hugh, 422, 429  
 —, James, 236  
 —, Jane, 222, 421, 422,  
 431  
 —, Joane (or Jone), 237,  
 421  
 —, John, 254, 445  
 —, Margaret, 476  
 —, Mrs., 442  
 —, Niccolas, 248  
 —, Owen, 440  
 —, Randall, 307  
 —, Richard, 201, 256  
 —, Robert, 176  
 —, Sarah, 466  
 —, Thomas, 254, 257  
 —, William, 265, 428, 453,  
 460, 466, 468  
 —, *see* Daves  
 Davison, Alice, 173  
 Davy, Robert, 365, *see* Davie  
 Daw, William, 332, 338, 340  
 Dawe, Geo., 105, 127  
 Dawes, John, 159\*  
 —, William, 48  
 Dawlen, Henry, 177  
 Dawse, Margery, 176  
 Dawson, Edmund, 435  
 —, Georg, 217  
 —, Hugh, 139  
 —, Milles, 476  
 —, Richard, 51, 94  
 —, Robert, 464  
 —, Tremmitt, 364  
 —, William, 171, 210  
 Day, Anthony, 104  
 —, Dorothy, 105  
 —, Hanna, 77  
 —, James, 378, 408, 417  
 —, John, 133, 169, 238, 308  
 —, Mary, 280  
 —, Richard, 79  
 —, Robert, 46, 280  
 —, Samuel, 167  
 —, Thomas, 501  
 Dayes, Tho., 40  
 Dayhurst, Thomas, 179  
 Dayley, Alice, 427  
 —, Denis, 427  
 —, Katherine, 427  
 —, Owen, 446  
 Daynie, Jo., 124  
 Deacon, Avis, 109  
 —, Tho., 111  
 Deale (or Dale), Wm., 318\*  
 319\*, 322

- Dean, Deane  
 —, Abel, 430, 443  
 —, Gabrill, 462  
 —, Mary, 430  
 —, Mathe\*, 445  
 —, Nathaniel, 104  
 —, Rachell, 56  
 Dearsley, Richard, 439  
 Death, Elizabeth, 96  
 —, Suzan, 96  
 Deboyce, Giles, 453  
 De Cane, John, 137  
 Decborn, John, 40  
 De Carpentier, Martin, 198  
 De Carpentry, Jan, 198  
 Dechavis, Samuell, 450  
 Decke, William, 297  
 Decompas, Leah, 449  
 Dederix, Baltazar, 141  
 De Forest, Jesse, 199  
 De La Garde, Alexander, 75  
 De La Hay, Daniell, 297  
 — — —, John, 296  
 De La Met, Jan, 198  
 De La Montagne, Mousnier,  
 197  
 Delavall, Ralph, 350, 373, 399,  
 411  
 De La Ware, Esaw, 184, *see*  
 Delywarr  
 Delbridge, Mr., 308  
 De Lecheilles, Jacques, 198  
 De Le Marlier, Nicolas, 199  
 De Le Mer, Philippe, 198  
 De Lielate, Anthoine, 199  
 Delk, Roger, 237  
 Dellahay, Jo., 75  
 Dellicat, Francis, 115  
 Delywarr, Isaye, 243, *see* De  
 La Ware  
 De Maine, Petter, 191  
 Demereado, David Ralph, 449  
 Demon, Martin, 231  
 De Moone, Martine, 179  
 Dempster, Jane, 435, 437  
 —, Robert, 435  
 Demster, John, 477  
 Denbigh, Henry, Earl of, 159  
 Dench, Wm., 73  
 Dency (or Deucy), John, 180,  
*see* Densy  
 Dene, Francis, 41  
 —, Tho., 86  
 Denham, John, 319, 477  
 —, William, 182  
 Denison, Doctor, 144  
 —, Edward, 213  
 Denman, Jo., 132  
 Denmarke, John, 180  
 Denner, John, 338  
 Dennis, Daniell, 52  
 —, John, 116, 476, 477  
 —, Robert, 85  
 —, Tho., 75, 332, 336, 340  
 Denny, Mary, 91  
 Densy, Jane, 363, *see* Dency  
 Dent, Elizabeth, 508  
 —, George, 471  
 —, John, 52, 508  
 —, Richard, 64  
 —, Thomas, 508  
 Denton, Jacob, 126  
 —, John, 362  
 —, Robert, 81  
 Denum, William, 241  
 De Pasar, Paul, 198  
 Dermot, Jo., 111  
 Derrick, Victor, 36  
 Desart, Francis, 297  
 Desauido [*i.e.*, Desavido],  
 Moses, 450  
 Desendre, Anthoin, 199  
 Desworth, Edward, 362, 375  
 De Trou, Jan, 199  
 Deucy (or Dency), John, 180  
 Deuenish, *see* Devenish  
 Deuillermas, *see* Devillermas  
 Deurede, *see* Devrede  
 Deusbury, Daniell, 324  
 Devenish, John, 362, 444  
 Deverill, George, 172, 222  
 De Villermarsk, Dr., 431  
 Devillermas, Henry, 439  
 Devocion, Margaret, 98  
 Devorax, Stephen, 331  
 Devrede, Paul, 449  
 Dew, Ann, 109  
 —, Elizabeth, 109  
 Dewer, Stephen, 365  
 De Wever, Lewin, 365  
 Dexter, Abell, 129  
 —, Francis, 48  
 —, Wm., 365  
 Deyking, Alice, 98  
 —, John, 98  
 Diamond (Dyiamond, or Di-  
 mand), Jasper, 327, 329  
 —, *see* Dymond  
 Dias, Lewis, 449  
 Dible, Francis [Frances], 285  
 —, Thomas, 285  
 Dichfeild, Edward, 157  
 Dick, Elizabeth, 433, 437  
 —, John, 435, 453  
 —, *see* Dick's  
 Dicken, Hugh, 187  
 Dickenson, Florence, 67  
 —, Geo., 83  
 —, Jeremy, 185  
 —, John, 84, 139  
 Dickenson, Peeter, 257  
 —, Wm., 124  
 Dickerson, Feleaman, 293  
 Dickinson, Wm., 353  
 Dickinson, Elizabeth, 248  
 —, Francis, 362  
 —, Jane, 174  
 —, Jeremiah, 248  
 Dickonson, Robert, 303  
 Dick's, Edward, 118  
 —, Eliz., 113  
 —, *see* Dick  
 Dickson, Petter, 185  
 —, Stephen, 261  
 —, *see* Dixon  
 Dier, Mary, 192  
 —, William, 192  
 Digaud, Barthelemy, 199  
 Digglin, Tho., 137  
 Dikes, Henry, 115  
 Dilke, Clement, 175  
 —, Mrs., 175  
 Dill, Lawrence, 303  
 Dillmager, Thomas, 171  
 Dillon, Garrett, 477  
 Dimand, *see* Diamond  
 Dimesdale, John, 236  
 Dingley, N., 300  
 Dinse, John, 191  
 Dishbrough, Isack, 46  
 Disherd, Jo., 52  
 Disnall, Nathaniell, 94  
 Ditchfield, Jo., 128  
 Ditty, Edmond, 352, 353, 366,  
 369, 375, 376, 381, 383, 388,  
 389, 390, 400, 405  
 Dix, Abegell, 290  
 —, Joane, 290  
 —, Margaret, 63  
 —, Presella, 290  
 —, Samuell, 290  
 Dixon, Adam, 218  
 —, Alice, 71  
 —, Ann, 191  
 —, Chri., 112  
 —, Edward, 83  
 —, Mathew, 111  
 —, Richard, 125  
 —, Steven, 183  
 —, Wm., 85  
 —, *see* Dickson  
 Dixson, Adam, 272  
 —, Rachell, 293  
 Dixwell, Basill, 462  
 Dobell, Henry, 138  
 Docker, John, 179, 236  
 Dockkie, James, 128  
 Dod, Dodd, Dod's, Dodd's  
 —, Geo., 82  
 —, James, 98

- Dod, Jane, 202  
 —, John, 169, 202, 267, 270,  
 319, 319\*, 323  
 —, Margaret, 425  
 —, Mrs., 169  
 —, Thomas, 425, 444  
 Dodderidge, Davie, 141  
 —, Jarvice, 40  
 —, Tho., 117  
 Dodington, Richard, 165\*  
 Dodson, Edward, 134  
 —, Elisabeth, 427  
 —, Georg, 427  
 Dodsworth, James, 436  
 Doe, Jo., 81  
 —, Thomas, 122, 177  
 Doged, Thomas, 295  
 Dolbeare (or Dolebeer), Samu-  
 ell, 318\*, 319\*, 324  
 Doldron, Grace, 362  
 Dole, Peter, 35  
 Dolebeer, *see* Dolbeare  
 Doleberry, Andrew, 362  
 Doleman (or Toleman), Susan  
 (or Susannah), 320\*  
 —, Thomas, 236  
 Dolfemb, Richard, 179  
 Doll, Richard, 37  
 Dollar, John, 476  
 Dollathy, Elizabeth, 501  
 Dollen, Thomas, 320\*, 323  
 Dolling, Thomas, 318\*  
 Dollstan, John, 465  
 —, Thomas, 465  
 Dolphinbe, Richard, 231  
 Domelawe (or Domelow),  
 Richard, 172, 272  
 Donovan, Daniell, 470  
 Done, John, 132  
 Donn, Clement, 115  
 —, Henry, 113  
 —, Jo., 133  
 —, Tho., 106  
 —, Wm., 81  
 Donnard, Marie, 54  
 Donoldson, Henrie, 79  
 Donthorne (or Dunthorne),  
 Eliza., 273, *see* Dunthorne  
 Douthorn  
 Dore, James, 213  
 Dorie, *see* Dory  
 Dorifall, Anne, 281  
 Dorington, Nicholas, 193  
 Dorn, Francis, 476  
 —, John, 476  
 Dorrell, Tho., 85  
 —, William, 219  
 Dorset, Edward, Earl of, 159  
 Dory (or Dorie), Gregory, 182,  
 260
- Dotten, Wm., 469  
 Doue, *see* Dove  
 Doughty, Doughtie  
 —, Ann, 172, 216  
 —, Thomas, 172, 181,  
 216, 238  
 —, *see* Dowtie  
 Douglas, Douglass  
 —, Captain, 114  
 —, Hugh, 137  
 —, William, 188  
 —, *see* Dowglas, Duglas  
 Douse, Bridgett, 365  
 —, Thomas, 267  
 —, *see* Dowse  
 Douston, John, 181  
 Douthorn, Elizabeth, 188  
 —, Samwell, 188  
 —, Thomas, 188  
 —, *see* Donthorne, &c.  
 Dove, Mary, 442  
 Dowe, Henrey, 292  
 —, Joane, 292  
 Dowell, Dennis, 363, 453  
 —, Richard, 476  
 Dowglas, William, 269, *see*  
 Douglas, and Duglas  
 Dowling, William, 477  
 Downe, John, 326, 331  
 —, Robert, 135  
 Downeman, Elizabeth, 185, 244  
 (or Downman),  
 John, 185, 244, 274  
 —, Mary, 257  
 Downes, Daniell, 445  
 —, Eustice, 212  
 —, George, 134  
 —, Henry, 501  
 —, Richard, 79, 177, 240  
 —, Walter, 101  
 —, William, 138, 194  
 —, *see* Downs  
 Downing, Francis, 208  
 —, James, 465  
 —, John, 365  
 —, Samuel, 465  
 Downman, *see* Downeman  
 Downs, John, 498, *see* Downes  
 Dowse, Mr., 262  
 —, Mrs., 183  
 —, Thomas, 183  
 —, *see* Douse  
 Dowsell, Anto., 67  
 Dowtie, Henery, 220, *see*  
 Doughty  
 Doxey, Thomas, 405, 439  
 Doyer, Isack, 342  
 Doyley, Edward, 160\*  
 Drake, Diana, 75  
 —, Isack, 134
- Drake, Jo., 128  
 Dran, Maren, 364  
 Drap, *see* Draper  
 Draper, Bartholmew, 71  
 —, Cleare, 279  
 —, Henry, 185, 245  
 —, Joseph, 63  
 —, Robert, 249, 440  
 —, Tho., 104  
 Drax, Henry, 363, 384, 463  
 Drayton, Thomas, 363, 453  
 Dredd, John, 40  
 Drebble, James, 161  
 Drew, Drewe  
 —, Edward, 189, 263  
 —, Tho., 41  
 —, Will., 332, 337, 340  
 —, *see* Drue  
 Drewrie, Geo., 92  
 —, Robert, 113  
 —, *see* Drury  
 Drinker, Edward, 98  
 —, Elizabeth, 98  
 —, Jo., 98  
 —, Phillip, 98  
 Driskell, Cornelius, 499  
 —, Dearman, 499  
 —, Mary, 498  
 Driver, James, 74  
 —, Robert, 92  
 Drudg, Andrew, 296  
 Drue, Edward, 103, *see* Drew  
 Drury, Richard, 476, *see* Drew-  
 rie  
 Dry, William, 188  
 Duboyes, John, 364  
 Duce, Gyles, 501  
 —, Robert, 74  
 Dudley, Andrew, 171, 209  
 —, John, 499  
 —, Joseph, 163\*, 168\*  
 Dudman, Henry, 104  
 Duffield, Edward, 350, 354,  
 356, 361, 372, 379, 382, 391,  
 393, 399, 402, 409, 438  
 Duffill, John, 213  
 Duffy, John, 173  
 Dufour, Theodore, 198  
 Dugdell, Henry, 122  
 Duglas, William, 256, *see*  
 Douglas and Dowglas  
 Duhurst, Henry, 105  
 Duke, Henry, 476  
 —, Jo., 56  
 Dukes, Wm., 362  
 Dukkarth, Jo., 52  
 Dulinare, George, 96  
 Dum' [*i.e.*, Dummer], *see* Dum-  
 mer  
 Dumesnill, Carew, 476

- Dummer, Alce, 299  
 ———, Dorathie, 299  
 ———, Jane, 299  
 ———, Joane, 299  
 ———, Richard, 299  
 ———, Steephen, 299  
 ———, Tho., 299  
 Dumpont, John, 191  
 Dun, *see* Dunn  
 Dunbarr, Wm., 128  
 Duncomb, Jo., 110  
 Dundas, Wm., 364  
 Dune, Thomas, 172  
 Duneing, Henry, 501  
 Dungan, Thomas, 164\*  
 Dunham, Robert, 125  
 Dunidge, Wm., 453  
 Dunkly, Basell, 448  
 Dunn, Dun  
 ———, Hugh, 470  
 ———, Jo., 37  
 ———, Petter, 193  
 ———, Roger, 453  
 ———, Thomas, 222  
 ———, Wm., 153  
 Dunnell, Henry, 36  
 Dunnohoe, Cornelius, 364  
 ———, Jeffory, 364  
 ———, Teag, 363  
 Dunstarr, Robert, 142  
 Dunsthorp, Zechariah, 430  
 Dunthorne (or Donthorne),  
 Elizabeth, 255, 273  
 ———, Thomas, 255  
 Dunton, Andrew, 37  
 Du Pon, Michel, 198  
 Dupper, Edward, 195  
 Durant, Natthan, 477  
 ———, Thomas, 477  
 Durdal, Heugh, 299  
 Duston, John, 154  
 Dutton, David, 238  
 ———, Richard, 429  
 Dweight (or Dwright), Benjamin,  
 447, 453  
 Dyamond, *see* Diamond  
 Dye, Henry, 63  
 Dyer, Ananiah, 127  
 ———, Isack, 316\*, 317  
 ———, James, 432  
 ———, Jo., 42  
 ———, Roger, 432, 442  
 ———, Samuell, 448  
 ———, Sarah, 432  
 ———, William, 501  
 Dyke, Daniel, 466, 468  
 ———, Richard, 319  
 Dykes, Mr., 308  
 Dymett [*i.e.*, Dymmett], Tho-  
 mas, 96  
 Dymocke, William, 501  
 Dymond, Robert, 40, *see* Dia-  
 mond  
 Dynegell, Danill, 471  
 Dynley, Richard, 71  
 Dyos, Geo., 137  
 EACH, Samuell, 269  
 Eakins, Wm., 67  
 Earl, Earle  
 ———, John, 366  
 ———, Robert, 316, 318, 343  
 ———, Thomas, 477  
 Easmond (Easman, or East-  
 mond), John, 318\*, 319\*, 323  
 East, Easte  
 ———, Richard, 187, 257  
 ———, William, 103, 133  
 Eastchurch, William, 366  
 Easte, *see* East  
 Eastmond, *see* Easmond  
 Easton, Rob., 332, 336, 340  
 Eastwick, Henry, 460  
 ———, Richard, 460  
 Easy, Ben., 84  
 Eaton, Abigall, 58  
 ———, George, 81  
 ———, John, 40  
 ———, Mabell, 120  
 ———, Mary, 58  
 ———, Tho., 58  
 Ebdon, George, 318\*  
 Ebes, Thomas, 257  
 Ebsworth, Anne, 243  
 ———, Agnes, 184  
 ———, Anthony, 184, 243  
 Eccallowe, Peter, 249  
 Eden, Alles, 291, *see* Edens,  
 and Eeden  
 Edenburrow, Tho., 37  
 Edenden, 434  
 ———, Joyce, 434  
 Edens, Jo., 140, *see* Eden  
 Ederife, Ester, 224  
 Edgar, Richard, 334, 336, 339  
 Edge, Robert, 130  
 Edger, William, 190  
 Edlow, Mathew, 169, 201  
 Edlyn, Henry, 162  
 Edmond, Edmond, Ed-  
 mond's, Edmund's  
 ———, Jo., 36, 190  
 ———, Michael, 296  
 ———, Richard, 39, 193  
 ———, Robert, 189, 235  
 ———, Titus, 46  
 Ednall, Edward, 112  
 Edney, Peter, 477  
 Edward, 188  
 ———, ———, 190  
 Edward (a Negro), 178, 229  
 Edwards, Anthony, 266  
 ———, Arthur, 191  
 ———, David, 416  
 ———, Edmond, 117  
 ———, John, 180, 234, 326,  
 329, 340, 366  
 ———, Richard, 154, 255,  
 469  
 ———, Robert, 130, 141,  
 144  
 [—————], Sarah, 469  
 ———, Thomas, 94  
 ———, William, 117, 192  
 Edwardson, Jo., 84  
 Edwin, James, 112  
 Edwynn, Edward, 133  
 ———, Tho., 111  
 Edye, Rawleigh, 153  
 Eeden, Jo., 84, *see* Eden  
 Eeke, Geo., 81  
 Eeles, Edward, 80  
 ———, Henry, 116  
 ———, John, 96  
 ———, *see* Eles  
 Eelie, Robert, 115, *see* Ely  
 Eester, Thomasin, 256  
 Egerton, Wm., 135  
 Egginton, Seaborne, 453  
 Eggleston, Richard, 102, 104  
 Ekkersoe, Tho., 128  
 Elbridg, William, 194  
 Elding, Edward, 501  
 Eldred, Nathaniell, 442  
 Eldridg, Giles, 424  
 ———, Mary, 424  
 Eles, Thomas, 445, *see* Eeles  
 Elinor, ———, 175  
 Elison, *see* Ellison  
 Elizabeth, ———, 203  
 ——— (a Maid), 195  
 Eila, Marmaduke, 117  
 Ellacott, Mrs., 453, *see* Ellicott  
 Ellarce (or Ellaree), Jonathan,  
 432  
 ———, ———, Sarah, 432  
 ———, ———, Thomas,  
 432  
 Ellatt, John, 231  
 Ellerton, James, 41  
 Ellesmere, Thomas, Lord, 155,  
 156  
 Elley, Benj<sup>n</sup>., 446  
 Ellgate, Margrett, 47  
 Ellicott, Vines, 366  
 ———, Widow, 470  
 ———, *see* Ellacott  
 Ellinsworth, Wm., 367  
 Elliot, Elliott  
 ———, Elizabeth, 46, 433

- Elliot, George, 437  
 —, Henry, 367  
 —, Jane, 437  
 —, John, 437, 477  
 —, John, 177, 179, 453, 477  
 —, Lydia, 47  
 —, Mary, 47  
 —, Philip, 47  
 —, Richard, 437, 477, 482, 477, 497  
 —, Sara, 47  
 —, Thomas, 151  
 Ellis, David, 179, 177, 220  
 —, Elizabeth, 52  
 —, Hannah, 42  
 —, Margaret, 220  
 —, Mary, 422  
 —, Richard, 35  
 —, Robert, 177, 422  
 —, William, 422  
 Elliott, John, 230  
 —, George, 251  
 —, Edward, Junr., 121, 230  
 —, William, 250  
 Elliott, George, 356  
 —, William, 152  
 Elliot, Walter, 155  
 Elliott, Edward, 150  
 Elliott, Henry, 142  
 Ellyn, (or Elvyn)  
 —, Mark, 58  
 —, Wm., 51  
 Elwood, Paup., 131, *see* Elwood  
 Elmer, Richard, 154  
 —, Robinson, 55  
 Elson, Elizabeth, 54  
 —, Wm., 365  
 Elsworth, Hester, 181  
 Elvyn, *see* Elvyn  
 Elwood, Hester, 237, *see* Elwood  
 Ely, Ann, 259  
 —, Elizabeth, 259  
 —, James, 447  
 —, Walter, 183, 259  
 —, *see* Esle  
 Emerson, *see* Emerson  
 Emree, (or Embree), William, 441, 453  
 Embree, Henry, 96  
 Emerson, Emervor, Emerson  
 [i.e., Emmervor]  
 —, Alice, 239  
 —, Ann, 239  
 —, Elias, 239  
 —, Jo., 98  
 —, Mr., 239  
 [? —], Robert, 239  
 —, Thomas, 239  
 —, William, 171, 212  
 Emery, John, 361  
 Emerton, Ann, 105  
 Emery, Thomas, 439  
 Emery, Oliver, 365  
 Emick, Samuel, 177  
 Emery, Phillip, 477  
 Emery, Alex. 317, 319, 324  
 —, John, 317, 425  
 —, Lawrence, 425  
 —, —, Junr., 453  
 —, Mary, 425  
 Emish, John, 218  
 —, Richard, 171, 220  
 —, Robert, 471  
 —, Thomas, 426  
 Emma, Emma, or Emma  
 —, John, 192, 193  
 Emma, Wm., 119  
 Emma, Margaret, 424  
 —, Timothy, 424  
 Emma, William, 54  
 Ems, Margaret, 212  
 —, William, 212  
 Epps, Elizabeth, 100  
 —, Mr., 188  
 —, Peter, 188  
 —, William, 188  
 Ertape, Roger, 141  
 Esle, Henry, 39  
 —, Edward, 126  
 Esler, Elizabeth, 424, 437  
 Esphyn, Michael, 71  
 Estwick, Thomas, 342  
 Estwington, John, 39  
 Evans, *see* Evans  
 Evans, *see* Evans  
 Evans, *see* Ewers  
 Evans, (Evans, or Ennis),  
 —, John, 192, 193  
 Evans, John, 501  
 Evan, Evan, 27, 111  
 Evans's, Clement, 249  
 —, Richard, 242  
 —, Thomas, 244  
 —, William, 261  
 Evans, Andrew, 70  
 —, Clement, 188  
 —, Christo., 191  
 —, Cornelius, 304  
 —, David, 50  
 —, Edward, 140, 366  
 —, George, 185  
 —, Griffinn, 143  
 —, Henry, 460  
 —, Hugh, 139  
 —, John, 52, 84, 124, 185, 189, 463, 477  
 —, Lawrence, 171, 213  
 —, Leonard, 37  
 —, Lewis, 134, 366  
 Evans, Maria, 187  
 —, Nels., 52  
 —, Richard, 134, 184  
 —, Samuel, 257, 255, 477  
 —, Thomas, 52, 145, 187  
 —, William, 95, 114, 187, 366  
 Evans, Robert, 236  
 Evans, John, 255  
 Evans, John, 298  
 —, Thos., 298  
 Evans, Esmer, 174  
 Everedge, Sara, 118  
 Everett, Ann, 104  
 Everett, Thos., 41  
 Evans, Richard, 501  
 —, William, 270  
 Ewer, Elizabeth, 88  
 —, Sara, 88  
 —, Thos., 88  
 Ewers, Robert, 270  
 Ewri's, Emma, & John, 192  
 Ewa, John, 192  
 Ewys, Tho., 86  
 Ewson, Jo., 116  
 Eyres, Nicholas, 234  
 Eytou, William, 477  
 FABER, Joseph, 72  
 Faber, Elizabeth, 76  
 Facy (or Facey), John, 317, 319, 322  
 Fairbrother, Nathaniel, 82, *see* Fairbrother  
 Fairbore, Stamford, 167  
 Fairchild, Jonne, 258  
 Fairfax, William, 271  
 Fairfax, Nicho., 375, *see* Fairfax  
 Faldoe, Barthol., 49  
 Falkland, Anthony, Lord, 165  
 Fall, Charles, 63  
 Fallin, Andrew, 470, *see* Follyn  
 Fallows, Edward, 214  
 Fance (or Fance), Robert, 80  
 Fane, Richard, 75  
 Fanning, Andrew, 367  
 Farnhaw, Richard, 117  
 Farbracke, Roger, 187  
 Farbrase, Roger, 245  
 Farebank, James, 140  
 Farebern, Lawrence, 95  
 Fairbrother, Suzanna, 106, *see* Fairbrother  
 Farepoynt, James, 95  
 Farest, Robert, 102  
 Farewell, James, 477  
 Farley, Farly  
 —, Ann, 230  
 —, Jane, 230

- Farley, Thomas, 181, 230  
 Farman, Alice, 108  
     —, Mary, 108  
     —, Ralph, 108  
     —, Tho., 108  
 Farmer, Charles, 188  
     —, Elizabeth, 75  
     —, James, 303  
     —, John, 135, 329, 334,  
     336, 337, 340, 454  
     —, Madam, 472  
     —, Thomas, 52, 170, 204  
 Farmor, Henry, 174  
 Farnarcque, Thomas, 198  
 Farnell, Robert, 169  
 [Farquaharson], Fercharson,  
     Thomas, 444  
 Farr, Edward, 134  
 Farraby, Tho., 114  
 Farrands, Robert, 53  
 Farrar, John, 194  
     —, Robert, 101  
     —, William, 171, 268  
 Farrell, Edmond, 122  
     —, Hugh, 370  
     —, Roger, 370  
     —, Simon, 138  
 Farren, John, 153  
 Farrer, James, 369  
 Farring, Miles, 74  
 Farrington, Edmond, 44  
     —, Edward, 44  
     —, Eliza., 44  
     —, John, 44  
     —, Mathew, 44  
     —, Sarra, 44  
 Farron, Samuel, 75  
 Farror, Edmond, 370  
 Farrow, Robert, 477  
 Farthing, Edward, 432  
 Fassitt, James, 142  
 Fatrice, Nicholas, 192  
 Fauce (or Fance), Robert, 80  
 Faucey, Thomas, 324  
 Fauell, *see* Favell  
 Faulkner, Thomas, 184, 250  
 Faux, John, 40  
 Favell, Christopher, 370  
     —, Roger, 454  
 Favor, Jo., 36  
 Fa'well, *see* Farewell  
 Fawn (Foane, or Fowne),  
     Robert, 318\*, 320\*, 324  
 Fawne, John, 477  
 Fayrie, Oliver, 114  
 Feaghery, Thomas, 368  
 Feak, Richard, 502  
 Feake, Henry, 454, 501  
 Fear, Francis, 370  
 Fearfax, Tho., 51, *see* Fairfax  
 Fearne, Henry, 194  
     —, Paul, 118  
 Feat's, Robert, 116  
 Featlie, Tymothie, 94  
 Feaver, Robert, 454, *see* Fever  
 Fedam, George, 178  
 Fee, Elisabeth, 428  
 Feeld, Henrie, 134, *see* Feld  
 Feeldes, Henrie, 247  
 Feeldhouse, Jo., 36  
 Feelding, Jo., 129  
 Feild, James, 246  
     —, William, 233  
     —, *see* Field  
 Feld, Tho., 67  
 Fell, Henry, 192  
     —, Lidia, 369  
     —, Thomas, 478  
 Feld, Jo., 124, *see* Feeld  
 Felkynn, John, 140  
 Fellow (or Fellow), William,  
     45, 425  
 Felton, John, 440  
 Felver, Joan, 67  
 Fenn, Alderman, 50  
     —, Richard, 50, 179  
 Fennell, Edward, 449  
     —, Robert, 188, 264  
 Fenner, Rabecca, 131  
 Fennick, Eliz., 106  
 Fenton, Agnis, 329  
     —, James, 194  
     —, Mr., 257  
 Fercharson [Farquaharson],  
     Thomas, 444  
 Ferguson, Elisabeth, 423  
     —, Thomas, 423  
 Fern, Henry, 431  
 Fernall, Robert, 233  
 Ferneley (or Fernley), Thomas,  
     166, 190  
 Ferrar, William, 209  
 Ferrell, Bridget, 459  
 Ferriman, Thomas, 433  
     —, William, 426  
 Fetherston, John, 190  
 Fever, William, 284, *see* Feaver  
 Feversham, Earl of, 165  
 Feyfield, Richard, 478  
 Field, Anthony, 478  
     —, Henry, 139  
     —, Richard, 123  
     —, *see* Feild  
 Fifield, Abraham, 443  
     —, Henry, 165, 166  
     —, Richard, 454  
 Figiss, Arthur, 125, 126  
 Filborne, Robert, 141  
 Filenst, Thomas, 172  
 Filks, John, 427  
 Fillingham, Francies, 293  
 Filmer, John, 178  
 Finch, Benjamin, 488  
     —, Frances, 211  
     —, Joan, 488  
     —, Sir John, 162  
     —, Katherine, 488  
     —, *see* Fynch  
 Fine, Richard, 240  
 Finn, Teage, 368, *see* Fynn  
 Firebrass, John, 444  
 Firmin, John, 281  
 Fish, Christopher, 70  
 Fisher, Edward, 36, 51, 177,  
     219  
     —, Gabriell, 122  
     — (or Fishser), Henry, 171,  
     444  
     —, Jane, 194  
     —, John, 176, 188, 326, 329,  
     447  
     —, Katherine, 210  
     —, Robert, 36, 132, 210  
     —, Samuel, 192  
     —, Sarah, 219  
     —, Sisly, 210  
     —, Thomas, 191  
     —, Wm., 138  
 Fister, Constance, 125  
 Fitch, Abigail, 101  
     —, Enecha, 236  
     —, James, 101  
     —, Jo., 107, 108  
     —, Samuel, 390  
     —, Tho., 236  
 Fits, Fitt, Fitte, Fitts  
     —, Alice, 179  
     —, Ann, 227  
     —, Robert, 178, 127, 227, 501  
     —, Thomas, 179  
     —, *see* Fitz  
 Fits James, Madam, 449, *see*  
     Fitz James  
 Fitzgerald, Morris, 477  
 Fitzgerald, Elenor, 424  
     —, James, 424  
     —, John, 424  
 Fitz James, Edward, 367, *see*  
     Fitz James  
 Fitz Jarrell [Fitzgerald], John,  
     368  
 Fitziefferys, Mr., 191  
 Fitz Nichols, Mary, 368  
 Fitzrandolph, Phillip, 367  
 Flaming, Peter, 74  
 Flanc, Charles, 79  
 Flatter, Nico., 141  
     —, Wm., 143  
 Fleetwood, Alexander, 134  
 Flege, Thomas, 291

- Fleming (? Fleming), Edmond, 369  
 Fleming, [*i.e.*, Flemming],  
   Abram, 65  
   —, Richard, 79  
 Fletcher, Benjamin, 165°, 166°, 167  
   —, Edward, 38, 192  
   — (or Fletcher), George, 441, 454  
   —, Henry, 87  
   —, John, 115, 352  
   —, Lodowick, 118  
   —, Miles, 95  
   —, Noah, 427  
   —, William, 425  
 Flewelling (or Flewilling), Peter, 323, 328  
 Flexney, Thomas, 105  
 Flemy, Robert, 349, 356, 373, 391  
 Flint, George, 502  
   — (or Flynt), Thomas, 183, 259  
 Flinton, Elizabeth, 157  
   —, Farrar, 251  
   —, Joane, 187, 251  
   —, Pharaoh, 273  
 Flit, Marie, 198  
 Flitcroft, Nicolas, 63  
 Floid, Nathaniell, 232, *see* Floyd  
 Flower, John, 132  
   —, Thomas, 138, 179, 247  
 Floyd, Thomas, 179, *see* Floid  
 Fludd, David, 104  
   —, Elizabeth, 96  
   —, Jane, 96  
   —, John, 211  
   —, Joseph, 96  
   —, Margrett, 211  
   —, Obediah, 96  
   —, Tho., 75  
   —, William, 211  
 Flude, Bartholmew, 38  
 Flynt, *see* Flint  
 Foane (Fowne, or Fawn), Robert, 318°, 320°, 324  
 Fogg (or Fegge), David, 348, 352, 363, 384, 395, 400, 405, 415, 418, 435  
 Fokar, Jo., 65  
 Folinby, Alice, 437  
   —, Thomas, 437  
 Foillett (or Follitt), John, 319, 319°, 323, 357  
 Folly, Nico., 127  
 Follyn, Andrew, 471, *see* Fallin  
 Foncoco Vale, Jacob, 450  
 Fonseire, Philip, 454  
 Fontleroy, James, 369  
 Fooakes, William, 243, *see* Fookes  
 Fookes  
   Fooke, Wm., 327  
   Fookes, Henry, 39, *see* Fookes  
   Foot, John, 469, 472, *see* Ford  
   Foot, John, 319, 319°, 323  
   —, Richard, 467  
   Forbush, James, 367  
   Forcey (or Forcy), Thomas, 318°, 319°  
   Ford, Adrian, 103  
   —, Barbara, 62  
   —, Charles, 105  
   —, Francis, 369  
   —, George, 128, 152  
   —, In., 285  
   —, Marr, 85  
   —, Richard, 447  
   —, Rose, 425  
   —, Thomas, 478  
   —, Tristram, 143  
   —, *see* Foord  
   Foreman, Samuell, 190  
   Forest, Jesse de, 199  
   Forestall, Richard, 477  
   Forgive [*i.e.*, Forgive], Samuell, 154  
   Forrester, Agnes, 426  
   —, Jane, 426, 438  
   —, John, 438  
   —, Thomas, 426, 438  
   Forrestor, Thomas, 443  
   Forstall, Richard, 342, 440, 454  
   Forster, Josias, 87  
   —, Thomas, 304  
   Forten, Jo., 131  
   Fortescue, Sir Nicholas, 157  
   —, Symon, 268  
   Forth, George, 120  
   —, John, 186, 254  
   Foskew, Thomas, 151  
   Fossitt, Fossett  
   —, Ann, 123, 172  
   —, Robert, 101  
   —, Thomas, 172  
   —, Wardin, 84  
   Foster, Christopher, 92  
   —, Elizabeth, 324  
   —, Francis, 92, 124  
   —, Hester, 325, 329, 368  
   —, Hopestill, 68  
   —, James, 95  
   —, John, 93, 173, 182, 478  
   —, Nathaniell, 93  
   —, Patience, 68  
   —, Rebecca, 93  
   —, Richard, 122  
   —, Robert, 502  
   —, Syius, 84  
   Foster, Tho., 85  
   —, William, 390, 497  
   Fouch, Tho., 126  
   Fouche, Hugh, 127  
   Fouks, William, 186  
   Foulfoot, Tho., 42  
   Foulke, Thomas, 192  
   —, William, 254  
   Fouller, Frances, 174  
   —, William, 183  
   Fountaine, Edward, 97  
   —, John, 36  
   Fourdrin, Francois, 198  
   Fousher, Phillip, 329  
   Fowle, Ann, 59  
   Fowler, Christopher, 439  
   —, Francis, 232  
   —, Geo., 114  
   —, James, 327, 329, 433  
   —, John, 41, 271, 454  
   —, Joshua, 369  
   —, Margrett, 259  
   —, Widow, 183  
   —, William, 259  
   Fowne (Foane, or Fawn), Robert, 318°, 320°, 324  
   Fox, George, 124  
   —, Hugh, 95  
   —, John, 39, 93, 103, 308  
   —, Nicholas, 104  
   —, Phillis, 368  
   —, Richard, 93  
   —, Stephen, 368  
   —, Wm., 115  
   Foxcrofte, Tho., 113  
   Foxen, John, 179, 236  
   Fosley, Jane, 123  
   Foy, Hugh, 478  
   Frane, William, 478  
   Framerie, Martin, 198  
   Francis, 209  
   — (a Negro), 182  
   —, William, 296  
   Francisco, Mathias, 254  
   Francke, Daniell, 190  
   Francklin, Nicholas, 435  
   Franklin, Jonathan, 74  
   — (Franklyn, Franklyn, or Francklyon), Thomas, 318°, 319°, 323, 367  
   Frankling, Christopher, 443  
   Fransum, Joseph, 368  
   Fraser, Malcolm, 320°  
   Frazill, John, 71 [210  
   Freame (or Freme), John, 171,  
   Freebourne, *see* Freebourne  
   Frederick, John, 447  
   Free, John, 40  
   Freebourne, Freebourn, Freebourne, Fribourne



- Freebourne, Mary, 278, 279  
 —, Sarah, 278  
 —, William, 278, 279  
 Freeman, Alice, 98  
 —, Anthony, 130  
 —, Bennet, 103  
 —, Bridges, 182  
 —, Edmond, 93, 98  
 —, Edward, 98  
 —, Elizabeth, 98, 134,  
 436  
 — (or Freman), Henry,  
 446  
 —, John, 92, 98  
 —, Joseph, 358, 367,  
 384, 404  
 —, Marie, 92  
 —, Raph, 209  
 —, Sycillie, 92  
 —, Thomas, 93, 139  
 —, William, 138, 502  
 Freme, *see* Freame  
 Freman, *see* Freeman  
 French, Elizabeth, 99, 100  
 —, Francis, 99  
 —, John, 50, 99, 152  
 —, Judeth, 283  
 —, Marie, 99  
 —, Roger, 326  
 —, Samuel, 369  
 —, Wm., 100  
 Frere, John, 477  
 —, Tobias, 329, 477, *see* Frier  
 —, William, 477  
 Fresey, Ambrose, 191  
 Frethram, Richard, 193  
 Frethy, Tho., 153  
 Fretwell (or Frettwell), Ralph,  
 329, 472  
 Frey, John, 298  
 Fribourne, *see* Freebourne  
 Friccar, Jo., 111  
 Frie, Geo., 128, *see* Fry  
 Frier, George, 218  
 —, Tobias, 79, *see* Frere  
 —, Vrsula, 218  
 —, *see* Fryer  
 Frisbie, Richard, 260  
 Frisby, Elizabeth, 123  
 Frisle, Frissel, Frissell  
 —, Daniel, 423, 433  
 —, Elizabeth, 423, 433  
 —, Margery, 194  
 —, Thomas, 423, 433  
 Frister, Robert, 123  
 Frith, Robert, 111  
 —, Samuel, 369  
 —, Sarah, 428  
 —, Tho., 118  
 Frogmorton, John, 176  
 Frost, Frost  
 —, Francis, 454  
 —, Reignold, 153  
 —, Tho., 134  
 Fry, Frye  
 —, Henry, 191  
 —, John, 187, 190  
 —, Richard, 145  
 —, *see* Frie  
 Fryer, George, 117, *see* Frier  
 Fryme, Richard, 38  
 Fulcock, Henry, 133  
 Fulder, Kat., 113  
 Fulford, Jo., 82  
 Fulham, Thomas, 195  
 Fuller, Alice, 105  
 —, Joane, 454  
 —, Jo., 73  
 —, Marie, 48  
 —, Wm., 73  
 Fulshaw, Samuel, 193  
 Fulwood, John, 181  
 Fullwood, George, 141  
 Furbank, Bartholm, 127  
 Furbredd, Margerie, 37  
 Furey, Charles, 502  
 Furlow, Mr., 191  
 Furse (*alias* Voss, Fusse, or  
 Fuss), Morris, 333, 338,  
 340  
 Fusheir, Phillip, 461  
 Fusse, *see* Furse  
 Futer, Thomas, 502  
 Fyers, Jone, 367  
 Fynch, Jo., 125, *see* Finch  
 Fynn, John, 136, *see* Finn  
 GAD, Anne, 467  
 —, James, 467  
 Gadling, Henry, 121  
 Gadsby, Tho., 126  
 Gage, Joseph, 318<sup>a</sup>  
 Gaich, Joseph, 319<sup>a</sup>, 323  
 Gaile, Elias, 175, 226  
 Gale, John, 172, 334, 337, 340,  
*see* Gall, Joseph  
 —, Richard, 70  
 Galhampton (Galhamton, Gil-  
 hampton, or Gilhamton), Tho-  
 mas, 332, 335, 340, *see* Gil-  
 hampton  
 Gall, Andrew, 349, 361, 370,  
 379, 409  
 —, Joseph, 334, *see* Gale,  
 John  
 Galler, Wm., 135  
 Galley, Tho., 135  
 Gallop, Ann, 337  
 Galloway, Charles, 75  
 Gamlin, Robert, 149  
 Gammage, Gamage, Gamadge,  
 or Gamidge  
 —, Stephen, 327, 330  
 —, Thomas, 333, 336,  
 341  
 Gane, Richard, 40, *see* Gayne  
 Ganey, Henry, 187, *see* Gany  
 Gannock, Robert, 120  
 Ganter (or Gunter), Lester, 131  
 Gantois, P., 198  
 Gany, Anna, 187, 256  
 —, Henrie, 251  
 —, William, 187, 256, 273  
 —, *see* Ganey  
 Gard, Margeret, 123, *see* Guard  
 Garde, Alexander de la, 75  
 Gardener, Wm., 85  
 Gardiner, Edward, 170  
 —, Thomas, 507  
 Gardner, Ann, 75  
 —, Charles, 317, 342, 344  
 —, Edward, 107  
 —, George, 370  
 —, John, 371, 374  
 —, Lyon, 118  
 —, Mary, 118  
 —, Peter, 68  
 —, Thomas, 123  
 —, William, 507  
 Garland, Hugh, 36  
 —, Jo., 112  
 Garman, Timothy, 435  
 Garner, Mary, 502  
 —, Miller, 502  
 Garnett, Elizabeth, 187, 255  
 —, Judith, 279  
 —, Susan, 187, 255  
 —, Thomas, 187, 255  
 Garney, James, 478  
 Garr, Symon, 137  
 Garrard, Edward, 71  
 Garret, Garrett  
 —, Emond, 502  
 —, Francis, 83  
 —, Owen, 71  
 —, Steeven, 50  
 —, Richard West—, 135  
 —, Tho., 81  
 —, William, 217  
 Garrott, Thomas, 438  
 Gary, Edward, 478  
 Gascoign, Peter, 436  
 Gascoyne, Savill, 116  
 —, Stephen, 447  
 —, *see* Gaskoyne  
 Gaselee, or Gaslee  
 —, Elizabeth, 492  
 —, John, 478, 492  
 —, Susanna, 492  
 Gasko, Thomas, 172

- Gaskoyne, Thomas, 264, *see*  
Gaskoyne, &c.  
Gaspar, Pierre, 198  
Gass, Edward, 51  
Gastrell, Ebedmelech, 169  
Gater, Joan, 111  
—, Jo., 111, 112  
Gates, Elizabeth, 232  
—, Sir Thomas, 155  
—, Thomas, 179, 232, 270  
Gather, John, 173  
Gaton, Tho., 40  
Gatter, John, 240  
Gaughton, Nico., 86  
Gault, William, 294  
Gaumon, Nath., 184  
Gauntlett (or Gawntlett), Wil-  
liam, 183, 195  
Gaurd, La, 184  
Gavett, John, 194  
Gavyn, Richard, 127  
Gawntlett, *see* Gauntlett  
Gawyn, *see* MacGawyn  
Gay, Abell, 471  
—, James, 171  
— (or Guy), John, 326, 328  
—, Widow, 471  
Gayer, Francis, 112  
Gayne, William, 187, 253, *see*  
Gane  
Gayton, Richard, 454  
Geales, William, 194  
Gean, Pontus Le, 199  
Gedney, Hanah, 294  
—, John, 290, 294  
—, Ledia, 294  
—, Sarah, 294  
Gee, John, 102, 229  
—, Samuel, 320, 328, 341  
Geere, Dennis, 87  
—, Elizabeth, 87  
—, Sara, 87  
Geerie, Jo., 117  
Geies, Wm., 135  
Genney, Richard, 124  
Gentler, Vallengyn, 191  
George, 188  
—, Henry, 112  
—, Thomas, 478  
Gerden, Bridget, 64  
Gerish, Benjamin, 371  
Gew, Henry, 126  
Ghiselin, Claude, 199  
Gibbes, *see* Gibbs  
Gibbins, Oliff, 125  
Gibbons, Henry, 332, 338,  
340  
—, James, 60  
—, John, 461  
—, Mathew, 140  
Gibbs, Gibbs  
—, Bassill, 469, 472  
—, Edward, 86, 371, 466  
—, Francis, 223  
—, Jane, 126, 144  
—, John, 105, 131, 171, 247,  
260, 316, 318, 323, 343, 469,  
478  
—, Joseph, 502  
—, Lieut., 209  
[?—], Mary, 469  
—, Nicholas, 342  
—, Phillip, 562  
—, Richard, 371  
—, Sarah, 466  
—, Stephen, 469, 470  
—, Thomas, 323  
Gibbron, Gibson  
—, Ann, 62  
—, Francis, 174  
—, John, 122, 502  
—, Mathew, 502  
—, Nico., 112  
—, Richard, 141  
—, Walter, 52  
—, William, 40, 139  
—, Yeoman, 118  
Giddins, Geo., 45, 46  
—, Jane, 45  
Gidion, Rowland, 373  
Gifford, Edward, 122  
—, Francis, 272  
—, Samuell, 444  
Giggon, Jesper, 64  
Gilbert, —, 195  
—, Henry, 122  
—, James, 347, 358, 362,  
394, 399, 432  
—, Nathaniell, 478  
—, Robert, 80, 431  
—, Roger, 122  
—, Thomas, 141, 365, 383,  
386, 398  
—, William, 297  
Gilby, Robert, 39  
Gilder, Henrie, 64  
Gildingwater, Tho., 74  
Giles, Ann, 492  
—, George, 492  
—, Jonathan, 177, 222  
—, Margrett, 184  
—, William, 322  
—, *see* Gyles  
Gilgate, Jo., 82  
Gilhampton, Olliver, 445  
—, *see* Galhampton  
Gilham, Gillham, *see* Gillam  
Gill, Allexander, 174, 240  
—, John, 104, 319, 323  
—, —, Junr., 319  
Gill, Mark, 120  
—, Richard, 115  
—, Thomas, 129  
Gillam, Gilham, Gillham  
—, Ann, 97  
—, Ben., 97  
—, Emanuell, 502  
—, Jo., 124, 478  
—, Tho., 124  
—, Wm., 137  
Gille, Jan., 199  
Gilles, Edward, 478  
—, —, Junr., 478  
Gillett, Richard, 194  
Gilliard, Anto., 85  
—, John, 434  
Gilson, Thomas, 74  
Gislingham, Edward, 432  
—, Elisabeth, 432  
—, Jone, 432  
Gitly, Henry, 433  
Gittes, Henry, 371  
Gittings, John, 489  
—, Mabel, 489  
—, Mary, 489  
Gladdin, Tho., 356  
Glade, Joseph, 38  
Gladwell, Aymes, 66  
Glaister, Richard, 37  
Glasbrooke, Wm., 118  
Glassenden, John, 133  
Gleadston, Nicholas, 193  
Glenester, Robert, 123  
Gliffford, Hanna, 109 [? Clif-  
ford]  
Gloster, Jo., 122  
—, Mathew, 170, 206  
Glover [i.e., Glover]  
Glover, Alexander, 128  
—, Henry, 178, 280  
—, John Jarvice, *alias*,  
181  
—, Richard, 111  
Glower, Charles, 150  
Glynn, Bryan, 101  
Goad, John, 112, 142  
—, Tho., 100  
—, Wm., 141  
Goadby, Jo., 46  
Goald, John, 319  
Goard, Richard, 72, 76  
Godbehere, Benjamin, 431  
Godbitt, Tho., 79  
Godby, Joane, 253  
—, Thomas, 187, 253, 273  
Goddard, John, 166  
Goddin, Edward, 85  
—, George, 71  
—, Jo., 135  
—, *see* Goding

- Godding, Gooden or Goden, Abraham, 319, 320\*, 325, *see* Goding  
 Godfree, Gilbert, 372  
 Godfrey, Andrew, 422  
 —, Jo., 101  
 —, Sarah, 422  
 Godfrie, Henrie, 140  
 Godfry, Mary, 371  
 Goding, Peter, 454, *see* Godding, &c.  
 Godsall (or Godsall), John, 316\*, 317, 343  
 Godwin, Reinold, 258, *see* Goodwyn  
 —, Robert, 261  
 Goeing, Frances, 499  
 —, John, 499  
 Goff, William, 136  
 Goffe, Eliza, 107  
 —, James, 498  
 —, Marie, 87  
 —, Michael, 498  
 Gogin, William, 372  
 Golane, Mary, 430  
 —, Patric, 430  
 Gold, Edward, 54  
 —, Eliz., 123  
 —, Jarvice, 48  
 —, William, 440  
 Goldenham, Jonas, 133  
 Golder, Wm., 124  
 Golding, George, 168  
 —, John, 70  
 —, Percivall, 371  
 —, *see* Goulding  
 Goldham, Alice, 67  
 Goldingham, James, 41  
 —, John, 324, 460  
 —, *see* Gouldingham  
 Goldsmith, Arthure, 234  
 —, Farford, 63  
 —, *see* Gouldsmith  
 Goldwell, Ann, 113  
 Golthorp, Ralph, 103  
 Gomez, Isaac, 450  
 Gonn, Ann, 107  
 —, Jasper, 107  
 Good, Thomas, 299  
 Goodale, Abraham, 282  
 —, Isaacke, 282  
 —, Mary, 282  
 —, Robert, 282  
 Goodall, Katherin, 280  
 —, Robert, 280  
 Goodbarne, John, 119  
 Goodby, Jone, 187  
 Goodchild, Richard, 195  
 —, Chrismus, 195  
 Gooddens, Adam, 291  
 Gooden, *see* Godding  
 Goodenuff, Sam, 69  
 Goodfaith, Joseph, 304  
 Goodhew, Jane, 108  
 Goodhue, Nico., 108  
 Goodlin, Anne, 293  
 Goodling, Joseph, 371  
 Goodladd, Richard, 80  
 Goodman, Ellz., 454  
 —, Richard, 478  
 —, Robert, 183, 260  
 —, Tho., 37  
 —, Tymothie, 75  
 Goodridge, Jo., 125  
 Goodson, John, 101, 125  
 Goodwene, John, 145  
 Goodwinn, Mary, 134  
 Goodwyn, Goodwynn  
 —, Jane, 134  
 —, Marie, 67  
 —, Reinold, 183, *see* Godwin  
 —, Tho., 81  
 —, William, 150  
 Gookines, Daniell, 243  
 Goold (or Gould), Enock, 316\*, 317, 343  
 —, Thomas, 316, 342  
 —, *see* Gould  
 Goose, William, 293  
 Gorden, Edmond, 59  
 —, George, 372  
 —, Peter, 478  
 Gorges, Sir Ferdinand, 159\*  
 —, Henry, 462  
 —, Richard, Lord, 162  
 Gorham, John, 94  
 —, Thomas, 94  
 Gorhie, Donough, 129  
 Gorman (or Gormon), Matthew, 478, 495  
 Gorton, John, 372  
 —, Richard, 372  
 —, Steven, 122  
 Gosling, Tho., 81  
 Goslinn, Jo., 81  
 Gosnel, Elisabeth, 422  
 —, John, 422  
 Gosselin, Wm., 142  
 Gosselyng, George, 161\*  
 —, James, 161\*  
 Gother, Henry, 372  
 Gowgh (or Gowgh), Mathew, 121, 137  
 Gould (or Goold), Enock, 316\*, 317, 343  
 —, Grace, 90  
 —, John, 90  
 —, Petter, 191  
 Gould, Thomas, 318  
 —, William, 316\*  
 —, *see* Goold  
 Gouldfinch, Nicholas, 226  
 Goulding, Thomas, 239, *see* Golding  
 Gouldinge, Jane, 152  
 —, Sara, 249  
 Gouldingham, Henry, 465  
 —, John, 465  
 —, *see* Goldingham  
 Gouldocke, Sara, 185  
 Gouldsmith, Arthur, 179  
 —, Nicholas, 175  
 —, *see* Goldsmith  
 Gouldson, Gouldston  
 —, Anne, 281  
 —, Henery, 281, 282  
 —, Mary, 282  
 Gouldwell, Henry, 186  
 Gourdeman, Jean, 198  
 Gourney, William, 151  
 Gouverneur, Abraham, 166\*  
 Gowde, Henry, 140  
 Gowen, Tho., 119  
 Gowgh, *see* Gough  
 Grace, Benjamin, 454  
 —, —, Junr., 438  
 —, Geo., 121  
 Grafton (or Graston), James, 37  
 —, John, 364, 385, 397  
 Grame (or Grand), James, 37  
 Grane (or Graves), George, 175  
 Granger, Niccolas, 262  
 —, Robert, 39  
 —, Thomas, 129  
 —, *see* Graunger  
 Grant, Thomas, 431, *see* Graunt  
 Grasson, Wm., 123  
 Graston (or Grafton), James, 37  
 Graue, Graues, *see* Grave, Graves  
 Graunger, Nicholas, 188, *see* Granger  
 Graunt, John, 121  
 —, Zeth, 150  
 —, *see* Grant  
 Grave, Elnor, 225, *see* Snow  
 —, George, 225  
 —, Joan, 130  
 —, John, 225  
 —, Mary, 130  
 —, William, 286  
 Graves (or Grane), George, 175  
 —, Mary, 467  
 —, Richard, 92  
 —, Robert, 217, 467  
 —, Rose, 467

- Graves, Thomas, 188, 263  
 Gray, Edward, 51  
 —, Francis, 79  
 —, George, 339  
 —, John, 342  
 —, Mathew, 342  
 —, Richard, 137, 478, 494  
 —, Robert, 372, 443, 478  
 —, *see* Grey  
 Graye, Jane, 176, 228  
 —, Margaret, 228  
 —, Thomas, 176, 228  
 —, William, 176, 228, 502  
 Graybury, John, 307  
 Graybury, James, 311  
 Greaveson, William, 139  
 Green, Jacob, 348, 369, 380,  
 383, 389, 406, 411, 416  
 —, Richard, 317°, 319°, 324  
 —, *see* Greene  
 Greene, Abigail, 150  
 —, Aderton, 192  
 —, Alexander, 125  
 —, Ambrose, 140  
 —, Daniel, 36  
 —, Darcas, 278  
 —, Edward, 125  
 —, Elizabeth, 465, 467  
 —, Ellen, 62  
 —, George, 36, 453  
 —, Jacob, 150  
 —, John, 70, 74, 81, 150,  
 176, 182, 194, 279  
 —, Joseph, 150  
 —, Nicholas, 71  
 —, Percival, 62  
 —, Perseverance, 150  
 —, Richard, 86, 179, 236  
 —, Robert, 102, 170  
 —, Roger, 138  
 —, Solomon, *see* Solomon  
 —, Sara, 113  
 —, Sakey, 174  
 —, Susan, 71  
 —, Thomas 38, 45, 46, 53,  
 103, 142  
 —, William, 71, 126, 127,  
 141, 254, 462, 465, 467  
 Greenleaf, Wm., 125, *see*  
 Greenleaf  
 Greenwood, John, 39  
 —, Robert, 141  
 —, *see* Greenwood  
 Greenhill, Nicholas, 230  
 Greenidge, Jane, 490  
 —, Jean, 478  
 —, Philoclean, 490  
 —, Richard, 478, 490  
 Greenleaf, Ann, 204  
 Greenleaf, Robert, 204  
 —, Susan, 204  
 —, Thomas, 204  
 Greenleaf, *see* Greenleaf  
 Greenly, Jo., 51  
 —, Steven, 52  
 Greenway, Ursula, 57  
 Greenlazi, Thomas, 373  
 Greenway, Robert, 357, 408  
 —, Wm., 317°, 319°, 320°  
 Greenwich, Jo., 74  
 Greenwood, John, 37, 437  
 —, Tho., 51  
 —, *see* Greenwood  
 Greevett, Ellis, 227  
 —, John, 227  
 —, *see* Grevett  
 Gregorie, Alexander, 138  
 —, Ben, 115  
 —, Tho., 121  
 —, *see* Griggory  
 Gregory, Ormond, 478  
 —, Richard, 171, 222  
 —, Thomas, 327, 331  
 —, *see* Griggory  
 Greigs, John, 352  
 Grenier, Antoine, 198  
 Grenild, Barbrey, 294  
 —, Marey, 294  
 —, Samuell, 294  
 Gressam, Edward, 128  
 —, Jo., 127  
 Grestmih, Jacobus, 370  
 Gretrick, Thomas, 297  
 Grevett, John, 178, *see* Gree-  
 vett  
 Grey, Matthew, 472  
 —, Ralph, 167°, 168  
 —, Thomas, 162  
 —, Ursula, 425  
 —, *see* Gray, Graye  
 Gribell, Thomas, 145  
 Griddick, Jo., 135  
 Griffe, Joan, 123  
 Griffin, Griffine, Griffinn  
 —, Ann, 113, 133  
 —, Dennis, 372  
 —, Edward, 417, 478  
 —, George, 154  
 —, Gualter, 428  
 —, Henry, 427  
 —, John, 136, 226, 267  
 —, Marie, 68  
 —, Mathew, 192  
 —, Rice (or Rise), 185,  
 243  
 —, Richard, 190, 195  
 —, Thomas, 133, 194  
 —, Wm., 115  
 Griffin, *see* Griffin and Griffin  
 Griffith, Ambrose, 153  
 —, Edward, 138  
 —, Grace, 432  
 —, Herbert, 459  
 —, Jo., 120  
 —, Janna, 97  
 —, Rebecca, 432  
 —, Robert, 432  
 —, Wm., 119  
 —, *see* Grylich  
 Griffiths, Richard, 41  
 Griff's, *see* Griffith, Griffiths  
 Griggory, John, 454, *see* Ge-  
 gory, Gregorie  
 Grigg's, Grigg  
 —, Alyce (or Alice), 44,  
 370  
 —, Eliza, 44  
 —, Geo., 44  
 —, James, 44  
 —, John, 478  
 —, Mary, 44  
 —, Robert, 370  
 —, Tho., 44, 119  
 —, Wm., 44  
 Griggson, Grigson  
 —, Richard, 80  
 —, Robert, 478  
 —, Wm., 38  
 Grimes, Ann, 173  
 —, Gilbert, 73  
 —, George, 190  
 —, (or Grimes), George,  
 267  
 Grimscoft, Jo., 36  
 Grimston, Anthony, 102  
 —, Justice, 43  
 Grind, Richard, 135  
 Grindall, Edward, 135, 180  
 Grinder, Thomas, 172  
 Grindon, Edward, 270  
 Grindry, John, 187  
 —, Jane, 187  
 —, Mary, 187  
 Grimes (or Grimes), George,  
 267  
 Griffin, Raph, 178, *see* Griffin,  
 &c.  
 Gritton, Elizabeth, 454  
 Groncare, John, 502  
 Gronc, Groncs, *see* Grove,  
 Groves  
 Ground, Robert, 39  
 Grove, Benjamin, 353, 377  
 —, Joseph, 440  
 —, Richard, 231  
 —, Wm., 129  
 —, *see* Groves  
 Grover, Samuel, 132

- Groves, Benjamin, 401  
 —, Elizabeth, 87  
 —, Jo., 87  
 —, *see* Grove  
 Growce, Samuelli, 118  
 Grubb, John, 271  
 —, Thomas, 228  
 —, William, 70  
 Grubthorn, Edward, 133  
 Grudge, Humfrey, 84  
 Gruffin, John, 192, *see* Griffin, &c.  
 Gualmay, Thomas, 64  
 Guard, Elizabeth, 491  
 —, Isabell, 491  
 —, Peregrine, 491  
 —, William, 347, 358, 362, 379, 387, 392, 403, 412, 413, *see* Gard  
 Gudderidge, Ann, 102  
 —, Tho., 113  
 Guine (Guinie, or Gume), Grif-  
 fine, 177  
 — (—), Thomas, 191, 192, 193  
 Guise, Christopher, 164\*  
 Gullifer, Tho., 71  
 Gulliver, Mr., 436  
 Gulstons, Chad., 195, *see* Gun-  
 ston  
 Gume (Guine or Guinie), Grif-  
 fine, 177  
 Guffy [*i.e.*, Gummy], Richard,  
 95  
 Gum, Daniel, 424  
 —, Sarah, 424  
 —, Thomas, 424  
 —, *see* Gunne  
 Gundrie, John, 251  
 —, Marie, 251  
 Gunie (Guine, or Gume) Grif-  
 fine, 177  
 — (or Guine), Thomas, 191, 192, 193  
 Gunne, Daniel, 465  
 —, Henry, 465  
 —, *see* Gun  
 Gunnery, John, 274  
 Gunning, John, 478  
 Gunston, Chad., 189, *see* Gul-  
 stons  
 Gunstone, Thomas, 462  
 Gunter (or Ganter), Lester, 131  
 —, Wm., 142  
 Guppy, Justinean (or Juzti-  
 pher, 332, 335, 341  
 —, Wm., 318\*, 319\*, 320\*  
 Gurge, William, 151  
 Gurr, George, 180, 236  
 Gurrish, Jeffery, 117  
 Gutsall, Walter, 92  
 Guy, —, 445, 454  
 —, Alice, 75  
 —, Elisabeth, 428  
 —, James, 205  
 — (or Gay), John, 326, 328  
 —, Richard, 120  
 —, Robert, 171, 228  
 —, Whitney, 195  
 —, William, 35  
 Gwyne, Paul, 440  
 Gyffith, Ambrose, 255  
 —, Joysse, 255  
 —, *see* Griffith  
 Gyles, Wm., 318\*, 319\*, *see*  
 Giles  
 HABBARD, Joan, 496  
 —, William, 496  
 Habbittell, Geo., 123  
 Habing, Thomas, 502  
 Habroll, James, 24  
 Hach, Thomas, 171  
 Hacker, Ferdinando, 375  
 —, James, 296  
 —, John, 233  
 Hacket, Hackett  
 —, Ann, 480  
 —, Sir Robert, 494  
 —, Robert, 376  
 —, William, 479  
 Hackwell, Hackewell  
 —, —, 88, 89, 90  
 —, H., 87  
 —, Jo., 66  
 —, Richard, 73, 100  
 —, Robert, 91, 92, 96,  
 97  
 Hackwood, Mary, 429  
 Habbie, Tho., 81  
 Hadborne, Anna, 91  
 —, Anne, 91  
 —, Geo., 91  
 —, Rebecca, 91  
 Hadnet, Humfrey, 101  
 Haeward, Thomas, 149, *see*  
 Haieward, Haiward, Hay-  
 ward  
 Haffell, *see* Hasfell  
 Hagar (a Negro), 429  
 Haggar, Robert, 109  
 Haggat, Othniell, 338  
 Hagthorp, William, 479  
 Haiden, Tho., 128, *see* Hey-  
 don, Heiden  
 Haies, Ant., 121  
 —, James, 137  
 —, John, 41  
 —, Robert, 72  
 —, William, 50  
 Haies, *see* Hayes  
 Haieward, John, 70  
 —, Samuelli, 56  
 —, Sith, 110  
 —, Richard, 121  
 —, *see* Haeward, Hay-  
 ward, Haiward  
 Haieword, James, 43  
 Haile, Sarah, 132  
 —, Thomas, 173  
 Haine (or Hanie), John, 184,  
*see* Hayne  
 Haines (or Hames), Thomas,  
 128  
 —, —, William,  
 180  
 —, *see* Haynes  
 Haiward, Robert, 111, *see* Hae-  
 ward, &c.  
 Hakes, Thomas, 191  
 Hakesby, Isabell, 113  
 Hal, Elisabeth, 437  
 —, Esther, 437  
 —, Francis, 437  
 —, Jchu, 434  
 —, *see* Hall  
 Halam, Robert, 169, *see* Hal-  
 lam, Hallum  
 Haldin, Richard, 133  
 Hale, Barnabie, 379  
 —, Jo., 119  
 —, Thomas, 206  
 Haler, Henrie, 112  
 Hales, Jo., 112  
 Haley, Dennis, 376  
 —, Thomas, 479  
 —, *see* Hayley, Haly, Heylei  
 Halford, Tho., 43  
 Halfyard, Aymies, 135  
 Halingworth, *see* Hallingworth  
 Hall, Agnis, 283  
 —, Anne, 421  
 [?—], —, 469  
 —, Anthony, 428  
 —, Christopher, 176, 227  
 —, Dorothy, 283  
 —, Elizabeth, 283, 421  
 —, Esther, 421  
 —, Francis, 421, 455  
 —, George, 173, 222  
 —, Giles, 377  
 —, Grissell, 283  
 —, Hugh, 186, 252, 443, 507  
 —, James, 115  
 —, Jeffery, 185  
 —, Joane, 283, 507  
 —, John, 114, 141, 178, 227,  
 421, 426, 502  
 —, Joseph, 283  
 —, Richard, 447

- Hall, Robert, 414  
 —, Samuell, 76  
 —, Susan, 173, 222, 227, 432  
 —, Susanna, 421  
 —, Temperance, 283  
 —, Thomas, 79, 80, 87, 111, 137, 188, 194, 235, 304  
 —, Tristram, 283  
 —, William, 112, 236, 332, 338, 341, 469  
 —, *see* Hal  
 Hallam, Wm., 479, *see* Halam, Hallum  
 Hallers, Julian, 219  
 Hallett, Hallet  
 —, Andrewe, 286  
 —, Christopher, 422, 430  
 —, Gregory, 434  
 —, John, 328, 337, 366, 422, 430, 441, 454  
 —, Joseph, 326  
 —, Mary, 422, 430  
 —, Richard, 443  
 —, Thomas, 327, 329  
 Halliack, John, 92  
 Halliers, Idye, 210  
 Hallingworth, Hallingworth  
 —, Edward, 74  
 —, Eliz., 108  
 —, Richard, 108  
 —, Suzan, 108  
 —, *see* Hollingworth  
 Halloway, Abraham, 63  
 —, Darby, 424  
 —, Lanthil, 424  
 —, Mary, 424  
 Hallowell, Huyn, 81  
 Hallum, Mary, 493  
 —, Wm., 493  
 —, *see* Halam, Hallum  
 Halock, Edward, 94  
 Halsey, Jo., 76  
 —, Richard, 112  
 Haly, Ellin, 116, *see* Haley, Hayley, &c.  
 Ham, John, 432, 455  
 —, Joseph, 245  
 —, Susanna, 432  
 Haman (or Hamun), John, 191, 192  
 —, Joseph, 185  
 —, Mathew, 179  
 —, *see* Hayman  
 Hamar, *see* Hamor  
 Hamblen, Mathew, 67  
 Hamblin, Widow, 455  
 Hamdy (or Hamey), Richard, 110  
 Hamer, *see* Hamor  
 Hamerly, *see* Hammerly
- Hames, Clement, 136  
 —, Richard, 143, *see* Hamis  
 Hamis  
 —, Tho., 41  
 — (or Haines), Tho., 128  
 — (———), William, 180  
 Hamey (or Hamdy), Richard, 110  
 Hamias, Moses, 449  
 Hamilton, Adam, 374  
 —, James, Marquis of, 160  
 Hamis, Richard, 141, *see* Hames  
 Hamlin, Giles, 360  
 Hammerly, Martha, 469  
 Hamock, Allin, 120  
 Hamon, Mathew, 235  
 Hamond (or Hammond)  
 —, Christopher, 121  
 —, Daniell, 86  
 —, Elizabeth, 67, 279  
 —, John, 41, 279  
 —, Sarah, 279  
 Hamor, Hamar, Hamer, Hamors  
 —, Elizabeth, 223  
 —, Mrs., 174  
 —, Raphe, 174, 223, 236, 271, 272  
 Hampton, Joane, 253, 261  
 —, John, 84, 183  
 —, Mrs., 184  
 —, William, 253, 261  
 Hamun (or Haman), John, 191, 192, *see* Hayman  
 Hanbury, Daniell, 48  
 —, Nicholas, 480  
 Hancock, Alexander, 378  
 —, John, 137, 442  
 —, Tho., 121  
 Hand, Tho., 124  
 —, Winnifred, 64  
 Handcleare, Beniamine, 184, 243  
 Handley, Robert, 112  
 Hands, Richard, 41  
 Handy, Elizabeth, 466  
 —, John, 455, 466  
 —, Samuell, 111  
 Hanes (or Haues), Luke, 120  
 Haney, John, 261  
 Hanford, Eglin, 56  
 —, Eliz., 56  
 —, Margaret, 56  
 Hanger, Phillip, 377  
 —, Richard, 303  
 Hanie, Elizabeth, 262  
 — (or Haine), John, 184  
 Haning, Wm., 142
- Hankworth (or Haukworth), Nathaniell, 243  
 Hanmer, George, 86  
 —, Tho., 128  
 Hanmerry, Nicholas, 479  
 Hannah, Andrew, 379  
 —, George, 164, 167, 446  
 —, James, 167  
 Hannay, George, 163\*, 343  
 Hannis, Richard, 141  
 Hanson, Ann, 489  
 —, Francis, 489  
 —, John, 489  
 —, Rebecca, 491  
 —, Robert, 491  
 —, Samuell, 454, 462  
 Hanway, George, 165\*  
 Harbert, Edward, 480  
 —, Jo., 91  
 —, Wm., 102  
 Harbin, Allexander, 439  
 —, Joseph, 439  
 Harbynn, Peter, 127  
 Harcombe (or Hercombe), John, 319, 319\*, 323  
 Hardcastell, Mathew, 252  
 Hardeman (or Hardiman), John, 326, 330  
 Harding, Christopher, 190, 269  
 —, Edward, 437, 455  
 —, Eliz., 73  
 —, Francis, 421, 454  
 —, Henry, 461, 466, 479, 495  
 —, Hugh, 307  
 —, John, 350, 374, 394, 404  
 —, Katharine, 421  
 —, Margery, 71  
 —, Mary, 421  
 —, Nathanael, 466  
 —, Sara, 133  
 —, Thomas, 182  
 —, Wm., 133, 439, 446  
 Hardiss, Joan, 102  
 Hardisse, William, 102  
 Hardon, John, 121  
 Hardwick, Francis, 455  
 Hardy, Joseph, 357, 358, 374, 394, 404  
 —, Robert, 73  
 Hare, Bryan, 124  
 —, Elvy, 490  
 —, George, 490  
 —, John, 437, 455  
 —, Mary, 437  
 —, Sarah, 490  
 —, Suzan, 125  
 Harecourt, Robert, 156  
 Harefinch, Wm., 104

- Hargrave, Richard, 35  
 Hargraves, Allis, 479  
 Hargrove, William, 493  
 Harison, *see* Harrison  
 Harker, John, 378  
 Harkwood, Jo., 133  
 Harlakenden, Eliza, 100  
 ———, Mable, 100  
 ———, Roger, 100  
 Harlow, Harlowe  
 ———, Anthony, 178  
 ———, John, 82, 187, 250,  
 468  
 ———, Richard, 468  
 Harlstone, Edward, 479  
 Harman, Captain, 47  
 ———, Charles, 264  
 ———, Ellis, 115  
 ———, Francis, 109  
 ———, Jo., 109  
 ———, Richard, 37  
 ———, Sara, 109  
 ———, Tho., 43, 51  
 ———, William, 462, 479  
 Harper, George, 343, 440, 455  
 Harries, Maryes, 152  
 Harrington, Elias, 111  
 Harris, Adria, 203  
 ———, Alice, 113, 186  
 ———, Anthony, 479, 491  
 ———, Dorithe, 170  
 ———, Edward, 377  
 ———, Elinor (or Ellnor),  
 184, 243  
 ———, Elizabeth, 490  
 ———, Geo., 64  
 ———, Hannah, 431  
 ———, Henry, 297  
 ———, John, 42, 82, 103, 170,  
 252, 268, 333, 338, 341, 359,  
 454  
 ———, Lieut., 180  
 ———, Lucy, 491  
 ———, Mabel, 491, 494  
 ———, Richard, 87, 128, 467,  
 490  
 ———, Robert, 36, 116, 142  
 ———, Thomas, 170, 203  
 ———, Walter, 149  
 ———, William, 39, 70, 114,  
 135, 186, 193, 462  
 ———, Zachariah, 479, 490,  
 494  
 Harrison, Abraham, 502  
 ———, Ann, 186  
 ———, Charls, 437  
 ———, George, 269  
 ———, Hugh, 104  
 ———, John, 39, 102  
 ———, Raphe, 195  
 Harrison, Richard, 96  
 ——— (Harison, or Harris-  
 son), Robert, 138, 323, 331  
 ———, William, 106  
 Harrowigg, Marie, 67  
 Harwell, Tho., 143  
 Harwood, *see* Harwood  
 Hart, Harte, Hartt  
 ———, Captain, 176  
 ———, Charity, 490  
 ———, Chri., 85  
 ———, Dorothy, 490  
 ———, Edward, 479  
 ———, Isacke, 291  
 ———, Job, 490  
 ———, John, 94, 108, 149, 430  
 ———, Josias, 191  
 ———, Mary, 108, 152  
 ———, Robert, 85  
 ———, Tho., 91, 128, 137  
 ———, Walter, 479, 490  
 ———, Wm., 102  
 Hartey, John, 316  
 Hartforde, Margrett, 47  
 Hartlie, Christopher, 140  
 Hartley, Jeremy, 71  
 ———, William, 174, 180, 233  
 Haruey, *see* Harvey  
 Harvey, Harvy, Harvy, Harvie  
 ———, Alexander, 122  
 ———, Ann, 45  
 ———, Grace, 435  
 ———, Griffith, 373  
 ———, Henry, 447  
 ———, Sir John, 160  
 ———, John, 158, 440  
 ———, Nicholas, 37  
 ———, Richard, 45, 83  
 ———, Samuell, 195  
 ———, Thomas, 232, 416  
 ———, William, 334, 338, 341  
 Harwood, Harrwood  
 ———, Ann, 423  
 ———, Augustin, 105  
 ———, Daniell, 455  
 ———, Grace, 241  
 ———, John, 423  
 ———, Margaret, 151  
 ———, Mary, 423  
 ———, Paule, 187, 253  
 ———, Ralph, 40  
 ———, Richard, 329, 337  
 ———, Robert, 122  
 ———, Thomas, 120, 178,  
 241  
 ———, William, 181, 238  
 Hasfell, Marie, 55  
 ———, Martha, 55  
 ———, Rachell, 55  
 ———, Richard, 55  
 Hasfell, Ruth, 55  
 ———, Sara, 55  
 Hasell, John, 445  
 ———, Peter, 378  
 ———, William, 374  
 ———, *see* Hassell, Hazel  
 Haselwood, Elizabeth, 488, 494  
 ———, Jane, 494  
 ———, Richard, 488  
 ———, Thomas, 479, 488,  
 494  
 Haslewood, Walter, 237  
 Hasley, John, 181, 238  
 Hassard, Edward, 67, *see*  
 Hazard  
 Hassell, Benjamin, 444  
 ———, Ralph, 454  
 ———, Wm., 122  
 ———, *see* Hasell, Hazel  
 Hastings, Edward, 69  
 ———, Susan, 280  
 ———, Thomas, 280  
 Hatch, Rebecca, 187  
 ———, Thomas, 222  
 Hatchet, Tho., 102  
 Hatfeild, Hatfield, Hatfield  
 ———, Joseph, 183, 260  
 ———, William, 172, 210  
 Hathorn, Jo., 103  
 Hathorne, Tho., 47  
 Hathoway, Jo., 108  
 Hathway, Samuell, 455  
 ———, Suzan, 96  
 Hatrell, George, 135  
 Hatterton, Jo., 80  
 Hatfield, *see* Hatfeild  
 Hatton, Ann, 430  
 ———, Charles, 479  
 ———, John, 248  
 ———, Olive, 248  
 ———, Robert, 373  
 ———, Thomas, 430  
 ———, Wm., 129  
 Hanby, Richard, 39  
 Haues (or Hanes), Luke, 120  
 Haughtaine, Richard, 480  
 Haughton (or Houghton),  
 Epaphroditus, 165\*, 166  
 ———, Gerrard, 298, *see*  
 Hawton  
 Hauiland, *see* Haviland  
 Haukins, *see* Hawkins  
 Haukom, *see* Hawlkom, &c.  
 Hauksworth, Tho., 43, *see*  
 Hawksworth  
 Haukworth (or Hankworth),  
 Nathaniell, 243, *see* Hawks-  
 worth  
 Haulkom, *see* Hawlkom  
 Haulton, William, 279

- Hausen (or Hawen), Samuel, 479  
 Havercamp, Francis, 126  
 Haviland, Mathew, 329, 444  
 ———, Miles, 374  
 Haward, Henry, 278:  
 ———, Hugh, 218  
 ———, Susan, 218  
 ———, *see* Hayward  
 Haway, Thomas, 172  
 Hawen (or Hausen), Samuel, 479  
 Hawes, Ann, 131  
 ———, Anna, 131  
 ———, Obediah, 131  
 ———, Reginoll, 37  
 ———, Richard, 131  
 Hawker, Timothy, 334, 338, 341  
 Hawkes, Ellin, 117  
 ———, Mary, 117  
 ———, Wm., 124  
 Hawkins, Abraham, 424  
 ———, Anna, 131  
 ———, Andrew, 443  
 ———, Clement, 74  
 ———, Geo., 83  
 ———, James, 125  
 ———, Job, 56  
 ———, Mary, 424  
 ———, Richard, 59  
 ———, Thomas, 180, 234, 424  
 ———, William, 151  
 ———, *see* Hawkynns  
 Hawksworth, John, 454, 455, 459  
 ———, William, 469  
 ———, *see* Hawkworth  
 Hawkynns, Marie, 58  
 ———, Robert, 58  
 ———, *see* Hawkins  
 Hawley, Geo., 120  
 ———, Henry, 126, 160, 426, 434  
 ———, Jane, 426  
 Hawlkom (Haulkom, Haulkon, Haukom, or Holcombe), Andrew, 319, 319\*, 323  
 Hawton, Gerard, 374, *see* Haughton  
 Haxley, Robert, 64  
 Hay, Daniell de La, 297  
 ———, John De La, 296  
 ———, Peter, 160  
 Hayem, Abraham, 373  
 Hayes, Jane, 490  
 ———, Martin, 402, 444  
 ———, Thomas, 479, 490  
 ———, *see* Haies  
 Hayley, Anthony, 435, *see* Haly, Haley, Heylei  
 Hayman, Nathan, 400, 404, 414  
 ———, William, 39  
 Hayman, *see* Haman  
 Hayne, Haynes  
 ———, John, 318\*, 319\*, 324  
 ———, Michell, 119  
 ———, William, 318\*, 319\*, 322, 333, 337, 340  
 ———, *see* Haine, Haines  
 Hayse, Thomas, 331  
 Hayte, Robert, 470  
 Hayward, John, 470  
 ———, William, 70  
 ———, *see* Haward, Heward, &c.  
 Haywood, John, 331, 446, 479  
 ———, Widow, 447  
 ———, *see* Heywood  
 [Hazard], Henry, 188  
 ———, Joane, 188  
 ———, John, 188, 248  
 ———, *see* Hassard  
 Hazell, Toby, 64, *see* Hasell, Hassell  
 Healy, Wm., 375, *see* Hely  
 Hearst, Wm., 455  
 Heath, Elizabeth, 130  
 ———, Isack, 130  
 ———, Martha, 130  
 ———, Robert, 135  
 ———, Thomas, 121  
 ———, William, 150  
 Heathfeild (or Heatchfeild), John, 318\*, 319\*, 323  
 Heaton, John, 446  
 Hebbs, Thomas, 175  
 Hebden, Tho., 37  
 Heck, Katherin Van, 101  
 ———, Olliver Van, 101  
 ———, Peter Van, 101  
 Hectrop (or Hectrop), Wm., 347, 455  
 Hedges, Francis, 87  
 ———, Robert, 174, 240  
 Hedley, Hedly  
 ———, Edward, 86  
 ———, Michell, 124  
 ———, Tho., 86  
 Hedsall, Thomas, 54  
 Heed, Robert, 84  
 Heelis, Geo., 134  
 Heford, Nathan, 45  
 ———, Roger, 242  
 Heiden, Henry, 111, *see* Haiden, Heydon  
 Helawe, Wm., 81  
 Helcott, Thomas, 177, 265  
 Helin (Hellin, Helline, or Helyn), John, 176, 181, 313\*  
 Hellier, *see* Hellyer  
 Helin, &c., *see* Helin  
 Helluc, Robert, 193  
 Hellyer (Hellier or Hillier), Robert, 327, 329  
 ——— (———), Thomas, 327, 329  
 Helmes, John, 376  
 ———, Thomas, 502  
 Hely, John, 171, 210  
 ———, Mathew, 81  
 ———, *see* Healy  
 Helyn, *see* Helin  
 Hefing [*i.e.*, Hemming], Jo., 122  
 Henderson, Francis, 479  
 ———, Wm., 472  
 Hendly, Daniell, 374  
 ———, Eliz\*, 374  
 Hendry, Jo., 123  
 Hendy, Richard, 434  
 Henley, Edward, 324  
 Henly, Ralph, 429  
 Henman, Jo., 134  
 Henry, 184, 188  
 ———, Anna, 431  
 ———, Anthony, 431  
 ———, Wm., 86  
 Henson, Phillipp, 52  
 Henton, Elias, 236  
 Henwood, Ann, 434  
 ———, Thomas, 434  
 Hepworth, Joseph, 41  
 Herbert, Elisabeth, 424  
 ———, Charles, 162\*  
 ———, Henry, 378  
 ———, William, 424  
 Hercombe (or Harcombe), John, 319, 319\*, 323  
 Hereford, Peter, 184  
 Hernden, Tho., 134  
 Hero, Oble, 261  
 Heron, John, 105, 140  
 Herrick, Isaac, 373  
 Herring, Jo., 75  
 Herringman, William, 479  
 Herrott, Edward, 137  
 Hersey, Richard, 95  
 Hessleron, Thomas, 445  
 Heth, Jo., 132  
 Hetherington, Katherine, 374  
 Hethersall, Thomas, 188, 272  
 Hethersell (or Hethersall), John, 330, 338, 343  
 Hewbrayne, John, 154  
 Hewes, John, 502  
 ———, Thomas, 254  
 ———, *see* Hughes, Hughs  
 Hues



- Hewitt, Robert, 446, 471, *see* Huett  
 Heydon, J., 303, *see* Haiden, Heiden  
 Heylei, Richard, 43, *see* Haley, Hayley  
 Heywood, John, 374, *see* Haywood  
 Hibbins, James, 63  
 Hibbott's, Katherin, 96  
 Hichcocke, Kilibett, 173  
 —, Thomas, 177, 189  
 —, William, 181  
 —, *see* Hitchcock  
 Hickcombottom, Jo., 36, *see* Higginbotham  
 Hickey, Wm., 104  
 Hickles, Jane, 143  
 Hickman, Charity, 493  
 —, Richard, 493  
 —, Walter, 493  
 Hickmore, Mr., 174  
 Hicmott, James, 224  
 Hide, James, 81  
 —, Richard, 125  
 —, *see* Hyde  
 Higgs, Miles, 306  
 Higginbotham, John, 441, 455, *see* Hickcombottam  
 Higgins, Elizabeth, 85  
 —, John, 39, 206  
 Higginson, Ann, 124  
 —, Humfrey, 124  
 —, Margaret, 502  
 Higginson, Henry, 375  
 Higley, John, 374  
 Hilgrove, Alexander, 429  
 Hilk, John, 378  
 Hilman, *see* Hillman  
 Hill, Edward, 186, 257, 273  
 —, Elizabeth, 52, 186, 252  
 —, Francis, 187  
 —, Francis, 260  
 —, George, 94, 426  
 —, Hanna, 186  
 —, Henry, 85, 295  
 —, Jane, 207  
 —, Joan, 134  
 —, John, 37, 39, 74, 80, 122, 126, 138, 186, 249, 377, 455, 497, 502  
 — (or Gill), John, 319\*  
 —, Katherin, 64  
 —, Marmaduke, 207  
 —, Robert, 106  
 —, Thomas, 187  
 —, William, 107, 149, 152, 186  
 —, *see* Hills  
 Hilliard, Charles, 35  
 Hilliard, Gregory, 195  
 —, John, 81, 140, 195  
 —, Wm., 77  
 Hillier, *see* Hellyer  
 Hillman, Ellner, 98  
 — (or Hilman), James, 333, 337, 340  
 Hills, Ismale, 188  
 —, Rose, 123  
 —, *see* Hill  
 Hilton, Alice, 71  
 —, Hugh, 128, 170, 203  
 —, Tho., 307  
 Hinch, John, 489  
 —, Margery, 489  
 —, William, 489  
 Hinde, Margaret, 105  
 —, William, 104  
 —, *see* Hynd  
 Hindsley, Wm., 123  
 Hine, Robert, 471  
 Hingle, James, 112  
 Hinkynn, Wm., 141  
 Hinshawe, Wm., 125  
 Hinson, Jo., 128  
 Hinton, Ellias, 179  
 —, John, 175  
 —, *see* Hynton  
 Hipsley, Jo., 135  
 Hitchcock, Hitchcocke  
 —, Captain, 195  
 —, John, 319\*, 324  
 —, Mathew, 59  
 —, Tho., 104  
 —, Wm., 79  
 —, *see* Hichcock, Hitchcock  
 Hiter, George, 40  
 Hoare, Edward, 319\*  
 —, Richard, 318\*, 319\*, 324  
 — (or Hoar), Thomas, 326, 330  
 —, *see* Hore  
 Hobbs, Hobs, Hobes  
 —, Elizabeth, 378  
 —, Humility, 426  
 —, Oliver, 318\*, 319\*, 324  
 —, Robert, 140  
 —, Roger, 326, 331  
 —, Tho., 69, 113  
 Hobcraft, Elinor, 421  
 Hobcraft, John, 421  
 —, Lovel, 421  
 Hobes, *see* Hobbs  
 Hobin, Tho., 139  
 Hoble, John, 286  
 Hoblyn (or Holbin), Christopher, 316\*, 317, 342  
 Hobs, *see* Hobbs  
 Hobson, Edward, 104, 169, 201  
 —, John, 121  
 —, Nicholas, 41  
 —, Thomas, 169, 268  
 Hocksley, John, 152  
 Hoddins, Jo., 81  
 Hodges, Christopher, 429  
 —, Elizabeth, 177, 220  
 —, Jo., 36, 54, 104, 193  
 —, Jane, 429  
 —, Mr., 50  
 —, Roger, 86  
 —, Tho., 81  
 Hodgskines, Hodgskins, Hodskyns, Hodskynns  
 —, Antonio, 124  
 —, Edward, 120  
 —, Henrie, 135  
 —, Jesper, 125  
 —, Margrett, 264  
 —, Nicholas, 264  
 —, Temperance, 264  
 Hodgson, William, 39  
 Hodson, Tho., 137  
 Hoeman, Elizabeth, 118  
 —, Wm., 89  
 —, Winifrid, 89  
 Hog, Thomas, 429, *see* Hogg  
 Hogdon, Isaac, 434  
 Hogg, Jo., 129, 142, *see* Hog  
 Hoggin, Dennis, 111  
 Hogman, Elizabeth, 479  
 Holbin (or Hoblyn), Christopher, 316\*, 317, 342  
 Holbrooke, Anne, 285  
 —, Elizabeth, 285  
 —, Jane, 285  
 —, John, 285  
 —, Thomas, 285  
 Holburd, Walter, 64  
 Holcombe, *see* Hawikom, &c.  
 Holder, John, 336  
 —, Junr., 502  
 —, Meletiah, 502  
 —, Nicholas, 479  
 —, Wm., 336  
 —, *see* Houlder  
 Holdip, Frances, 423, 460  
 —, Hilliard, 362, 375, 423  
 —, John, 423, 460

- Holdred, Wm., 53  
 Holdsworth, Arther, 378  
     —, Gilbert, 71  
     —, Jo., 109  
 Hole, Robert, 446  
 Holeman, Roger, 379  
     —, Thomas, 324  
 Hollam, Robert, 202  
 Holland, Abram, 139  
     —, Ann, 123  
     —, Gabriell, 169, 228  
     —, Henry, Earl of, 159,  
     160  
     —, John, 38  
     —, Martha, 105  
     —, Rebecca, 228  
     —, Robert, 38  
     —, Thomas, 96  
     —, Wm., 110  
 Hollard, Angell, 285  
     —, Katheryn, 285  
     —, Thomas, 373, 441  
 Holliday, Mary, 375, *see* Hol-  
 lyday  
 Hollidge, Roger, 102  
 Hollingworth, Wm., 108, *see*  
 Hallingworth  
 Hollin, John, 427  
 Hollinbrigg, Edward, 120  
 Hollinby, Richard, 52  
 Hollinsworth, Ralph, 455  
 Hollis, Edith, 171  
     —, Nico., 51  
 Holloway, Edmond, 70  
     —, Eedie, 113  
     —, Elizabeth, 123  
     —, Hannah, 304  
     —, Jo., 72  
     —, Richard, 373  
 Hollowell, John, 468  
 Holly, Eliza., 93  
 Hollyday, Wm., 441, *see* Hol-  
 liday  
 Holman, James, 467  
     —, Jane, 429  
     —, John, 467  
     —, Robert, 429  
 Holmar, Edward, 150  
 Holme, Robert, 38  
 Holmes, Alice, 180  
     —, Captain, 175  
     —, Henry, 41, 479, 495,  
     496  
     —, James, 479, 492  
     —, John, 51, 479, 492,  
     494  
     —, Mary, 492  
     —, Mathew, 111  
     —, Richard, 40  
     —, Samuel, 83  
 Holmes, Susanna, 495  
     —, Thomas, 297  
 Halsey, Richard, 376  
 Holt, Humfrey, 132  
     —, Joseph, 379  
     —, Randall, 221  
     —, Rowland, 375  
     —, Wm., 85  
 Holton, Bartholmew, 95  
 Home, John, 265  
 Homer, Roger, 353, 360, 361,  
     369, 382, 385, 408, 412, 417  
 Homes, Margaret, 123  
     —, Thomas, 290  
 Honniborn, Robert, 102  
 Hoode, Ralph, 242  
 Hooe, Ryce, 96  
 Hook, Wm., 376  
 Hooke, Benjamin, 105  
 Hooker, John, 497, 498, 499,  
     502  
     —, Ralph, 498  
     —, Thomas, 173  
 Hookham, Olliver, 74  
 Hooks, John, 192  
 Hooper, Crispine, 479  
     —, Christopher, 455  
     —, Daniell, 377, 480  
     —, John, 319  
     —, Jonathan, 479  
     —, Robert, 462  
     —, Wm., 86, 107  
 Hopcroft, John, 416, 443  
 Hopekings, Samuel, 502, *see*  
 Hopkins  
 Hopes, Henry, 119  
 Hopkicke, William, 194  
 Hopkins, Annis, 117  
     —, Barthelmew, 183  
     —, Richard, 121  
     —, *see* Hopekings  
 Hopkinson, Michell, 36  
 Hoppine, Mary, 152  
 Hopson, Thomas, 233  
 Hopwood, Jo., 63  
 Hordesnall, Henry, 164\*  
 Hore, Richard, 37, *see* Hoare  
 Horn, Mary, 428  
 Horne, Gustavus Adolphus,  
     377  
     —, Henry, 179  
     —, Jo., 103  
     —, Richard, 141  
 Horner, James, 125  
     —, Thomas, 193, 445  
 Horniold, Horniolde  
     —, Katherine, 494  
     —, William, 479, 494  
 Hornn, Richard, 179  
 Hornwood, Jo., 121  
 Horribynn, Richard, 80  
 Horrock's, Tho., 126  
 Horsham, Dorcas, 68  
     —, Edward, 67  
     —, Elizabeth, 67  
 Horswood, Sarah, 460  
 Horton, John, 431  
     —, Robert, 427  
 Horwood, James, 42  
 Hoster, —, 192, 196  
 Hoskins, Hoskyns  
     —, Bartholmew, 121, 274  
     —, Sir John, 167  
     —, Katharin, 428  
     —, Mrs., 446  
     —, Nicholas, 189  
     —, Robert, 467  
 Hosmer, Hossmer  
     —, Ann, 54  
     —, James, 54  
     —, Marie, 54  
 Hoten, Margery, 378  
 Hough, William, 377, 480  
 Houghton, Chri., 83  
     — (or Haughton),  
     Epaphroditus, 166, 165\*  
     —, John, 89  
     —, Wm., 65  
 Houlder, John, 469, *see* Hol-  
 der  
 Houlding, Just, 279  
     —, Richard, 279  
 Housefeld, John, 502  
 How, Eliz., 376  
     —, John, 189, 330  
     —, Tho., 379  
     —, *see* Howe  
 Howard, Francis, Lord, 163\*,  
     164, 165\*  
     —, John, 258, 360, 372,  
     417  
     —, Mabel, 488  
     —, Mary, 488  
     —, Sir Philip, 163\*  
     —, William, 119, 488  
 Howe, Edward, 131, 143  
     —, Elizabeth, 131  
     —, Ephraim, 131  
     —, Isack, 131  
     —, Jeremie, 131  
     —, Rice, 206  
     —, Sara, 131  
     —, Wm., 131  
     —, *see* How  
 Howell, Andrew, 175, 226  
     —, Arthur, 35  
 [?—], Guy, 454  
     —, James, 190  
     —, John, 177  
     —, Richard, 454

- Howell, Sarah, 375  
 —, Tho., 125  
 Howes, Marie, 67  
 —, Richard, 428  
 Howgate, Jo., 120  
 Howlett, Randall, 174  
 —, William, 191  
 Hownesfield, John, 140  
 Howse, Jo., 74  
 Howseman, Richard, 73  
 —, Wm., 51  
 Howson, Ellin, 42  
 —, Peter, 42  
 Huatt (or Hutt), Nathanill, 271  
 Hubbard, George, 132, 303  
 —, James, 80  
 —, John, 68, 106, 303  
 —, Judith, 106  
 —, Marie, 130  
 —, Mary, 107, 108  
 —, Martha, 107  
 —, Nathaniel, 107  
 —, Richard, 81, 107  
 —, Samuell, 86  
 —, Tho., 41, 58  
 —, Wm., 58, 68, 106  
 Hubbard (or Hubbert), Edward, 394  
 —, George, 308  
 —, John, 312  
 Hubberstead, Edward, 217  
 Hubbert (or Hubbert), Edward, 350, 394  
 Huchens, John, 145, *see* Hutchins  
 Huchinson, John, 300, *see* Hutchinson  
 Hucker, Walter, 316\*  
 Huckle, Wm., 73  
 Hudlice, John, 296  
 Hudley, Grissel, 488  
 —, Mary, 488  
 —, Timothy, 488  
 Hudson, Chri., 109  
 —, Edward, 174, 180, 266  
 —, Eliz., 62  
 —, Francis, 127  
 —, Hanna, 62  
 —, John, 62, 442, 445, 498  
 —, Marie, 62  
 —, Ralph, 62, 84  
 —, Richard, 122  
 —, Robert, 173, 213  
 —, Suzan, 38  
 —, Thomas, 139, 357, 387, 399  
 —, Wm., 37, 102  
 Hues, Hugh, 181, *see* Hewes, Hughs, &c.  
 Huett, Ambrose, 51, *see* Hewett  
 Huff, Francis, 252  
 Hugens, *see* Hutchins  
 Huges, Thomas, 186  
 Huggins, Nico., 137  
 Hughens, *see* Hutchins  
 Hughes, Charles, 137  
 —, Edward, 109  
 —, Griffith, 125  
 —, John, 40, 80  
 —, Lewes, 74  
 —, Owen, 84  
 —, Richard, 35, 104, 143  
 —, William, 105  
 —, *see* Hewes, Hues, Hughs  
 Hughis, Patrick, 479  
 Hughs, Andrew, 377  
 —, Ann, 238  
 —, Elizabeth, 493  
 —, Hugh, 238  
 —, John, 425  
 —, Richard, 428  
 —, Thomas, 493  
 —, *see* Hewes, Hues, Hughes  
 Hughson, Elizabeth, 113  
 Huies, Edward, 192  
 Hulett, Wm., 137  
 Hull, Jefferey, 236  
 —, Katherin, 130  
 Hulls, Andrew, 130  
 Humfrey, Jo., 112, 140  
 Humfrie, Aymie, 116  
 Humphryes, Edward, 479  
 Hunckes, Henry, 160  
 Huncote, Wm., 113  
 Hundley, Godfrey, 115  
 Hunking, Marke, 352, 380  
 Hunt, Abraham, 319, 319\*, 324  
 —, Dennis, 376  
 —, Edward, 103  
 —, Elisabeth, 430  
 —, Job, 316\*, 318, 343  
 —, John, 124, 377  
 —, Leonard, 81  
 —, Luke, 379  
 —, Ralph, 115  
 —, Wm., 137, 138  
 —, *see* Huntt  
 Hunter, Christian, 108  
 —, Eliz., 108  
 —, Francis, 85  
 —, John, 190, 446, 448  
 —, Thomas, 108, 257  
 —, Wm., 108  
 Huntley, Margaret, 37  
 Huntt, Edward, 446, 455  
 Huntt, Symon, 454  
 —, *see* Hunt  
 Hurles, Eliza., 375  
 Hurlestone (or Hurlestons), John, 270, 273, *see* Hurlestone  
 Hurlie, Darby, 81  
 Hurlock, C. John, 427  
 —, Tho., 111  
 Hurlow, Daniell, 455  
 Hurlestone, Edward, 344, *see* Hurlestone  
 Hurst, George, 469  
 —, Tobias, 256  
 —, Wm., 376  
 Hurt, John, 304, 306  
 —, Richard, 86  
 —, Robert, 140  
 —, Toby, 186  
 Husband, Mary, 105  
 Husbants, Samuell, 463  
 Husse, Hussey, Hussy, Hussye  
 —, Joseph, 431  
 —, Lawrence, 333, 338, 340  
 —, Mr., 194  
 —, Robert, 218, 444  
 Huste, Robert, 286  
 Huswith, David, 85  
 Hutchins, Anthony, 139  
 — (or Hugens), John, 303, 327, 329, 331  
 — (or Hughs), Mathew, 326, 331  
 —, Nevill, 40  
 —, Robert, 273  
 —, Widow, 469  
 — (or Hutchings), William, 334, 335, 341  
 —, *see* Huchens  
 Hutchinson, Clement, 70  
 —, Jo., 37, 124, 454  
 —, Jonathan, 447  
 —, Michell, 127  
 —, Robert, 177  
 —, William, 185, 244  
 —, *see* Huchinson  
 Hutley, Richard, 180  
 Hutt (or Huatt), Nathanill, 271  
 —, Robert, 79  
 Hutton, Elizabeth, 186  
 —, Francis, 116  
 —, John, 109, 186, 439  
 —, Olliver, 439, 479  
 —, Wm., 36  
 Hyatt, Samuell, 455  
 Hyde, Edward, 168\*  
 —, Henry, 479  
 —, Robert, 317, 320, 328, 341

- Hyde, *see* Hide  
 Hye, John, 136  
 Hyet, Tho., 36  
 Hynd, Jo., 52, *see* Hinde  
 Hynton, Wm., 83, 84, *see* Hinton  
 Hywood, Tho., 51
- IBOTSON, Ibotson, Ibbison  
 ———, Ann, 186  
 ———, Elizabeth, 186,  
 254  
 ———, Persivall, 186,  
 254, 272  
 Ilam, Richard, 480  
 Iles, Henry, 39  
 Illett, Jonadab, 188  
 Inchiquin, William, Earl of, 166  
 Ingleby (Inglebee, or Inglebe),  
 John, 349, 361, 406, 415  
 ———, Nicholas, 381  
 Ingles, *see* Bloxam  
 English, Mary, 75, *see* English  
 Ingram, Edward, 108  
 Inman, John, 250  
 Innis, James, 499  
 Ipsley, John, 466  
 Ireland, Alexander, 489  
 ———, Ann (or Anne), 489,  
 494  
 ———, Charles, 494  
 ———, Marie, 65  
 ———, Martha, 65  
 ———, Samuel, 65  
 ———, Thomas, 133, 480, 489,  
 494  
 Ireson, Edward, 93  
 ———, Elizabeth, 93  
 Irish, George, 381  
 ———, Henrie, 36  
 ———, Tho., 63, 142  
 Ironmonger, Thomas, 212  
 Isaacke, Rebecoa, 281  
 Isabell (Negress), 244  
 Isgrauae [*i.e.*, Isgrave], John,  
 175  
 Isham, Robert, 120  
 Ison, Edward, 103  
 Israell, David, 449  
 ———, Judith, 450  
 Issabella (Negress), 185  
 [Ives] Jues, Charles, 442  
 ——— (or Joes), Wm., 131  
 Iveson, Richard, 75, 134  
 ———, Tho., 51
- JACCSOON, George, 379  
 ———, James, 381  
 ———, Wm., 379  
 ———, *see* Jacson
- Jacckson, *see* Jackson  
 Jack, John, 135  
 Jackman, John, 325  
 ———, Saloman, 217  
 Jackson, Ann, 116, 239  
 ———, Barnard, 173, 209  
 ———, Charles, 71  
 ———, Elizabeth, 37  
 ———, Ephraim, 175  
 ———, Henry, 58, 79  
 ———, James, 51  
 ———, Jer., 367  
 ———, John, 75, 76, 100, 108,  
 175, 181, 183, 187, 225, 229,  
 239, 257  
 ———, Launcelot, 96  
 ———, Margaret, 108  
 ———, Mary, 427  
 ———, Nico., 112  
 ———, Richard, 39  
 ———, Samuel, 117, 136  
 ———, Tho., 137  
 ———, Walter, 217  
 ———, Widow, 181  
 ———, William, 41, 104, 140,  
 192, 196  
 ———, *see* Jaccson, Jacson  
 Jacob, Henry, 104  
 ———, John, 380  
 Jacobs, Henry, 443  
 ———, Wm., 445  
 Jacobson, Aron, 507  
 ———, John, 507  
 Jacson, Christopher, 447, 455  
 ———, Jeremiah, 413  
 ———, *see* Jaccson, Jackson  
 Jago, Walter, 41  
 Jakes, Dorothy, 116  
 ———, Jo., 111  
 Jakins, James, 191  
 James, ———, 437  
 ———, Lewes, 125  
 ———, Richard, 125, 126, 382  
 ———, Robert, 127  
 ———, Roger, 136  
 ———, Thomas, 36, 134, 427  
 ———, Ursula, 126  
 ———, William, 79, 126, 150,  
 381  
 ——— (a Frenchman), 182  
 ——— (an Irishman), 194  
 ———, called the Piper, 188  
 Jane, ———, 437  
 Janes, Jane, 424  
 ———, John, 424  
 ———, Thomas, 424  
 Jarman, Precilla, 77  
 Jarmin, Symon, 379  
 Jarratt (or Jerratt), Samuel,  
 268
- Jarret, Anna, 491  
 ———, Mary, 491  
 ———, Peter, 491  
 ——— (or Jerratt), William, 269  
 Jarvice, Francis, 115  
 ———, *alias* Glover, John,  
 181  
 Jay, Sir Thomas, 43  
 ———, Thomas, 137  
 Jeaues, Margaret, 480  
 Jeenes, Henry, 471  
 Jefferie, Jefferies, Jeffereys, Jef-  
 ferres, Jefferyes, Jeffery, Jef-  
 ferys, Jeffreys, Jeffreys, Jef-  
 frys, Jeofferies  
 ———, Andrew, 35  
 ———, Edward, 132  
 ———, Edmond, 445  
 ———, Elisabeth, 77, 437  
 ———, Goodwife, 229  
 ———, Herbert, 162°  
 ———, Job, 112  
 ———, John, 191, 192, 455  
 ———, Marie, 77  
 ———, Mary, 77  
 ———, Nathaniell, 175, 225  
 ———, Peter, 348, 415  
 ———, Rice, 367, 403  
 ———, Robert, 77  
 ———, Stephen, 316°  
 ———, Tho., 77, 112  
 Jefferson, John, 183, 226, 271  
 Jeffords, Eliz., 503  
 Jellies, Bonaventure, 465, 468  
 ———, Samuel, 465, 468  
 ———, *see* Jelph's  
 Jelly, L.-Col., 438  
 ———, Mary, 421  
 ———, Richard, 421  
 ———, Thomas, 421, 455  
 Jelph, James, 492, 495  
 ———, John, 480, 492, 495  
 ———, Mary, 492  
 ———, *see* Jellies  
 Jelson, Joell, 381  
 Jemmot (or Jemot), John, 460,  
 465  
 Jennings, *see* Jennings  
 Jenkin, Joane, 260  
 ———, Oliver, 260  
 ———, *see* Jinkines, Jenkins,  
 Jenkynns  
 Jenkins, Edmond, 122  
 ———, Elizabeth, 131  
 ———, Jane, 382  
 ———, John, 182  
 ———, Jone, 186  
 ———, Owen, 381  
 ———, Mary, 186  
 ———, Morgan, 139

- Jenkins, *see* Jenkin, Jinkines, Jenkynns  
 Jenkinson, Fra., 109  
 —, Oliver, 186  
 —, Robert, 101  
 Jenkynn, Jo., 107 } *see*  
 Jenkynns, Tho., 39 } Jenkin,  
 Jenkyns, Walter, 137 } &c.  
 Jennicom, Tho., 87  
 Jennings, Henry, 87  
 —, Jane, 129  
 —, John, 141, 402  
 —, Michael, 382  
 —, Mathew, 192  
 —, Nicholas, 279  
 —, Phillipp, 51  
 —, Richard, 133  
 —, Sara, 133  
 —, William, 382  
 —, *see* Jennins, Jennyngs  
 Jennins, Anne, 465  
 —, Matthew, 465  
 —, Richard, 303  
 —, *see* Jennings, Jennyngs  
 Jennions, Tho., 122  
 Jennison, Alex, 455  
 —, Henry, 425  
 Jennor, Jenor, Jenour, Jenoux  
 —, Anthony, 370, 379,  
 382, 398, 409  
 —, Edward, 38  
 —, Thomas, 368, 404  
 Jennoway, Suzan, 127  
 Jennyngs (or Jenyngs), Rich-  
 ard, 307, 310  
 Jephson, John, 470  
 Jermayne, Thomas, 152  
 Jernew, Eliz., 120  
 —, Joan, 120  
 —, Nicholas, 120  
 Jerratt, *see* Jarratt, Jarret  
 Jesop, Walter, 283  
 Jesope, —, 283  
 Jesopp, Tho., 36  
 Jeune, Gregoire le, 198  
 Jewell, Christopher, 317\*,  
 319\*, 323  
 —, Tho., 53  
 —, Walter, 96  
 Jewson, Elizabeth, 490  
 Jinkines, Alexander, 252  
 —, Joane, 252  
 —, Oliver, 252  
 —, *see* Jenkin, Jenkins, &c.  
 Jipson, Sarah, 380  
 Jiro (a Negro), 179  
 Jinson, *see* Johnson  
 Jo., *see* John  
 Joane [Medcalfe], 258  
 Joanes, Richard, 286  
 Joanes, Thomas, 295  
 —, *see* Jones, &c.  
 Jobe, Joan, 96  
 Joes (or Ives), Wm., 131  
 John, —, 188, 189, 191  
 —, (Irishman), 194  
 —, Morgan, 382  
 —, (Negro), 86, 172  
 Johnes, David, 38  
 —, Hugh, 74  
 —, Jo., 49  
 —, Oliver, 135  
 —, Sara, 150  
 —, *see* Jones, Joanes, &c.  
 Johns, Phillipp, 111  
 Johnson, Abram, 38  
 —, Alice, 127, 424  
 —, Ann, 228  
 —, Archibald, 342  
 —, Bridget, 424  
 —, Edmond, 107  
 —, Edward, 41, 126, 183,  
 258  
 —, Eliza., 108, 127  
 —, George, 102  
 —, Hamond, 304  
 —, Henrie, 13  
 —, James, 136  
 —, John, 40, 60, 79, 108,  
 112, 113, 115, 133, 138, 178,  
 228, 271, 319, 327, 329, 330,  
 365, 379, 380, 387, 399, 436,  
 440, 442, 455, 503  
 —, Joseph, 181, 231  
 —, Major, 338  
 —, Margaret, 116, 231  
 —, Mary, 127  
 —, Sir Nathaniel, 164\*  
 —, Nathaniell, 380, 382  
 —, Peter, 94  
 —, Richard, 94, 171, 210  
 —, Robert, 52, 127  
 —, Sarah, 436  
 —, Suzan, 42, 108  
 —, Thomas, 96, 102, 108,  
 119, 130, 424  
 —, Widow, 183 [376  
 —, William, 116, 153, 348,  
 Johnston, Anne, 469  
 —, Archibald, 469  
 —, Thomas, 472  
 Joliffe, John, 319  
 Jolly, Mary, 126  
 Jonas, James, 431  
 Jones, Alice, 107  
 —, Amey, 431  
 —, Anthony, 171, 222, 480  
 —, Bartholomew, 429  
 —, Benjamin, 431, 446  
 —, Chadwallader, 230  
 Jones, Charles, 88, 163, 164  
 —, Daniell, 448  
 —, Davie, 138  
 —, David, 86, 214  
 —, Edith, 75  
 —, Edmond, 126  
 —, Edward, 38, 140, 168, 236  
 —, Elizabeth, 106, 129, 218,  
 381, 467, 490  
 —, Ellin, 36, 92  
 —, Evan, 80  
 —, Giles, 272  
 —, George, 194  
 —, Grace, 105  
 —, Griffin, 84  
 —, Hector, 383  
 —, Henry, 233, 468  
 —, Hester, 92  
 —, Isack, 92  
 —, John, 59, 64, 98, 103,  
 106, 112, 121, 124, 140, 192,  
 380, 426, 434, 507  
 —, Joseph, 342  
 —, Katherin, 118  
 —, Lewes, 135  
 —, Margrett, 219  
 —, Marie, 71  
 —, Mary, 93, 311, 490  
 —, Maudlin, 110  
 —, Morgan, 74  
 —, Morrice, 140  
 —, Morris, 84  
 —, Peter, 140, 217  
 —, Phillip, 101, 194  
 —, Rabecca, 106  
 —, Rebeccah, 439  
 —, Richard, 38, 83, 116,  
 185, 190, 380  
 —, Robert, 64, 135, 380,  
 480, 490  
 —, Roger, 425  
 —, Ruth, 106  
 —, Samuell, 381, 429, 434  
 —, Sara, 92, 106  
 —, Symon, 101  
 —, Tedder, 129  
 —, Theoder, 187  
 —, Theophilus, 106  
 —, Thomas, 40, 86, 92, 169,  
 177, 182, 219, 220  
 —, Walter, 73  
 —, William, 84, 137, 157,  
 178, 191, 195, 217, 311, 382,  
 498  
 —, *see* Joanes, Johnes,  
 Joones  
 Joones, Elizabeth, 255  
 —, Sara, 255  
 —, Theodore, 246  
 —, *see* Jones, Joanes, &c.

- Jope, Wm., 118  
 Jordan, Edward, 469, *see* Jour-  
 den  
     —, James, 382  
     —, Margery, 171  
     —, Margrett, 210  
     —, Mary, 171, 210  
     —, Samuell, 269  
     —, Sisley, 171, 209  
     —, Thomas, 177  
     —, Wm., 380, 445  
 Jordan, Joane, 91  
     —, Peter, 169, 201  
     —, Thomas, 219  
 Jornall, John, 185, 246  
 Jostlin, Dorothy, 55  
     —, Eliza, 55  
     —, Mary, 55  
     —, Nathaniell, 55  
     —, Rebecca, 55  
     —, Tho., 55  
 Jourden, Edward, 342, *see* Jour-  
 dan  
 Joy, Edmund, 426  
     —, William, 182  
 Joyce, Henry, 145  
     —, William, 261  
 Joynes, Jo., 52  
     —, Tho., 132  
 Judd, Harbert, 103  
 Jues (or Ives), Charles, 442  
 Juiman, John, 187  
 Julian, Robert, 227  
     —, Sara, 185, 247  
     —, William, 185, 247,  
     273  
 Jumrey, *see* Pomre, &c.  
 Justin (or Justine) Humphry,  
 (&c.) 316\*, 317, 342  
  
 KALLAHAN, Charles, 355,  
 356, 359, 361, 373, 378, 379,  
 382, 386, 391, 409, 416, 417  
 Kamplinn, *see* Kemplin  
 Kanniday, Ann, 422  
     —, Mary, 422  
     —, Thomas, 422  
 Kanty, Darby, 503  
 Karsewell, William, 123  
 Karvis, Jane, 435  
     —, Henry, 435  
 Kay, *see* Mac Kay  
 Keal, Keale, Keel, Keele,  
 Kerle  
     —, George, 333, 335, 341  
     —, John, 335, 339, 340  
 Kean, Alice, 178, 228  
 Keatch (or Keech), Richard,  
 326, 330  
 Kelby, Tho., 138  
  
 Keech, *see* Keatch  
 Keel, *see* Keal  
 Keele, Edward, 46, *see* Keal  
 Keie, Sarah, 214  
     —, Thomas, 214  
     —, *see* Key  
 Keith, Elizabeth, 508  
     —, Henry, 383  
     —, James, 508  
     —, *see* Keth  
 Kelly, Ann, 489  
     —, Brian, 122  
     —, David, 480  
     —, Robert, 343, 503  
 Kelley, Humphrey, 434  
     —, John, 430, 503  
 Kellum, Richard, 115  
 Kelsoll, Henry, 471  
 Kelum, Robert, 117  
 Kemball, Elizabeth, 281, 282  
     —, Henry, 280, 282  
     —, John, 282  
     —, Martha, 282  
     —, Mary, 282  
     —, Richard, 280, 282  
     —, Susan, 280, 282  
     —, Thomas, 282  
     —, Ursula, 280  
 Kember, Robert, 240  
 Kemp, Anthony, 218  
     —, Edward, 73  
     —, Humphrey, 133  
     —, Isack, 112  
     —, Margrett, 218  
     —, Mary, 497  
     —, Ralph, 497  
     —, Thomas, 497  
     —, William, 177, 185, 218,  
     247  
 Kemplin (Kemplyn, Kamplinn,  
 or Scamplyn), John, 319,  
 319\*, 325  
 Kendall, Henry, 129  
     —, James, 165, 166, 326,  
     328  
     —, William, 480, 495  
 Kendridd, William, 109  
 Keninston, Thomas, 195  
 Keniston, Allen, 218  
     — (or Kniston), Thomas,  
     221  
 Kenn, Mathew, 503  
 Kenneday, Jo., 117  
     —, Symon, 36  
 Kennedy, Ellinor, 383  
     —, John, 383  
 Kennell, Samuell, 183, 258  
 Kenney, John, 488, 493, 496  
 Kenyon, Geo., 85  
     —, Jo., 85  
  
 Kent, Edward, 316, 318, 343  
     —, Humfry (&c.), 215, 268  
     —, Joane, 215  
     —, Jo., 129  
     —, Nico., 79  
     —, Peter, 317\*, 319\*, 324  
 Kentt, Humry, 455  
 Kerbie, Jo., 130 } *see* Kirbie,  
 Kerby, Humfry, 75 } Kirby  
 Kerfitt, Thomas, 227  
 Kerill, John, 193  
 Kerle, *see* Keal  
 Kersey, Thomas, 303  
 Kersley, Henry, 184  
     —, Robert, 36  
 Kerton, William, 191  
 Keth, George, 248  
     —, John, 248  
     — (or Keyth), Mr., 188, 229,  
     273  
     —, Susan, 229  
     —, *see* Keith  
 Kett, Robert, 38  
 Kettell, Peter, 73  
 Kevynn, Robert, 101  
 Kew, Anne, 448  
     —, Nicholas, 383  
 Key, John, 41, 141  
     —, William, 480  
 Keyne, Ann, 107  
     —, Ben., 107  
     —, Robert, 107  
 Keyser, *see* Keyzar  
 Keysie, Lawrence, 143  
 Keyth, *see* Keith, Keth  
 Keyzar, Kezar, Keyser  
     —, George, 462, 465  
     —, Katherine, 492  
     —, Margaret, 465  
     —, Teague, 480, 492  
 Kibe, Jo., 81  
 Kid (or Kidd), Roger, 176,  
 221  
 Kiddall, Sara, 177  
 Kidson, Marmaduke, 101  
 Kiffin, David, 122  
 Kilborne, Dunston, 40  
     —, Elizabeth, 280  
     —, Francis [Frances], 66  
     —, Jo., 66  
     —, Lyddia, 66  
     —, Margaret, 66  
     —, Marie, 66  
     —, Thomas, 66, 280  
 Kilby, Henry, 125  
 Kildale, Edward, 219  
 Kildridge, William, 186  
 Kilhammy, Patric, 426  
 Kilin, John, 293  
 Killinghall, Margaret, 132

- Killson, Thomas, 249  
 Kimp, Michell, 73  
 Kinderslie, Marie, 71  
 King, Allin, 116  
 —, Edward, 119, 129  
 —, Henery, 238  
 —, John, 143, 324  
 —, Mary, 424  
 —, Richard, 71, 316, 317\*,  
 343, 480  
 —, Robert, 503  
 —, Suzan, 94  
 —, Thomas, 93, 128, 141,  
 279, 282, 424  
 —, William, 51, 98, 137,  
 383, 404  
 Kinge, Dorothy, 285  
 —, Hanna, 285  
 —, Katheryn, 285  
 —, Percy, 61  
 —, Mary, 285  
 —, William, 285  
 Kinghman, *see* Kingman, John  
 Kingman, Anne, 285  
 —, Edward, 284  
 —, Henry, 284  
 —, Joane, 284  
 —, (or Kinghman), John,  
 285  
 —, Thomas, 285  
 Kingsland, Major, 495  
 —, Robert, 347, 393  
 Kingsley, William, 234  
 Kingsmeale, Mr., 178  
 —, Mrs., 178  
 Kingsmill, Jane, 229  
 —, Mr., 230  
 —, Nathaniell, 229  
 —, Richard, 229, 230,  
 271  
 —, Susan, 229  
 Kingsmill, James, 111  
 Kingston, James, 140  
 —, John, 434  
 —, Phillis, 434  
 Kinham, Alice, 285  
 Kinnoul, William, Earl of,  
 161\*  
 Kinsland, Nathaniell, 480  
 Kinston, Thomas, 176  
 Kinton, John, 190  
 Kipps, Jean, 480  
 Kirbie, Richard, 112 } *see* Kerbie,  
 Kirby, Henry, 434 } Kerby  
 Kirk, Chri., 124  
 —, Judith, 62  
 Kirton, Philipp, 480  
 Kitchin, John, 117, 284  
 —, Robert, 352  
 Kithly, Phillip, 235  
 Knatchbull, John, 503  
 Knell, Phillip, 348, 416  
 Knibb, Tho., 121  
 Knight, Benjamin, 189, 262  
 —, Dorothie, 107  
 —, Christopher, 316\*  
 —, Edmond, 38  
 —, John, 195, 299, 316\*  
 —, Mordecay, 236  
 —, Richard, 191, 192,  
 193  
 —, Robert, 298  
 —, Sara, 107  
 —, Thomas, 80  
 —, Wm., 64, 82  
 Knights, Benjamin, 503  
 —, John, 480  
 Knighthall, Nathaniell, 503  
 Knipe, Samuel, 128  
 Kniston (or Keniston), Thomas,  
 221  
 Knore, Noll, 92  
 —, Sara, 92  
 —, Thomas, 92  
 Knott, Abraham, 364, 369,  
 377, 380, 396  
 —, James, 188, 264  
 —, John, 354  
 —, Joseph, 360, 364, 366,  
 372, 390, 397, 408, 412  
 —, Wm., 353, 407, 412  
 Knowles, Andrew, 480  
 —, Henry, 62  
 —, Isarell, 195  
 —, John, 139  
 —, Tho., 64  
 Koker, John, 460  
 Koorbe, Roger, 79  
 Kullaway, John, 174  
 Kyrtland, Nath., 44  
 —, Phillip, 44  
 Kyte, John, 383  
 LACIE, Robert, 81  
 Lacon, Launcelott, 141  
 —, Mary, 193  
 —, Richard, 466  
 —, Thomas, 481  
 Lacton, Henery, 223  
 Lacy, Wm., 85  
 Ladson, John, 385  
 Ladston, John, 448  
 La Garde, Alexander De, 75  
 La Guard, 184  
 Lahane, John, 461  
 La Hay, Daniell De, 297  
 —, John De, 296  
 Laine (or Lame), Nethaniel,  
 194  
 Lake, Jacob, 52  
 Lake, Jo., 86, 139  
 —, Mr., 181  
 —, Wm., 75, 111  
 Lakeland, Sibbell, 102  
 Lamb, Jo., 129  
 —, Robert, 96  
 Lambard, Richard, 83  
 Lambart, Wm., 59  
 Lamberd, Tho., 52  
 Lambert, Arthur, 481  
 —, Elisabeth, 434  
 —, Charles, 139  
 —, Henry, 198  
 —, Robert, 331  
 —, Sammuell, 257  
 —, Thomas, 434  
 Lambertt, William, 190  
 Lambeth, Marie, 75  
 Lamborne, Thomas, 441  
 Lame (or Laine), Nethaniel,  
 194  
 Lammas, Edward, 59  
 Lammy, Edward, 469  
 Lampeugh, Edward, 38  
 Lampley, James, 127  
 Lamply, John, 448  
 Lamyn [*i.e.*, Lammyn], Wm.,  
 51  
 Lancaster, Gowen, 101  
 —, Phillip, 456  
 Land, George, 285  
 —, Sarah, 285  
 Landall, Robert, 443  
 Landman, John, 172  
 Landsdale (or Lansdale), Mar-  
 garet, 421, 422  
 —, Ste-  
 —, Wil-  
 liam, 421, 422  
 Landslell, William, 274  
 Lane, Alice, 68, 253  
 —, Anthony, 503  
 —, Henery, 211  
 —, Hester, 443  
 —, Jo., 68  
 —, Nathaniel, 431  
 —, Oziell, 68  
 —, Rebecca, 102  
 —, Ralph, 324  
 —, Richard, 67  
 —, Robert, 435  
 —, Samuel, 68  
 —, Thomas, 183, 253  
 Laners (or Lavers), Joane, 152  
 Lang, *see* Land  
 Langbridge (or Laughbridge),  
 Francis, 327, 329  
 Langden, Peter, 184  
 Lange, Jo., 81

- Langford, Abraham, 438  
 —, Harry, 385  
 —, Marcie, 95  
 Langham, Thomas, 503  
 Langley, Mr., 196  
 —, Sara, 174  
 —, Wm., 64, 384  
 Langman, Mary, 225  
 —, Peeter, 225, 229  
 Langram, Rowland, 127  
 Langridge, Robert, 39  
 Langstedd, Edward, 120  
 Langton, Stephen, 439  
 —, Thomas, 384  
 Langworth, Francis, 83  
 Langworthy, Nicholas, 456  
 Laniere, Clement, 422  
 —, Rebecca, 422  
 — (or Lanier), Robert, 422, 443  
 Lankfeild, —, 183  
 —, John, 182  
 Lansdale, *see* Landsdale  
 Lapworth, Michael, 233  
 —, Robert, 201  
 Larbee, Jacob, 218  
 Larkham, Thomas, 428  
 Larkynn, Richard, 135  
 —, Tho., 86  
 Larmount, James, 183  
 Laroche, Widow, 442  
 Lasey, John, 190  
 —, Susan, 227  
 —, William, 227  
 Lathom, Robert, 240  
 Lathrop, John, 217  
 Lattner, Francis, 104  
 Lauckfeld, Alice, 258  
 —, John, 258  
 Lauericke, *see* Lavericke  
 Lauers, *see* Lavers  
 Laughbridge (or Langhridge), Francis, 327, 329  
 Launder, Tho., 97, *see* Lawnder  
 Lavericke, John, 282  
 Lavers (or Laners), Joane, 152  
 Lavor, Wm., 79  
 Lawes, [F]rancis, 280  
 —, Liddea, 290  
 —, Marey, 290  
 Lawford, Richard, 448  
 Lawless, William, 438  
 Lawnder, Jo., 143, *see* Launder  
 Lawrance, Henry, 503  
 —, Sir Thomas, 165\*  
 —, *see* Lawrence  
 Lawrell, William, 177  
 Lawrence, Ann, 424  
 Lawrence, Barbara, 424  
 Lawrence, Blackwell, 139  
 —, Daniel, 424, 436  
 —, Dorothy, 67  
 —, Elizabeth, 67  
 —, John, 45, 75  
 —, Marie, 45  
 —, Nicolas, 498  
 —, Richard, 38, 79  
 —, Samuel, 327, 329  
 —, Sir Thomas (165\*), 167\*, 168  
 —, Thomas, 168  
 —, William, 45, 138  
 —, *see* Lawrance  
 Lawson, Alce, (174), 232  
 —, Christopher, 174, 232  
 —, Thomas, 192  
 Lawstone, Samuell, 145  
 Lawters, John, 94  
 Laycock, Robert, 71  
 Layden, John, 267  
 —, Katherin, 207  
 Laydon, Alice, 185, 245  
 —, Anne, 185, 244  
 —, John, 185, 244  
 —, Katherin, 185, 245  
 —, Margerett, 245  
 —, Virginia, 185, 245  
 —, Wm., 70  
 Layfield, Ann, 124  
 Layton, Edward, 40  
 —, Henry, 472  
 —, Richard, 456  
 —, Thomas, 472  
 Lea, John, 277  
 —, Phillip, 303  
 —, Robert, 55, 57, 60, 61, 64  
 —, Thomas, 217  
 —, Wm., 49  
 —, *see* Lee  
 Leach, John, 503, *see* Leech  
 —, Margaret, 49, 59  
 Leachman, James, 135  
 Leager, Widow, 503  
 Leak, Augustine, 239  
 —, Winifred, 239  
 Leake, Alexander, 94  
 —, Anne, 91  
 — (or Leaker), John, 332, 336, 340  
 —, Richard, 111  
 —, Robert, 128  
 —, Thomas, 70, 469  
 Leaker, *see* Leake, John  
 Leane (or Leave), Tego, 153  
 Leare, Sir Peter, 463  
 —, Thomas, 463  
 Leas, George, 141  
 Leaué, *see* Leave  
 Leauer, *see* Leaver  
 Leave (or Leane), Tego,  
 Leaver, Robert, 195  
 Leaves, Ellin, 131  
 Leay, Andrew, 69  
 —, Jo., 69  
 Leca, Jan., 198  
 Lecester, Jo., 93, *see* Leister  
 Lester  
 Lecheilles, Jacques de, 198  
 Lecraift, Thomas, 303  
 Ledra, John, 456  
 Lee, Anthony, 112  
 —, Charles, 448  
 —, Christopher, 224  
 —, Daniell, 82  
 —, George, 64, 114  
 —, Henry, 51, 113, 384, 386  
 —, James, 143, 481  
 —, John, 36, 102, 115, 143, 145, 351, 371  
 —, Marie, 113, 114  
 —, Richard, 74, 81, 385  
 —, Robert, 75  
 —, Tho., 40  
 —, Walter, 134  
 —, William, 86, 111, 318, 344, *see* Ley  
 —, *see* Lea  
 Leech, George, 497  
 —, Millicent, 67  
 —, John, 497  
 —, Richard, 51  
 —, Susanna, 497  
 —, William, 497  
 —, *see* Leach  
 Leed, Tho., 118  
 Leeds, Joane, 292  
 —, Richard, 292  
 Leek, Edward, 433  
 Leer, Thomas, 136, 456  
 Lees, Christopher, 218  
 Leet, Mr., 178  
 —, William, 163  
 Legard, C., 497, 498  
 —, John, 447  
 Legardo, Elias, 261  
 Legay (or Lagaye), Jacob, Senr., 447, 503  
 —, Jacob, 444  
 —, John, 445  
 Le Gean, Pontus, 199  
 Legg, Christopher, 114, 119  
 —, John, 164\*  
 —, Samuell, 359, 384, 389, 401, 407  
 Leigh, Charls, 424, 428, 433  
 —, Martha, 424, 428, 433  
 —, Sarah, 424, 433, 481



- Leigh, William, 428, 494  
 Leinster, Mainhardt, Duke of, 166\*  
 Leisler, Jacob, 166\*  
 Leister, Thomas, 174, 221, *see* Leicester, Lester  
 Le Jeune, Gregoire, 198  
 Lelam, Alice, 425  
 ———, Henry, 425  
 ———, Mary, 425  
 Leland, Christopher, 481  
 Lelland, Henry, 445  
 Lem̄ (*i.e.*, Lemm), Mathew, 79  
 Leman, Katherine, 218  
 Le Marlier, Nicolas De, 199  
 Lemon (or Lennon), Wm., 120  
 Lendall, Robert, 122  
 Lene, Edward, 120  
 Lennon, Richard, 440  
 ——— (or Lemon), Wm., 120  
 Lennox, James, Duke of, 159\*  
 ———, Lcdowick, Duke of, 156  
 Leonard, Tho., 112  
 Le Rou, Jan, 198  
 Leroux, Jacob, 364, 385  
 Le Roy, Hugh, 123  
 ———, Jerome, 199  
 Lerrigo, Marie, 123  
 Leslie, John, 507  
 Lester, John, 108  
 ———, *see* Pester, Leicester, Leister  
 Letherland, Mary, 432  
 Lett, Tho., 63  
 Letteny, Tho., 40, *see* Letteny  
 Lettis, Thomas, 481  
 Letteny, Tho., 60, *see* Letteny  
 Leusier, Michel, 199  
 Levant, Isabella, 428  
 Leverett, John, 163  
 Levett (or Livett), George, 172, 255  
 Levins, John, 149  
 Levitt, Alice, 124  
 Le Voh, Phillip, 427  
 Levynns, Ann, 120  
 Levyns, Wm., 41  
 Lewes, Edward, 119  
 ———, Eliz., 108  
 ———, John, 35, 126  
 ———, Richard, 127  
 ———, Robert, 79, 103, 108  
 ———, Roger, 207  
 ———, William, 120, 150  
 ———, *see* Lewis  
 Lewgar, John, 385  
 ———, William, 328  
 Lewis, David, 481  
 ———, Edmond, 280, 281, 481  
 ———, Hugh, 503  
 ———, John, 281, 481  
 ———, Mary, 280  
 ———, Roger, 172  
 ———, Thomas, 281  
 ———, *see* Lewes  
 Ley, Thomas, 173  
 ———, William, 161, 316, *see* Lee  
 Lickburrowe, James, 36  
 Liddicott, John, 153  
 Lieford, Ann, 77  
 Lielate, Anthoine de, 199  
 Lightbound, Richard, 140  
 Lightfoote, John, 174, 223  
 Lilburne, Richard, 386, 393  
 Lillie, Edward, 125  
 Lillington, George, 329, 343, 456  
 Lilliot, Martha, 134  
 Limrick, Launcelott, 104  
 Lince, Robert, 220  
 Linch, Thomas, 159\*, *see* Lynch  
 Linck, Thomas, 481  
 Lincklate, William, 498  
 Lincoln, Elizabeth, 102  
 ———, John, Bishop of, 157  
 ———, *see* Linkon  
 Lincolne, Cap., 195  
 Lincorne, Samuell, 290  
 Lindsey, Robert, 179  
 Line, *see* Lyne  
 Ling (or Linge), John, 41, 172  
 Linge, Henry, 172  
 Linicker, John, 218  
 Linkon, Ann, 171, *see* Lincoln  
 Links, Thomas, 456  
 Linsey, Daniell, 290  
 Linton, Thomas, 324, *see* Lyn-ton  
 Lintott, Richard, 330, 462  
 Lipps, John, 216  
 Lister, Mary, 448  
 ———, Thomas, 104  
 Liswel, Hanna, 422  
 ———, John, 422  
 ———, Mary, 422  
 Little, Jane, 495  
 ———, John, 495  
 Littlefeild, Annis, 299  
 Littleton, Edward, 503  
 Littlewood, Peter, 467  
 Litton, John, 194  
 ———, Wm., 445, 456  
 Liversidge, Richard, 112  
 Livett, *see* Levett  
 Lizard, John, 433  
 Lizard, Stephen, 433  
 Lloyd, David, 129  
 ———, John, 344, 385  
 ———, Judith, 136  
 ———, Katherin, 71  
 ———, Leolin, 508  
 ———, Maudlin, 117  
 ———, Nowell, 124  
 ———, Richard, 102, 166  
 ———, Tho., 79  
 ———, Walter, 130  
 ———, *see* Loyd  
 Lock, Ann, 383  
 ———, Richard, 50  
 ———, Wm., 43, 141  
 Locke, John, 195, 472  
 ———, Robert, 186, 254  
 Lockbeare (or Lockebeare), Elias, 316\*, 317\*  
 Lockley, Richard, 111  
 Locksmith, Thomas, 481  
 Lockton, John, 430  
 Lockwood, Nicholas, 348, 358, 362, 363, 368, 370, 371, 380, 387  
 Lodge, Wm., 52  
 Loe, Jo., 132  
 ———, Peter, 116  
 Loftis, John, 41  
 Lone (or Love), Tho., 71  
 Long, Elizabeth, 64  
 ———, Henry, 40  
 ———, Jane, 235  
 ———, John, 52, 193, 327, 330, 380, 388  
 ———, Katherin, 102  
 ———, Nic\*, 108  
 ———, Will., 432, 435  
 Longe, Alice, 242  
 ———, Anne, 90  
 ———, Elias (or Ellias), 170, 285  
 ———, Eliza, 89, 90  
 ———, Ellyn, 60  
 ———, John, 90  
 ———, Joshua, 90  
 ———, Mary, 90  
 ———, Michell, 90  
 ———, Nicholas, 181  
 ———, Rebecca, 90  
 ———, Richard, 184, 242  
 ———, Robert, 89, 90, 242  
 ———, Sarra, 90  
 ———, William, 184, 243  
 ———, Zachery, 90  
 Longman, Petter, 189  
 Lonin, James, 43  
 Longsha, Henry, 74  
 Longson, William, 385  
 Longstaff, Elizabeth, 481

- Longwith, William, 71  
 Looker, Joan, 127  
 Loomes, Edward, 68  
 Lopes, Lopez  
   —, Abraham, 384, 449  
   —, Eliah, 450  
   —, Rachell, 450  
   —, Telles Abraham, 386  
 Lord, Ann, 72  
   —, Antho., 463  
   —, Aymie, 72  
   —, Dorothy, 72  
   —, John, 72  
   —, Robert, 72  
   —, Thomas, 72  
   —, William, 72  
 Lort, Sampson, 133  
 Lostell, Peter, 64  
 Lottis, Rowland, 180  
 Louc, *see* Love  
 Louell, *see* Lovell  
 Loueridge, *see* Loveridge  
 Love, Mary, 503  
   —, Richard, 81  
   — (or Lone), Tho., 71  
   —, Valentine, 64  
 Loveley, Lovely  
   —, Ann, 52  
   —, Mary, 52  
 Lovell, Anne, 285  
   —, Constance, 481  
   —, Elizabeth, 74, 285  
   —, Ellyn, 285  
   —, Francis, 448  
   —, James, 285  
   —, John, 285  
   —, Mrs., 450  
   —, Phillipp, 74  
   —, Robert, 285  
   —, Roger, 456  
   —, Zacheus, 285  
 Lovely, *see* Loveley  
 Loveridge, Bernard (&c.), 316,  
   318, 344  
   —, John, 326, 329  
   —, William, 326  
 Lovett, Gurtred, 129  
   —, Mary, 126  
   —, Robert, 112  
 Lowder, James, 82  
 Lowe, Dorothe, 132  
   —, Thoma-, 444  
 Lewis, Originall, 81  
 Lowman, Barnard (&c.), 318\*  
 Lownd, John, 122  
 Lowre, John, 481  
 Lowther, Christopher, 384  
   —, Luke, 503  
   —, Wm., 122  
 Lowynn, Tho., 128  
 Loxmore, Thomasin, 187  
 Loyd, Edward, 182  
   —, John, 184  
   —, Math., 175  
   —, Morice, 179  
   —, Nath., 180  
   —, Silvester, 342  
   —, *see* Lloyd  
 Lucas, Elizabeth, 489  
   —, Charles, 339  
   —, Richard, 112, 481, 489  
   —, Theophilus, 489  
 Luccom, Henry Van, 143  
 Luch (or Lush), Arthur, 327,  
   330  
 Lucie, Mary, 127  
 Luck, Robert, 35  
   —, Wm., 116  
 Lucock, Margaret, 52  
 Lucomb, Mrs., 456  
   —, Thomas, 456  
 Lucott, William, 195  
 Ludcole, Joan, 124  
 Luddington, Christiom, 49  
 Ludken, Elizabeth, 290  
   —, William, 290  
 Luke, Elias, 503  
 Lullett, John, 191  
 Lullman, Job, 460  
 Lumbard (or Lumberd), Ro-  
   bert, 326  
 Lumus [*i.e.*, Lummus], Ed-  
   ward, 59  
 Lunthorne, Robert, 176  
 Lupo, Albiano, 185, 245, 273  
   —, Elizabeth, 185, 245, 273  
   —, Phillip, 185, 248  
   —, Temperance, 245  
   —, William, 194  
 Lupton, Davie, 136  
   —, Jo., 115  
   —, Mary, 141  
 Lupworth, Micheall, 179  
 Lurting, Thomas, 41  
 Lusam, William, 233  
 Lush (or Luch), Arthur, 327,  
   330  
   —, Henry, 286  
 Luther (or Lutter), Edward,  
   326, 330  
 Lutterell, Walter, 75  
 Lyddale, John, 308  
 Lyde, Allan, 438  
   —, Edward, 340  
   —, Robert, 359  
   —, Sylvester, 316, 317\*  
 Lydiatt, Timothy, 384  
 Lyllant, Richard Nash, *alias*,  
   319  
 Lynch, Alice, 383  
 Lynch, Morgan, 386  
   —, Nicholas, 383  
   —, Richard, 386  
   —, Sir Thomas, 164  
   —, *see* Linch  
 Lynlie, Wm., 67  
 Lynley, Robert, 41  
 Lyne (or Line), Christopher,  
   386, 456, 461  
   —, Mary, 100  
   —, Phelix, 73  
 Lynn, Robert, 385  
 Lynt, Robert, 129  
 Lynton, Nico., 142, *see* Linton  
 Lyon, Elizabeth, 173  
   —, John, 41  
   —, Wm., 130  
 Lyte, Paul, 461, 464, 465  
 Lyttcot, Leonard, 384  
 Lyvermore, John, 279  
 MABIN, Edward, 182  
 Mac Brian, Dennis, 74  
 Macc Breecly, Bryen, 482  
 Macc Cartie, Charles, 79  
   —, Owen, 79  
   —, *see* Mackartee  
 Macc Daniell, Allexander, 481  
   —, Patrick, 390  
 Maccenree, John, 390  
 Macc Graugh, Daniell, 481  
   —, John, 482  
 Macclahen, Owen, 390  
 Maccmash, Charles, 388  
 Mac Conry, John, 75  
 Maccony, Dinnis, 504  
 Maccowdin, Wm., 52  
 Mace, Alice, 47  
   —, John, 96  
 Mc Gawyn, Brian, 101  
 Machen, Jo., 104  
 Mackartee, Elisabeth, 431, *see*  
   Macc Cartie  
 Mc Kay, Malashus, 83  
 Mackelly, Cornelius, 433  
 Mackenny, Cornelius, 424  
   —, John, 424  
   —, Susanna, 424  
 Mackerness, Jacob, 447  
   —, John, 447  
 Mackgerry, William, 504  
 Mackhala, Dennis, 472  
 Macklaire, John, 456  
 Mackloghlin, Edward, 431  
 Macklond, Matthew, 467  
 Mackone, Darby, 463  
 Mackrery, Alexander, 438  
 Mackward, Fellen, 504  
 Macock (or Macocke), Sara (or  
   Sarah), 174, 223

- Macquin, Archibald, 423  
 —, Frances, 423  
 —, Nicholas, 423  
 Macy (or Masey), George, 327, 331  
 Madder, Elizabeth, 491  
 —, James, 491  
 —, Samuell, 491  
 — (or Mader), 319\*, 325  
 Madders, John, 327, 330  
 Maddeson, Maddison  
 —, Isacke, 172, 209, 268  
 —, John, 320\*  
 —, Mary, 172, 207  
 Maddockes, Jane, 47  
 Maddocks, Margaret, 37  
 Maddox, Alexander, 138  
 —, Jo., 43  
 —, Jone, 387  
 —, Thomas, 194, 504  
 Maden, Patrick, 391  
 Mader, Wm., 325  
 Madford (or Wadford), William, 326, 330  
 Madin, Henry, 112  
 Mageridge, Maggeridge, *see* Mogeridge  
 Magettes, Mrs., 441  
 Magitt, Henry, 114  
 Magner (or Magnor), Charles, 215, 268  
 Magrauhan, Daniell, 491  
 —, John, 491  
 —, Miriam, 491  
 Magridge, *see* Mogeridge  
 Magwaine, Owen, 389  
 Mahane, John, 389  
 Mahewe, *see* Mayhew  
 Mahone, James, 390, *see* Mahony  
 Mahont, Dermott, 472  
 Mahony, Daniell, 388  
 Maicoockes, Samuell, 269  
 Maies, Cornelius, 122, *see* Mayes  
 Maijor, Robert, 297, *see* Maior, and Major  
 Main, Andrew, 425  
 —, Mary, 425  
 Maine, Petter De, 191  
 Maior, Edward, 36  
 —, Thomas de la, 228  
 —, *see* Maijor  
 Major, Peter, 405  
 —, Wm., 388  
 Makynn, James, 135  
 Maldman, John, 182  
 Mallion, Jo., 71  
 Mallocke, Malachi, 318\*  
 Mallonee, Daniell, 492  
 —, Darby, 492  
 —, Elizabeth, 492  
 —, Joan, 492  
 —, Owen, 492  
 —, Thomas, 492  
 Maltman (or Multman), Tho., 127  
 Man, *see* Mann  
 Manby, John, 192, 196  
 Mandeville, Henry, Viscount, 157  
 Manerick, Nathaniell, 391  
 Manifold, John, 108  
 —, Wm., 120  
 Maning, *see* Manning  
 Mann, Manne, Man  
 —, Ann, 75  
 —, Annanias, Senr., 493  
 —, Barnard, 445  
 —, Edward, 279, 280, 281, 282  
 —, John, 139, 160\*, 444  
 —, Percivall, 193  
 —, Tho., 84  
 —, Wm., 84  
 Mannell (or Manuell), Robert, 171  
 Mannen, Andrew, 387  
 Mannering, Joseph, 149  
 Manning, Manning's, Maning  
 —, Anne, 292  
 —, Edmond, 92  
 —, Francis, 140  
 —, John, 120, 192, 326, 330  
 —, Peter, 124  
 —, Tho., 115  
 Mannington, Roger, 129  
 Mansell, Robert, 390  
 Mansfield, Davy (or David), 180, 234  
 —, Jo., 59, 133  
 —, Richard, 52  
 —, William, 435  
 Manton, William, 138  
 Manuell (or Mannell), Robert, 171, 210  
 Manzer, James, 73  
 Mapes, John, 279  
 Marburie, Gilbert, 249  
 March, Collice, 239  
 —, Samuell, 181, 239  
 Marchall, Wm., 456, *see* Marshall  
 Marchant, Emanuell, 316, 343  
 —, Silus, 338  
 —, William, 316, 324, 338  
 Marfutt, Tho., 39  
 Margaret, 426  
 Margrett (Negress), 182  
 Markcom, Robert, 104  
 —, Thomazin, 113  
 Markes, Mark's  
 —, John, 327  
 —, Richard, 117  
 —, Walgrave, 226  
 Markland, Henry, 482  
 —, John, 493  
 Marlett, Thomas, 169  
 Marlier, Nicolas De la, 199  
 Marloe, Thomas, 220  
 Maroh, Mary, 390  
 —, Sarah, 390  
 —, Thomas, 390  
 Marritt, Wm., 141  
 Marriott, Robert, 392  
 Marrow, Cornelius, 389  
 —, Daniel, 310  
 —, Katherine, 389  
 —, Wm., 41  
 Marsan, *see* Marson  
 Marsden, Francis, 137  
 Marsh, Edward, 318\*, 320\*, 323  
 — (or Mursh), Francis, 115  
 —, John, 80, 115  
 —, Wm., 80  
 Marshall, Marshal  
 —, Ann, 228, 429  
 —, Charle, 194  
 —, Edward, 183, 260  
 —, Francis, 43, 75  
 —, Henrie, 111  
 —, Jane, 75  
 —, Jarvis, 386  
 —, John, 80, 113, 130, 462  
 —, John Bristowe, 304, 305(?), *see* Bristowe  
 —, Lake, 422, 429  
 —, Mathew, 35  
 —, Richard, 74  
 —, Robert, 176, 228  
 —, Thomas, 107, 327, 330, 430  
 —, Walter, 115  
 —, William, 92, 329, 422, 429  
 Marson (or Marsan), Edward, 482, 495  
 —, Jane, 495  
 Marteaw, Nicholas, 184  
 Martha (a Mulatto), 489  
 Martin, Marting, Marttin, Martyn  
 —, Antoine, 198

- Martin, Christopher, 350, 375, 384  
 —, Edward, 96  
 —, Francis, 143  
 —, Gabriell, 456  
 —, Giles, 219  
 —, Jeanne, 198  
 —, Joane, 286  
 —, John, 67, 122, 123, 154, 258, 269, 504  
 —, Marie, 54  
 —, Nicholas, 176  
 —, Petter, 191  
 —, Richard, 58, 365  
 —, Robert, 237, 286  
 —, Saloman, 107  
 —, Simon, 154  
 —, Thomas, 70, 91, 154, 161\*  
 —, Wm., 75  
 Martue, Nicolas, 249  
 Marvynn, Marvyn, Marvinn  
 —, Elizabeth, 65  
 —, Hanna, 65  
 —, Marie, 65  
 —, Marthaw, 65  
 —, Mathew, 65  
 —, Sara, 65  
 Marwood, John, 120, 316\*  
 Mary, —, 182, 186  
 — (a Negress), 241  
 Mascric, Robert, 121  
 Masey (or Macy), George, 327, 331  
 Masie, Alexander, 114  
 Mason, Alice, 251  
 —, Ann (or Anne), 99, 117  
 —, Benjamin, 74  
 —, Captain, 150  
 —, Elizabeth, 195  
 —, Frances, 188  
 —, Francis, 251, 268  
 —, George, 55, 441, *see* Bacon  
 —, Hester, 279  
 —, Hugh, 279  
 —, John, 70, 94, 142  
 —, Mary, 188  
 —, Ralph, 99  
 —, Richard, 99, 129  
 —, Samucl, 99  
 —, Susan, 99  
 —, Sylam, 389  
 —, Thomas, 115, 193, 481  
 —, Walter, 185  
 —, William, 36, 102  
 — (or Masonn), Wyatt, 247  
 Massingburd, Wm., 109  
 Massling, William, 504  
 Masters, Jo., 138  
 —, Michell, 124  
 —, Wm., 42  
 Maston, John, 291  
 Mastus, Joseph, 387  
 —, Martha, 387  
 Mathelin, Richard, 304  
 Matheman, John, 173, 222  
 Mather, George, 389  
 —, Jo., 52  
 Mathew, Mathews, Mathewes, Matthews, Mathewes  
 —, Edward, 421, 427  
 —, George, 154, 390  
 —, Hannah, 421  
 —, Jo., 132  
 —, Robert, 179, 233  
 —, Roger, 138  
 —, Rowland, 74  
 —, Samucl, 118, 179, 233, 234, 270, 272  
 —, Thomas, 335, 338, 340  
 —, William, 75, 138, 317\*, 467  
 Maton, Philippe, 199  
 —, Richard, 101  
 Matson, Mattson  
 —, Benjamin, 387, 425  
 —, Elizabeth, 425, 492  
 —, Margaret, 425  
 —, Marthe, 492  
 —, Mathew, 390  
 —, Matthias, 481  
 —, Smithell, 481  
 —, Smithy, 492  
 Matthews, Mathewes, *see* Mathew  
 Mattison, Alexander, 391  
 Mattson, *see* Matson  
 Maudsley, Henry, 123  
 Maul, Thomas, 387  
 Maulder, Febe, 107  
 Mawfrey, Edward, 82  
 Max, Robert, 112  
 Maxwell, Marie, 136  
 —, Thomas, 481  
 —, Wm., 448  
 May (or Maye), Cornelius, 186, 247, 272, *see* Maies  
 —, Elizabeth, 186  
 —, Henry, 186  
 —, James, 320, 320\*, 322, 325  
 —, John, 88, 107, 320\*, 482  
 —, Mathew, 75  
 —, Richard, 435  
 —, Willyam, 152  
 Maybank, Edward, 241  
 Maye, *see* May.  
 Mayes, Robert, 111, *see* Maies  
 Mayhew (or Mahewe), Thomas, 160, 159\*, 295  
 Maymor, Griffin, 137  
 Maynard, Elizabeth, 116, 422  
 —, James, 316, 318, 343, 386  
 —, Mary, 422  
 —, Nicholas, 323, 422, 445  
 —, Thomas, 125  
 Mayo, David, 432  
 —, Samucl, 87  
 Mayor, John, 190  
 Mayo, James, 173  
 Mead, John, 319  
 —, Samucl, 442  
 —, William, 333, 335, 341  
 Meade, Thomas, 316\*, 318, 343  
 Mecham, Wm., 52  
 Medcalfe, George, 183, 258  
 [? —] Joane, 258  
 —, Sara, 258  
 —, *see* Metcalfe  
 Medcalfe (Medcalfe), 183  
 Meddowes, Henry, 102  
 Medgley, *see* Medley  
 Medinah, Leah, 449  
 Medley (or Medgley), John, 140, 141  
 —, Robert, 103  
 Medwell, Tho., 41  
 Meggeridge, *see* Mogeridge  
 Mekins, Edward, 134  
 Mell, William, 504  
 Mellison, Wm., 140  
 Melloly, James, 391  
 Mellowes, John, 364, 366, 406  
 Mellows, Elisha, 503  
 Melony, Timothy, 387  
 Melton, Henry, 129  
 Mendam, Arthur, 422, 427  
 —, Richard, 422, 427, 428  
 —, Sarah, 422, 427  
 Mentis (or Meutis), Thomas, 175  
 Mer, Philippe de le, 198  
 Mercado, Moses, 450  
 Mercer, Anne, 490  
 —, Dorcas, 113  
 —, Elizabeth, 490  
 —, John, 440  
 —, Luce, 90, 107  
 —, William, 490  
 Merchant, Emanuel, 317  
 Mere, Elizabeth, 92  
 —, John, 92  
 —, Robert, 92

- Mere, Samuell, 92  
 Meredith, Philip, 119, *see* Merideth, &c.  
 Merick, John, 493  
 —, Susanna, 493  
 —, *see* Merrick  
 Meriday (Meridie or Meridien), John, 191, 192, 193.  
 Merideth, Julian, 120, *see* Meredith, Merredith  
 Merie, Jo., 115, *see* Merry  
 Merrell, Thomas, 504  
 Merres, Thomas, 259  
 Merrick (or Merricks), John, 470, 481, *see* Merick  
 Merridith, Walter, 111, *see* Merredith, &c.  
 Merrifield, Edward, 50  
 Merriman, Geo., 75  
 —, Sara, 125  
 Merriton, Marie, 136  
 Merry, John, 154, *see* Merie  
 Met, Jan De La, 198  
 Metcalf, Metcalfe  
 —, Chri., 82  
 —, Elizabeth, 289  
 —, James, 35  
 —, Joane, 289  
 —, Marey, 289  
 —, Martha, 289  
 —, Michill, 289  
 —, Oswell, 134  
 —, Rebeca, 289  
 —, Sarrah, 289  
 —, Thomas, 64, 289  
 —, *see* Medcalfe  
 Meutis (or Mentis), Thomas, 175  
 Meverill, Sampson, 86  
 Meyer (Mire or Myre), Henry, 333, 338, 340  
 Meza, Isack, 450  
 Micell, *see* Michill  
 Michael, Ann, 173  
 —, John, 209  
 Michell, Anthony, 438, 456  
 —, David, 472  
 —, Francis, 187  
 —, John, 388  
 —, Richard, 368, 388  
 —, *see* Mitchell  
 Michill (or Micell), George, 332, 335, 340  
 Michleborne, Wm., 447  
 Middleton, Middleton  
 —, Anthony, 182  
 —, Arthur, 391  
 —, Benjamin, 342, 428, 462  
 —, Edward, 132, 304  
 Middleton, Henry, 257  
 —, Jo., 111  
 —, Marie, 113  
 —, Mary, 463, 497, 498  
 —, Richard, 497, 498, 504  
 —, Thomas, 333, 337, 340  
 Midland, Geo., 103  
 Mighill, Ann, 213  
 Milborn, William, 303  
 Milburne, Jacob, 166<sup>2</sup>  
 Mildmay, Sir Henry, 91  
 Mileman, John, 257  
 Miles, Antonio, 137  
 —, Cicily, 437  
 —, John, 437  
 —, Joseph, 461  
 —, Lewes, 117  
 Miller, Benjamin, 87  
 —, David, 432  
 —, James, 80, 449  
 —, John, 133, 316\*, 317\*, 342, 501  
 —, Joseph, 130  
 —, Katherine, 426  
 —, Phillipp, 142  
 —, Richard, 96  
 —, William, 126, 192, 425  
 Millet, Tho., 57  
 Millett, Frances, 192  
 —, Marie, 57  
 Millington, John, 482  
 —, Rowland, 80  
 Mills, Edward, 115  
 —, John, 304, 448, 471  
 —, Joseph, 125  
 —, Robert, 40  
 —, Thomazin, 116  
 Millward, Milward  
 —, Henry, 268  
 —, John, 507  
 —, Marie, 68  
 —, Tho., 81  
 —, William, 507  
 Milner, John, 307  
 —, Michell, 107  
 —, Robert, 170, 208  
 —, Samuell, 94  
 Milnhouse, John, 219  
 Milton, Richard, 212  
 Milward, *see* Millward  
 Mimes, Thomas, 172  
 Ming, David, 309  
 Minifie (or Minify), George, 175, 226  
 —, John, 326  
 Mintrene, Mintren  
 —, Edward, 250  
 —, Richard, Senr., 187  
 Mintrene, Richard, Junr., 187  
 —, —, 250  
 Mirch, John, 497  
 Mire (Meyer or Myre), Henry, 333, 338, 340  
 Mitchell, Edward, 113  
 —, Francis, 245  
 — (or Mitchell), John, 133, 137, 245, 327, 331, 334, 338, 341  
 —, Maudlin, 245  
 —, Rob., 333, 336, 340  
 —, Thomas, 481  
 —, William, 124  
 —, *see* Michell  
 Mixer, Isaacke, 280, 282  
 —, Sarah, 280  
 Modyford, Sir James, 162  
 Mogeridge, (Mageridge, Maggeridge, Magridge, Meggeridge, or Mogridge), John, 316, 317\*, 318, 319\*, 324, 342  
 Moholland, James, 482  
 Moier, Hugh, 150  
 Moises, *see* Moyses  
 Molder, Nicholas, 442  
 Molesworth, Sir Hender, 165  
 Moleton, *see* Moulton  
 Molin, Jo., 116  
 Mollins, *see* Mullins  
 Molton, Thomas, 135, 232  
 Moncaster, Richard, 142  
 Moſing's, *see* Mohnings  
 Monk, Henry, 482  
 —, Peter, 38  
 Monmouth, Duke of, 321  
 Monning's, Moſing's  
 —, Anna, 92  
 —, Mary, 92  
 —, Michelaliell, 92  
 Monnvs, Joseph, 84  
 Montagne, Mousnier de La, 197  
 Montecue, Peeter, 233  
 Montgomery, Edmond, 75  
 —, James, 75  
 —, Phillip, Earl of, 158  
 —, Thomas, 164\*  
 Montrevers, Ralph, 436  
 Moody, David, 481  
 —, Symon, 119  
 Moore, John, 219  
 —, Martine de, 179  
 Moor, George, 399  
 Moore, Alce, 481  
 —, Dorothy, 507  
 —, Henry, 303  
 —, John, 308

- Moore, Joseph, 310  
 —, Leonard, 202  
 —, Richard, 507  
 —, Robert, 481  
 —, Thomas, 316\*  
 —, Wm., 310  
 —, *see* More  
 Moper, Nathaniel, 184  
 Morcock, Elizabeth, 219  
 —, Revolt, 219  
 —, Thomas, 219  
 —, *see* Morecock  
 Mordin, Tho., 86  
 Morc, Alexander, 41  
 —, Elizabeth, 260  
 —, Geo., 120  
 —, Henry, 85, 136  
 —, Isack, 65  
 —, James, 257  
 —, John, 38, 39, 43, 62, 113, 183, 260  
 —, Leonard, 169  
 —, Mrs., 183  
 —, Peter, 468  
 —, Richard, 93  
 —, Robert, 37, 183, 259  
 —, Sara, 173  
 —, Suzan, 71  
 —, Tho., 75, 102, 103, 111, 132, 137  
 —, Wm., 115, 190  
 —, *see* Moore  
 Morecock, Morecocke  
 —, Bennet, 78  
 —, Marie, 78  
 —, Nic., 78  
 —, Reignold, 177  
 —, Thomas, 124, 391  
 —, *see* Morcock  
 Morecott, John, 462  
 Moredecah, Sarah, 450  
 Moreland, Thomas, 262  
 Moreton, Sir William, 162  
 —, *see* Morton  
 Morewood, Mr., 180  
 —, Richard, 173  
 Morfin, Jo., 115  
 Morfy, James, 109  
 Morgan, Morgaine, Morgon  
 —, Andrew, 96  
 —, David, 462  
 —, Edmond, 243  
 —, Edmund, 425  
 —, Edward, 184, 389, 465  
 —, Elisabeth, 425, 435  
 —, Esther, 425, 437  
 —, Evan, 435, 450  
 —, Gabriel, 435  
 —, Geo., 86  
 —, John, 111, 382, 388, 465  
 Morgan, Mary, 435  
 —, Pierce, 141  
 —, Richard, 94  
 —, Rob., 504  
 —, Robert, 94, 195  
 —, Sarah, 435  
 —, Sibill, 257  
 —, Thomas, 192, 266, 388  
 —, Walter, 35  
 —, William, 141  
 —, *alias* Broockes, William, 247  
 Morison, Richard, 160, *see* Morrison  
 Morley, Henry, 84  
 —, Richard, 161\*  
 —, Wm., 127  
 Morlin, Phillipp, 139  
 Morraine, John, 504  
 Morrell, Margaret, 424 [424  
 —, Nicholas, 376, 389,  
 Morrey, Geo., 132, *see* Mory  
 Morrice, Hugh, 489  
 —, John, Senr., 304  
 —, Mary, 489  
 —, Nicolas, 489  
 —, Richard, 138  
 Morris, Bridgett, 467  
 —, Davie, 87, 95  
 —, Dorcas, 430  
 —, Dorothy, 423  
 —, Edmond, 482  
 —, Edward, 132, 151, 467  
 —, Hugh, 481  
 —, Humfrey, 63  
 —, Isaac, 46, 387  
 —, John, 129, 185, 244, 430  
 —, Katharin, 427  
 —, Mary, 244, 436  
 —, Nathan, 467  
 —, Richard, 82, 192, 456, 469  
 —, Sarah, 423  
 —, Samuell, 176, 240  
 —, Thomas, 344, 423, 441, 456  
 —, Thomasin, 423 [481  
 —, William, 387, 430,  
 Morrish, Jo., 128  
 Morrison, Elizabeth, 46  
 —, Robert, 125  
 —, Wm., 47  
 —, *see* Morison  
 Morse, Elizabeth, 64  
 —, John, 316\*  
 —, Joseph, 65  
 —, Samuell, 64  
 Mortagh, Dennis, 52  
 Morten, *see* Morton  
 Mortimer, Tho., 115  
 Morton, Morten  
 —, Daniel, 467  
 —, (or Moreton), Edward, 326, 329  
 —, Henry, 75  
 —, Jo., 128  
 —, Mathew, 120  
 —, Nic., 122  
 —, Rowland, 81  
 —, William, 186, 249  
 Mory, Jo., 93, *see* Morrey  
 Mosdell, Jo., 132  
 Moseley, Geo., 112  
 Mosely, Henry, 438  
 —, Jo., 37  
 —, Richard, 389  
 Mosley, Joseph, 185, 243  
 Moss, Jo., 84  
 —, Richard, 123  
 Mosse, Joseph, 280  
 Moston, Henry, 120  
 Mothropp, Tho., 125  
 Mott, Adam, 99, 300  
 —, Elizabeth, 99  
 —, Jo., 99  
 —, Jonathan, 99  
 —, Mary, 99  
 —, Sara, 99  
 Moulston, Thomas, 174  
 Moulton, Anne, 291  
 —, Bridgett, 291  
 —, Henry, 291  
 —, (or Moleton), Humphry, 327, 331  
 —, Jane, 291  
 —, John, 291  
 —, Marey, 291  
 —, Merrean, 291  
 —, Ruth, 291  
 —, William, 291  
 Mounday, Mary, 185  
 —, Robert, 185  
 —, *see* Munday  
 Mountack, Andrew, 391  
 Mountain, Mountaine  
 —, John, 50, 391  
 —, (late Stow), Mary, 308  
 —, Thomas, 441  
 Mountfort, Edward, 84  
 Mountney, Alexander, 186, 257, 273  
 —, Lenord, 257  
 Mountstephen, Samuell, 316\*  
 Mountstevan, John, 163\*, 164  
 Mowser, Jo., 83  
 Moyle, Dorothy, 123  
 Moyse, Susanna, 429  
 Moyser, James, 35

- Moyses, Mathew, 50  
 — (or Moises), Theoder,  
 169, 202  
 Much, Roger, 190, *see* Mutch  
 Mudge, William, 176  
 Mulleneux, Edmond, 122  
 —, Jo., 134  
 Mullenex, William, 504  
 Mulfinax, Mrs., 456  
 —, Richard, 456  
 Mullins, Mullons, Mollins  
 —, George, 332, 337, 340  
 —, Robert, 318\*, 319\*,  
 322  
 —, Teag, 434  
 Multman (or Maltman), Tho.,  
 127  
 Mumford, Richard, 229  
 Munday, Robart, 244  
 —, William, 35  
 —, *see* Mounday  
 Mundy, Eliz., 504  
 Munjoy, George, 397  
 Munnes, William, 262, *see*  
 Munns  
 Munning's, Abigail, 282  
 —, Elizabeth, 280, 282  
 —, George, 280, 282  
 Munns, Thomas, 504, *see*  
 Munnes  
 Munrow, Alexander, 482  
 —, Andrew, 481  
 —, John, 448  
 Munson, Susan, 281  
 —, Thomazin, 94  
 Murfey, Dennis, 470 } *see*  
 Murfie, Tho., 36 } Murphy  
 Murfitt, Nathan., 142  
 Murford, Richard, 481  
 Murphe, Bryan, 456  
 Murphy, Daniell, 388  
 —, Mary, 499  
 —, Morgan, 499  
 —, William, 354, 361,  
 382, 383, 393, 409, 412, 413,  
 418  
 —, *see* Murfey, &c.  
 Murrall, David, 421  
 —, Elisabeth, 421  
 —, John, 421  
 —, *see* Murril  
 Murrell, John, 445, 456  
 —, Wm., 456  
 Murrey, Alexander, 499  
 —, James, 499  
 Murril, Murrill  
 —, Elisabeth, 430  
 —, Isack, 150  
 —, John, 430  
 —, *see* Murrall  
 Murrin, Elizabeth, 134  
 Murrow, John, 456  
 Mursh (or Marsh), Francis,  
 115  
 Musgrave, Sir Christopher,  
 344  
 —, Jo., 125  
 —, Symon, 344  
 Musick, John, 135  
 Muskett, Simon, 43  
 —, Wm., 391  
 Mussell, Jo., 54  
 —, Robert, 75  
 Mutch, Margery, 226  
 —, William, 226  
 —, *see* Much  
 Mynnikyn, Christian, 39  
 Mynter, Jo., 104  
 Myre (Mire, or Meyer), Henry,  
 333, 338, 340  
 NACTON, Teaguc, 74  
 Naile, *see* Nayle  
 Nailor, Elizabeth, 309, *see*  
 Naylor, &c.  
 Namias, David, 450  
 Nancarro, Ellin, 153  
 Naney, Robert, 60  
 Naseby, Moses, 467  
 Nasfeld, Henrie, 252  
 Nash, Ann, 96  
 —, Edmond, 75  
 —, Richard, 319\*, 323  
 —, Thomas, 377  
 —, Wm., 120  
 —, *alias* Iyllant, Richard,  
 319  
 Nasy, Daniell, 392  
 Nathaniell, 243  
 Natt, Richard, 109  
 Navaro, Aron, 449  
 —, Judith, 450  
 Navarro, Samuell, 450  
 Naxston, Moules, 118  
 Nayle (or Naile), William, 179,  
 231  
 Nayler, Edward, 128 } *see*  
 —, Jo., 128 } Nailor  
 Naylor, Thomas, 190 }  
 Neagle, Martin, 392 }  
 Neal, Daniel, 428  
 —, Martha, 428  
 Neale, John, 466  
 —, Jonathan, 101  
 —, Thomas, 165\*, 166\*,  
 456, 466  
 —, *see* Neele  
 Neares, Thomas, 183  
 Neave, Margrett, 293  
 Nedham, George, 442  
 Nedsom (or Neesom), Jo., 74  
 Needes, John, 316\*  
 Needham, Tho., 121  
 —, William, 168  
 Needler, John, 392  
 Needome, John, 180  
 Neele, Marie, 124, *see* Neal,  
 &c.  
 Neesam, Wm., 125  
 Neesom (or Nedsom), Jo., 74  
 Neimart (Neinneart, Newmart,  
 or Newmart), Petter, 266,  
 267  
 Nelme, Richard, 81  
 Nelson, George, 173, 219  
 —, Joseph, 79  
 —, Julian, 437  
 —, Thomas, 504  
 Nemias, David, 482  
 Nepho, Jerome, 317\*, 319,  
 320, 321, 322, 325  
 Nesse, Wm., 101  
 Netbie, Anto., 80  
 Nettellford, Geo., 119  
 Nettleton, James, 140  
 Nevell, Nicholas, 141  
 Nevill, John, 392  
 Nevitt, Roger, 125  
 Newmart, *see* Neimart  
 Newberry, Joseph, 341  
 Newbolt, Richard, 143  
 Newbott, John, 441  
 Newby, Henry, 84  
 Newcom, Francis, 48  
 —, Jo., 48  
 —, Marie, 64  
 —, Rachell, 48  
 Newcome, William, 187  
 Newdon, John, 154  
 Newell, Abraham, 278, 279  
 —, Fayth, 278  
 —, Francis [Frances], 279  
 —, Grace, 277  
 —, Isaac, 278  
 —, John, 278  
 Newham, Christopher, 374  
 Newman, Abraham, 362, 413  
 —, Elizabeth, 88  
 —, Gabriell, 444  
 —, John, 123, 297  
 —, Margaret, 482  
 —, Mountford, 111  
 —, Robert, 188, 253  
 —, Thomas, 79  
 —, William, 184, 242,  
 311  
 Newmart, *see* Neimart  
 Newport, Elisabeth, 422, 429  
 —, John, 422, 429  
 —, Susan a, 422, 429

- Newton, Abigail, 392  
 ———, George, 444  
 ———, John, 141  
 ———, Samuell, 382, 402, 482  
 Nice, George, 467  
 Nichcott, Huch, 195  
 Nicholas, ———, 195  
 Nicholes, *see* Nicolls  
 Nichollas, William, 170  
 Nicholls, Elizabeth, 59  
 ———, Jer., 135  
 ———, John, 305  
 ———, Thomas, 193  
 ———, William, 211  
 ———, *see* Nicolls  
 Nicholson, Francis, 166\*, 167\*, 168  
 ———, Garret, 136  
 ———, Ralph, 37  
 Nickerson, Anne, 290  
 ———, Elizabeth, 290  
 ———, Nicho., 290  
 ———, Robartt, 290  
 ———, William, 290  
 Nicklin, Jo., 133  
 Nicks, John, 40  
 Nicolas, 492  
 Nicolls, John, 498  
 ——— (or Nicholes), Marmaduke, 461, 465, 466  
 ———, Sarah, 465, 466  
 ———, *see* Nicholls  
 Nisbett, Robert, 41  
 Nisom, Jo., 40  
 Nixon, Mary, 482  
 Nobb, John, 472  
 Noble, Ann, 67  
 ———, Geo., 128  
 ———, Marke, 448, 482  
 Noden, Hugh, 163\*  
 Nokes, Henrie, 128  
 ———, Jo., 41  
 Nonn (or Noun), Goodwife, 194  
 Nordin, Nathaniell, 140  
 Norman, Geo., 85  
 ———, Jo., 85, 115  
 ———, Matthew, 304  
 Normansell, Edward, 192  
 Norris, Jo., 85  
 ———, Samuell, 504  
 Norron, Katherine, 482  
 North, John, 59, 111, 115  
 ———, Nathanael, 310  
 ———, Thomas, 182  
 Northampton, Henry, Earl of, 155, 156  
 Northin, Jo., 79  
 Norton, Geo., 73  
 Norton, William, 144, 149  
 Norwood's, Richard, 304  
 Nott, Tho., 51  
 Noun (or Nonn), Goodwife, 194  
 Nowell, George, 333, 337, 340  
 ———, John, 240  
 ———, Peternell, 133  
 Nowes (or Nowis), Percifull (or Percivall), 316, 318, 342  
 Noy, Hester, 450  
 ———, Isaac, 450  
 Nubold, Joan, 37  
 Nuce, George, 183  
 Nunes, Jacob Franco, 449  
 Nufick, *see* Nunnick  
 Nunn, Richard, 66  
 ———, Tho., 129  
 Nunnick, Addam, 129  
 ———, Elizabeth, 37  
 Nurse, Robert, 482  
 Nusom, Richard, 442  
 Nusum, Arthur, 482, 490, 494  
 ———, ———, Junr., 482, 490  
 ———, Susanna, 490, 494  
 Nutbrowne, Francis, 107  
 Nuttall, Robert, 114  
 ———, Thomas, 392  
 OAGE, Ann, 203  
 ———, Edward, 203  
 ———, Thomas, 170, 203, 268  
 Oakley, Francis, 457  
 Oats (or Oates), George, 424, 433, 445  
 ———, Joseph, 424, 433  
 ———, Hannah, 424, 433  
 Obah (a Negress), 489  
 Obediente, Abraham, 450  
 O'Bryan, Dermond, 75  
 Odam, William, 504  
 Odell, John, 457  
 Odogne, Edmond, 504  
 Odiarne, Thomas, 457  
 Offent, John, 81  
 Offword, John, 40  
 Ogden, Randall, 42  
 Ogell, Gregorie, 52  
 ———, Jo., 35  
 Ogilby, Ogilsby, Oglesby  
 ———, Elisabeth, 424, 427  
 ———, Frances, 424, 427  
 ———, John, 424, 427, 440  
 Ogle, John, 393  
 Ohain, Ohani  
 ———, James, 491  
 ———, Jane, 491  
 ———, Patrick, 491  
 Oistine, Oistines  
 ———, Angeletta, 492  
 ———, James, 482, 492  
 ———, Nicholas, 482  
 Okelly, Samuell, 430  
 Oker, George, 482  
 Okley, Robert, 172, 217  
 Old, Susan, 205  
 Older, Richard, 51  
 Oldham, John, 78  
 ———, Tho., 78  
 Oldrick, Robert, 112  
 Oldridge, Abell, 393  
 Oliues, *see* Olives  
 Oliver, Olliver  
 ———, Edward, 176  
 ———, John, 149, 295, 443  
 ———, Marey, 295  
 ———, Margaret, 483, 494  
 ———, Marie, 113  
 ———, Robert, 154  
 ———, Thomas, 149, 295  
 Olives, John, 172  
 Olmstedd, James, 150  
 Olmey, Epenetus, 45  
 ———, Marie, 45  
 ———, Tho., 45  
 O, Mullin, Jo., 112  
 Onan, Teage, 468  
 Oneal, Ann, 393  
 ———, Daniel, 430  
 ———, Katharin, 430  
 Onge, Mary, 279  
 Onion, Elizabeth, 227  
 ———, George, 227  
 Onyon, Robert, 94  
 Oram, Jo., 70  
 Orchard, Richard, 109  
 ———, Thomas, 359  
 Oree, Daniel, 437  
 Oresby, Thomas, 430  
 Orpen, John, 439  
 Orris, George, 76  
 Osborn, Osborne, Osbourn, Osburne  
 ———, Alexander, 491  
 ———, Elenor, 491  
 ———, Jenkin, 172, 208  
 ———, John, 178, 228, 489  
 ———, Mary, 228  
 ———, Moses, 316\*  
 ———, Ralph, 182, 261  
 ———, Richard, 40  
 ———, Robert, 393  
 ———, Samell, 457  
 ———, Thomas, 169, 177, 201, 219  
 ———, Walter, 318\*  
 Osdell, John, 498  
 Osmotherly, Wm., 119



- Ossebrooke, Tho., 141  
 Otland, Ant<sup>o</sup>., 112  
 Ottawell (or Ottowell), Thomas, 180, 232  
 Ottway, Thomas, 175  
 Ouerton, *see* Overton  
 Quills [*i.e.*, Wills], William, 189  
 Outmore, Robert, 128  
 Outram, Robert, 483, *see* Outram  
 Overbury, Henry, 428  
 Overton, Robert, 482  
 Owdell, Isack, 94  
 Owdaie, John, 65  
 Owen, Anne, 440  
 —, David, 135  
 —, Elizabeth, 68  
 —, Evan, 312  
 —, John, 41  
 —, Lazarus, 313  
 —, Tho., 121  
 —, Wm., 40  
 —, *see* Owin  
 Oweth, Hutinne, 152  
 Owen, Benjamin, 179, 258, *see* Owen  
 Owly (or Owlye), John, 267  
 Ownstedd, Arnold, 142  
 Owtram, Dorothy, 482, *see* Outram  
 Ox (or Oxe), Robert, 365, 410  
 Oxenbridge, Jo., 87  
 Oxford; Michael, 297
- PACE, Richard, 270  
 Pacheco, Jacob, 450  
 —, Rebecah, 450  
 Pack, Stephen, 137  
 —, Wm., 104  
 Packe, Richard, 187, 253  
 Packer, Thomas, 170  
 Packson, Anne, 489  
 Page, Elizabeth, 58  
 —, Frances, 291  
 —, John, 87, 398  
 —, Katherin, 58  
 —, Lucea, 291  
 —, Margrett, 291  
 —, Mary, 87  
 —, Mathew, 71  
 —, Robert, 115, 291  
 —, Sara, 87  
 —, Susanna, 291  
 —, Tho., 58, 142  
 —, Wm., 101  
 —, *see* Paige  
 Paget, William, Lord, 157  
 Pagitt, Anthony, 217  
 —, Tho., 111
- Paige, Sarah, 504, *see* Page  
 Paily, Adrian, 457  
 Pain, Elisabeth, 424, 432  
 —, Jonathan, 432  
 —, Robert, 424, 432  
 —, Susanna, 424  
 —, *see* Payn  
 Paine, Dorothee, 293  
 —, Edward, 471  
 —, Elizabeth, 293  
 —, John, 179, 293, 449  
 —, Marey, 293  
 —, Robert, 154, 449  
 —, Sarah, 293  
 —, (or Payne), Silvanus, 360, 364  
 —, Tobias, 504  
 —, Thomas, 293  
 —, *see* Payne  
 Painter, Elin, 176  
 Palache, Mordeciah, 450  
 Pall, Thomas, 227  
 Palliday, Jo., 79  
 Pallister, James, 40  
 Palmer, Ann, 136  
 —, Anthony, 338  
 —, Ellis, 133  
 —, Francis, 227  
 —, Geo., 86, 133  
 —, Joane, 210  
 —, John, 81, 114, 137, 165\*, 281, 342, 344, 467  
 —, Mrs., 171  
 —, Nicholas, 326, 330  
 —, Prisilla, 210  
 —, Rebecca, 124  
 —, Richard, 107, 133  
 —, Robert, 437  
 —, Samuell, 463  
 —, Thomas, 67, 140, 171, 210  
 — (or Pallmer), William, 104, 127, 467  
 Palmerley, Jo., 58  
 Pancrust, Anns, 87  
 Panke, Richard, 142  
 Panton, Mrs., 457  
 Papple, Jo., 81  
 Paramour, *see* Parramore  
 Pardy, Joseph, 39  
 Pare, Edward, 504  
 Paris, Parris  
 —, Ann, 423  
 —, Edward, 434, 457  
 —, Elisabeth, 434  
 —, George, 457  
 —, Jane, 431  
 —, Owen, 394, 398  
 —, Samuell, 445  
 —, Thomas, 425, 431, 448
- Paris, William, 423, 443  
 Parish (or Parrish), Thomas, 65, 187, 188, 252  
 Park, Jo. de, 41  
 Parke, Thomas, 189  
 Parker, Charles, 135  
 —, Daniell, 318\*, 319\*, 322  
 —, Geo., 77  
 —, John, 398  
 —, Mary, 137  
 —, Nathaniel, 300  
 —, Nicholas, 104  
 —, Ralph, 350, 358, 373, 374, 383, 398, 399  
 —, Richard, 318\*, 319\*, 323, 441, 504  
 —, Robert, 83  
 —, Samuel, 134  
 —, Thomas, 59, 119, 202, 447  
 —, Walter, 109  
 —, William, 82, 188, 249, 334, 337, 340  
 Parkhurst, Ant<sup>o</sup>., 138  
 Parkins, Andrew, 118  
 —, Gressam, 126  
 —, Thomas, 194  
 Parkinson, Dorithie, 194  
 —, James, 74  
 Parler, Symon, 73  
 Parlin, John, 140  
 Parmeton, Rabecca, 113  
 Parnell, Edward, 86  
 —, John, 331  
 —, Walter, 179  
 —, William, 179, 258  
 Parr, Elisabeth, 422  
 —, Georg, 422  
 —, Jo., 127  
 —, Petronilia, 422  
 Parramore, John, 264  
 —, (or Paramour), Robert, 181, 218  
 Parratt (or Parrett), John, 186, 243  
 Parreck, John, 377  
 Parrett, *see* Parratt  
 Parrie, Edward, 132, *see* Parry  
 Parris, *see* Paris  
 Parrish, *see* Parish  
 Parry, John, 115  
 —, Morris, 84, 128  
 —, Wm., 115  
 —, *see* Parrie  
 Parryer (or Purryer), Wm., 44  
 Parsons, Daniell, 342  
 —, Edward, 167, 436, 444  
 —, (or Parsones), Francis, 395

- Parsons, Henry, 96  
 —, John, 102, 188, 235,  
 316  
 —, Philipp, 96  
 —, Samuell, 237  
 —, Tho., 36, 331  
 —, (or Passens), Thomas,  
 326  
 —, William, 431, 483  
 Part, John, 465  
 —, Mary, 468  
 —, Robert, 465, 468  
 Parter, Thomas, 186  
 Partin, Partin, Partten  
 —, Avis, 206  
 —, Margrett, 170, 206  
 —, Rebecca, 206  
 —, Robert, 170, 206, 267, 268  
 Partridge, Jo., 113  
 —, William, 167  
 Pasar, Paul De, 198  
 Pascall, Henry, 349  
 Pascoll, James, 249  
 Passeman, John, 208  
 Passens (or Parsons), Thomas,  
 326  
 Passmore, Jane, 227  
 — (or Passmore), Thomas,  
 175, 227  
 Pastor, Barns, 435  
 Patient, Arthur, 104  
 —, Nathaniell, 102  
 Patric, Ann, 432  
 Patrick, Tho., 136  
 Patten, James, 316\*  
 Patteson, Edward, 43  
 Pattison, James, 122  
 —, John, 193  
 Pattman, Jo., 52  
 Paty, Eliza, 393  
 Paul, Joseph, 327, 331  
 —, Richard, 327, 331  
 —, Robart, 334, 335, 340  
 —, Samuell, 351  
 —, Wm., 86  
 Paulett (or Pawlett), Thomas,  
 170, 207  
 Paulson, Wm., 79  
 Paulus, Cordin, 453  
 Pawlett, *see* Paulett  
 Payn, Eleanor, 498, *see* Pain  
 Payne, Anna, 65  
 —, Daniell, 65  
 —, Edward, 59, 62, 76  
 —, Elizabeth, 113, 483  
 —, Jo., 65, 82, 93  
 —, Robert, 135  
 — (or Paine), Silvanus, 364  
 —, Suzan, 66  
 —, Tho., 101  
 Payne, Tobias, 499  
 —, William, 65, 92  
 —, *see* Paine  
 Payson, Giles, 46  
 Payton, Henry, 195  
 —, Peter, 120  
 —, Robert, 36  
 Pea, Urselah, 447  
 Peach, Arthur, 79  
 —, Jonathan, 423  
 —, Sarah, 423  
 Peacock, Charles, 109  
 —, Samuel, 427  
 —, Tho., 125, 139  
 —, Wm., 46  
 —, *see* Pecock  
 Peadl, John, 210, 483, *see*  
 Peete  
 —, Thomas, 394  
 Peak, Christopher, 483  
 Peake, Marie, 49  
 —, Robert, 172, 222  
 —, *see* Peke  
 Peale, Larence, 246  
 Pearce, Pearce, Peerce, Peerse,  
 Peirce, Peirse  
 —, Anth., 153  
 —, Benony, 504  
 —, Edmond (or Edward),  
 89  
 —, George, 438  
 —, Hester, 494  
 —, John, 393, 494, 507  
 —, Katherine, 507  
 —, Mr., 89, 90  
 —, Mrs., 229  
 —, Nicholas, 233  
 —, Richard, 343, 457  
 — (or Peare), Robert, 316,  
 318, 319, 319\*, 324, 342  
 —, Thomas, 323  
 —, Wm., 271  
 —, *see* Pierce  
 Pearcey, *see* Peircy  
 Pearns, Mr., 191  
 Pears, John, 483  
 Pearse, *see* Pearce  
 Pearshouse, Chester, 396  
 Pearson, Georg., 434  
 —, John, 393, 428  
 —, Prudence, 434  
 —, Peirson, Pierceson  
 Peas, Wm., 127  
 Pease, Elisabeth, 422, 427  
 —, John, 278, 279  
 —, Robert, 278, 279  
 —, Ursula, 422, 427  
 Peat, Jo., 46  
 Pebody, Francis, 45  
 Pechey, Lambert, 396  
 Peck, Francis, 73  
 —, Tho., 39  
 Pecock, Robert, 483, *see* Pea  
 cock  
 Pedder, Matthew, 497  
 Pedler, Francis, 154  
 —, Robert, 154  
 Pedro, John, 258  
 Peede, John, 171, *see* Pead  
 Peele, Lawrence, 185  
 Peerce, *see* Pearce  
 Peers, Elizabeth, 429  
 —, John, 429  
 Peerse, *see* Pearce  
 Peeter, —, 242, 257, *see*  
 Peter  
 Peeters, Mary, 205  
 Pegden, Mr., 191  
 Peirce, *see* Pearce  
 Peirceson, John, 443, *see* Pear-  
 son, Peirson  
 Peircy (or Pearcey), Richard,  
 316\*, 317  
 Peirsby, Richard, 183  
 Peirce, *see* Pearce  
 Peirse, Abraham, 217, 224  
 —, Elizabeth, 224  
 —, Mary, 224  
 Peirson, Cutbert, 182  
 — (or Peireson), Edward,  
 392, 397, 448  
 —, *see* Pearson, Peirceson  
 Peke, Dennis, 71, *see* Peake  
 Pell, Marie, 49  
 —, Richard, 52  
 —, Tho., 49  
 Pellam, Penelopy, 60  
 —, Jo., 59  
 Pelsant, Sampson, 194  
 —, Wolston, 194  
 Pelteare, Abraham, 248  
 Pelton, George, 231  
 Pemberton, Charles, 508  
 —, James, 508  
 —, John, 508  
 —, William, 508  
 Pembroke, William, Earl of,  
 156, 158  
 Pemmell, Thomas, 396  
 Pen, *see* Penn  
 Pendleton, Mary, 397  
 —, Wm., 85  
 Pendred, Robert, 52  
 Penford, Tho., 138  
 Penington, John, 153, *see* Pen-  
 ington  
 Peniston, Richard, 303  
 —, Samuell, 394  
 Penn, Francis, 80  
 —, Robert, 233

- Penn (or Pen), William, 117, 163  
 Pennaird, Robert, 144  
 ———, Tho., 144  
 Penne, *see* Penny  
 Penniman, Jane, 395  
 Pennington, Wm., 132, *see* Pennington  
 Penrice, John, 186  
 Penrise, Robart, 254  
 Penson, Tho., 75  
 Penny (or Penne), George, 51, 320, 322  
 ——— (————, or Pinney), John, 320\*, 322, 325, 327, 330. *see* Pinney  
 Pepp [*i.e.*, Peppor]  
 Pepper, Fra., 121  
 ———, Mary, 278, 279  
 ———, Richard, 278, 279  
 Peppet (or Peppet), Gilbert (or Gibert), 172, 272  
 Perce, Jone, 174  
 ———, Phebe, 66  
 ———, Richard, 38  
 ———, Thomas, 440  
 ———, Wm., 115, 174  
 ———, *see* Perse  
 Percy, Annis, 52  
 ———, Robert, 35  
 ———, *see* Persey  
 Pereing, Seabasting, 504  
 Perera, Isaac, 449, 450  
 Perk, Elizabeth, 105  
 ———, Isabell, 105  
 ———, Margery, 105  
 ———, Richard, 105  
 Perkin, Elisabeth, 421  
 ———, John, 421  
 ———, Richard, 421  
 ———, *see* Perkynn, Pirkins  
 Perkins, Martin, 119  
 ———, Robert, 122  
 ———, William, 149  
 ———, *see* Perkyns  
 Perkinson, Elizabeth, 169  
 Perk's, Ann, 79  
 Perkynn, Martin, 40  
 ———, Thomas, 71  
 ———, *see* Perkin  
 Perkyns, James, 36, *see* Perkyns  
 Perley, Allin, 45  
 Perpoynt, Henry, 79  
 Perrie, *see* Perry  
 Perridge, Job, 457, *see* Perwidg  
 Perriman, John, 457, *see* Perryman  
 Perrin, Henry, 399  
 ———, Margaret, 394  
 Perrin, *see* Perryn  
 Perrot, Samuel, 422  
 ———, Sarah, 422  
 Perrott, Ralph, 483  
 Perry, Ben., 37  
 ———, Dorothy, 37  
 ———, Edward, 483  
 ———, George, 271  
 ———, Hugh, 143  
 ——— (or Perrie), John, 167, 483  
 ———, Jone, 429  
 ———, Marie, 64  
 ———, Mrs., 175  
 ———, Samuell, 457  
 ———, Tho., 37, 126  
 ———, William, 266  
 Perryman, Anne, 491  
 ——— (or Perriman), Richard, 483, 491  
 ———, *see* Perriman  
 Perryn, John, 123, *see* Perrin  
 Pers, Barbre, 290  
 ———, Elizabeth, 290  
 ———, John, 290  
 ———, Judith, 290  
 Perse, Nicholas, 169  
 ———, Richard, 178  
 ———, *see* Perce  
 Persey, Abra., 269, *see* Percy  
 Persivall, Andrew, 398  
 Persons, Richard, 283  
 Perwidg (or Perwidge), Job, 394, *see* Perridge  
 Pester (Pestor, or Lester), Thomas, 318\*, 319\*, 323  
 Peter (a Negro), 182  
 ———, Isack, 38  
 ———, John, 120  
 ———, *see* Peeter  
 Peterson, Francis, 431  
 ———, John, 266  
 ———, Lawrence, 429  
 Petite, Bastian, 135  
 Petley, Richard, 102  
 Petter, 184  
 ———, Samuell, 504  
 Petters (a Maid), 171  
 Petting, Nic., 114  
 Pew, Elizabeth, 83  
 ———, Jo., 114  
 ———, Richard, 83  
 Pewsie, Geo., 110  
 Phelomy, John, 483  
 Phelpes, William, 316  
 Phildust, Thomas, 222  
 Philkynn, Robert, 52  
 Phillip, Phillip, Phillipp, Phillips, Phillipp  
 ———, 188  
 Phillip, Eliazer, 396  
 ———, Elizabeth, 96, 242  
 ———, Elmer, 170  
 ———, Henry, 182  
 ———, James, 102  
 ———, John, 38, 40, 74, 116, 195  
 ———, Mary, 490  
 ———, Phillip, 44  
 ———, Richard, 83, 126  
 ———, Thomas, 111, 127, 173, 180, 185, 236, 242  
 ———, William, 74, 143, 318, 343, 483, 490  
 Philmott, John, 236  
 Philpe, Richard, 75  
 Philpott, John, 41  
 ———, Phillipp, 40  
 Phinloe, 279  
 Phinnei, Richard, 135  
 Phippin, Judith, 43  
 ——— (Phippen, or Shippin), William, 334, 337, 341  
 Phipps, Thomas, 141  
 ———, Sir William, 164\*, 165\*  
 Phlinton, Pharow, 186  
 Picke, Andrew, 153  
 Pickering, John, 129  
 ———, Mr., 429  
 Pickett, Adam, 353  
 Pickford, Robert, 397  
 Picto, Frend, 71  
 Piddington, Christopher, 82  
 Piddock, Wm., 395  
 Pidgion, Robert, 192, *see* Pigeon  
 Pierce, Danyell, 281  
 ———, Elisabeth, 230, 422, 429  
 ———, John, 139  
 ———, Jone, 224  
 ———, Richard, 230, 435  
 ———, Steven, 118  
 ———, Thomas, 70, 422  
 ———, William, 224, 240  
 ———, *see* Pearce  
 Pigeon, Jo., 122, *see* Pidgion  
 Piggott, John, 457  
 ———, Walter, 138  
 ———, Wm., 79  
 Pike, Grace, 490  
 ———, John, 139  
 ———, Oliver, 483, 490, 495  
 Pile, Sarah, 483  
 ———, Theophilus, 483  
 ———, Wm., 394  
 Pilgrim, Thomas, 445, 457  
 Pilkinton, Margrett, 235  
 ———, William, 235

- Pillard, Benjamin, 111  
 Pilson, Edward, 397  
 Pim, Thomas, 410  
 Pinchback, Thomas, 483  
 Pinder, Joanna, 59  
 —, Katherin, 59  
 —, *see* Pynder  
 Pine, Richard, 318\*, 319\*,  
 323  
 Pinffe, Henry, 182  
 Pinke, Henery, 241  
 —, John, 395  
 Pinkley, John, 128  
 Pinney, Azarias, 318\*, 320, *see*  
 Penny  
 Pinsen, William, 184  
 Pinson, Samuel, 318\*, 319\*,  
 323  
 Piper, James, called the, 188  
 —, Wm., 393  
 Pippin, Mathew, 67  
 Pirkins, Widow, 457, *see* Per-  
 kins, &c.  
 Piscer, Elizabeth, 123  
 —, Robert, 123  
 Pitcher, Tho., 79  
 Pitney, Pitnei, Pitnei  
 —, Margaret, 56  
 —, Samuel, 56  
 —, Sara, 56  
 Pitt, John, 440  
 —, Richard, 36  
 —, Thomas, 342  
 —, Wm., 140  
 —, *see* Pitts  
 Pittman, Arthur, 483  
 —, Christo., 193  
 —, Henry, 319, 320\*, 325  
 (or Puttman), Wm.,  
 319, 320\*, 325  
 Pitnei, *see* Pitney  
 Pitts, Francis, 184  
 —, George, 466  
 —, Hugh, 483  
 —, John, 327, 329, 465, 466  
 —, Thomas, 135, 316\*, 317  
 —, William, 316, 317\*, 343  
 —, *see* Pitt  
 Pitway, Mary, 121  
 —, Robert, 121  
 Pix, Richard, 389  
 Place, John, 39, 308  
 —, Peter, 131  
 Plant, Mathew, 113  
 —, William, 236  
 Platt, John, 396  
 —, Lawrence, 84  
 Play, Wm., 365, 387, 404,  
 414  
 Plomer, Wm., 141  
 Plowman, Mathew, 165  
 —, William, 466  
 Plummer [i.e., Plummer], John,  
 394  
 Plumley, George, 326, 330  
 — (or Plumly), John, 446,  
 457  
 Plunkett, Geo., 52  
 Plunket, Edward, 74  
 Plunkett, Rowland, 74  
 —, Tho., 74  
 Pockett, William, 483  
 Podd, Samuel, 59  
 Poet, Georg., 431  
 Poke, James, 440  
 —, Rice, 136  
 Polegreen, John, 395  
 Pollard, Abraham, 334, 338,  
 340  
 —, Henry, 508  
 —, John, 457  
 —, Joseph, 397  
 —, Richard, 457  
 —, Sarah, 508  
 —, Tho., 153  
 Pollen, John, 145  
 Pollentin, John, 182  
 —, Margrett, 182  
 —, Rachell, 182  
 Pollington, Charles, 71  
 —, John, 272  
 Pomell, Elizabeth, 173  
 Pomeroy (Pomre, Pumrey,  
 Pumroy, or Jumrey), Daniel,  
 332, 338, 340  
 — (or Pomrey), James,  
 326, 329  
 —, Theophilus, 434  
 Pomsfrett, Thomas, 316\*, *see*  
 Pumsfrett  
 Pon, Michel Du, 198  
 Pond, Rebecca, 299  
 Ponnt (Pound, or Pount), Tho.,  
 72, *see* POUND  
 Poñtes [? Pountes], John, 174  
 Poole, Edward, 284  
 —, Daniell, 235  
 — (or Pool), Jeremiah, 316,  
 317, 343  
 —, John, 340  
 —, Robert, 86, 224  
 —, Simon, 334, 335, 340  
 — (or Pool), Sylvester, 316\*,  
 318, 343  
 —, Tho., 116, 272  
 Pooler, Elizabeth, 507  
 —, Richard, 507  
 —, Thomas, 507  
 Pooley, Grivell, 172, 215  
 Pooly, Jo., 112  
 Poor, Poore, Pore  
 —, Abram, 83  
 —, Alce, 300  
 —, Anne, 465, 466  
 —, Danyell, 300  
 —, David, 496  
 —, Elizabeth, 496  
 —, Innocent, 195  
 —, Mary, 397  
 —, Michael, 463, 465, 466  
 —, Miles, 397  
 —, Peirce, 463, 467  
 —, Peter, 483  
 —, Richard, 442  
 —, Samuel, 300  
 Pope, Anto., 143  
 —, Charles, 395  
 —, Elizabeth, 187, 256  
 —, George, 178  
 —, Humphery, 333, 337,  
 340  
 —, Jo., 124  
 —, Thomas, 193  
 Popeley (or Popely), Richard,  
 182, 256  
 Popkin, Thomas, 178, 229  
 Popleton, William, 212  
 Popple, Magnus, 398  
 Pore, *see* Poor  
 Porte, Nicholas, 145  
 Porter, Abraham, 175, 225  
 —, Edmond, 137  
 —, Edward, 135  
 —, Henry, 102  
 —, James, 348, 363, 368,  
 388, 389, 400, 406  
 —, Jane, 423  
 —, John, 71, 286  
 —, Luke, 316, 318, 342  
 —, Martha, 129  
 —, Mathew, (&c.), 326,  
 330  
 —, Peeter, (&c.), 188, 244,  
 262  
 —, Richard, 286  
 —, Robert, 40, 423, 483  
 —, *alias* Thomas, Peter,  
 423  
 Portman, Christopher, 398  
 Poslett (or Posslet), Richard,  
 395, 467  
 —, Thomas, 94  
 Postell, Wm., 105  
 Pott, Elizabeth, 174, 223  
 —, John, 174, 221, 223  
 —, Wm., 73  
 —, *see* Potts  
 Potter, Ann, 260  
 —, Francis [Frances], 97  
 —, Georg., 434

- Potter, Henry, 183, 260  
 —, Jo., 104  
 —, Joseph, 98  
 —, Rebecca, 495  
 —, Robert, 483  
 —, Vincent, 76  
 —, William, 66, 97  
 Pottle, Christopher, 396  
 Potts, Anto., 104, *see* Pott  
 Poulter, Tho., 129  
 Pound (Pount, or Ponnt), 72,  
*see* POUND  
 Pountes (Poites), John, 174  
 Povey, Richard, 159\*  
 Powel, Caleb, 421, 426  
 —, Elizabeth, 421, 426  
 —, Mary, 421, 426  
 Powell, Arthur, 397  
 —, Daniell, 151  
 —, Cathren, 184  
 —, Elizabeth, 114  
 —, Godly, 189  
 —, Jacob, 316\*  
 —, James, 84  
 —, John, 184, 246, 273  
 —, Kathren, 246, *see*  
 POWELL  
 Powell, Cathren  
 —, Mary, 71  
 —, Micell (or Michael),  
 334, 336, 340  
 —, Richard, 74  
 —, Robert, 304  
 —, Samuel, 111  
 —, Thomas, 82, 181, 189,  
 236, 263  
 —, Wm., 73, 86  
 — (or Powle), Wm., 270  
 Powis, Tho., Carnocke, 452  
 Powle, Nathaniell, 269  
 — (or Powell), Wm., 270  
 POWND, Jo., 103, *see* POUND  
 Powner, Garret, 36  
 Poyer, Thomas, 483  
 Poyett, Luce, 293  
 Pran, Georg., 181  
 Prater, Thomas, 246  
 Pratt, Isabell, 178, 229  
 —, Isack, 52  
 —, Richard, 139, 269  
 —, Thomas, 96  
 Praul, John, 402  
 Preett, Jacob, 450  
 Preist, Henry, 316\*, 317\*, 343  
 —, Lawrence, 316\*  
 —, Thomas, 316, 318, 343  
 —, *see* PRIEST  
 Pressey, Henry, 297  
 Preston, Daniell, 70  
 — (or Preston), Edward,  
 43, 438, 448  
 Preston, Eliz., 131  
 —, George, 138  
 —, Jo., 131  
 —, Joseph, 127  
 —, Lawrence, 85  
 —, Marie, 131  
 —, Mathew, 135  
 —, Richard, 51, 122  
 —, Roger, 53, 171, 210  
 —, Sara, 131  
 —, Wm., 131  
 Preswell, Wm., 445  
 Prew, John, 318\*, 320\*, 323  
 Price, Ann, 203  
 —, Edward, 175, 193, 489  
 —, Henry, 457, 483  
 —, Hugh, 170, 204  
 —, John, 125, 170, 203, 204,  
 266, 319, 360, 378, 392, 396,  
 397, 462, 468, *see* BRICE  
 —, Judith, 204  
 —, Margaret, 468  
 —, Mary, 203  
 —, Mathew, 125, 483  
 —, Peter, 104  
 —, Rebecca, 92  
 —, Richard, 67  
 —, Tho., 128  
 —, Walter, 214  
 —, William, 142, 169, 202,  
 442, 483  
 —, *see* PRISE, PRYSE  
 Prichard, Henry, 186  
 —, John, 70  
 —, Joseph, 136  
 —, Margaret, 82  
 —, Maximillian, 142  
 —, Thomas, 95, 177,  
 192  
 —, Wm., 39, 136  
 —, *see* PRITCHARD  
 Prichett, Margery, 187  
 —, Miles, 187, *see* PRICKETT  
 Prickett, Miles, 245, 273, *see*  
 PRICHETT  
 —, Thomas, 194  
 Priday, Samuel, 75  
 Prideaux, Nicholas, 330, 343,  
 424, 457  
 —, Rebecca, 424 [*&c.*]  
 Prier, Jo., 130, *see* PRYER, PRIOR  
 Priest, Walter, 173, *see* PREIST  
 Primatt, Humphry, 395  
 Prince, Anth., 441  
 —, John, 443  
 Prior (or Pryor), John, 327, 330,  
*see* PRIER, PRYER, PRYOR  
 Prise, Edward, 226  
 —, Thomas, 190  
 —, *see* PRICE, PRYCE  
 Pritchard, Thomas, 221, *see*  
 PRICHARD  
 Procter, Ant., 112  
 —, John, 59, 266  
 —, Marie, 59  
 —, Martha, 59  
 —, Wm., 128  
 Proctor, Allis, 231  
 —, John, 179, 231  
 —, Mrs., 179  
 Prophett, Jacob, 191  
 Prosser, Thomas, 40  
 Prouse (or Prowse), George, 181  
 231  
 Prothers, Thomas, 324, 460  
 Prout, Edward, 421  
 —, Katherine, 421  
 —, Thomas, 421  
 —, Timothy, 353, 377, 381,  
 396, 401  
 Prowd, Ralph, 73  
 Prowse, *see* PROUSE  
 Pryce, Howell, 141  
 —, Launcelot, 37  
 —, Thomazin, 37  
 —, *see* PRICE, PRISE  
 Pryer, Daniell, 130  
 —, Peter, 105  
 —, *see* PRIER, PRIOR, PRYOR  
 Pryme, Edmond, 103  
 Prym (*i.e.*, Prymm), Jane, 116  
 Prynn, Michell, 125  
 Pryor (or Prior), John, 327,  
 330, *see* PRIER, PRYER  
 Puddiford, John, 442  
 Pugett, Christopher, 172  
 Puggett, Cesar, 238  
 Pullin, Edward, 41  
 Pumfrett, Ann, 483, *see* PUM-  
 FRET  
 Pumrey, &c., *see* POMEROY  
 Purefoy, Samuell, 154  
 Purefray (Purfrey, or Purfry),  
 Thomas, 180, 247  
 Purnell, Richard, 41  
 —, Thomas, 125  
 Purryer, Alyce, 44  
 —, Kathren, 45  
 —, Mary, 45  
 —, Sarra, 45  
 — (or Parryer), Wm., 44,  
 45  
 Pursell, Tho., 136  
 Pursley, James, 499  
 Purs, Wm., 472  
 Purstynn, Henry, 39  
 Puttix, William, 40  
 Puttman, *see* PITTMAN  
 Pye, Edward, 460  
 —, Georg., 426

- Pynch, Tho., 115  
 Pynder, Anna, 59  
     —, Francis, 59  
     —, Jo., 59  
     —, Margaret, 133  
     —, Marie, 59  
     —, Mary, 59  
     —, Sir Paul, 159  
     —, Tynothie, 133  
     —, *see* Pinder  
 Pyndon, Alice, 118  
 Pynkston, John, 135
- QAY, Abraham, 449  
 Quaile, Ann, 192  
 Quale, Hugh, 505  
 Quant, Henry, 333, 336, 340  
 Quarree, Robert, 467  
 Quarrier, James, 94  
 Querck, John, 398  
 Querke, Richard, 505  
     —, William, 188, 251  
 Quesnee, Pierre, 199  
 Quicke, Elizabeth, 152  
     — (or Quick), Thomas, 317\*, 319\*, 324  
 Quiggen, John, 484  
 Quillin, Teague, 127  
 Quintin, Roger, 113  
 Quinton, Henry, 36  
 Quintyne, Henry, 337, 390, 508  
     —, Richard, 398  
     —, Thomas, 508  
 Quithor, Geo., 125  
 Quyle, Jo., 125  
 Quyñic (or Q'ny), Wm., 104, 122
- RABEY, Kathren, 292  
 Raddish, Jo., 79  
 Radford, Cornelius, 316, 318, 343  
     —, Henric, 134  
     —, John, 428  
     —, Richard, 356, 361, *see* Ratford  
 Raffé, Robert, 191  
 Ragg, Isaac, 378, 491  
     —, Katherine, 491  
     —, Susanna, 491  
 Railey (Rawley, or Ralye), Andrew, 175, 184, 228, *see* Rayley  
 Rainolds, Richard, 41, *see* Reynolds  
 Rainsecrofte, Jo., 140  
 Rainsford, Edward, 93, 401, 448  
     —, John, 484
- Rainy, James, 347, 348, 366, 384, 404, 405  
     —, Luke, 400  
 Ralye, *see* Railey, Rayley  
 Ram, George, 98  
     —, Tho., 84  
 Ramsey, Jo., 119  
     —, Roas, 505  
     —, Robert, 132, 425  
 Ramshaw, William, 181, 237  
 Rand, Isaac, 386, 391, 392, 418  
 Randall (or Rendell), Bartholomew, 333, 338, 340  
     —, Henry, 316  
     —, Wm., 69  
 Randolph, Edward, 163, 163\*, 165  
 Ranke (or Rauke), Richard, 190  
 Ranse, Wm., 41  
 Ranton, *see* Raynton  
 Rapen, William, 73  
 Rapier, Richard, 182  
 Rapson, Andrew, 327, 330  
 Rasbottom, Tho., 38  
 Rastell, Henry, 83  
 Ratclife, Ratlife, Ratliffe  
     —, Ann, 208  
     —, Elkinton, 174, 236  
     —, Isack, 208  
     —, Roger, 170, 208  
 Ratford, Francis, 115  
     — (Ratford, or Radford), Richard, 356, 361, 365, 370, 398, 410, 412, 413  
 Ratlife, *see* Ratclife  
 Rauen, *see* Raven  
 Raughton, Ezekiah, 202  
     —, Margrett, 202  
     —, *see* Rawton  
 Rauke (or Ranke), Richard, 190  
 Raven, Christopher, 505  
 Ravenett, William, 174  
 Ravenscroft, Benjamin, 400  
 Ravish, James, 112  
 Rawlin, Rawlines, Rawlings, Rawlins  
     —, Benjamin, 443  
     —, Henry, 139  
     —, Jane, 66  
     —, John, Senr., 303  
     —, John, 80, 449, 484  
     —, Wm., 470  
 Rawse, Richard, 170  
 Rawson, Chr., 193  
 Rawton, Esaias, 169, *see* Raughton  
 Ray, Abram, 68
- Ray, Jo., 125  
 Rayley, Jonas, 170, *see* Railey, &c.  
 Rayment, Ann, 434  
 Raymie, *see* Rayne  
 Raymon, John, 441  
 Raymond, Arthur, 122  
 Raymont, William, 240  
 Raynard, Elizabeth, 113  
 Raynberd, Niccholas, 262  
 Rayne (Raynes, Raynne, or Rayinne), Francis, 87, 162  
     —, Sarah, 111, *see* Raynne  
 Rayner, Raynor  
     —, Edward, 281  
     —, Elizabeth, 280, 281  
     —, Joane, 226  
     —, Joseph, 281  
     —, Lidia, 281  
     —, Sarah, 281  
     —, Thurston, 280, 281  
     —, Wassell, 175, 226  
     —, William, 427  
 Raynes, Raynne, *see* Rayne  
 Raynor, *see* Rayner  
 Raynton, Elizabeth, 105  
     — (or Ranton), Sir Nicholas, 47, 60  
 Read, Anthony, 182  
     —, George, 106  
     —, Hanna, 284  
     —, James, 40  
     — (or Reid), Justice (or Judge), 106, 498  
     —, Lusan, 284  
     —, Mabell, 106  
     —, Marmaduke, 81  
     —, Mary, 468  
     — (or Reid), Osmond (or Symon), 334, 337, 340  
     —, Ralph, 106  
     — (or Reede), Stephen (or Steeven, 95, 187, 253  
     —, Susan, 284  
     — (or Reade), Thomas, 241, 267, 443, 468  
     —, William, 67, 106, 113, 284  
     —, *see* Reed, Reid  
 Reading, Robert, 430, *see* Reding, Redding  
 Reason, Barbarie, 75  
     —, James, 86  
     —, John, 326  
     —, Ralph, 50  
     —, Thomas, 330  
 Rebbell, Wm., 111  
 Reddam, John, 94  
 Reddheid, John, 40, *see* Red-head

- Reddin, Katherine, 402  
 Redding, Henry, 36  
     —, James, 35  
     —, Jeremy, 37  
     —, *see* Reading, Reding  
 Reddish, John, 178, 230  
     —, Wm., 127  
 Reddman, Jo., 121  
     —, Thomas, 70  
     —, Wm., 102  
     —, *see* Redman  
 Redes, Roger, 179  
 Redford (or Reeford), John, 132  
 Redhead, Christopher, 177, 232, *see* Reddhedd  
 Reding, John, 191, *see* Reading, Redding  
 Redman, Richard, 484, *see* Reddman  
 Reed, Elizabeth, 152  
     —, Lawrence, 446  
     —, *see* Read, Reid  
 Reeve, Mary, 190  
 Reeford (or Redford), John, 132  
 Reene (or Reeve), Nathanall, 170  
 Rees, Anne, 465  
     —, Elizabeth, 465  
     —, Thomas, 176  
 Reese, Bartholomew, 471  
     —, Bennett, 471  
     —, Lawrence, 507  
     —, Theodosia, 507  
 Reeve, Reeves, *see* Reeves  
 Reeves, Reeve, Recvs  
     —, Edward, 434  
     —, John, 42, 319, 319\*, 323  
     — (or Reene), Nathanall, 170  
     —, Thomas, 81, 145, 299, 505  
     —, Wm., 72  
 Reid, Adame, 505  
     —, John, 505  
     —, *see* Read, Reed  
 Reignolds, Reinolds, *see* Reynolds  
 Reld, Gabriell, 131  
 Remington, Remnington  
     —, Alice, 96  
     —, Elizabeth, 96  
     —, Phillipp, 95  
 Remnant, James, 400  
     —, Jone, 400  
 Ren, Clare, 219  
 Renalles, Paule, 234  
 Rendell (or Randall), Bartholomew, 333  
 Rennam, Ezechell, 128  
 Renney, John, 462  
     —, Junr., 463  
 Renny, Teague, 484  
     —, Junr., 484  
 Rensby (or Reusby), Henry, 153  
 Rentfree, Robert, 484  
 Resburie, Jo., 79  
 Reusby (or Rensby), Henry, 153  
 Revell, James, 136  
 Reynolds, Reignolds, Reinolds  
     —, 192  
     —, Christopher, 83, 182, 241  
     —, Hugh, 368, 380  
     —, James, 427  
     —, Jean, 484  
     —, John, 50, 82  
     —, Mr., 174, 437  
     —, Nico., 120  
     —, Paule, 180  
     —, Richard, 67  
     —, Robert, 192  
     —, Sarah, 280  
     —, Simon, 494  
     —, Susanna, 438  
     —, Thomas, 81, 123, 128, 438, 457  
     —, *see* Rainolds  
 Reynoldson, Thomas, 447  
 Riall, Alice, 113, *see* Ryale  
 Ricard, Peter, 126  
 Rice, James, 402  
     —, John, 402  
     —, *see* Ryce  
 Rich, Robert, 401, 402, 444, 463  
     —, Richard, 221, 251  
     —, James, 396, 401  
     —, Jo., 74 [484  
 Richards, John, 86, 125, 162\*,  
     —, Katherin, 83  
     —, Latimer (or Latymore), 433, 461  
     —, Nathaniell, 150  
     —, Richard, 231  
     —, Robert, 40, 316\*, 318, 342, 471  
     —, Thomas, 40, 85, 469, 505  
     —, Wm., 195  
 Richardson, Anthony, 491, 496  
     —, Daniell, 339  
     —, David, 484  
     —, Elisabeth, 426  
     —, George, 62, 484, 491  
     —, Henric, 137  
 Richardson, John, 104, 113, 342, 344, 432, 434, 436  
     —, Leonard, 125  
     —, Luke, 115  
     —, Manley, 129  
     —, Margaret, 426  
     —, Mary, 430, 484, 491  
     —, Nicholas, 505  
     —, Richard, 142, 426  
     —, Robert, 50, 128  
     —, Symon, 95  
     —, Tho., 103  
     —, William, 134, 179, 240, 430  
 Richbell, John, 401  
     —, Richard, 400  
     —, Robert, 401, 484  
 Riches, Andrew, 433  
     —, Samuel, 433  
 Richier, Isaac, 166  
 Rickard, Margaret, 113  
     —, Samuel, 358, 362  
 Ricord, Charles, 396, 400  
 Ricrofte, James, 35  
 Riddall, Sara, 174  
 Riddell, William, 104  
 Riddledden, Marie, 59  
 Ridgdell, William, 36  
 Ridge, Jo., 115  
     —, Tho., 115  
 Ridges, Richard, 111  
 Ridgeway, Ann, 490  
     —, Elizabeth, 490  
     —, Nathaniel, 490  
     —, *see* Ridgway  
 Ridgley, Tho., 36  
 Ridglie, Geo., 74  
 Ridgway, Joseph, 462  
     —, Mary, 461  
 Ridley, Daniell, 362  
     —, Elizabeth, 133  
     —, George, 399  
     —, Richard, 48  
     —, Robert, 133  
 Rigglic, Robert, 111  
 Righton, William, Senr., 304  
 Riley, Elizabeth, 102  
     —, Garrett, 35  
     —, Miles, 35  
     —, Tho., 133  
 Rilsden, Charles, 116  
 Rimwell, Adam, 260  
 Ripen, *see* Ripping  
 Riply, Richard, 371  
 Rippin, Allin, 121  
     —, Nicholas, 94  
 Ripping (or Ripen), Christopher, 177, 219  
     —, Ellis, 208

- Risby, Thomas, 183  
 Rishford, Geo., 50  
 Rising, James, 132  
 Riskymer [Riskymmer], Nicholas, 69  
 Risley, Cressent, 484  
 Risson, Judith, 450  
 Rivers, John, 314  
 —, William, 505  
 Roach, William, 470  
 Roads, George, 183 } *see*  
 Rodes, Margreat, 179 }  
 Roane, Bancks, 399  
 Roas, Ramsey, 505  
 Roass, Thomas, 505  
 Robard's, James, 52  
 Robb, Elizabeth, 143  
 —, Ellin, 143  
 Robbison, Jdeth, 465  
 —, John, 465  
 Robensone, Ellen, 292  
 Robert, 100, 192, 239, *see*  
 Robertt  
 Roberts, Blanch, 87  
 —, Edward, 38, 116, 425,  
 462  
 —, James, 178  
 —, John, 112, 312, 435  
 —, John, ap., 190  
 —, Joseph, 150  
 —, Robert, 75  
 —, Thomas, 64, 190  
 —, Wm., 399.  
 —, *see* Robertts  
 Robertson, Nic., 93  
 Robertt —, 292, *see* Robert  
 Robertts, Christopher, 194  
 —, William, 194  
 —, *see* Roberts  
 Robeson, James, 220  
 Robins, Edward, 127  
 —, John, 164\*, 316, 463  
 —, Tho., 83  
 Robinson, Alexander, 399, 498  
 —, Ann, 425  
 —, C., 436  
 —, Christopher, 166\*,  
 167  
 —, David, 52, 495  
 —, Edward, 38, 484  
 —, Elizabeth, 93  
 —, Henrie, 114  
 —, Isack, 130  
 —, James, 143, 460  
 —, Jeremy, 296  
 —, John, 52, 85, 94, 95,  
 140, 187, 251, 426, 460, 505  
 —, Joseph, 461  
 —, Joyce, 121  
 Robinson, Kat., 94  
 —, Leonard, 142, 425  
 —, Manuss, 484  
 —, Mathew, 95  
 —, Mary, 94, 124  
 —, Richard, 182, 457  
 —, Sir Robert, 164\*  
 —, Robert, 43, 484  
 —, Sara, 93  
 —, Thomas, 71, 111,  
 141, 484  
 —, William, 80, 193,  
 425, 457, 484  
 Robinson, Mathewe, 244  
 Robison, Richard, 249  
 Robson, Thomas, 163, 163\*  
 Robotham, William, 402  
 Roch, William, 470  
 Rockly, Raph, 194  
 Rocks, Michell, 41  
 Roles, Tho., 135, *see* Roads  
 Rodeway, *see* Rodway  
 Rodgers, George, 180  
 — (or Rogers), John,  
 333, 335, 338  
 —, *see* Rogers  
 Rodman, John, 484  
 —, —, Junr., 484  
 —, Sarah, 484  
 Rodrigus, Anthony, 449  
 Rods, John, 39  
 Rodway (or Kodeway), Stephen,  
 333, 337, 340  
 Roe (or Row), Christopher,  
 316\*, 317\*, 343  
 —, Edward, 103  
 —, Margaret, 460  
 —, Robert, 52  
 —, Tho., 75  
 —, *see* Row, Rowe  
 Roed's, Roger, 225  
 Roett, Isaac, 448, 457  
 Rofe, Barbary, 131  
 —, Wm., 143  
 Roffin, Wm., 112  
 Rogers, Anne, 493  
 —, Bryan, 257  
 —, David, 427  
 —, Edward, 262  
 —, Ellener, 102  
 —, Georg., 232  
 —, Henry, 37  
 —, James, 66  
 —, John, 63, 125, 143,  
 484, 493  
 — (Rodgers, or Roggers),  
 John, 316, 318, 333, 335,  
 338, 340, 343  
 —, Katherine, 493  
 —, Mary, 129, 423  
 Rogers, Mathew, 70  
 —, Michael, 432  
 —, Mr., 423  
 —, Nathaniel, 119  
 —, Raph, 193  
 —, Richard, 111  
 —, Roger, 423  
 —, Sym., 107  
 —, Tho., 124, 125  
 —, Wm., 94  
 Rogerson, Ellin, 102  
 —, Theoder, 124  
 Roker, Arthur, 71  
 Rolfe, Elizabeth, 174, 223  
 —, James, 209  
 —, John, 270, 271  
 —, Robert, 135  
 Rolinson, John, 37  
 Rolles, Jo., 80  
 Rollright, Margaret, 67  
 Rolls, Benedict, 119  
 Romney, Tho., 82  
 —, Sir William, 155  
 Romsey, James, 38  
 Rooby, Martin, 153  
 Rookeman, Rookman  
 —, John, 93  
 —, Elizabeth, 93  
 Rookines (or Rookins), William, 183, 260  
 Roome, Thomas, 507  
 Root, John, 238  
 Roote, Mary, 97  
 —, Nicholas, 177  
 —, Ralph, 92  
 Ropear, Alles, 292  
 —, Elizabeth, 292  
 —, John, 292  
 Roper, Clement, 217  
 —, Hanna, 51  
 —, Margaret, 423  
 —, Thomas, 191  
 —, William, 423  
 Rosdell, Tho., 84  
 Rosden, Wm., 132  
 Rose, Christopher, 399  
 —, Daniell, 102, 278  
 —, Dareas, 278  
 —, Elizabeth, 278, 484  
 —, John, 176, 278, 316, 316\*,  
 317, 317\*  
 —, Margery, 279  
 —, Mary, 278  
 —, Rebecca, 207  
 —, Robert, 278, 279  
 —, Samuel, 278  
 —, Sarah, 278  
 —, Susanna, 426  
 —, Thomas, 240  
 —, William, 342, 344, 432



- Roseter, Thomas, 154  
 Rosman, James, 152  
 Ross, William, 399  
 Rosse, Henry, 133  
   —, John, 484  
   —, Phillip, 471  
   —, Rebecca, 171  
   —, Thomas, 161, 267  
 Rosser, Humphrey, 427  
 Roswell, Mr., 183  
 Roth, Richard, 400  
 Rottrie, Sophia, 109  
 Rou, Jan le, 198  
 Rouse, Caleb, 470, 471, *see*  
   Rowse  
 Rousell, George, 317, *see* Row-  
   sell  
 Rovenson, John, 156  
 Row (or Roe), Christopher,  
   316\*, 317\*, 343  
   —, Lawrence, 400  
   —, Nich., 184  
   —, Peter, 326, 329  
   —, *see* Roe  
 Rowe, Anne, 457  
   —, Mary, 262  
   —, Nicholas, 262  
   —, *see* Roe  
 Rows, John, 183  
 Rowinge (or Rownige), Henry,  
   172, 217  
 Rowland, Jo., 132  
   —, Richard, 82  
 Rowles, Henrie, 135  
 Rowlidge, Jo., 117  
 Rowlson, Francis, 110  
   —, Thomas, 236  
 Rowlston, Sionell [? Lionell],  
   254  
 Rownige (or Rowinge), Henry,  
   172, 217  
 Rowse, Thomas, 447, *see*  
   Rouse  
 Rowsell, George, 316\*, *see*  
   Rousell  
 Rowsewell, Thomas, 316  
 Rowsley, Elizabeth, 191  
   —, William, 191  
 Rowton, Ann, 62  
   —, Edmond, 62  
   —, Richard, 62  
 Roy, Hugh Le, 123  
   —, Jerome, Le, 199  
 Royall, Joseph, 169, 202  
   —, Sibill, 229  
 Koydon, Wm., 399  
 Royston, Thomas, 118  
 Ruce, Roger, 240, *see* Reuse  
 Ruck, John, 484  
 Rud, Symon, 472  
 Rudge, Jo., 140  
   —, Thomas, 401  
 Rudle, Robert, 402  
 Rudston, Eliz., 118  
 Ruese, Roger, 174, *see* Ruce  
 Ruggells, Barbarie, 46  
   —, Jo., 46  
 Rul, Elisabeth, 438  
 Rule, Thomas, 401  
   —, Wm., 136  
 Rumball, Tho., 132  
 Rumell, Adam, 182  
 Rumley, Elisabeth, 431  
 Rumsey, Joseph, 430  
 Rundall, Edward, 457  
 Rusco, Marie, 57  
   —, Rabecca, 57  
   —, Samuel, 57  
   —, Sara, 57  
   —, Wm., 57  
 Rush, Clinion, 219  
   —, William, 81  
 Rushbrook, Henry, 484  
 Rushmore, George, 182  
 Russell, Edward, 401, 426  
   —, Francis, 132, 167  
   —, George, 54, 342  
   —, James, 160\*  
   —, John, 36, 103, 119,  
   180, 224  
   —, Katherin, 71  
   —, Phillip, 505  
   —, Randolph, 162\*  
   —, Thomas, 472  
 Rutton, Elizabeth, 180  
 Rutter, Daniell, 316, 317, 342  
   —, Tho., 74  
 Ryale, Joseph, 218, *see* Riall  
 Ryce, Ann, 117, *see* Rice  
 Rycord, Samuel, 484  
 Rycraft, Sara, 484  
 Ryder, Symon, 399  
 Rydie, James, 115  
 Kyle, Tho., 117  
 Rymes, Henry, 39  
 Rymore, Alexander, 484  
  
 SABYN, Geo., 142  
   — (or Sabin), Robert,  
   96, 186, 250  
 Sacker, John, 261  
 Sad, Abraham, 296  
 Sadd, Richard, 95  
 Saddock, Tho., 137  
 Sadler, Hugh, 70  
   —, Rowland, 116  
   —, Thomas, 342, 344, 485  
 Saford (or Safford), Christo-  
   pher, 171, 211  
 Sage, Jan, 198  
 Sage, Richard, 506  
 Saie, Wm., 125, *see* Say  
 Saiewell, Arthur, 83  
   —, Francis, 70  
   —, James, 93  
   —, Robert, 93  
   —, Suzan, 94  
 Sailes, Richard, 404 [162  
 St. Albans, Henry, Earl of,  
 ?St. Parlin, Thomas, 141  
 Saires, Geo., 86, *see* Sares  
 Sakell, Samuel, 135  
 Saker, Jo., 116  
   —, Marie, 116  
   —, Tho., 115  
 Salford, John, 186, 250, 273  
   —, Mary, 186, 250  
   —, Robert, 186, 250, 273  
   —, Sara, 190  
 Salisbury, Robert, Earl of, 156  
 Sall, Edward, 70  
 Salmon, Joseph, 437, 458  
   —, Margaret, 437  
   —, Peter, 135  
   —, Wm., 81  
 Salsbury, William, 192  
 Salt, Samuel, 404  
 Salter, Edward, 103  
   —, Elizabeth, 174, 223  
   —, George, 409  
   —, James, 326, 329  
   —, John, 185  
   —, Nicholas, 317\*, 319\*, 324  
   —, Rich., 407  
   —, Richard, 342, 462  
   —, Robert, 118  
 Saltonstall, Merriall, 59  
   —, Richard, 59  
 Salvadge, Ensign, 274  
   —, Robert, 183  
 Sam, Gregory, 153  
   —, John, 318\*, 319\*  
 Sames, Elizabeth, 102  
 Samond, Wm., 72  
 Sampson, John, 330, 338, 505  
 Samuel, 290  
 Sams, John, 323  
 Sandby, Tho., 38  
 Sanderick, *see* Standerwick  
 Sanders, Alexander, 173, 238  
   —, Benj., 404  
   —, David, 181  
   —, George, 181  
   —, Henry, 217  
   —, John, 154, 194, 351,  
   411, 447  
   —, Richard, 177, 219  
   —, William, 330, 342, 442  
   —, *see* Saunders, Sawnders  
 Sanderwick, *see* Standerwick

- Sandford, John, 408  
 Sandiford, Charles, 469  
 ———, Henry, 404  
 ———, John, 470  
 [————?], Richard, 469  
 Sandley, Robert, 82  
 Sandome, Richard, 406  
 Sands, *see* Sanders, Saunders  
 Sands, Sand's  
 ———, Anthony, 436  
 ———, David, 233  
 ———, George, 174, 234  
 ———, Isaac, 436  
 ———, William, 179, 236  
 Sandwich, Edward, Earl of, 162  
 Sandy, Robert, 318\*, 319\*, 324  
 Sandys, George, 270  
 Sanford, Roger, 142  
 Sankey, Hamblet, 135  
 ———, Robert, 60  
 Sankster, Eliz., 118  
 Sansom, Richard, 78  
 Santen, Lucas, 165  
 Sape, Marey, 295  
 Sapster, Bridget, 467  
 ———, William, 467, 467  
 Saracole, Jo., 69  
 Sarah, Mordecah, 450  
 Sares, Wm., 86, *see* Saires  
 Satchill, Wm., 119  
 Sauewell, Daniell, 195  
 Saundby, Michell, 118  
 Saunders, Edward, 122  
 ———, John, 117, 387  
 ———, Judith, 48  
 ———, Lea, 48  
 ———, Marie, 48  
 ———, Martin, 47, 48  
 ———, Mary, 37  
 ———, Rachell, 47  
 ———, Thomas, 102, 122  
 ———, William, 121, 316, 318, 327  
 ———, *see* Sanders, Sawnders  
 Sanderson, Jo., 135, 485  
 ———, Robert, 486  
 ———, Tho., 112  
 Savadge, Robert, 259  
 ———, Thomas, 189, 256  
 Savage, Ann, 263  
 ———, Edward, 39, 51  
 ———, Thomas, 45, 263  
 Savery, John, 469  
 Savory, Wm., 119  
 Sawcott, Jo., 52 [217]  
 Sawell, Thomas, 120, 172,  
 Sawier, Thomas, 225  
 Sawier, William, 175, 232  
 ———, *see* Sawyer  
 Sawkynn, Wm., 106  
 Sawnders, Edward, 126  
 ———, Jo., 128  
 ———, *see* Sanders, Saunders  
 Sawter, Roger, 64  
 Sawyer, Margaret, 485  
 ———, Thomas, 182  
 ———, William, 180  
 ———, *see* Sawier  
 Sawyers, Charles, 465  
 ———, Elizabeth, 465  
 Say, Geo., 63, *see* Saie [159]  
 Say & Sele, William, Lord,  
 Sayer, William, 35 [319]  
 Scamplyn (or Kemplyn), John,  
 Scar, Stephen, 442  
 Scarborough, Edward, 162  
 Scarfield, William, 120  
 Scarsbrick, Wm., 50  
 Scawell (or Seawell), Richard, 485  
 Schenckingham, Amarinzia, 490  
 ———, Benj<sup>a</sup>., 490  
 ——— (or Sheningh, Sckenken), Bernard, 429, 458, 490  
 ———, Elizabeth, 490  
 ——— (————), Hannah, 429  
 ———, Katherine, 490  
 Scot, Jane, 421  
 ———, Mary, 421  
 ———, *see* Scott, Skott  
 Scotchmore, Robert, 124, 221, 239, *see* Scottesmore  
 Scott, Abigail, 282  
 ———, Apphia, 263  
 ———, Benjamin, 404, 458, 485  
 ———, Elizabeth, 67, 282  
 ———, Goodwife, 188  
 ———, Henry, 176, 221  
 ———, James, 120  
 ———, Jane, 84  
 ———, John, 64, 105, 143, 505  
 ———, Martha, 280  
 ———, Percis, 263  
 ———, Richard, 325  
 ———, Thomas, 282, 407  
 ———, Walter, 188, 263, 331, 336, 505  
 ———, Wm., 125  
 ———, *see* Scot, Skott  
 Scottesmore, Robert, 176, *see* Scotchmore  
 Scotts, Mr., 313\*  
 Scriven, Robert, 120  
 Scrubs, George, 342  
 Scrutton (or Strutton), John, 485  
 Scurrier, William, 316\*, 317  
 Sea, Mary, 38  
 Seabright, Richard, 141  
 Sealy, Henry, 408, 412, *see* Seely  
 Seaman, George, 337  
 ———, Rob., 333, 340  
 ———, Thomas, 408  
 Seamer (Seaman, or Seyer), John, 332, 337, 340  
 Searl, John, 485  
 Searle, Brigett, 194  
 ———, Francis, 104  
 ———, Richard, 409  
 ———, Thomas, 441  
 ———, *see* Serle  
 Sears (or Sease), Robert, 332, 337, 340  
 Seaton, John, 119, 498  
 Seaward, John, 188, *see* Seaward  
 Seawell, Davers, 493  
 ———, Elizabeth, 493  
 ———, Richard, 493  
 ——— (or Scawell), Richard, 485  
 Seay, Widow, 445  
 Seden, Nic<sup>a</sup>., 51, *see* Seeden  
 Sedgewicke, George, 465  
 Sedgwick, John, 131, 461, 465  
 ———, Marie, 83  
 ———, Ralph, 405  
 ———, Samuell, 461  
 Seeden, Annis, 105, *see* Seelen  
 Seely, Wm., 74, *see* Sealy  
 Seemes, Richard, 116  
 Seere, Wm., 41  
 Seirson, Cutbert, 260  
 Sell, Edward, 86  
 ———, Jo., 133  
 Selleck, John, 405  
 Selley, John, 243  
 Sellin, Ann, 68  
 ———, Joan, 68  
 Sellock, John, 384  
 Selman George, 41  
 Selwyn, William, 168\*  
 Senior, Jacob, 409  
 ———, Joseph, 450  
 Sennodd, Robert, 71  
 Sennott, Wm., 63  
 Sension, Nico., 58  
 Sentence, Henry, 51  
 Serano, Jaell, 450  
 Sere, John, 236  
 Serfatty, Joshua, 407  
 Sergeant, Tho., 47  
 Seriff, William, 40

- Serjeant, Richard, 224, 402  
 Serle, Elizabeth, 489  
 —, John, 489  
 —, Thomas, 489  
 —, *see* Searle  
 Sertain, Elizabeth, 496  
 —, Thomas, 496  
 Session, Geo., 36  
 Sessions, Jo., 52  
 Severne, Jo., 124  
 Sewar, Robert, 84, *see* Sewer  
 Seward, John, 249  
 —, William, 39  
 —, *see* Seaward  
 Sewer, John, 404, *see* Sewar  
 Sexton, Richard, 108  
 —, Thomas, 192  
 Sexston, Peter, 102  
 —, Robert, 136  
 Seymer, John, 340, *see* Seamer  
 Seymor, Florentio, 310  
 Seywell, Thomas, 255  
 Sfrane, Almons, 405  
 Shakerly, William, 427  
 Shaftesbury, Anthony, Earl of, 161\*  
 Shafto, Wm., 363, 371, 388, 413  
 Shahanisse, Daniell, 471, *see* Shanis  
 Shahany, John, 324  
 Shale, Robert, 326  
 Shanis, Daniell, 470, *see* Shahanisse  
 Sharks, George, 191  
 Sharp, Boaz, 303  
 —, Elizabeth, 205  
 —, Isack, 205  
 —, Judith, 191  
 —, Mrs., 170  
 —, Richard, 101  
 —, Robert, 93, 114  
 —, Samuel, 172, 205  
 —, Tho., 119, 132  
 —, William, 119, 170, 205  
 Sharpe, Aser, 360, 372, 381, 385, 390, 391, 398, 403  
 —, Elizabeth, 215  
 —, Henry, 308  
 —, James, 441  
 —, Mary, 410  
 —, Samuel, 215, 268  
 Sharpes, William, 267  
 Sharples, Edward, 173  
 —, Tho., 84  
 Shaw, Annis, 224  
 —, Thomas, 303, 304, 355, 398, 418  
 Shawe, Abram, 142  
 —, Anne, 110  
 Shawe, Daniell, 506  
 —, John, 80, 94, 95  
 —, Sara, 95  
 —, Wm., 115  
 Sheaperd, *see* Sheppard  
 Sheere, Strenght, 244, *see* Shere  
 Sheering, Jo., 63  
 Sheffield, Thomas, 266  
 Sheicrofte (or Shercrofte), Wm., 141  
 Shellam, Thomas, 374  
 Shelley, John, 174, 184, 232  
 —, Robert, 150  
 Shelton, Samuel, 485  
 Shenkingh, *see* Schenckingh  
 Shenton, Grace, 422  
 —, Jane, 422  
 —, Samuel, 422, 445  
 Sheppard, Sheaperd, Shepeheard, Shepheard, Shepherd, Sheppard  
 —, Humfrey, 286  
 —, John, 99, 506  
 —, Justice, 43  
 —, Lieutenant, 184  
 —, Margaret, 99  
 —, Ould, 180, *see* Bernardino  
 —, Ralph, 97  
 —, Robert, 175, 180, 232, 235  
 —, Samuel, 100  
 —, Sara, 97  
 —, Thanks, 97  
 —, Tho., 99  
 Sheppey (or Sheppy), Thomas, 170, 204  
 Sherborn, Henrie, 150  
 Sherborne, James, 85  
 Shercrofte (or Sheicrofte), Wm., 141  
 Shere, Stephen, 185, *see* Sheere  
 Sheres, Francis, 63  
 Sherewood, *see* Sherwood  
 Sherhack, Benedicter, 64  
 Sherin, Robert, 280  
 Sherland, John, 406  
 Sherley (or Shurley), Daniell, 169, 201  
 —, Lidia, 213  
 —, Susan, 213  
 Sherly, Tho., 84  
 —, *see* Shirley  
 Sherlock, Edward, sen., 303  
 —, Jo., 134  
 Sherlocke, Elizabeth, 111  
 Sherman, John, 280  
 —, Tho., 41  
 Sheron, George, 485  
 Sherrick, Jo., 114  
 Sherringham, Phillipp, 119  
 Sherwin, John, 410  
 Sherwood, Alice, 279  
 —, Anna, 278  
 — (or Sherewood), Peaceable, 176, 236  
 — (—————), Peeter, 243, 254  
 —, Rebecca, 278  
 —, Rose, 278  
 —, Samuel, 403  
 —, Suzan, 85  
 —, Thomas, 278, 279  
 Shettleworth, John, 38  
 Shetman, Richard, 440  
 Sheword (or Shewoud), Thomas, 184, 243  
 Shilborn, Wm., 118  
 Shingle, Richard, 296  
 Shinglewood, Robert, 80  
 Ship, Edmund, 428  
 —, Jefferie, 140  
 Shipley, Jo., 115  
 Shipman, Wm., 82  
 Shippin (or Phippin), William, 334  
 Shipton, Wm., 446  
 Shirley, William, 430, *see* Sherley, &c.  
 Shoare, James, 355  
 Shore, Ellin, 118  
 —, Mathew, 141  
 —, Richard, 485  
 Shorey, Anthony, 508  
 —, William, 508  
 Short, Martha, 408  
 —, Samuel, 86  
 —, Walter, 406  
 Shorte, Joane, 152  
 —, Owen, 485  
 Shorter, Jo., 84  
 —, Marie, 114  
 Shotten (or Shotton), Nicholas, 181, 230  
 Shovell, Elias, 506  
 Shrawley, Margrett, 191  
 Shreife, Richard, 190  
 Shrewsbury, Ann, 431  
 — (or Shroesbury), John, 431, 448  
 —, William, 431  
 Shule, John, 180  
 Shurke, George, 178  
 Shurland, John, 485  
 Shurley, *see* Sherley  
 Sibery, Thomas, 182  
 Sibsey, John, 185  
 Sicklemore, James, 439

- Siddy, Henry, 409  
 Sides, Thomas, 178, 229  
 Sidney, John, 410  
     —, Wm., 447  
 Siggins, Tho., 129  
 Silby, Robert, 112, *see* Sylbie  
 Silcomb, William, 496  
 Silsby, Mathew, 124  
 Silvester, Abram, 37  
     —, Grace, 461  
     —, Madam, 485  
 Simes, Benjamin, 184, 242  
     — (Sims or Sunes), Henry, 318\*, 319\*, 323  
     —, Sarra, 100  
     —, *see* Symes  
 Simes [*i.e.*, Simmes], Symon, 104, *see* Symes  
 Simmes, Symon, 104  
     —, Wm., 449  
 Simmons, Phillip, 458, 459  
     —, Richard, 343  
 Simnell, John, 257  
 Simon, Hester Bar, 449, *see* Symon  
 Simons (or Symonds), Richard, 316\*, 318, *see* Symons  
 Simpkins, Nathaniell, 128, *see* Symkynn  
 Simpson, Edward, 133  
     —, James, 485  
     —, Jo., 132  
     —, Thomas, 104, 136, 181  
     —, Mr., 133  
 Sims, *see* Simes  
 Simson, Henry, 491  
     —, James, 491  
     —, Mary, 491  
     —, Thomas, 443  
 Sindry, John, 410  
 Singer, Tho., 36  
 Singleton, Jo., 83  
 Singnell, William, 139  
 Sinklaire, Allexander, 458  
 Sipsey, John, 274  
 Sismore, Martha, 172  
     —, William, 172  
 Sister, Gerrart, 297  
 Sisters, Elizabeth, 485  
 Sizemore, William, 269  
 Skahane, Teige, 406  
 Skaros, George, 485  
 Skarvill, Robert, 38  
 Skene, Alexander, 167\*  
 Skerry, Elizabeth, 291  
     —, Henry, 291  
 Skinner, John, 179, 231  
     —, Nicholas, 182  
     —, *see* Skynner  
 Skofield, Richard, 59  
 Skooler, Anthony, 74  
 Skorie, Jehn, 36  
 Skorier, Phillip, 128  
 Skose, Richard, 151  
 Skott, Elizabeth, 280  
     —, Thomas, 280  
     —, *see* Scott  
 Skudder, Jo., 88  
 Skyddell, Tho., 142  
 Skynggle, Ann, 75  
 Skynner, Richard, 135  
     —, Sam., 142  
     —, *see* Skinner  
 Slade, John, 316, 318  
 Slany, Anthony, 485  
 Slate, John, 342  
 Slater, Anne, 246  
     —, Henry, 166  
     —, John, 246  
     —, Mary, 498  
 Slatier, Martin, 239  
 Slaughter, John, 498  
     —, Mary, 498  
     —, Thomas, 485  
     —, William, 402  
 Slavelie, Richard, 153  
 Slawcome, Davey, 145  
 Sleight, James, 183, 252  
 Sleman, Tho., 154  
 Slie, Jeremie, 112  
     —, Richard, 67  
     —, *see* Slye  
 Slograve, William, 338  
 Sluce, Lawrence, 418  
 Slye, John, 471, *see* Slie  
 Smal, Ann, 428  
 Smale, Hugo, 194  
 Smalepage (or Smalpage), Lawrence, 177, 220  
 Smalewood, *see* Smalwood  
 Small, Wm., 113  
 Smalle, Walter, 297  
 Smallie, John, 149  
 Smallman, Edward, 51  
 Smalpage, *see* Smalepage  
 Smalwood (or Smalewood), Randall, 176, 225  
 Smart, John, 323, 410  
     —, Richard, 140  
     —, Samuel, 337  
     —, Wm., 85  
 Smartt, John, 440  
     —, Samuel, 447  
 Smith, Alexander, 40, 304  
     —, Alice, 56, 458  
     —, Ann, 424, 426, 430  
     —, Anne, 290, 421  
     —, Antonio, 141  
     —, Arthur, 186  
     —, Charles, 120  
 Smith, Christopher, 253, 429  
     —, Daniell, 38, 41  
     —, David, 470  
     —, Dorothy, 68  
     —, Edward, 117, 179, 231, 403  
     —, Elisabeth (or Elizabeth), 123, 280, 282, 292, 424, 431, 437, 485, 492  
     —, Frances, 492  
     —, Francis, 63, 67, 231, 317\*, 319\*, 324  
     —, Junr., 460  
     —, George, 80, 82, 125, 436  
     —, Hanna, 49, 59  
     —, Henry, 115, 292, 421, 424, 426, 432  
     —, Hester, 403  
     —, Humfrey, 87  
     —, Isaac, 406  
     —, James, 74, 141  
     —, Jane, 429  
     —, Joan, 71, 223  
     —, John, 56, 57, 70, 74, 82, 109, 111, 117, 135, 130, 140, 177, 178, 179, 220, 229, 231, 258, 292, 334, 337, 409, 410, 422, 424, 427, 430, 432, 436, 437, 440, 471, 492  
     —, Jonas, 83  
     —, Joseph, 433, 439  
     —, Judith, 422, 427  
     —, Katherin, 123  
     —, Leonard, 67  
     —, Lewes, 122  
     —, Margaret, 118, 405, 505  
     —, Margerie, 123  
     —, Marie, 49, 59  
     —, Mary, 68, 282, 422, 427, 429, 432, 433, 489  
     —, Mrs., 174, 191  
     —, Mundusia, 424, 437  
     —, Nathaniel, 447  
     —, Nicholas, 180, 234  
     —, Olliver, 440  
     —, Osborne, 183  
     —, Osmond, 223  
     —, Osten, 175  
     —, Peter, 101  
     —, Phillip, 282, 402  
     —, Philippa, 422, 432, 436  
     —, Ralph, 429  
     —, Richard, 48, 111, 134, 139, 177, 219, 239  
     —, Robert, 172, 185, 243  
     —, Roger, 174, 223, 232  
     —, 271

- Smith, Samuell, 280, 282, 305, 432, 463  
 —, Sithe, 292  
 —, Stephen, 470, 495  
 —, Susanna, 231  
 —, Thomas, 37, 39, 40, 53, 86, 115, 120, 137, 174, 177, 194, 220, 224, 407, 421, 426, 437, 439  
 —, Thurlo, 408  
 —, Walter, 126  
 —, Widow, 443  
 —, William, 35, 67, 74, 138, 184, 189, 190, 243, 246, 263, 326, 329, 332, 334, 404, 406, 440, 492  
 —, —, Junr., 335, 336  
 —, *see* Smyth  
 Smitheman, Jo., 51  
 Smithick, Henry, 119  
 Smithson, Robert, 37  
 Smithwicke, Wm., 505  
 Smyth, Arthur, 252  
 —, John, 341  
 —, Sir Thomas, 156  
 —, Wm., 341  
 Snacknell, Richard, 405  
 Snales, Margaret, 123  
 Snape, John, 135  
 Snapp, Thomas, 188  
 Snathe, Richard, 64  
 Snellin, Anne, 490  
 —, John, 490  
 —, Robert, 490  
 Snerling, Robert, 485  
 Snipe, Christopher, 489  
 —, Elizabeth, 489  
 —, John, 485, 489  
 —, William, 461  
 Snoden, Luke, 114  
 Snouks, George, 442  
 Snow, Snowe  
 —, George, 316\*, 317\*, 343  
 —, Henry, 110  
 —, Nathaniell, 471  
 —, Rebecca, 175, 225, *see* Grave, Elnor  
 —, Richard, 141  
 —, Sara, 175, 225, *see* Grave  
 —, Wm., 59  
 —, *see* Swnow  
 Snowood, John, 246  
 Soanes, Mary, 126  
 [Somershaies?], Anne, 470  
 —, John, 470  
 Somers, Cornwall, 164  
 —, Sir George, 155  
 —, James, 95  
 —, *see* Summers  
 Somersall, John, Senr., 303  
 Somersall, Thomas, 191  
 Somerton, John, 103  
 Sommer, Elisa, 91  
 —, Henry, 91  
 Sone, George, 408  
 Sothey (or Soothey), Ann, 176, 226  
 —, (————), Elizabeth, 191, 226  
 —, Henry, 191  
 —, Mary, 191  
 —, Mr., 191  
 —, Mrs. 176  
 —, Thomas, 191  
 Sotterfoyth, Jo., 36  
 Sourton, Samuell, 443  
 Sousa, Abraham, 449  
 Southampton, Earl of 313\*  
 —, Henry, Earl of, 156  
 Southern, John, 175, 225, 273, *see* Sowthern  
 Southernes, Mr., 308  
 Southward, Henry, 143  
 Southwood, Marie, 110  
 Southworth, Francis, 405, 418  
 Sowth, Francis, 38  
 —, Martin, 128  
 Sowthern, Jane, 111, *see* Sowthern  
 Spalden, Edmond, 187  
 Spalding, Edward, 176  
 Spar, Georg, 433  
 Sparke, Sparkes, Sparks  
 —, Edward, 58  
 —, George, 180  
 —, James, 112  
 —, John, 195, 234, 498  
 —, Joye, 505  
 —, Madam, 472  
 —, Samuell, 407  
 —, Thomas, 265, 307  
 S. Parplin [?St. Parlin], Thomas, 141  
 Sparowhawk, James, 485  
 Sparrow, Judith, 444  
 Sparshott, Edward, 173, 208  
 Speckman, Henrie, 41  
 Speed, Richard, 52  
 Speere, Eliz., 82  
 Speering, John, 326, 329  
 Speights, Elizabeth, 491  
 —, Marie, 491  
 —, (or Spegths), William, 485, 491  
 Spence, Elizabeth, 499  
 —, James, 327, 331  
 —, John, 327  
 —, Mrs., 191  
 —, Sara, 178, 249  
 Spence, William, 178, 191, 271, 499  
 Spenceley, John, 141  
 Spencer, Alice, 228  
 —, Sir Edward, 106  
 —, Francis, 35  
 —, James, 142  
 —, John, 142, 448, 485  
 —, Kathren, 173  
 —, Margaret, 506  
 —, Nicholas, 163, 163\*  
 —, Peter, 141  
 —, Robert, 84, 163  
 —, Thomas, 182  
 —, William, 82, 117, 228, 229  
 Spendergrass, Tho., 51  
 Spendley, Mary, 75  
 Spenlove, John, 491  
 —, Lowrie, 491  
 Spenswick, Mrs., 458  
 Spicer, Ann, 71  
 —, Edward, 122, 129  
 —, Gregory, 233  
 —, Henry, 129  
 —, Richard, 36  
 —, Samuell, 405  
 —, Wm., 112  
 Spight, Fra., 84  
 Spilman, Hanna, 252  
 —, (or Spillman), Thomas, 175, 186, 188, 226, 252, 273  
 Spillmans, Captain, 269  
 Spittle, Robert, 409  
 Sprad, Elinor, 179  
 Spraging, Radulph, 95  
 Spratt, Mary, 108  
 —, Tho., 112  
 Sprawe, Oliff, 102  
 Sprawson, William, 114  
 Spreate, Jo., 101  
 Spring, Elinor, 280  
 —, Henry, 281  
 —, John, 280, 281  
 —, Mary, 281  
 —, William, 281  
 Springall, Jo., 36  
 Springham, Hannah, 422  
 —, John, 338, 422, 458  
 —, Sarah, 422  
 Sprite, Robert, 74  
 Spurling, Richard, 172  
 Spurr, Robert, 51  
 Spurway (Spurwey, or Spurnay), Robert, 326, 329  
 Spyer, Jo., 63  
 Spynk, Robert, 82  
 Squire, John, 303  
 Squier, Phillipp, 38

- Srayne, Richard, 132  
 Staber, Peter, 178  
 Stacie, Elizabeth, 105  
 Stacy, W., 403  
 Stafferton, Mr., 176  
 Stafford, Jane, 71  
 ———, Mr., 309  
 ———, William, 249, 251  
 Stagg, Wm., 48, 53, 56, 57, 60, 61, 68  
 Stalvers, Henry, 306  
 ———, Mrs., 305  
 Stamford, John, 257  
 Stamp (or Stump), Tho., 79  
 Stanbridg, Nathanel, 194  
 Stanbridge, William, 95  
 Standerick (Standericke, Standerwicke, Sanderick, or Sanderwicke), Nathaniell, 319, 320\*, 323  
 Standich, Dorothy, 96  
 Standish, James, 221  
 Standon, Mary, 421  
 ———, William, 421  
 Standy, Robert, 78  
 Stanfast, John, 505, 507  
 Stanford, Jo., 73  
 ———, Mary, 489  
 ———, Richard, 115  
 ———, Robert, 485, 489  
 Stanley, Christopher, 72  
 ———, Francis, 138  
 ———, Hugh, 126  
 ———, Morris, 261  
 ———, Robert, 408  
 ———, Roger, 221  
 ———, Suzanna, 72  
 ———, William, 135  
 Stanly, Mrs., 458  
 Stann, Jo., 129  
 Stannadge, Thomas, 407  
 Stannion, Ant<sup>o</sup>., 48  
 Stansley, Tho., 56  
 Stanson, John, 191  
 Stantley, Jo., 98  
 Stanton, Daniell, 367  
 ———, Pearce, 406  
 ———, Tho., 36  
 Staple, *see* Staples  
 Staplehill, Allexander, 151  
 Staples (or Staple), Leonard, 73, 316, 318, 342  
 ———, Richard, 271  
 Stapleton, Pierce, 81  
 ———, Walter, 405  
 ———, William, 161\*, 162\*  
 Stapons, Cornelius, 488  
 ———, Margaret, 488  
 ———, Thomas, 488  
 Stares, Thomas, 42  
 Starkey, Elizabeth, 175  
 Starkie, Peter, 125  
 Starling, Wm., 114  
 Staueling, *see* Staveling  
 Staughton, Edward, 87  
 Staunton, Jo., 126  
 Staveling, Mathew, 193  
 Staysmore, Francis, 505  
 Stebing, Eliz., 278  
 ———, John, 278  
 ———, Rowland, 278, 279  
 ———, Sarah, 278, 279  
 ———, Thomas, 278  
 Stedlall, William, 79  
 Stele (Steed, or Steede), Edwyn, 162, 321, 325, 331, 335, 339, 344, 424, 447, 458  
 ———, John, 166  
 ———, *see* Steed  
 Stedham, John, 449  
 Stedman, Elizabeth, 68  
 ———, Isack, 68  
 ———, Nathaniell, 68  
 ———, Susanna, 426  
 Steed, Calia, 424  
 ———, *see* Stede  
 Steel, Mary, 403, 404  
 Steele, Barbary, 466, 468  
 ———, George, 468  
 ———, Thomas, 466  
 Steephens, *see* Stephens  
 Steere, Richard, 136  
 ———, Robert, 111  
 Steerer, Eliz., 107  
 Steerman, Anthony, 499  
 Steevens, Alice, 98  
 ———, Edward, 139  
 ———, Henry, 99  
 ———, John, 40, 129, 506  
 ———, Mathew, 86  
 ———, Tho., 73, 101  
 ———, Wm., 83, 126, 128  
 ———, *see* Stevens, Stephens  
 Steevenson, Christopher, 127  
 ———, Richard, 120  
 Stepbing, Henry, 447  
 Stephen, ———, 192  
 Stephens, Steephens, &c. (or Stevens), Elias, 326, 329  
 ———, John, 239, 485  
 ———, Nathaniell, 405  
 ———, Philipp (?Philippa), 151  
 ——— (or Stevens), Richard, 175, 193, 226, 333, 336, 339  
 ———, Sylvester, 406  
 ———, *see* Steevens, Stevens  
 Stepney, Thomas, 256  
 Sterry, Geo., 140  
 Steven, 196  
 Stevens (or Stephens), Elias, 326, 329  
 ———, Hector, 426  
 ——— (or Stevans), John, 181, 296  
 ———, Judeth, 151  
 ——— (or Stephens), Richard, 333, 336, 339  
 ———, Robert, 43  
 ———, Thomas, 426  
 ———, *see* Steevens, Stephens  
 Steward, Amey, 505  
 ———, John, 424  
 ———, Margaret, 424  
 ———, William, 139  
 ———, *see* Sheard  
 Stewart, John, 329  
 Stibbs, Jo., 120  
 Stickland, Margaret, 422  
 ———, William, 379, 422, 439  
 Stiffchynn, Wm., 128  
 Stiles, Francis, 42  
 ———, Henry, 43  
 ———, Joan, 43  
 ———, Jo., 43  
 ———, Rachel, 43  
 ———, Tho., 42  
 Stilgo, Ant<sup>o</sup>., 111  
 Stint, Henry, 140  
 Stirrup, James, 306  
 Stith, Martin, 436  
 Stoak's, Stoakes, *see* Stokes  
 Stocbridge, Ann, 94, *see* Stockbridge, Stuckbridge  
 Stock, Robert, 85  
 Stockbridge, Jo., 93, *see* Stockbridge, Stuckbridge  
 Stockdell, Edward, 186  
 Stocker, William, 177, 237  
 Stockley, John, 403  
 ———, Mary, 403  
 Stockton, Jonas, 187, 256  
 ———, Timothy, 187, 256  
 ———, Tho., 132  
 Stockwell, Gabriell, 85  
 Stoe, Wm., 80, *see* Stow  
 Stoiks, Goodman, 178  
 Stoker, Samuel, 444  
 ———, Wm., 132  
 Stokes, Stoak's, Stoakes  
 ———, Ann, 227  
 ———, David, 304  
 ———, George, 39  
 ———, Grace, 130  
 ———, John, 227  
 ———, Jonathan, 305, 306  
 ———, Luke, 52

- Stokes, Michael, 403  
 —, Tho., 132  
 —, Wm., 335, 336, 338, 339  
 Stollard, James, 470  
 Ston, Henry, 119  
 —, Jo., 54  
 —, Moyes, 175, *see* Stones  
 —, Richard, 193  
 — (Stor, or Stow), Samuel, 63  
 Stone, Ann, 66  
 —, Elizabeth, 238  
 —, Francis [*i.e.*, Frances], 494  
 —, —, 66  
 —, Hugh, 430  
 —, Joan, 66  
 —, John, 66, 180, 181, 234, 237, 408, 485, 494  
 —, Marie, 66  
 —, Maximilian, 238  
 —, Richard, 75  
 —, Robert, 444  
 —, Sisly, 237  
 —, Symon, 66  
 Stones, Moyses, 244, *see* Ston  
 Stonhouse, Wm., 84  
 Stonword, Hen., 86  
 Stoodly (or Stoodley), John, 333, 336, 340  
 Stope, Chri., 122  
 Stor, Samuel, 63  
 —, *see* Ston, &c.  
 Storey, William, 290  
 Stott, Fra., 51  
 Stotter, Jo., 143  
 Stout, John, 505  
 Stow (or Stowe), John, 303, 309  
 —, Mary, 308, *see* Mountain  
 — (Ston or Stor), Samuel, 63  
 —, Thomas, 303, 309  
 —, *see* Stoe  
 Stowes, Mr., 312, 313  
 Strachey, William, 171, 238  
 Strafford, Thomas, 437  
 Stramige (?), *see* Straunge  
 Stranfellow, Thomas, 433  
 Strange, Ben., 86  
 —, William, 104, 222  
 —, *see* Straunge  
 Stratford, Robert, 38  
 Stratfordgood, John, 41  
 Stratton, Mary, 435  
 —, Thomas, 435  
 Straughan, Wm., 83, *see* Strawne  
 Straunge (or Stramige ?) William, 172  
 Strause, Elias, 407  
 Strawne, Henry, 485, *see* Straughan  
 Streaton, Elizabeth, 66  
 Street, Alice, 59  
 Streme, Jo., 131  
 —, Thomas, 131  
 Stretch, John, 505  
 Stretcher, Andrew, 122  
 Streter, Thomas, 143  
 Stringer, Mr., 309  
 —, Samuel, 120  
 Strong, Charles, 327, 330  
 Strode, George, 494  
 —, Henry, 485  
 —, John, 162, 163, 458  
 —, Margaret, 485  
 Stroude, Mrs. John, 505  
 Strowde, John, 93, 115  
 Strutt, James, 352, 359, 371, 395, 400, 406  
 Strutton (or Scrutton), John, 485  
 Stuard, John, 441, *see* Steward  
 Stubber, Jo., 113  
 Stucbridge, Charles, 93, *see* Stocbridge, Stockbridge  
 Studdy, Thomas, 485  
 Studman, Isack, 53  
 Stump (or Stamp), Tho., 79  
 Sturdevant, Roger, 37  
 Sturdivant, Edward, 443  
 Sturdy, Jo., 80  
 Sturgis, Wm., 64  
 Sturman, Mary, 505  
 Sturton, Jo., 140  
 Suckliff, Michell, 136  
 Sudburrowe, Peter, 79  
 Sudgerner, Rowland, 109  
 Suffolk, Thomas, Earl of, 156  
 Suillivant, Anthony, 424, 434  
 —, Cornelius, 432  
 —, Daniel, 426, 429  
 —, Dearman, 430  
 —, Elisabeth, 424, 434  
 —, John, 424, 434  
 —, Margaret, 428, 429  
 Sulley, Thomas, 178  
 Sully, Maudlyn, 247  
 —, Thomas, 247  
 Sumnerfield (Summeffild), Nicholas, 262  
 Summes (Summes), John, 140  
 Sunfill (Summfill), John, 188  
 Summers, Ann, 507  
 — (or Sumers), John, 338, 343, 507  
 —, Thomas, 505  
 —, *see* Somers  
 Sunes, *see* Simes, Henry  
 Surgisson, Wm., 36  
 Susan, —, 245  
 Susanna (negress), 489  
 Sussames, Alexander, 194  
 Sutton, Dorothy, 437  
 —, Ellin, 116  
 —, George, 38  
 —, Henry, 377, 486  
 —, John, 84, 323, 343, 407, 423, 433, 458  
 —, Katharin, 423  
 —, Mary, 423  
 —, Nicholas, 173, 215  
 —, Richard, 163, 461  
 —, Robert, 121  
 —, William, 179  
 Swain, Martin, 437  
 Swaine, Peter, 376, 415, 448  
 —, *see* Swayne  
 Swales, Geo., 81  
 Swan (or Swann), John, 120, 425, 469, 470  
 Swanley, Jo., 112  
 —, Robert, 410  
 Swarbeck, John, 220  
 Swarris, David, 450  
 Swayne, Ann, 117  
 —, Elizabeth, 49, 59  
 —, Francis, 54  
 —, Tho., 116  
 —, Wm., 54, 69  
 —, *see* Swaine  
 Sweet (or Sweete), Robert, 185, 249  
 Sweeting, Jo., 51  
 —, Richard, 409, 458  
 —, Samuel, 316\*  
 Sweetland, James, 386  
 —, William, 349, 373, 402, 403  
 Swift, Mr., 180  
 Swifte, Abram, 114  
 —, Jane, 126  
 —, Jo., 114  
 —, Thomas, 234  
 —, Wm., 115  
 Swinhow, Thomas, 220, 268  
 Swinny, Thomas, 409  
 Snow, Thomas, 177, *see* Snow  
 Swynden, Wm., 76  
 Syard, Jo., 103  
 Syllie, Tho., 59  
 Syer, Tho., 113  
 Sylbie, Tobie, 138, *see* Silby  
 Symes, Alexander, 138  
 —, Margrett, 243  
 Symes (Symmes), Benjamin, 126  
 — (—), John, 38

- Symes, *see* Simes, &c.  
 Symon, Oliver, 114  
     —, Stephen, 153  
     — (an Italian), 194  
     —, *see* Simon  
 Symondes, Tho., 36  
 Symonds, Dorothy, 141  
     —, Francis, 41  
     —, James, 137  
     —, Jo., 52, 114  
     —, Richard, 112, 154  
     —, Samucl, 104  
     —, Wm., 122  
     —, *see* Simons  
 Symons, John, 194  
     — (or Simons), Richard,  
     269, 316\*, 318  
     —, Samucl, 403  
     —, *see* Simons  
 Sympcr, Robert, 142  
 Sympkynn, Ralph, 122, *see*  
     Simpkins  
 Sympson, Daniell, 101  
     —, Geo., 83  
     —, John, 52  
     —, *see* Simpson  
  
 TABOR, Anne, 283  
     —, Jane, 283  
     —, Sarah, 283  
     —, Timothy, 283  
 Tadd, Alexander, 81  
 Taggard, Elisabeth, 434  
 Taggart, Alexander, 458  
     —, James, 445  
 Tailor, Barbara, 432  
     —, Mary, 432  
     —, *see* Tayler, Taylor  
 Talbott, Geo., 80  
     —, Jo., 83  
     —, Thomas, 95  
     —, Wm., 120  
 Tallcott, John, 150  
 Tanner, Daniell, 185, 247  
     —, Elisabeth, 431  
     —, Josias, 228  
     —, Mary, 431  
 Tapper, Thomas, 128, 412  
 Tappin (Toppin, or Tuppin),  
     Miles, 460, 465, 466  
     —, William, 466  
 Tarborer, Richard, 180  
 Tasselie, Eliz., 87  
 Tataam (or Tattam), Nathaniel,  
     170, 209  
 Tate, James, 70  
     —, Tho., 121  
     —, *see* Tayte  
 Tathill, William, 173  
 Tatnum, Henry, 40  
  
 Tatt's, Robert, 442  
 Taverner, Henry, 126  
 Tawyer, Hugh, 71  
 Tayler, Dyonis, 59  
     —, George, 124, 131, 141  
     —, James, 85  
     —, Jasper, 194  
     —, John, 40, 112, 118  
     —, Nicholas, 119  
     —, Richard, 86, 136  
     —, Steeven, 138  
     —, Thomas, 75  
     —, Wm., 86, 140  
 Taylor, Ann, 87  
     —, Anto., 71  
     —, Chri., 79  
     —, Dorothy, 203  
     —, Elizabeth, 77  
     —, Fortune, 174  
     —, John, 94, 122, 253,  
     428, 486  
     —, Jonathan, 449  
     —, Kat., 58  
     —, Mary, 203  
     —, Mrs., 181  
     —, Rebecca, 253  
     —, Richard, 170, 203,  
     267, 268  
     —, Robert, 103, 193  
     —, Thomas, 36, 273  
     —, Walter, 506  
     —, William, 71, 94, 396  
     —, Zachary, 84  
     —, *see* Tailor  
 Tayte, John, 470, *see* Tate  
 Teage, John, 412  
 Teagus (boy), 471  
 Teape (or Teap), Robert, 332,  
     338, 341  
     —, Walter, 319  
 Tedder, Tho., 52  
 Teed, John, 294  
 Teene, John, 467  
 Teirrer, John, 135  
 Temple, Edward, 173, 190, 205  
     —, Sir Richard, 161\*  
     —, Thomas, 161  
 Temproe, John, 506  
 Tems (or Tennis), George, 81  
 Terrett, Ralph, 40  
 Terrill, James, 143  
     —, Samucl, 486  
     —, Tho., 80  
 Terry, Anto., 84  
     —, Bassell, 63  
     —, Christopher, 411, 458  
     —, Giles, 85  
     —, Jo., 98  
     —, Richard, 107  
     —, Robert, 107  
  
 Terry, Thomas, 84, 107  
 Terwright, Geo., 330  
 Tester, Elisabeth, 432  
 Tetloe, Nic., 82  
 Thatcher, Francis, 423  
     —, Jo., 120  
     —, Mary, 423  
     —, Samucl, 423  
     —, Sylvester, 104  
 Thayer, Nathaniel, 412  
 Theody, Mark, 38  
 Thimbleby, Nicholas, 192  
 Thistlethwaite, Peter, 486  
 Thomas, 182, 188, 194, 195,  
     243, 248, 427  
     —, Abraham, 317\*, 320, 324  
     —, Charls, 321, 322, 325,  
     342, 344  
     —, Christopher, 79, 124  
     —, David, 133, 458  
     —, Davie, 80, 141  
     —, Elizabeth, 497  
     —, Gabriell, 138  
     —, George, 411  
     —, Henry, 153  
     —, John, 51, 80, 116,  
     130, 152, 179, 233, 470,  
     498, 506  
     —, Nathaniell, 172, 217,  
     436  
     —, Richard, 80, 83  
     —, Robert, 95  
     —, Roger, 80, 458  
     —, Thomas, 115, 122, 149  
     —, Thompson, 486  
     —, William, 95, 112, 132,  
     293, 497  
     — (an Indian), 188, 255  
 Thomkins, John, 104  
 Thomlins, Ben., 62  
     —, Edward, 62  
 Thomlinson, Joseph, 141, *see*  
     Tomlinson  
 Thompson, Ann, 222  
     —, Christopher, 506  
     —, Jane, 494  
     —, John, 486, 494  
     —, Lancelott, 489  
     —, Mary, 489  
     —, Roger, 222  
     (?) —, Thomas, 486  
     —, William, 195  
     —, *see* Tompson  
 Thomson, Chri., 134  
     —, Edward, 81, 103  
     —, Georg, 185  
     —, Jo., 52, 76, 81, 84,  
     134, 135  
     —, Morris, 273  
     —, Paule, 185



- Thomson, Robert, 128  
 ———, Tho., 86, 98, 128  
 ———, William, 124, 142, 185, 244  
     *see* Tomson  
 Thornbrugh, Widow, 441  
 Thornburgh, George, 436, 486  
 Thorncome, Wm., 114  
 Thorne, Arthur, 133  
 ———, Henry, 173, 213  
 ———, Peter, 56  
 ———, Thomas, 122  
 Thornebury, Thomas, 253  
 Thornegood (or Thorngood), Thomas, 176, 182  
 Thornehill (or Thornhill), Timothy, 164, 469, 506  
 Thornton, Joanna, 59  
 ———, Nicholas, 303  
 ———, Robert, 68, 162\*  
 ———, Walter, 59  
 ———, Wm., 411  
 Thorogood (or Thorougood), Adam, 187, 253  
 ———, Richard, 433  
 Thoroughgood, Edw., 286  
     *see* Thurrowgood, &c.  
 Thorowden, Alice, 218  
 Thorowgood, Edward, 159  
 ———, Thomas, 226, 486  
     *see* Thurrowgood, &c.  
 Thorp, Elizabeth, 67  
 ———, John, 47  
 ———, William, 67  
 Thorpe, James, 329, 506  
     *see* John, 412  
 Thrasher, Robert, 261  
 Thredder, Niccolas, 249  
 Threlcatt, Anto., 74  
 Threnorden, Edward, 216  
     *see* Elizabeth, 216  
 Thresher, Robert, 183  
 Throgmorton, John, 189, 208  
 Throggood, *see* Thorogood  
 Thurrogood, Jo., 142  
     *see* Mary, 96  
 Thurrowgood, Wm., 118  
     *see* Thorowgood, &c.  
 Thursby, James, 192  
 Thurston, John, 293  
     *see* Margrett, 293  
     *see* Thomas, 293  
 Thwait's, Alexander, 49  
 Thwing, Ben., 62  
     *see* John, 357  
 Tibbalds, Tho., 131  
 Tibott, *see* Tybbott
- Tichbourn, Winnefred, 486  
 Tickin (or Tinkin), Peter, 318\*  
 Ticknall, Henrie, 130  
 Tickner, Thomas, 446  
 Tiffin, Tho., 142  
 Tiffing, Jo., 125  
 Tighton, W., 121  
 Tiler, Elizabeth, 259  
     *see* William, 259  
     *see* Tyler  
 Till, John, 136  
 Tilly, Wm., 88, *see* Tyly  
 Tilney, Thomas, 486  
 Timothy, John, 316\*, 317, 343  
 Tindall, Richard, 506  
     *see* Thomas, 191, 267  
     *see* Widow, 176  
 Tine, Elisabeth, 424  
     *see* John, 424  
     *see* Margaret, 424  
 Tingley, Palmer, 53  
 Tinico, Jacob, 411  
 Tinkin, *see* Tickin  
 Tippin, John, 411  
 Tippsley, Francis, 138  
 Tissall, Robert, 143  
 Titcomb, Samuel, 329  
 Titloe, Josua, 111  
 [Titus], Edmond, 46  
     *see* Jo., 46  
     *see* Hanna, 46  
     *see* Robert, 46 [340  
 Tiverton, William, 333, 336,  
 Todd, Robert, 259  
 Toleman (or Doleman), Sussannah, 320\*  
 Toller, Marie, 66  
 Tollie, Tho., 84  
 Tollo, Demeuerez Lewis, 412  
 Tomkins, Elizabeth, 131  
     *see* Kat., 131  
     *see* Marie, 131  
     *see* Ralph, 131  
     *see* Samuel, 131  
 Tomlinson, Mathew, 80, *see* Thomlinson  
 Tompson, Ann, 172  
     *see* Nicholas, 180, 234  
     *see* Roger, 172  
     *see* Thompson, &c.  
 Tomson, George, 244  
     *see* Hather, 256  
     *see* Mr., 257  
     *see* Paule, 244  
     *see* William, 255  
     *see* Thomson  
 Tooke, James, 178, 220, *see* Tuke  
 Tooles, Morgan, 411  
 Toolie, Tho., 85  
 Tooly, Nathan, 127
- Toothaker, Margaret, 130  
     *see* Roger, 130  
 Topleife, Wm., 140  
 Topliss, Wm., 79  
 Toppan, Abraham, 293  
     *see* Elizabeth, 293  
     *see* Petter, 293  
     *see* Susanna, 293  
 Toppin, *see* Tappin  
 Topsall, Humfrey, 36  
 Torez, Judicah, 450  
 Tothill, Mrs., 447  
 Totle, William, 206  
 Totman, Jo., 150  
 Totnell, Jo., 67  
 Toulban, Robert, 138  
 Touey, *see* Tovey  
 Townsend, *see* Townesend, &c.  
 Tovey, Richard, 506  
 Towers, Edward, 116  
 Towne, Edmund, 291  
     *see* Edward, 446  
     *see* John, 39  
 Townesend (or Townsend), Thomas, 327, 329  
 Townsend, Alice, 428  
     *see* Francis, 121  
     *see* John, 448  
     *see* (or Townshend), Richard, 120, 134, 174, 223, 363, 411  
     *see* Tho., 37  
 Townson, James, 51  
     *see* Tho., 36  
 Towse, John, 37  
 Toyer, Kath., 441  
 Trachern, John, 173  
 Tracy, Thomas, 266  
 Tralopp, Tymothy, 122  
 Tramorden, Edward, 172  
 Trane, Jo., 63  
 Trantt, Richard, 441  
 Trarice, Nic., 43, 45, 47, 55  
 Trash (or Trask), Suzan, 95  
 Tratt, Robert, 70  
 Travel, Samuel, 164  
 Travers, Phillip, 444  
 Travis, Richard, 410  
 Tredwell, Mary, 110  
     *see* Thomas, 110  
 Tree, John, 227  
     *see* Richard, 227, 272  
 Tregagell, Richard, 132  
 Trehearne, John, 214  
 Tremills, Wm., 412  
 Tremineere, Edward, 153  
 Trendall, Richard, 67  
 Treneighan, Robert, 153  
 Trent, Jo., 79  
 Trentum, Tho., 108

- Trese, Samuel, 84  
 Trethewey (or Trethewey), John, 161, 162  
 Trevas, Geo., 118  
 Trewin, Jane, 153  
 Trigg, Thomas, 41  
 Triggs, Thomas, 192  
 Trim, Triñ, [*i.e.*, Trimmer], Valentine, 370, 373, 414  
 Trippatt, Jo., 86  
 Trodd, Richard, 296  
 Troope, Samuel, 129  
 Trott, Perient, 307, 309  
 Trou, Jan de, 199  
 Trowell, Phillipp, 458, 486  
 Trowsdale, Ann, 433  
 Trubbs, George, 316, 317\*  
 True, Ant., 82  
 —, John, 103  
 Trueman, Richard, 42  
 Trumball, Thomas, 94  
 Trump (or Trumpe), Humphery, 334, 337, 340  
 Truren, John, 327  
 Trusdal, William, 425  
 Trusedell, Phines, 142  
 Trussell, John, 170, 207  
 Trye, John, 221  
 Tubbs, Edward, 486  
 Tubley, Grace, 123  
 Tuck, Warram, 112  
 Tucke, William, 296  
 Tucker, Ann, 506  
 —, Charles, 163  
 —, Elizabeth, 244  
 —, Francis, 305, 306  
 —, Geo., 122  
 —, Henry, Senr., 303  
 —, —, 305, 327, 330  
 —, John, 163\*, 164\*  
 —, Margaret, 98  
 —, Mary, 185, 244  
 —, St. George, 303  
 —, Thomas, 119  
 —, William, 184, 244, 273, 274, 327, 330  
 Tudar, Richard, 445, 458  
 Tudor, Mary, 430  
 —, Richard, 430  
 Tuke, Chri., 85, *see* Tooke  
 Tull, John, 461  
 Tullie, Jo., 126  
 Tulls, John, 466  
 —, Richard, 466  
 Tuppín, *see* Tappin  
 Turdall, John, 412  
 Turgis, Symon, 170, 208  
 Turk, Geo., 133  
 Turner, Elizabeth, 46, 123  
 —, Henry, 173, 177, 214, 219  
 Turner, Joan, 123  
 —, John, 83, 411  
 —, Jonathan, 303  
 —, Joseph, 193  
 —, Marmaduke, 63  
 —, Martha, 424  
 —, Martin, 180, 234  
 —, Mary, 424  
 —, Mathew, 51  
 —, Robert, 85, 93, 170, 210  
 —, Sara, 37  
 —, Symon, 170  
 —, Thomas, 79, 80, 112, 144, 205, 297  
 Turnor, George, 255  
 —, Roger, 192  
 Turpin, Henry, Junr., 458  
 —, —, Senr., 458  
 —, —, 437  
 —, John, 70  
 —, Widow, 442  
 Turton, Francis, 458  
 Tustin, Jo., 133  
 Tuthill, George, 439  
 Tuttell, Abigail, 45  
 —, Ann, 48, 49  
 —, Anna, 48  
 —, Elizabeth, 49, 83  
 —, Isbell, 48  
 —, Joan, 45  
 —, Jo., 45, 48, 49  
 —, Rebecca, 48  
 —, Richard, 48  
 —, Sara, 45  
 —, Symon, 45  
 —, Tho., 49  
 —, William, 49  
 Twine, Widow, 458  
 Tyack, William, 164\*  
 Tybbott, Tybbot, Tibott  
 —, Elizabeth, 108  
 —, Henry, 108  
 —, Jeremy, 108  
 —, Remembrance, 108  
 —, Samuell, 108  
 Tyers, John, 188  
 Tyler, Elizabeth, 181  
 —, Jo., 121  
 —, Robert, 486  
 —, Thomas, 70  
 —, William, 181  
 —, *see* Tiler  
 Tylly, Nathaniell, 73, *see* Tilly  
 Tynkler, Sara, 94  
 Tynman, Robert, 102  
 Tyos, John, 235  
 Tyres, Samuell, 83  
 Tyrwhitt, George, 458  
 Tyrwill, Herculous, 458  
 Tyse, Wm., 137  
 Tysoe, Wm., 486  
 Tyzacke, John, 166\*  
 UBANK, William, 135  
 Ufford, John, 486  
 Underwood, Andrew, 111  
 —, John, 35, 96  
 —, Marable, 291  
 —, Martha, 281  
 —, Martin, 281  
 —, Mary, 433  
 —, Peter, 50  
 —, Robert, 104  
 Union (Vnion or Vinon), George, 181  
 Uniton (or Vinton), Thomas, 486  
 Unyon, Tho., 143  
 Uppgate, Richard, 121  
 Upham, Elizabeth, 286  
 —, John, 286  
 —, —, Junr., 286  
 —, Nathaniell, 286  
 —, Sarah, 286  
 Uppcott, Richard, 94  
 Upson, Steeven, 66  
 Upton, John, 172, 217  
 Uree, John, 369  
 Urquhart, Alexander, 413  
 Usitt, Thomas, 150  
 Usher, Ann, 206  
 —, Beniamine (or Beny), 192, 193  
 —, John, 38  
 —, William, 39  
 Usherwood, Thomas, 142  
 Ushur, James, 267  
 Utie (or Uty), Ann, (181), 237  
 — (—), 181, 237, 270  
 Vaghan, *see* Vaughan  
 Vale, Jacob Fouceco, 450  
 Vallin's, Joan, 113  
 Valuerde, Abr., 449  
 Vanderspike, John, 407  
 Van Heck, Katherin, 101  
 —, Olliver, 101  
 —, Peter, 101  
 Vanlang, Richard, 436  
 Van Luccom, Henry, 143  
 Vardell, Robert, 132  
 Varier, William, 342  
 Varloe, Phillip, 364, 376  
 Varlow, Capt., 434  
 Varnam, Francis, 425  
 Vass, Ezekiah, 396  
 —, Robert, 121  
 Vassall, Ann, 93, 94  
 —, Fra., 94  
 —, Judith, 94  
 —, Margaret, 93

- Vassall, Mary, 93  
 —, Wm., 93  
 Vater, *see* Vawter  
 Vaughan, Davie, 119  
 — (or Vaghan), John,  
 118, 135, 260, 305, 507  
 —, Ralph, 47  
 —, Rowland, 109  
 —, Sarah, 507  
 Vause, Richard, 205  
 Vaux, John, 413  
 Vawter (or Vater), Robert,  
 318\*, 319\*, 320\*  
 Veazey, Nathanael, 313  
 Veiyard, William, 316  
 Venn, Edward, 318\*, 319\*, 320\*  
 —, Tho., 81  
 Vennable, Ralph, 86  
 Vennell, John, 296  
 Venner, Thomas, 319, 319\*, 320\*  
 Venter, Geo., 73  
 Verdin, Richard, 125  
 Vereing, Alice, 506  
 —, Joshua, 506  
 Vergo, Daniell, 173  
 —, John, 179  
 Verin, John, 234  
 —, Nathaniell, 413  
 Vernie, John, 176  
 Vernillie, John, 166\*  
 Vernon, James, 165\*  
 —, Peter, 413  
 Verryard, William, 318  
 Verulam, Francis, Lord, 157  
 Vicars, John, 193  
 —, Severn, 304  
 Viccars, Jo., 109  
 —, Zeverin, 85  
 Vickars, James, 442  
 Victor, Michell, 119  
 Viero, Daniell, 209  
 Vildy, Edward, 332, 336, 341  
 Villermarsk, Dr. De, 431  
 Vincencio, Mr., 180, 235  
 Vincene, Joane, 202  
 —, William, 202  
 Vincent, John, 318\*, 319\*,  
 324, 436  
 —, Mrs., 169  
 —, William, 169, 267  
 —, *see* Vyncent  
 Viner, Anthony, 412  
 Vinicott (or Vincott), Joseph,  
 333, 338, 340  
 Vinon (or Union), George, 181  
 Vinson, Tho., 115  
 Vinter, Richard, 324 [486  
 Vinton (or Uniton), Thomas,  
 Viper, Tho., 80  
 Virbritt, 261  
 Virgo, John, 240  
 —, Susan, 240  
 Visher, Ann, 116  
 Vizard, Joan, 126  
 Voh, Phillip le, 427  
 Voss, John, 102  
 —, Morris Furse, *alias*, 340,  
*see* Fuss, &c.  
 Vynall, Jo., 117  
 Vyncent, Edward, 86  
 —, Ezia, 133  
 —, Marthew, 133  
 —, *see* Vincent  
 Vynn, Jo., 52  
 Vyons, Francis, 122  
 WACKEFEILD, Anne, 300  
 —, William, 300  
 Wadd, Anne, 291  
 Waddine, Thomas, 487  
 Waddington, Hanna, 123  
 Wade, Dinah, 286  
 —, Edward, 103  
 —, Elizabeth, 286  
 —, Geo., 82, 115  
 —, Hannah, 426  
 —, John, 136, 426  
 —, Jonathan, 150  
 —, Nic., 63  
 —, Richard, 286  
 —, Robert, 50  
 —, Wm., 153  
 Wadford (or Madford), Wm.,  
 326  
 Wadham, Richard, 334, 338, 340  
 —, Roger, 328, 331  
 —, Tho., 370  
 Wadsworth, William, 150, 243,  
 254  
 Waggitt, Edward, 109  
 —, Tho., 85  
 Waine, Amyte, 250  
 —, Ann, 187  
 —, John, 187, 250  
 Wainwright, James, 418  
 —, John, Senr., 303  
 —, *see* Waynewrite  
 Wakefield, Thomas, 95  
 Waker, Sarah, 438  
 Wakers, Jo., 118  
 Walden, Humphrey, 181, 239  
 —, Samuell, 84  
 —, Thomas, 446  
 Wale, John, 340, 506, *see* Wall  
 Walford, Elisabeth, 432  
 —, Muse, 343, 432, 440  
 Walker, Edward, 101, 434, 435  
 —, Grace, 75  
 —, James, 61, 81  
 —, John, 192, 193, 196, 431  
 Walker, Joseph, 70  
 —, Margaret, 129  
 —, Mathew, 81  
 —, Richard, 60, 191  
 —, Roger, 184, 243  
 —, Sarra, 61  
 —, Susan, 434  
 —, Thomas, 134, 426  
 —, Walter, 124  
 —, William, 40, 60, 169, 294  
 Walkin, Robert, 190  
 Wall, Joan, 92  
 —, John, 332, 336, *see* Wale  
 —, Samuel, 417  
 —, Thaobald, 128  
 —, Walter, 128  
 Waller, Andrew, 298  
 —, Charles, 174, 223  
 —, Edmond, 162  
 —, Jo., 103, 140  
 —, Peter, 102  
 Walley, Henry, 507, *see*  
 Whaley  
 Wallinger, Charles, 96  
 Wallington, Joseph, 70  
 —, William, 101  
 Wallis, George, 92  
 —, Ralph, 92  
 —, Tho., 64, 120  
 Walrond, Thomas, 487  
 Walston, Jane, 132  
 Walter, Alice, 499  
 —, Ellinor, 448  
 —, Richard, 487  
 —, Robert, 162\*  
 —, Thomas, 499  
 —, William, 39  
 Walters, Ann, 343  
 —, Christopher, 486  
 —, John, 332, 337, 340  
 —, Richard, 322  
 —, William, 40, 41, 140,  
 233, 334, 338, 341  
 Waltho, Francis, 496  
 —, Mary, 496  
 Walton, George, 459  
 —, John, 186, 257  
 —, Margaret, 488  
 —, Mary, 488  
 —, Richard, 41, 487  
 —, William, 39, 488  
 Waltors, Richard, 506  
 Waltum, Robert, 121  
 Walwyn, Anne, 496  
 — (or Walwyne), James,  
 496, 506, 507  
 Wamsley, John, 193  
 Wandall, Ann, 102  
 Waferton [Wannerton], Wil-  
 liam, 229

- Ward, Eliza, 55  
 —, Elizabeth, 123  
 —, Henry, 314  
 —, James, 79  
 —, Jane, 435  
 —, John, 182, 260  
 —, Richard, 121, 487  
 —, Robert, 80  
 —, Thomas, 181, 239, 314  
 —, William, 174, 180, 233, 487  
 Wardd, Richard, 115  
 Warden, Thomas, 262  
 Wardle, Christopher, 506  
 Ware, Esaw de La, 184  
 Warner, Ann, 427  
 —, Ciprian, 104  
 —, John, 65, 427  
 —, Nathaniell, 418  
 —, Ralph, 426  
 —, Samuell, 338, 459, 462  
 —, Stephen, 487  
 —, Sir Thomas, 436  
 —, Thomas, 84, 105, 158, 427, 444  
 —, Wm., 121  
 Warr, William, 140  
 Warren, Anne, 431  
 —, Edward, 81  
 —, Elizabeth, 75  
 —, George, 333, 336, 340  
 —, Henry, 84  
 —, (or Warrin), John, 79, 85, 112, 135, 333, 337, 340  
 —, Joseph, 431, 459  
 —, Nicholas, 326  
 —, Richard, 297  
 —, Thomas, 351, 363, 375, 384, 395  
 Warrington, Robert, 82  
 Warrwell, Joseph, 125  
 Wartumbee, Richard, 139  
 Warwick, Robert, Earl of, 159  
 —, Earl of, 309  
 Wasey, Joseph, 374  
 Washborn, Washborne, Washburn, Washborne  
 —, John, 57, 189, 257, 263, 426  
 —, Joseph, 36  
 —, Margerie, 57  
 —, Phillipp, 57  
 Wasley, John, 487  
 Wassell, Jo., 93  
 Wasson, Edward, 489  
 Waterman, Ann, 123  
 —, Humphery, 471  
 —, John, 324  
 —, Katherin, 85  
 —, Mr., 309  
 —, Nicholas, 154  
 Waterman, Tho., 40  
 Waters, Watters  
 —, Edward, 187, 253, 272  
 —, Grace, 187, 253  
 —, Jo., 101  
 —, Margaret, 253  
 —, Mary, 459  
 —, William, 187, 253  
 Wathin, Tho., 137  
 Watkins, Watkins, Watkyns, Wattkines, Wattkins  
 —, Arthur, 52  
 —, Daniell, 189, 231  
 —, David, 354, 486  
 —, Eliz., 489  
 —, Henry, 189  
 —, Peregree (or Peregrin, &c.), 189, 265  
 —, Phillip, 416  
 —, Rice, 181, 232  
 —, Richard, 138  
 —, Robert, 486  
 —, Thomas, 487  
 Watkinson, John, 39  
 Watler, Robert, 127  
 Watlington, Francis, 351, 354, 368, 375, 388, 408  
 —, Mary, 417  
 Watson, Wattson  
 —, Abram, 50, 121  
 —, Alice, 124  
 —, Christopher, 80  
 —, Francis, 87  
 —, James, 172, 207  
 —, John, 36, 82, 150, 169, 201, 256  
 —, Margaret, 102  
 —, Nic., 74, 122  
 —, Thomas, 50, 172, 439  
 —, William, 103, 434  
 —, *see* Whatson  
 Watt, David, 487  
 Watters, *see* Waters  
 Wattkines } *see* Watkins  
 Wattkins }  
 Wattlin, Richard, 279  
 Watton, John, 119, 128, 191  
 Watts, Watt's  
 —, James, 74  
 —, Jeremy, 104  
 —, Jo., 51, 73, 141  
 —, Josias, 116  
 —, Medusala, 41  
 —, Nic., 81  
 —, Richard, 115  
 —, Thomas, 171, 238  
 —, Wm., 139  
 Wattson, *see* Watson  
 Watty, Henry, 497  
 —, Pierce, 497  
 Wautre, George, 198  
 Waycome, William, 190  
 Waymoth, James, 134  
 Waynewrite, Richard, 83, *see* Wainwright  
 Wayte, John, 471  
 Wazell, Thomas, 71  
 Wazen, Jo., 121  
 Weare, John, 296  
 Weasell (or Wcsell), Niccolas, 182, 261  
 Weaver, Edmond, 46  
 —, James, 46  
 —, John, 467  
 —, Margrett, 46  
 —, Samuell, 181, 238, 319, 320\*, 322  
 —, Sarah, 467  
 —, (or Weaver), Thomas, 167\*, 417  
 —, William, 329, 461  
 —, *see* Wever  
 Webb, Anthony, 153  
 —, Edward, 136, 499  
 —, Goodman, 176  
 —, James, 316, 317, 343, 471  
 —, Jane, 472  
 —, Katherin, 67  
 —, Richard, 114  
 —, Samuell, 461  
 —, Stephen, 177, 232  
 —, Thomas, 63, 104, 118, 143  
 Webbs, Mr., 308  
 Webber (or Wheeler), Nathaniel, 326, 329  
 Weblin (or Webling), Wassell, 182, 241  
 Webster, Anne, 490  
 —, Edward, 415  
 —, Elisabeth, 429, 430  
 —, Francis, 103  
 —, Henry, 414  
 —, Joan, 237  
 —, John, 487, 490  
 —, Ralph, 141  
 —, Richard, 135  
 —, Robert, 429, 449  
 —, Roger, 181, 237  
 —, Susanna, 490  
 Weeden, Edward, 59  
 Weekeham, Gyles, 296  
 Weekes, Anna, 130  
 —, Jo., 116, 130  
 —, Marie, 130  
 —, Thomas, 139  
 Weeks, Symon, 152  
 Welby, William, 168  
 Welch, David, 459  
 —, Edmond, 416  
 —, John, 303, 362, 471

- Welch, *see* Welsh  
 Welchman, John, 183  
 ———, Lewis, 183  
 Welder, William, 169  
 Welding, William, 447, 459  
 Weldon, William, 201  
 Wellyn, Richard, 41  
 Wellman, Christian, 133  
 ———, Tho., 40  
 Wells, Ann, 49, 59  
 ———, Henrie, 38  
 ———, John, 487  
 ———, Mathew, 129  
 ———, Richard, 113, 120  
 ———, Robert, 127  
 ———, Tho., 59  
 ———, William, 86  
 Welsh, Jacob, 54  
 ———, John, 143, 304  
 ———, *see* Welch  
 Weltden, Anthony, 413  
 Wendever, Robert, 80  
 Wentworth, Hugh, 87  
 Wesell, *see* Weasell  
 West, Anthony, 176, 235  
 ———, Francis, 157, 158, 172, 257, 268  
 ———, ——— [Frances], 179  
 ———, ——— [Mrs.], 257  
 ———, Henry, 194  
 ———, Jane, 424  
 ———, John, 82, 92, 178, 179, 227, 424  
 ———, Nathaniell, 133, 190, 257  
 ———, Richard, 115  
 ———, Thomas, 87, 178, 229, 424  
 ———, Twiford, 130  
 West-Garrett, Richard, 135  
 Westbury, Thomas, 417  
 Westerlink, Martin, 138  
 Westgarth, Jo., 51  
 Westlake, Philip, 120  
 Westlie, Wm., 117  
 Weston, Edmond, 76  
 ———, Francis, 266  
 ———, Hugh, 116  
 ———, Jesper, 36  
 ———, Jo., 51, 74, 125, 143  
 ———, Josias, 140  
 ———, Sicillia, 116  
 ———, Thomas, 209  
 ———, William, 37, 51, 173, 208  
 Westwood, Westwoode  
 ———, Bridgett, 279  
 ———, Mathew, 52  
 ———, William, 277, 279  
 Wethered, John, 298  
 Wetherell, Sackford, 258  
 Wetherfield, Leonard, 36  
 Wethersby, Wethersbie  
 Wethersby, ———, 257  
 ———, Bartholmew, 185, 251  
 ———, Dorythie, 251  
 Wethersly, Albiano, 185  
 Wever, Richard, 103, *see* Weaver  
 Weyer, Archibald, 40  
 Weyly, Michael, 460  
 Whaley, Roger, 164\*, *see* Walley  
 Whaplett, Tho., 120  
 Wharton, Philipp, 85  
 Whatson, Richard, 506, *see* Watson  
 Wheat, Josua, 57  
 Wheatlie, Richard, 102  
 ———, Wm., 85  
 Wheatly, Christopher, 84  
 Wheeler, Sir Charles, 161\*  
 ———, Charles, 162  
 ———, Edward, 79  
 ———, Henry, 183, 259  
 ———, John, 111, 416, 463  
 ——— (or Webber), Nathaniel, 326  
 ———, Richard, 127  
 ———, Wm., 132, 415  
 Wheler, Christopher, 417  
 Whetenhall, Charles, 303  
 Whetston, Christian, 67  
 ——— (Whetstone or Whettston), John, 116, 149, 321, 322, 325, 331, 335, 339, 344, 439  
 Whetty, Matthew, 498  
 Whicker (or Whitker), Benjamin, 318\*, 320, 324  
 ———, John, 318, 320, 325  
 Whitby, Richard, 181  
 White, Andrew, 136  
 ———, Ann, 125  
 ———, Anthony, 279  
 ———, Charles, 115, 320  
 ———, Cornelius, 303  
 ———, Edward, 90, 118, 235  
 ———, Ellin (or Elen), 102, 422  
 ———, Elizabeth, 465  
 ———, Francis, 68  
 ———, Gamaliel, 117  
 ———, George, 39, 74  
 ———, John, 39, 42, 51, 75, 95, 150, 330  
 ——— (Witte, or Wittes), John, 326, 327, 331  
 ———, Isack, 136  
 ———, Jacob, 136  
 ———, Jeremy, 233  
 ———, Katharine, 87  
 ———, Mark, 104  
 White, Martha, 90  
 ———, Mary, 90, 428, 465  
 ———, Michell, 38  
 ———, Milicent, 487  
 ———, Nath., 459  
 ———, Patient, 136  
 ———, Patrick, 487  
 ———, Richard, 71, 422  
 ———, Thomas, 126, 422, 465  
 ———, William, 38, 65, 84, 102, 103, 115, 257  
 ———, *see* Wite  
 Whitefoot, Amos, 414  
 Whitehead, Joseph, 418  
 ———, Tho., 487  
 Whitehedd, John, 40  
 Whiteing, Kathrine, 448  
 ———, Thomas, 446  
 ———, Wm., 416  
 ———, *see* Whiting  
 Whiteliff, George, 414  
 Whitenan, Robert, 88  
 Whitfield, Mathew, 415  
 ———, Roger, 355, 382  
 ——— (or Whitfield), Gilbert, 184, 243  
 Whitfield, John, 119  
 Whitehand, George, 238  
 Whitehedd, James, 116  
 ———, John, 71  
 ———, Nico., 141  
 ———, Tho., 128  
 Whithorn, Gabriel, 320\*  
 Whithorse, Lawrence,  
 Whitimor, Sir William,  
 Whittimor, Whitmore  
 Whiting, John, 465, 467  
 ———, Richard, 427  
 Whitinge, James, 248  
 ———, *see* Whiteing  
 Whitker, *see* Whicker  
 Whitley, Michell, 120  
 Whitlock, Wm., 52  
 Whitman, Sara, 131  
 ———, Zacharia, 131  
 Whitmarck, Whitmarcke,  
 Whitmarke, Whytemark  
 ———, Alce, 284  
 ———, Jane, 284  
 ———, John, 284  
 ———, Ouseph (or Onseph), 284  
 ———, Richard, 284  
 Whitmore, Alce, 151  
 ——— (or Whitmor), Sir George, 47, 100  
 ———, Robert, 175, 233  
 ———, *see* Whitimor, Whitimor  
 Whitney, Ellin, 58

- Whitney, Jo., 58  
 —, Jonathan, 58  
 —, Nathaniell, 58  
 —, Richard, 58  
 —, Samuel, 308  
 —, Tho., 58  
 Whitt, Edmond, 180  
 —, Jerime, 180  
 —, Robert, 194  
 —, William, 173  
 Whittaker, Geo., 112  
 Whittakers, Elizabeth, 183  
 —, Isacke, 182  
 —, Mary, 182  
 Whittce, Mary, 414  
 Whitteredd, Whittredd  
 —, Elizabeth, 56  
 —, Tho., 56  
 —, Wm., 56  
 Whittington, Stephen, 152  
 Whittimor, Elizabeth, 46  
 —, Lawrence, 46  
 —, *see* Whitimor, Whitmore  
 Whitton, Awdry, 76  
 —, Jeremy, 78  
 —, Thomas, 78  
 —, *see* Witton  
 Whitreed, *see* Whiteredd  
 Whitwham, Jo., 119  
 Whurter, Vyncent, 116  
 Whytemark *see* Whitmarck  
 Wickham, Benj<sup>r</sup>., 415  
 —, Eliz<sup>a</sup>., 417  
 —, Joseph, 332, 335, 341  
 —, Tho., 417  
 Wicks, Jo., 115  
 —, Matthew, 308  
 Wiatt, Wm., 154, *see* Wyatt  
 Wiffe, Richard, 257  
 Wigg, John, 37  
 Wigge, Edward, 241  
 Wiggin (or Wiggins), Tho., 114, 125  
 Wiggmore, Elias, 125  
 Wilbraham, Tho., 401  
 Wilby, George, 59  
 Wilcocks, Mihell, 246  
 Wilcocks, John, 188  
 —, Maudlin, 188  
 —, Micheall, 188  
 —, Nic<sup>o</sup>., 81  
 —, *see* Wilcocks  
 Wilcockson, Margaret, 45  
 —, Wm., 45  
 —, *see* Willcockson  
 Wild, Alice, 56  
 —, Jo., 56  
 — (or Wile), Robert, 104  
 — (or Wilde), William, 56, 418  
 Wild, *see* Wylde  
 Wile, *see* Wild  
 Wiley, Jone, 426, *see* Wylie  
 Wilkenson, *see* Wilkinson  
 Wilkines, Briggett, 265  
 —, John, 264, 265  
 Wilkins, Goodwife, 189  
 —, Humfrey, 111  
 —, John, 189, 415, 461  
 —, *see* Wilkyns  
 Wilkinson, Daniell, 414  
 —, Edward, 70  
 —, Hen., 72  
 —, Jane, 84  
 —, Jo., 36, 84, 122  
 —, Mathew, 140  
 —, Parnel, 310  
 —, Tho., 111  
 Wilks, John, 40  
 —, Nathaniell, 414  
 Wilkyns, Roger, 127, *see* Wilkins  
 Willard, Jo., 127  
 Willcocks, Elizabeth, 246  
 —, John, 263  
 —, *see* Wilcocks  
 Willcockson, Jo., 45, *see* Willcockson  
 Willer, Thomas, 193  
 Willerton, Elizabeth, 95  
 Willet, Tobie, 150  
 Willett, Ann, 121  
 Willey, Rawley, 507  
 William, —, 188  
 — (Negroes), 172, 244, 489  
 Williams, Alles, 292  
 —, Ann, 98  
 —, Anne, 290  
 —, Elizabeth, 292  
 —, Roland, 261  
 —, William, 292  
 Williams, Ann, 422  
 —, Ant<sup>o</sup>., 82  
 —, Arthur, 418  
 —, Cassandra, 435  
 —, Christopher, 324  
 —, David, 169, 236  
 —, Davie, 70, 137  
 —, Edward, 226, 435  
 —, Elias, 498  
 —, Elizabeth, 180, 433  
 —, Ellis, 140  
 —, Henry, 171, 211  
 —, Hugh, 174, 329, 338, 470  
 —, Humfrey, 116  
 —, John, 41, 70, 132, 139, 141, 349, 354, 385, 397, 412, 427, 434, 448, 459  
 —, Joyce, 467  
 Williams, Katharin, 422  
 —, Lewes, 73  
 —, Matthew, 386, 413  
 —, Maurice, 52  
 —, Michell, 124  
 —, Mrs., 189  
 —, Owen, 41, 74, 138  
 —, Pierce, 217  
 —, Rice ap, 179  
 —, Richard, 116, 117, 154, 329, 351, 439, 487  
 —, Robert, 84, 114, 179, 192  
 —, Roger, 85, 137, 233  
 —, Rowland, 165<sup>r</sup>, 183  
 —, Simon (or Symon), 415, 422  
 —, Susan, 211  
 —, Teage, 154  
 —, Thomas, 81, 102, 113, 166<sup>r</sup>, 171, 210, 326, 330, 369, 385, 390, 392, 396, 401, 407, 413, 416, 418, 429, 506  
 —, William, 112, 127, 138, 189, 329, 506  
 — (or Wills), William, 326, 327, 329  
 Williamson, Ann, 130  
 —, John, 96, 436  
 —, Marie, 107  
 —, Michell, 46 [501  
 —, Nathaniel, 86,  
 —, Wm., 107  
 Willis, Ann, 222  
 —, Elizabeth, 96, 423  
 —, Henry, 413  
 —, John, 50, 319, 319<sup>r</sup>, 320<sup>r</sup>, 423, 459  
 —, Mary, 120  
 —, Richard, 471, 472  
 —, Thomas, 83, 423  
 —, Wm., 74  
 Willkisson, Beniamone, 145  
 —, Larence, 145  
 Willmott (or Willmatt), Edward, 327, 328  
 — (—), Hugh, 327, 330  
 Wilms, *see* Williams  
 Wiffmson, *see* Williamson  
 Willoughby, Lady Ann, 461  
 —, Ann, 423  
 —, Dorcas, 423  
 —, Francis, Lord, 160<sup>r</sup>, 161  
 —, George, 459  
 —, Jenn, 102<sup>r</sup>, 459  
 —, Nicholas, 423  
 —, Oliver, 417

- Willoughby, William, Lord, 161\*  
 ———, ———, 162  
 Willoughby (Willowbey, Willoby, or Willowsaby), Thomas, 183, 248, 274  
 Willox, Mathew, 446  
 Wills, John, 152, 413  
 ———, Roger, 52  
 ——— (or Williams), William, 326, 327, 329  
 ? ———, *see* Outils  
 Willson, Henry, 173  
 ———, Nicholas, 466  
 ———, Wm., 416  
 ———, *see* Wilson  
 Wilmore, John, 177  
 Wilse, Francis, 415  
 Wilson, Anthony, 487  
 ———, Charles, 487  
 ———, ———, Junr., 487  
 ———, Clement, 193  
 ———, Edward, 79, 487  
 ———, Elisabeth, 433  
 ———, George, 463  
 ———, Henry, 127, 188, 215, 262  
 ———, Jacob, 86  
 ———, James, 296  
 ———, John, 102, 109, 172, 327, 329, 427  
 ———, Katherin, 105, 117  
 ———, Margaret, 487  
 ———, Mary, 433, 449  
 ———, Nathan, 124  
 ———, Reginald, 103\*, 166  
 ———, Richard, 94, 105, 446  
 ———, Robert, 105  
 ———, Stephen, 433  
 ———, Thomas, 69, 223  
 ———, William, 444, 487  
 ———, *see* Willson  
 Wilton, Francis, 202  
 Wilsheir, Benjamin, 466, 468  
 ———, John, 492  
 ———, Lawrence, 468  
 ———, Thomas, 463  
 ———, ———, Junr., 467, 468  
 ———, ———, Senr., 467  
 ———, Widow, 466  
 Winch, Sir Humphry, 162  
 Winche, Mary, 278  
 ———, *see* Wynch  
 Winckoll, Elizabeth, 54  
 ———, Jo., 54  
 Windebank, Secretary, 114  
 Windmile (or Wynwill), Christo., 182, 260  
 Windor, Ann, 181  
 Windor, Edward, 193  
 Windsor, Thomas, Lord, 160\*  
 Wing, Hugh, 240  
 Winge, Judith, 279  
 ———, Robert, 279  
 Wingfield, Harbottle, 162\*  
 Wingate, Roger, 159\*, *see* Wyngate  
 Wingatt, John, 415  
 Winke, Debora, 71  
 Winne, Griffin, 219, *see* Wynn  
 Winscomb, Joane, 213  
 Winslow (or Winsloe), Edward, 348, 376, 381, 385  
 ———, Josias, 163  
 ———, Simon, 163  
 ———, Thomas, 193  
 ———, *see* Wynsloe  
 Winter, Ambross, 332, 336, 340  
 ———, Robert, 190  
 ———, Thomas, 272  
 ———, *see* Wynter  
 Wintersall, Thomas, 194  
 Winthropp, or Wynthropp  
 ———, Deane, 100  
 ———, Elizabeth, 100  
 ———, John, 100  
 Wise, Abraham, 357  
 ———, Christopher, 487  
 ———, John, 36, 37, 102  
 Wiseman, Katherin, 84  
 Witchfield, John, 150  
 Wite, Daniell, 133, *see* White  
 With (or Withie), Mary, 130  
 ———, Symon, 195  
 With'e [*i.e.*, Withere], Richard, Withering, Jane, 488 [185]  
 ———, Thomas, 488  
 Withers, Susanna, 426  
 Withie (or With), Marie, 130  
 ———, Robert, 130  
 ———, Suzan, 130  
 ———, *see* Withy  
 Withington, Tho., 368, 405  
 ———, Wm., 459  
 Withy, Jesper, 36, *see* Withie  
 Witte (Wittes, or White), John, 326, 327, 331  
 Witton, Jo., 103, *see* Whitton  
 Wits, Goo lman, 191  
 Wms, *see* Williams  
 Woldall, Francis, 104  
 ———, Jo., 101  
 ———, Patrick, 102  
 Wolfe, Emuwell, 416  
 Wolanden, Jeremiah, 416  
 Wolhouston, Marie, 48  
 Wolley, Richard, 79  
 Wollinan, Richard, 120  
 Wolrich, John, 177  
 Wolrich, Mrs., 177  
 ———, Richard, 303  
 Wolton, James, 143  
 Wolverstone, Benjamin, 468  
 ———, Elizabeth, 462  
 Wood, Abraham, 179, 213  
 ———, Alexander, 363, 364  
 ———, Andrew, 426  
 ———, Ann, 240  
 ———, Anne, 100  
 ———, Constunt, 87  
 ———, Elizabeth, 66, 130  
 ———, Francis, 446, 459  
 ———, Henry, 112, 180  
 ———, James, 416  
 ———, John, 35, 80, 82, 130, 190, 283  
 ———, Leonard, 105  
 ———, Nathaniell, 66  
 ———, Percivall, 179, 240  
 ———, Patrick, 138  
 ———, Richard, 95  
 ———, Symon, 75  
 ———, Thomas, 39, 140, 176, 240, 303  
 ———, William, 130  
 ———, *see* Wood's  
 Woodall, Henry, 182  
 Woodbridge, Elizabeth, 124  
 ———, Jo., 112  
 Woodcock, Josua, 132  
 ———, Thomas, 407, 417  
 Wookcocke (or Woodcoke), William, 316\*, 317, 344  
 Woodcooke, John, 286  
 Woodcott, Francis, 85  
 Woodfine, Elizabeth, 492  
 ———, Wm., 492  
 Woodford, Thomas, 149  
 Woodgrene, Jo., 82  
 Woodland, John, 436  
 ———, Mary, 436  
 ———, Peter, 296  
 Woodlase, Ann, 203  
 Woodley, Ann, 170  
 Woodliffe, Jo., 269  
 Woodman, Henry, 116  
 ———, Richard, 98  
 Wood's, Robert, 190, *see* Wood  
 Woodson, Frances, 182  
 ———, John, 172, 216  
 ———, Sarah, 172, 216  
 Woodstock, Robert, 81  
 Woodward, Christopher, 193, 206  
 ———, George, 47, 54, 281  
 ———, Henry, 181, 182, 237, 242  
 ———, Jane, 237  
 ———, John, 281

- Woodward, Mary, 173  
 ———, Richard, 280, 281  
 ———, Rose, 280  
 Woodward, Samuel, 469  
 Woodyard, John, 436  
 ———, Mary, 436  
 Wooley, John, 184  
 Woolridge, William, 334, 339,  
 341  
 Worden, Isaac, 66  
 ———, Jane, 43  
 Worlidge, Henry, 104  
 ———, William, 185, 254  
 Wormley, Ralph, 167  
 Worrall, Wm., 128  
 Worsam, John, 437  
 ———, Mary, 437  
 Worthall, Thomas, 251  
 Worton, Nathaniel, 266  
 Wragg, Benjamin, 96  
 Wrast, Marie, 45  
 Wray, Ralph, 80  
 Wrench, Wm., 140  
 Wrenn, Tho., 123  
 Wright, Alice, 126  
 ———, Dorcas, 497  
 ———, Henry, 497, 507  
 ———, Horten, 229  
 ———, Jeffery, 87  
 ———, Joane, 261  
 ———, John, 109, 194, 256, 487  
 ———, Lubas, 132  
 ———, Mary, 414  
 ———, Mr., 396  
 ———, Ralph, 306  
 ———, Richard, 123, 414  
 ———, Robert, 183, 261, 414  
 ———, Thomas, 443  
 ———, William, 487  
 ———, *see* Write  
 Wrighton, Mr., 309  
 Write, Arthur, 73  
 ———, Jo., 74, 122  
 ———, Nathaniel, 64  
 ———, Wm., 112  
 ———, *see* Wright  
 Writers, John, 268  
 Wulfris, Tho., 300  
 Wy, Parry, 75  
 Wyatt, Christopher, 487  
 ———, Sir Francis, 157, 160,  
 173, 221, 273  
 ———, Hant, 173  
 ———, Margaret, Lady, 173  
 Wyatt, Ralph, 162\*  
 ———, *see* Wiatt  
 Wydhouse, Jo., 52  
 Wygon, Edward, 104  
 Wyde, Geo., 77, *see* Wild  
 Wylie, John, 76, *see* Wiley  
 Wynch, Jeffery, 123, *see* Winch  
 Wynchester, Jo., 48  
 Wyncott, Ann, 83  
 ———, Dorothee, 83  
 Wyad, Arthur, 40  
 ———, James, 80  
 ———, Mary, 136  
 Wyndell, Jo., 66  
 Wynes, Tho., 116  
 Wyngate, Charles, 84, *see* Win-  
 gate  
 Winkles, Jo., 52  
 Wynn, Christopher, 121, *see*  
 Winne  
 ———, Jo., 125  
 ———, Richard, 486  
 Wynnstonly, Hugh, 71  
 Wynsloe, Edmond, 149, *see*  
 Winslow  
 Wynter, John, 140, *see* Winter  
 Wynthropp, *see* Winthropp  
 Wynwill (or Windwile), Chris-  
 topher, 182, 260  
 Wyon, Robert, 111  
 Wythins, Jo., 137  
 YARD, Wm., 84  
 Yardley, *see* Yeardley  
 Yarwood, Thomas, 418  
 Yateman, William, 135  
 Yates, Edward, 238  
 ———, Charls, 421  
 ———, Henry, 498  
 ———, Joice, 421  
 ——— (or Yat's), John, 41, 86, 95  
 ———, Kat., 37  
 ———, Margaret, 421  
 ———, Mr., 183  
 ———, Robert, 119  
 ———, Thomas, 418  
 ———, Wm., 93  
 Yatman, Henry, 74  
 Yeamans, Eliz<sup>a</sup>., 507  
 ———, Lady, 472  
 Yeardley, Yardley, Yeardly,  
 Yeardley  
 ———, Argall, 173, 222  
 ———, Elizabeth, 173, 222  
 Yeardley, Frances, 173, 222  
 ———, Sir George, 157,  
 173, 222, 238, 274  
 ———, Temperance, Lady,  
 173, 222  
 Yeats, Leonard, 172  
 Yemanson, James, 174  
 Ycomans, Arthur, 41  
 Yonge, Joane, 245  
 ———, Richard, 245  
 [?—], Susan, 245  
 ———, *see* Young, &c.  
 Yonges, Anne, 294  
 ———, Joan, 294  
 ———, John, 145, 294  
 ———, Joseph, 294  
 ———, Marey, 294  
 ———, Rachel, 294  
 ———, Tho., 294  
 ———, *see* Young, &c.  
 Yore, Elizabeth, 102  
 York, James, Duke of, 160\*,  
 161, 161\*, 162, 164  
 ———, James, 94  
 ———, John, 140  
 ———, Kat., 116  
 Yott, Tho., 135  
 Young, Andrew, 127  
 ———, Francis, 125, 342  
 ———, Harford, 70  
 ———, John, 41, 459  
 ———, Joseph, 109  
 ———, Marmaduke, 84  
 ———, Mathew, 418  
 ———, Nathaniel, 137  
 ———, Richard, 95  
 ———, Samuel, 79, 342, 344  
 ———, William, 74  
 ———, *see* Yonge, Yonges, &c.  
 Younge, ———, 173  
 ———, Jone, 176  
 ———, Richard, 176  
 ———, Thomas, 159  
 Younglove, Margaret, 130  
 ———, Samuel, 130  
 ZOROBABELL, 190  
 Zouch, Edward, Lord, 156  
 .....es, Debra, 290  
 .....es, Elizabeth, 290  
 .....es, John, 290  
 .....es, Samuel, 290

THE END.

BILLING, PRINTER, GUILDFORD, SURREY.



# The St. James's Heraldic Office,

151 B, PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.

(OPPOSITE THE ST. JAMES'S HOTEL.)

**M**R. EDWARD A. HARRISON, for some years Manager of the Heraldic Department in the Establishment of the late MR. J. CAMDEN HOTTEN, begs to announce that, having succeeded to that branch of the business, he is enabled to undertake researches into *Family Histories*, and to execute any Heraldic commissions that may be entrusted to his care. Having access to all the depositories of genealogical information in England,—among others, the *Record Office*, *Heralds' College*, the *British Museum*, *Doctors' Commons*, and *Parochial Registers*,—he is enabled to COMPILE PEDIGREES from sources both original and trustworthy.

Plain Sketches of Arms, artistically executed in pen and ink, supplied for 3s. The same tinted in heraldic colours, 5s. ; or splendidly emblazoned in gold and colours, on paper or vellum, from 10s. to five guineas.

Arms painted on silk, for banners or fire-screens. Masonic banners for Chapters and Encampments, correctly and artistically painted.

Heraldic Designs stained on wood, in imitation of inlaid work ; suitable for panels, screens, cabinets, blotting-pads, &c.

Memorial Windows, or stained glass for windows of any dimensions. A Shield of Arms, or other device, admirably adapted for a staircase window, for 21s.

Seals engraved on stone or metal, in the true spirit of Mediæval Art.

Dies for stamping paper and envelopes, designed and engraved with Monogram, Arms, or Crest.

Book plates designed in every style ; either with the coarse beauty of Albert Dürer, the effective result of Bewick, or the most elaborate Mediæval designs on Copper or Steel.

Designs and Estimates of Cost sent on application.

EDWARD A. HARRISON, 151 B, PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.

Reference in America, MR. J. W. BOUTON, 706, Broadway, New York.













**THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS NOT RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY ON OR BEFORE THE LAST DATE STAMPED BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF OVERDUE NOTICES DOES NOT EXEMPT THE BORROWER FROM OVERDUE FEES.**

**THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS NOT RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY ON OR BEFORE THE LAST DATE STAMPED BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF OVERDUE NOTICES DOES NOT EXEMPT THE BORROWER FROM OVERDUE FEES.**

**Harvard College Widener Library  
Cambridge, MA 02138 (617) 495-2413**

WIDENER  
FEB 10 2006  
BOOK DUE  
UNRECEIVED

SEP 10 1996  
BOOK DUE  
OCT

**STATE LIBRARY  
CHARGE**

WIDENER  
OCT 10 1996  
BOOK DUE

WIDENER  
OCT 10 1996  
CANCELLED

